

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO



3 1761 01649891 7

HANDBOUND  
AT THE



UNIVERSITY OF  
TORONTO PRESS





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2007 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation





U. 50  
2662

7836

4

PIONEER LIFE  
ON THE  
**BAY OF QUINTE**

INCLUDING  
Genealogies of Old Families  
AND  
Biographical Sketches of Representative Citizens

---

ILLUSTRATED

---

ROLPH AND CLARK, LIMITED  
TORONTO

284778  
23. 3. 33

CS  
88  
06P5

ELECTRONIC VERSION  
AVAILABLE

NO. OR-210

I

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

## FAMILY HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, ETC.

<b>A</b>	
Ackerman .....	117
Ainsworth .....	103
Alcorn .....	92
Allen .....	95
Allison .....	108
Arthur .....	98
Ashley .....	96
Aylesworth .....	119
<b>B</b>	
Babcock .....	188
Barber .....	165
Barker .....	149
Barton .....	169
Benson .....	167
Bell .....	123
Bird .....	173
Blakely .....	158
Blanchard .....	175
Bleasdell .....	125
Bleecker .....	31
Bog .....	176
Bongard .....	141
Bonisteel, John .....	146
"    C. H. ....	173
Boulter .....	180
Bowerman .....	128
Bowler .....	171
Bristol .....	162
Broad .....	927
Bryant .....	124
Bullock .....	136
Bush .....	154
<b>C</b>	
Calnan .....	255
Campbell, Rev. A. ....	204
Carr, John .....	230
Carson, S. W. ....	253
Chapman .....	229
Chisholm .....	236
Christie .....	245
Church .....	225
Clapp .....	191
Clark, Paul .....	246
Cole .....	222
Coleman .....	240
Collier .....	200
Collins .....	220
Connor Farm, The .....	249
Conger .....	961
Conroy .....	203
Cooper .....	213
Corby .....	198
Cory .....	928
Cronk .....	210
Crothers .....	212
Crouter .....	251
Crowe .....	232
Cummings .....	243
Cunningham .....	206
Currie, John .....	216
"    Wm .....	217
<b>D</b>	
Dafoe .....	265
Daly .....	271
David .....	275
Davidson .....	267
Davis .....	279
Daynard .....	292
De Mille .....	287
Demorest .....	37
Denike .....	283
Denyes .....	263
Diamond .....	268

Dorland .....	966	Hicks .....	420
Doxsee .....	259	Hogle .....	444
Drewry .....	295	Houlden .....	437
Dulmage .....	934	Howe .....	398
<b>E</b>		Howell .....	391
Evans .....	298	Hubbs .....	402
<b>F</b>		Huff .....	408
Farley .....	87	Hughes .....	428
Farrington .....	309	Huyck, Andrew C .....	378
Faulkner .....	315	"    Lieut. John .....	375
Finkle .....	332	<b>J</b>	
Flagler .....	324	Jackson .....	452
Flindall .....	314	Jacques .....	458
Flint .....	305	Jamieson .....	457
Foster .....	319	Jeffers .....	460
Foster, Thos. ....	323	Jeffery .....	461
Fox .....	328	Johnson .....	463
Fraleck .....	301	Jones .....	447
Fraleigh .....	304	<b>K</b>	
Francis .....	306	Kelley .....	474
Fraser Family .....	307	Kelly .....	973
Fraser, Robert .....	309	Ketcheson .....	1
Funnell .....	312	Ketchum .....	467
<b>G</b>		Killeen .....	465
Garrett .....	82	Kingsley .....	964
Garrison .....	362	Knight .....	470
Gilbert .....	371	Knox .....	472
Gildersleeve .....	339	<b>L</b>	
Gilmour & Co. ....	368	Labey .....	477
Glenn .....	353	Lake .....	487
Goodwin .....	357	Lambert .....	495
Gordon .....	369	Lane .....	595
Gorssline .....	359	Langmuir .....	478
Grange .....	351	Lazier .....	978
Grass .....	344	Leader .....	511
Grimmon .....	365	Lear .....	492
Gunn, Alex. ....	350	Leavens .....	479
<b>H</b>		"    Roswell .....	486
Hadden, Chas. E. ....	249	Lockwood .....	498
Hagerman .....	431	Longwell .....	507
Halliwell .....	400	Lott .....	491
Ham .....	939	Love .....	501
Harrison, John .....	382	Lucas .....	509
Harrison, William .....	384	Lyon .....	945
Harry .....	439	<b>Mc</b>	
Hawley .....	386	McAuley .....	525
Hendricks .....	440	McClellan .....	517
Hess .....	435	McCormick .....	954

McDonald .....	519
McDonnell .....	522
McFaul .....	528
McGrath .....	513
McKee .....	536
McKenty .....	516
McKenzie .....	533
McQuoid .....	538

## M

Madden .....	943
Mallory .....	589
Malone .....	515
Marsh .....	585
Martin .....	579
Massey .....	549
Maybee .....	550
Merritt .....	591
Meyers .....	20
Mikel .....	554
Miller, Andrew .....	540
" Alexander .....	542
" Bros., Ltd .....	546
" John .....	544
Mills .....	558
Minaker .....	586
Moon .....	552
Moran .....	573
Morden .....	561
Morgan .....	576
Morrison .....	514
Mowat .....	950
Munn .....	547
Munshaw .....	557
Musgrove .....	555

## N

Nesbitt .....	606
Nethery .....	601
Nickle .....	957
Niles .....	594
Noble .....	599
Norman .....	603
Noxon .....	76

## O

Ogden .....	620
Osborne .....	616
Ostrander .....	613
Ostrom, Paul .....	608
" Ruliff .....	610

## P

Palmer .....	642
Parker .....	646
Parliament .....	635
Parry .....	648
Pearsall .....	659
Perry .....	663
Pierson .....	655
Pine .....	631
Plews .....	671
Ponton .....	668
Potter .....	651
Powers .....	666
Prinyer .....	653
Proctor .....	626
Purdy .....	623

## Q

Quinn .....	672
-------------	-----

## R

Rankin .....	708
Ralph .....	691
Redner .....	712
Reynolds, William .....	693
" Daniel .....	694
Ritchie .....	680
Robinson .....	674
" William .....	673
Robison .....	677
Roblin .....	697
Rose, Baltis .....	683
" Peter .....	69
" Samuel .....	681
Row .....	689
Rowe, Benjamin .....	685
" William .....	687
Ruttan .....	715
Rathbun .....	960

## S

Saylor .....	785
Scott .....	795
Seward .....	725
Shortt .....	753
Shurie .....	726
Sills .....	721
Simmons .....	727
" John N .....	731
Simpson .....	732
Smith .....	757
Solmes .....	791

## IV

Spafford, Smalley.....	766
"    Solomon.....	763
Spencer.....	771
Sprague.....	777
Sprung.....	760
Stafford.....	767
Stapleton.....	746
Stephens, Alva.....	735
"    Daniel.....	734
Stevenson.....	750
Stickle.....	737
Story.....	743
Storms.....	774
Striker.....	789
Swetman.....	740

## T

Talcott.....	50
Third.....	799
Thompson.....	808
Thorn.....	811
Thrasher.....	802
Tobey.....	805
Treverton.....	801
Trumpour.....	970

## V

Valleau.....	822
VanAlstine.....	826
Vance.....	818
Vandervoort.....	834
Vandewater.....	841
VanDusen.....	57
VanKleek.....	829
VanVlack.....	831

Vermilyea.....	816
Vrooman.....	941

## W

Wadell.....	925
Waldron.....	870
Wallbridge.....	894
Ward.....	926
Waring.....	900
Warner.....	921
Way, Daniel.....	914
"    James.....	907
"    John.....	912
Webb.....	862
Weeks.....	872
Welbanks.....	884
Werden.....	875
White, Patrick.....	860
"    Reuben.....	857
"    William.....	853
Whittier.....	847
Williams.....	901
Wilson.....	869
Windover.....	848
Wood.....	851
Wright.....	888

## Y

Young, George.....	987
"    George, M.A.....	986
"    Henry.....	990
"    Robert.....	995
"    Stephen.....	41

## Z

Zwick.....	1002
------------	------





## THE KETCHESON FAMILY.

---

When William Ketcheson, of Hoden, Yorkshire, England, bade his kindred farewell on the morning of his departure for the New World, in the rosy month of June, 1773, he little dreamed of what there was in store in the years of one short century; nor of the part which he and his posterity would play in the great drama that was soon to create a great Republic and lay the foundation of another British nation in the virgin soil of the other half of North America. Born in 1759, he was a mere lad of fourteen when he left his native shores accompanied by his sister, Nancy and his uncle, Thomas Orders. They landed in the New World at Norfolk, Virginia. Three years later when in 1776 the disaffected Colonies declared their independence, young Ketcheson joined the British army, and was severely wounded in action. Three years later he was transferred from Emerick's Corps into the British Legion; he went to South Carolina and through the Southern Provinces with Colonel Tarlton and Lord Cornwallis, and took part in the capture of Charleston. After the evacuation of New York by the British he went to Nova Scotia, where he remained three years. In 1786 he came with one of those heroic little bands of United Empire Loyalists who first planted the old flag in the virgin soil of what six years after became Upper Canada.

It is said the three years in Nova Scotia were spent in fishing on a rock-bound coast at a place called Porttoon, and that fire swept over the place and destroyed everything. His wife and children were put on board a boat and taken to New York, while he remained to settle up his business affairs. It is also said he came to Canada direct from Nova Scotia and for a time before going to New York for his family worked land on shares in the Third Township. The family was for about twelve years identified with the Hay Bay settlement before finally settling in 1800 in Sidney. The old loyalist was granted 600 acres of land in the fifth concession of Sidney in recognition of his services.

William Ketcheson lost his father at the age of four; his mother whose maiden name was Sally Ayr, subsequently married

Robert Ellis. In 1779 William married Mary, daughter of John Rull, a Loyalist, of New York City. She was born in Bedford, New York, 1761, and in her family were four brothers, Benjamin, John, James and Mangle; and five sisters, Annas, Deborah, Phoebe, Gatrey and Orche. The issue of this marriage were eleven sons and daughters. In 1871 five of the family were living, the youngest son being then in his seventy-fifth year. On March 15th, 1848, in his eighty-ninth year, William Ketcheson passed to his reward, having survived the wife who had proved so faithful a helpmate in their times of adversity, by about six years. He was a man of iron will and great executive ability. He possessed a strong constitution and was active and vigorous up to the day of his death. He was an expert horseman, and, within one week of his sudden demise was able to leap into the saddle from the ground with the agility of a much younger man. To show his remarkable daring in cases of emergency many anecdotes might be related, but two will suffice. One spring during a freshet he rode into Belleville, but before he returned, which was not until after dark, the bridge spanning the river had been washed away, leaving only one stringer, a log flattened on the upper side. Ketcheson crossed on this log. Further on his journey he called at a tavern, where a number of settlers who were present could not believe the feat he had just performed was possible; but they verified the truthfulness of the story in the morning by discovering hoofprints on the log. On another occasion, a number of persons had met on the bridge, and while gossiping on neighborhood matters, saw Ketcheson coming in the distance. Supposing he had a jug of whisky with him they resolved to force a treat. Removing a number of planks from the bridge so that their would-be victim, who was driving a team hitched to an old fashioned long sleigh, might not be able to cross and elude them, they made their demand when he drew rein. Ketcheson was liberal, but he would not be played upon. Shouting "forward" to his spirited and well-handled team, they sprang across the wide chasm with the sleigh and left the jokers to repair the bridge for their pains.

The sons and daughters of this old Hay Bay pioneer who, by the way, assisted in erecting the first Methodist church in Upper

Canada which was built at that place, are nearly all entitled to special notice as pioneers in the County of Hastings. Their descendants to-day are found all over the Bay Counties. The Ketchesons have displayed a spirit of affectionate attachment for the land which was their ancestor's adopted home, but is now their native country; instead of longing for citizenship in alien lands, they have inherited a love for the flag he fought for, and an abiding satisfaction with the sufficiency of the land he chose. This love of home and native land has made the Ketchesons numerous in the Bay of Quinte district, and in the beginning of this twentieth Century we find the blood so interwoven into the social fabric of this section of our Province, that social bankruptcy would follow as a result of its extinction. With the exception of one son, who cannot be traced as having been in Canada, the Pioneer's family comprised:

- I. William Ketcheson, Colonel; b. 1782; d. 1874; m. Nancy, dau. of John Roblin; set. Sidney. See the appended genealogy for this branch.
- II. Henry Ketcheson, b. 1785; d. 1806; m. Sally Sines. No issue.
- III. John Ketcheson, b. 1788; m. Lutitia Caverly; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Peter Ketcheson, m. Maria Murray; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) and (b) Melissa and Emmeline Ketcheson, died young; and (c) John E. Ketcheson, m. Hester A. Lloyd. Issue: Peter W., Cedric M. and John T.
- IV. Thomas Ketcheson, b. 1791; d. 1876; m. Amanda Bloford; set. Sidney. See the appended genealogy for this branch.
- V. Benjamin Ketcheson, b. 1793; d. 1848; m. 1st, Elizabeth Frederick, 2nd, Mary Kooms and 3rd, Phoebe Zwick. See the appended genealogy for this branch.
- VI. Elijah Ketcheson, Colonel; b. 1795; m. 1819, Minerva, dau. Daniel Ostrom; set. Sidney. See the appended genealogy for this branch.
- VII. James Ketcheson, b. 1798; d. 1882; m. Prudence Demorest; set. Huntingdon. See the appended genealogy for this branch.
- VIII. Sarah Ketcheson, b. 1800; m. Thomas Caton; set. near Kingston. Issue: (1) William, (2) Thomas, (3) Maria, (4) Harriet, (5) Phoebe and (6) Martha.

- IX. Deborah Ketcheson, b. 1804; m. 1820 Salyer Reid; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Ketcheson, (2) Benjamin, (3) Alanson, (4) Phoebe, (m. Thomas Earle; set. Belleville); and (5) Elizabeth (m. William Bigg; set. Belleville).
- X. Phoebe Ketcheson, b. 1807; m. 1826, Ora VanTassel; set. Sidney. Issue:
- (1) William VanTassel, m. M. A. McMullen; set. Sidney.
  - (2) Salyer VanTassel, m. 1st, Susan Denike and 2nd, Kitty Denike; set. Huntingdon. No issue.
  - (3) Isaac VanTassel, m. Sarah M. Morgan; set. Manitoba.
  - (4) John R. VanTassel, m. Nellie Ferbes; set. Parry Sound.
  - (5) Mary VanTassel, m. Richard Newton; set. Oxford Co.
  - (6) Sarah VanTassel, m. Philip Clapp; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) William B., (b) George A., (c) Charles S., (d) Elizabeth, (e) Dora M., (f) Edith A. and (g) Sarah M.
  - (7) Lutitia VanTassel, m. Peter Bogart; set. Rawdon.
  - (8) Melissa VanTassel, m. Rev. H. Jackson, missionary in India. Issue: (a) Elizabeth.

The sons and daughters of the Pioneer given in the above statement must themselves, like their father, be regarded as pioneers, for William and Henry, were born before the family moved from Nova Scotia to Upper Canada. The genealogy of Colonel William's branch of the family reveals two facts which are unprecedented: first, there were fifteen children and all grew up, married and raised families; and second, the parents lived together as husband and wife for seventy-two years on the very spot where they settled in 1800. Colonel William Ketcheson had his pioneer home several miles back from the Front, and in the early days he came down every Saturday through the woods for supplies, returning with such quantities of flour, pork and other provisions upon his back as would be enough to break the heart of any great-grand-son of to-day. Later, he constructed a scow and came down the Moira River. The scow was kept on the river near the present village of Foxboro.

His daughter Gatrey is the subject of a well known incident that happened when she was a child five years old. The family was living in the fifth concession of Sidney, and the child was sent on an errand to the house of a neighbor, Duncan Irvine, some

miles distant. The forest intervened, and when darkness approached and she had not returned, the parents became alarmed. As it was evident that Gatrey had wandered from the trail and was lost, the two families instituted a search. Several Indian scouts and hunters were engaged, and for miles around the woods were searched; but the night was dark, and, to add to the difficulty, a storm of rain and hail set in. On Monday every settler and brave in the neighborhood turned out to assist; on Tuesday, the searchers had increased to three hundred. They shouted, fired guns, and looked into every hole and brush heap; caves of bears and other wild animals were examined. On Friday, Indian runners were sent up and down the Bay to call for help to find the body, as it was supposed by them that the child must be dead. The force increased to five hundred. They organized into squads and scoured the forest in every direction, but their efforts were unavailing until, just as they were about to abandon the search, the child was found, alive. The joyful news was proclaimed by shouts that made the forest ring with the glad acclaim. Gatrey had wandered eight days in the forest, and had subsisted on wintergreens. The nights were cold and she was barefooted and thinly clad. One night an animal of some kind lay upon her cold feet, and, lest it might kill her, she was afraid to stir. Just before she was found, she had lain down to die, having previously repeated a verse she had learned of her prayers. She was reduced to a skeleton, and it was some time before she fully recovered from the terrible experience. For months she shrank with terror at the approach of darkness; but in time the baneful effects of her eight day's exposure to October weather in a Canadian forest passed away, and she grew into strong and vigorous womanhood.

Official documents state that William Ketcheson, the pioneer of the family in Canada, "served His Majesty during the whole of the Revolutionary war." When the War of 1812 broke out, William, the eldest of the family, went to his brother Thomas who was cutting underbrush on lot fifteen in the fifth concession, of Sidney, and told him to drop the bushhook and get his musket. Four of the brothers went to Kingston and served during the War. Elijah, the youngest, although only seventeen years old was pro-

moted to sergeant's rank. The family still retains an old pass which reads ;

"Permit the bearer, Sergt. Ketcheson, to pass on his way to the County of Hastings, he being in pursuit of a deserter. Kingston, 20th November, 1813. (Signed) J. McNabb, Capt., Hastings Militia."

Sergt. Elijah Ketcheson found further promotion, for another document reads :

"These are to certify that Ensign Ketcheson of the First Regiment, Hastings Militia, is the son of William Ketcheson, who served His Majesty during the whole of the Revolutionary War; and that the said Elijah Ketcheson served during the whole of the late American War, at Kingston." This certificate is dated at Kingston, on the 11th May, 1817, and is signed by John Ferguson Commanding First Regiment, Hastings Militia. When the Fourth Regiment of Hastings Militia was organized in 1838, Ensign Elijah Ketcheson was promoted to a Captaincy, and ten years later was appointed Lieut.-Colonel in command of the Second Battalion. At the beginning of the War of 1812, Thomas and Benjamin Ketcheson were enrolled as Sergeants in the 1st Hastings Flank Company. While William and Thomas were Captains in 1830 in the Hastings Regiment, their brothers Elijah and James were Lieutenants. William Ketcheson, in 1838, was promoted to the Colonelcy of the Fourth Hastings Militia. His son, George M. Ketcheson, subsequently commanded a company in the old regiment; and now his grandson, William Gilbert Ketcheson, is Captain of No. 3 Company of the Hastings Rifles. Other sons of the old Colonel, Owen R., Philip, Henry and George M., also held commissions, and served in the Rebellion of 1837-8. Besides, there is also in the same Regiment a grandson of Lieut.-Colonel Elijah Ketcheson, Captain William H. Ketcheson, who commands No. 5 Company; Charles Ketcheson, a son of Thomas, at one time also held a Captaincy in the Hastings Militia.

One of the most hospitable homes in Sydney is the substantial house of George M. Ketcheson, who is a son of Colonel William Ketcheson, and grandson of the older pioneer. It is a home that everywhere bears evidences of comfort and plenty, and where the host and hostess entertain in the old fashioned hospitable way.

While its owner received 300 acres from his father, he has increased his holdings, until now he possesses 560 acres. George M. Ketcheson, like his father, is a good Methodist and a staunch Conservative. His family are detailed in the appended genealogy: Thomas, the oldest, is one of the leading men in Sidney; he is President of the Township of Sidney Conservative Association, Vice-President of the West Hastings Liberal Conservative Association for Dominion purposes, President of the Sidney Town Hall Cheese and Butter Co., and Vice-President of the Belleville Cheese Board. He is an enthusiastic sportsman, a crack shot and an expert fisherman. Although only eighteen years of age, his son Howard is a Sergeant in the Hastings Rifles. Captain William G. Ketcheson, namesake of his father, attended the Royal Canadian Infantry School, Toronto and is very popular in military circles. An enthusiast in all matters military, he joined the militia in 1886, got his commission the following year, and has lately received his company. His brother Daniel is a man of attractive personality, who is justly popular. He pursued a commercial course at the Ontario Business College, Belleville, and has since travelled extensively. Bleeker Ketcheson, the youngest son in this family, is a typical young Canadian farmer, intelligent, energetic and ambitious.

Another good representative of this historic family is James Ketcheson, son of Thomas and grandson of the old pioneer William. He owns and farms one hundred acres and maintains the traditional Conservatism and Methodism. Another grandson of the old pioneer is Charles Ketcheson, a son of James. His father was one of the first settlers in the Township of Huntingdon. His wife and he have lived together under four British monarchs: George IV., William IV., Victoria and Edward VII. He was considered a leading citizen in Huntingdon, and for over fifteen years was a class-leader and led the choir in Moira Church. He now owns 200 acres in the fourth concession of Sidney, to which he removed some years ago. His son Duncan and he now operate this large farm in partnership.

The late Allen T. Ketcheson, the eldest son of Lieut.-Colonel Elijah Ketcheson, was an adherent of the Church of England. He was a well educated man, who taught school for seventeen years. He was an omnivorous reader and Bible student; a Liberal in

politics and a member of the Sidney Council. He lived in the old home built by his grandfather, the pioneer of the family. The old house, surrounded by the gigantic elms set out by the pioneer Loyalist a century ago, still stands in a good state of repair, and is one of the oldest houses in the County of Hastings. It is now owned and occupied by George A. Ketcheson, a great-grandson of its builder. He makes a specialty on the old farm, which at present consists of one hundred and fifty acres, of raising trotting horses and prize winning Ayrshires, besides being a fruit grower of some extent. His brother and the eldest son of the family, William A. Ketcheson, owns and farms 200 acres, which were once part of the Lieut.-Colonel Elijah Ketcheson place. He takes a leading part in public affairs. At one time President of the West Hastings Agricultural Society, he is still a Director. He has been School Trustee for a number of years, and is a member of the I.O.F. and A.O.U.W. Besides his large farm in Sidney he owns the W. A. Ketcheson block in Frankford.

James S. Ketcheson, who was born in 1830, is a son of Elijah Ketcheson, and in 1856 married a grand-daughter of the pioneer Michael H. Grass. His sons manage his large farm on the Sidney Front. The family, like their forefathers, are Conservatives; but while the younger members attend the Methodist Church, the parents are adherents of the Church of England.

There is another Ketcheson to be numbered among the pioneers of Huntingdon. The late Owen R. Ketcheson, who was a son of Colonel William, settled in that back township in 1830. He was a Magistrate there for fifty years and a road surveyor for forty. Out of his prosperity he bequeathed one hundred acres to each of his sons, and gave his daughters due money considerations. Owing to the backward and primitive state of life in the early days of Huntingdon's settlement, Owen R. Ketcheson joined with his neighbors and employed a teacher who taught school for nine months in their waggon-house and two winters in their house. Elias Ketcheson, son of Owen R., attended school two weeks only after he reached ten years of age. His ambition and good mind made him educate himself. The result is that he is a well posted man in business matters and current topics. He served as his father's bailiff for nine years. He is now a leading citizen, farm-

ing 200 acres on the fifth concession of Sidney, where he moved many years ago. He has been a School Trustee for sixteen, and Secretary and Treasurer for twelve years. For many years he has performed the onerous duties of Treasurer of the Presbyterian Church. He is a director of the West Hastings Agricultural Society, a good Templar and a Conservative. Most of the members of his family settled in the North West, but his second son, Clement H. Ketcheson, resides on the old home. He is an up-to-date farmer who graduated at the Belleville Business College, and is one of the rising young men of Sidney.

Two successful, scientific Sidney farmers who each raise as much crop per acre as any other man in the county are Manchester and Selden T. Ketcheson, sons of John Vandewater Ketcheson and great-grand-sons of the pioneer loyalist, William. Born and educated in Thurlow, they are both married and are respected as good citizens. Manchester Ketcheson, the elder of the two, belongs to the Methodist Church, to which he contributes liberally, not alone to its moral, but also too its financial needs. He is a Bible class teacher who takes charge in the absence of the Sunday School Superintendent. A man of good executive ability, he farms his one hundred and fifty acres in a model manner. He is a Liberal who as a citizen ranks among the best in the county. The younger brother, Selden T. Ketcheson, has been for many years trustee of the old White's Methodist Church. His wife, before her marriage was organist in the church at Ernesttown, and since her marriage she has acted in the same capacity in her husband's church. On the two hundred and fifteen acres he owns in the second concession he always has on hand ten to a dozen Clydesdale horses ready for the buyer. As a Liberal, he takes much interest in politics. He is a member of Lodge 81, I. O. O. F., Belleville.

Henry Freeman Ketcheson, a great-grand-son of Colonel William Ketcheson, enterprisingly manages the Belleville district business of the North American Life Insurance Company, as well as represents a number of Fire Insurance Companies. The first fifteen years of his career were spent in the postal department of the Civil Service. Conservative in politics, he is at present an alderman and chairman of the Railways and Parks Committee of

the City Council. He and his family are members of the Bridge Street Methodist Church. A keen sportsman, he has gone back North on a hunting expedition varying in length of time from two to six weeks annually for the last twenty years.

Descended from the pioneer and the grandson of Colonel Elijah Ketcheson, is Thomas E. Ketcheson, one of the leading merchants of the city of Belleville. He was the third son and child of Allen T. and Mary Ketcheson, and was born upon the farm, cleared and settled by his great-grandfather, perhaps the oldest farm in the Bay of Quinte region.

His public school education was supplemented by a course at the High School at Deseronto. Subsequently he taught school, and about 1890 came to Belleville, engaging in the mercantile business with John W. Dunnett. In 1898, the business was taken over by the present firm of Laidlaw and Ketcheson, consisting of John A. Laidlaw and Thomas E. Ketcheson. The firm owns and successfully operates one of the largest dry goods and carpet houses between Montreal and Toronto.

Mr. Ketcheson although devoted to his business takes a keen interest in political matters and has rendered valuable services to the Liberal party as a member of the Liberal Association. He married Della Hampton and they have five children—Percy, Marion, Allen, Thera and Clarence. Mr. Ketcheson belongs to the Masonic Order and also to the Church of England.

Samuel H. Ketcheson, son of Wiat Ketcheson and great-grandson of Colonel William Ketcheson, was born at Moira, December 18th, 1862. Since 1889 he has resided at Thomasburgh, where he owns some eighteen hundred acres of land. He is a successful stockman and one of the wealthiest men in Hastings County. He is a Liberal in politics and belongs to the Methodist Church, and is a member of the I. O. O. F.

The Ketchesons are not only well born, but as a rule they married well and there is hardly a family of note in the Bay of Quinte region that is not connected by marriage with this vigorous pioneer stock. Amey Ann, daughter of Philip and granddaughter of Colonel William Ketcheson, married John Newton on the 14th of March, 1849. He was the son of Rev. Richard Newton, who was born in the County of Durham, England, in 1772. He was

for many years the pastor of an Independent Church in Ireland, and thus met and married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Jane Anderson. She was a native of Sligo County, Sligo, Ireland, and the family record hereafter referred to shows that her parents were married on the 24th day of May, 1763. She was married to Rev. Richard Newton, November 11th, 1801, and bore him eleven children. Of these three sons and six daughters, to wit, Jane, Sarah, Elizabeth, Ann, John, Mary, Thomas, Margaret and Richard, after her death accompanied their father to Canada in 1831. The family settled in the County of Hastings, Rev. Richard Newton purchasing Lot 20, Third Concession of Huntingdon, where he resided until his death, which occurred on the 8th day of March, 1842.

His son, John Newton, settled upon Lot 5, Concession 8, township of Hungerford. He was born April 8th, 1811, and on March 14, 1849, married Amy Ann, daughter of Philip Ketcheson. He was evidently a man of no little cultivation, and his descendants preserve with pardonable pride the family record written by him in a clear clerkly hand at the age of seventy-two. His wife died November 17th, 1870; he survived her more than twenty years, departing this life September 25th, 1892.

Their son, Philip Ketcheson Newton, is a prosperous druggist and stationer in the town of Tweed. As a youth he attended the public schools of Hungerford, supplemented by a commercial course at Belleville. He next served an apprenticeship with James Clark and Company, Druggists at Belleville. He continued his education at the College of Pharmacy at Toronto, graduating in February, 1880. He spent some three years in Manitoba, and then settled at Tweed, which became his permanent home. Here he resides with his wife and family in one of the handsomest homes in the town, and his business has more than kept pace with the growing prosperity of Tweed.

He has served for fifteen years as a magistrate; also for years as an issuer of marriage licenses. He served for five years upon the school board, including the period during which the present handsome school building was in course of erection. Mr. Newton is an active member of the Liberal party, and one of the Vice Presidents of the Liberal organization for Hastings East. He

belongs to the Methodist Church ; is a member of the Board and has been record steward of the circuit for fifteen years last past.

---

COLONEL WILLIAM KETCHESON.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Mary Ketcheson, b. 1801 ; m. Duncan Irvine ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Jane A., (2) Harriet and (3) Louisa.
- II. Philip Ketcheson, b. 1803 ; m. 1st, Mary Wiat, 2nd, Jane Wiat and 3rd, Harriet Baker ; set. Huntingdon. Issue : by 1st, (1) Wiat, (2) Samuel, (3) Amy A., (4) Elizabeth, (5) Minerva and (6) Fanny.
- III. Henry Ketcheson, b. 1805 ; m. Catherine Vandewater ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) John V., (2) William H., (3) Sarah A. and (4) Elizabeth.
- IV. Elizabeth Ketcheson, b. 1807 ; m. Matthew Fraser ; set. Madoc. Issue : (1) David, (2) Duncan, (3) John, (4) Daniel and (5) Ella.
- V. Owen R. Ketcheson, b. 1809 ; d. 1891 ; m. Jane Jones ; set. Huntingdon. Issue : (1) Gilbert, (2) Elias, (3) William A., (4) Gilbert I., (5) Thomas H., (6) Nancy, (7) Mary J., (8) Henrietta, (9) Annas, (10) Martha, (11) Catherine and (12) Phoebe.
- VI. Annas Ketcheson, b. 1811 ; m. David Reid ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) Alman, (2) Owen, (3) John, (4) Lucian, (5) Matilda, 6 Susan, (7) Martha, (8) Gatrey and (9) Nancy.
- VII. Gatrey Ketcheson, b. 1814 ; m. 1st William Hagerman and 2nd, R. Grass ; set. Sidney. Issue : by 1st (1) William W. and (2) John.
- VIII. Daniel Ketcheson, b. 1816 ; m. Almira Acker ; set. Madoc. Issue : (1) George, (2) Hugh, (3) Allen. (4) Nancy and (5) Elsie.
- IX. John R. Ketcheson, b. 1818 ; m. 1st, Sarah Caton, 2nd, Miss Young and 3rd, Mrs. Connolly ; set. Madoc. Issue : (1) Charles, (2) Miles, (3) John, (4) Daniel, (5) Sarah, (6) Minnie, (7) Martha, (8) Charity and (9) Emma.

- X. Matilda Ketcheson, b. 1820; m. Benjamin Hagerman; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) George, (3) John, (4) Martha, (5) William, and (6) Henry.
- XI. Elias Clapp Ketcheson.
- XII. David Ketcheson, b. 1824; m. Jane Spencer; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William D., (2) Edmund M., (3) Ashael McC., (4) Amaritta A., (5) Gatrey M., and (6) Richard H.
- XIII. George M. Ketcheson, b. 1825; m. 1853, Jane A. Bleeker; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) Charles, (3) William G., (4) Daniel, (5) Harry, (6) Bleeker, and (7) Emma.
- XIV. Lucian Ketcheson, b. 1827; m. Martha Caton; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Sabra.
- XV. Martha A. Ketcheson, b. 1831; m. Nelson Brown, a Wesleyan Methodist minister. Issue: (1) George, (2) William, and (3) Annie.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See I. *The Mary Ketcheson Branch.*

- (1) Jane A. Irvine, m. James Simmons; set. Foxboro.
- (2) Harriet Irvine, m. Baltis Rose; set. Sidney.
- (3) Louisa Irvine, m. Bradley Mallory; set. Sidney.

##### See II. *The Philip Ketcheson Branch:*

- (1) Wiat Ketcheson, m. Margaret Hicks; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Philip D., m. Hannah Mary Holgate; set. Tweed. Issue: Charles, Edna and William, and (b) Samuel H., m. Emma, dau. of Thomas Clare; set Thomasburg. Issue: Lonison, Helen, George and Harvey.
- (2) Samuel Ketcheson, m. Phoebe McTaggart; set. Huntingdon.
- (3) Amy Ann Ketcheson, m. John Newton; set. Hungerford. Issue: (a) Richard, d. unm., (b) Eliza Ann, m. Francis W. Maines. Issue: Charlotte, John K., William M., Henry, Francis R. and Frederick, (c) Mary Jane, d. y., (d) Margaret, m. 1st, Joseph E. Foster, and 2nd, David Beatty; set. Tweed. Issue: by 1st, John H., m. Victoria Wright; set. Hungerford. Issue: Edwin H. and Harold B; Amy A., m. William Elliott; set. Hungerford. Issue: Edna; Alfred, m. Ethel Loveless; set. Thurlow; Jennie,

m. Murray Badgely; set. Hungerford; and by 2nd, John, Thomas and Elizabeth Beatty, (e) Philip Ketcheson, b. November, 1857, m. Hettie, dau. of Lyman Lee; set Tweed. Issue: John Franklin, Amy Amelia and Marion Hettie, (f) Thomas A., m. Meille VanDusen; set. Hungerford. Issue: Blanche and Essa, (g) Jemima, m. Albert J. Clare; set. Manitoba. Issue: Harvey N., (h) Sarah, m. Thomas Way; set. Hungerford, (i) John L., m. Florence Brown; set Hungerford, and (j) William W. d. y.

See III. *The Henry Ketcheson Branch* :

- (1) John V. Ketcheson, m. Almira Casey; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Sarah E., (b) Williet C., (c) Manchester, b. 1863; m. Olive J. Westfall; set. Thurlow. Issue: Florence L., Casey V. and Mabel A., (d) Selden T., b. 1866; m. Helen Denyes; set. Sidney. Issue: Ausbert R. (e) John F., (f) Clara B. and (g) Mabel.
- (2) William H. Ketcheson, m. Martha N. Snider; set. finally Thurlow. Issue: (a) Henry Freeman Ketcheson, m. Mary Elizabeth Scantlebury; set. Belleville. Issue: Dora R., Ethel, Nettie, William H. F., David V., George E., Bessie, Ada and James S., (b) Ida Ketcheson, m. Oliver Mather; set. Thurlow; (c) George H. Ketcheson, m. and set. Thurlow; (d) Sarah Ketcheson, m. Frank Garrison; set. Thurlow; (e) Frederick G. Ketcheson, unm.; set. Belleville.
- (3) Sarah A. Ketcheson.
- (4) Elizabeth Ketcheson.

See V. *The Owen R. Ketcheson Branch* :

- (1) Gilbert Ketcheson.
- (2) Elias Ketcheson, b. 1838; m. Mary Hodson; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles W., m. Sarah E. Smith; set. N.W.T., (b) Clement H., m. Rosanna Longwell; set. Sidney. Issue: Mary F. and (c) Annie E., m. Edwin W. Titus; set. N.W.T.
- (3) William A. Ketcheson, (4) Gilbert I. Ketcheson, (5) Thomas H. Ketcheson, (6) Nancy Ketcheson, (7) Mary J. Ketcheson, (8) Henrietta Ketcheson, (9) Annas Ketcheson, (10) Martha Ketcheson, (11) Catherine Ketcheson, and (12) Pheobe Ketcheson.

See IX. *The John R. Ketcheson Branch :*

- (1) Charles Ketcheson, m. and set. Toronto.
- (2) Miles Ketcheson, d. unkm.
- (3) John Ketcheson, set. Madoc.
- (4) Daniel Ketcheson, set. Madoc.
- (5) Sarah Ketcheson, m. Michael Sarles ; set. Frankford.
- (6) Minnie Ketcheson, m. Benson O'Hara, merchant of Madoc.
- (7) Martha Ketcheson, m. Robert Young.
- (8) Charity Ketcheson, m. W. Bristol.
- (9) Emma Ketcheson, unkm.

See XII. *The David Ketcheson Branch :*

- (1) William D. Ketcheson, m. Cynthia Scott ; set. Sidney.
- (2) Edwin M. Ketcheson, m. Hettie Faulkner ; set. Sidney.
- (3) Ashel McCoy Ketcheson, m. Eleanor Adelaide Wright ; set Belleville. No issue.
- (4) Amarilla A. Ketcheson, m. William Hazelton ; set Sidney. No issue.
- (5) Gatrey M. Ketcheson, m. William Gilbert ; set. Belleville.
- (6) Richard H. Ketcheson, m. Minnie B. Thompson ; set. Belleville.

See XIII. *The George M. Ketcheson Branch :*

- (1) Thomas Ketcheson, b. 1856 ; m. Minnie Glass. Issue :  
(a) Howard and (b) Arthur, d. y.
- (2) Charles Ketcheson, m. Elizabeth Whitely. Issue :  
(a) Laura.
- (3) William G. Ketcheson, b. 1862 ; m. Elizabeth Griffin. Issue : (a) Milton, (b) Hattie and (c) Lawrence.
- (4) Daniel Ketcheson, m. Eliza Ward. Issue : (a) Marjorie and (b) Harry.
- (5) Harry Ketcheson, d. unkm., aged 21 years.
- (6) Bleeker Ketcheson, m. Nancy Sarles. Issue : (a) George M.
- (7) Emma Ketcheson, m. Charles Rose.

## THOMAS KETCHESON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRAND CHILDREN :

- I. Gilbert Ketcheson, m. Sarah A. Ostrom ; set. Seymour. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) Herbert, (3) William, (4) James, (5) Robert, (6) John, (7) Amanda, (8) Emma, (9) Mary and (10) Gertrude.
- II. William R. Ketcheson, m. Artemisia Williams ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) William, (2) John, (3) Amanda, (4) Adelia, (5) Anna, (6) Emma, (7) Hetty and (8) Ida.
- III. Thomas E. Ketcheson, m. Margaret Buchan ; set. Sidney ; no issue.
- IV. John C. Ketcheson, m. Clara Ketcheson ; set. Kansas ; no issue.
- V. James Ketcheson, m. Matilda Rose ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Thomas, (2) Melissa and (3) Annie.
- VI. Robinson Ketcheson, d. aged 30 years.
- VII. Catherine Ketcheson, m. David Fralick ; set. Napanee. Issue : (1) Frank, (2) Amanda, (3) Samantha, and (4) Almira.
- VIII. Amy Ketcheson, m. George Rose ; set. Madoc. Issue : (1) Thomas G., (2) Samuel M., (3) James, (4) John S., (5) William, (6) Susan, (7) Mary, (8) Sarah A., (9) Samantha, (10) Phoebe, (11) Margaret.
- IX. Susan A. Ketcheson, m. Alexander Bowen ; set. Deseronto. Issue : (1) Robert, (2) Gilbert, (3) Edward, (4) Amanda and (5) Martha.
- X. Mary A. Ketcheson, m. Allen T. Ketcheson ; set. Sidney. See the Elijah Ketcheson Family.
- XI. Phoebe Ketcheson, m. Thomas Gamble ; set. Frankford. Issue : (1) Robert, (2) Thomas, (3) Frank, (4) Dolly, (5) Ella and (6) Maria.

## THE GRAND CHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See V. *The James Ketcheson Branch* :

- (1) Thomas Ketcheson, m. Rachel A. Speer ; set. Sidney. Issue ; (a) Edna, (b) Everett and (c) Alma.
- (2) Melissa Ketcheson, m. Maitland Sines ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Eva M., (b) Grace E. and (c) Gerald V.
- (3) Annie Ketcheson, d. young.

## BENJAMIN KETCHESON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Joseph Ketcheson, m. Maria McDonald ; set. Frankford. Issue :
- (1) Sally A. Ketcheson, m. James D. Sharp ; set. Oswego.  
Issue : (a) Nellie and (b) Sally.
  - (2) James E. Ketcheson, m. Sophia Green ; set. Belleville.  
Issue : (a) Lee A.
  - (3) Melvina C. Ketcheson, m. John Chapman ; set. Frankford.  
Issue : (a) John F., (b) Earl R. and (c) Arthur M.
  - (4) Sarah M. Ketcheson, m. twice and set. Oswego, N. Y.
  - (5) Dale Ketcheson, m. Amanda Graham ; set. Frankford ; no issue.
- II. William R. Ketcheson, d. in childhood.
- III. Alfred Ketcheson, m. Phoebe Waterbury ; set. Sidney. Issue :
- (1) William, (2) Henry, (3) Irvine, (4) George, (5) Alfred, (6) Eliza A. and (7) Maria.
- IV. Alvin Ketcheson, m. Matilda Reddick ; set. Northumberland.  
Issue ; (1) Reuben, (2) Benjamin and (3) Helen C.
- V. Benjamin Ketcheson, m. Annie Martin ; set. Oswego. Issue :
- (1) Benjamin and (2) Annie.
- VI. Phoebe Ketcheson.
- VII. Melissa Ketcheson, m. Henry Lyon ; set. Belleville. Issue :
- (1) William H. Lyon, m. Augusta Smith. No issue.
  - (2) Charles Lyon, d. young.
  - (3) Mary Lyon, m. William Johnson ; set. Belleville. Issue :  
(a) William H., m. Alma Barber ; set. Boston. (Issue : Ellen), (b) Mary M., deceased, (c) James S. L., m. Mabel Martin ; set. Boston, (d) Minnie L., m. Rev. S. H. Howard : set. Cordova Mines. (Issue : Edwin J.), (e) Arthur L., unm. ; set. Boston, and (f) Lilly B. L., unm. ; set. Belleville.
  - (4) Anna M. Lyon, (5) Eliza L. Lyon and (6) Ida J. Lyon.
- VIII. Anna Ketcheson, m. Duncan Martin ; set. New York. No issue.

## COLONEL ELIJAH KETCHESON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Allen T. Ketcheson, b. 1820 ; d. 1903 ; m. Mary A. Ketcheson ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) William A., (2) George A., (3) Thomas E. and (4) Helen M.
- II. Daniel O. Ketcheson, m. 1st, Sarah A. Sculthorpe and 2nd, Clara Bleasdell ; set. U.S. Issue : (1) John and (2) Elijah.
- III. James S. Ketcheson, m. Esther J. Grass ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Eva, (2) Emma, (3) Minnie, (4) James H. and (5) Harry L.
- IV. William H. Ketcheson, m. Hester Durdick ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) William, (2) James, (3) Frank, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Daisy, (6) Clara, (7) Mary, (8) Rose and (9) Edith.
- V. Elijah C. Ketcheson. m. Samantha Redner ; set. Sidney and finally Washington. Issue : (1) Hedley, (2) Elijah, (3) Horace, (4) Dolly, (5) Louise, (6) Laura and (7) Agnes.
- VI. Maria Ketcheson, m. Jacob Jones ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) William, (2) Anna, (3) Sarah, (4) Dolly and (5) Emma.
- VII. Caroline Ketcheson, m. James Ross ; set. Belleville. Issue : (1) William, (2) Walter, (3) James, (4) Augusta A., (5) Lilly, (6) Alicia, (7) Phoebe, (8) Annie and (9) Sarah.
- VIII. Alicia F. R. Ketcheson, m. Horace Yeomans ; set. Belleville. Issue : (1) H. Augustus, (2) Louis C., (3) Charlotte, (4) Clara E., (5) Elizabeth and (6) Mary.
- IX. Martha M. Ketcheson, d. unm.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I : *Allen T. Ketcheson Branch* :

- (1) William A. Ketcheson. m. Harriet Bell ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Edie, (b) Addie, (c) Walter G., and (d) Edward.
- (2) George A. Ketcheson, m. Minnie Reddick ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Gordon.
- (3) Thomas E. Ketcheson, m. Della Hampton ; set. Belleville. Issue : (a) Percy, (b) Marion, (c) Allen, (d) Thera and (e) Clarence.
- (4) Helen M. Ketcheson, m. John Grass ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Walter, (b) Carrie, (c) Lottie and (d) Annie.

See III : *James S. Ketcheson Branch* :

- (1) Eva Ketcheson, m. Samuel Bassett; set. Toronto. Issue :  
(a) Maud, (b) Olive, (c) Jennie, (d) Edith, (e) Elsie and  
(f) Agnes.
- (2) Emma Ketcheson, m. James McMasters; set. New York  
City. Issue : (a) Ernest, (b) May, (c) Ketcheson, (d)  
Esther, (e) Edgar and (f) Ralph.
- (3) Minnie Ketcheson, m. Levi Livermore; set. Watertown.  
N. Y. Issue : (a) Vaughan and (b) Blanche.
- (4) James H. Ketcheson, m. Clara Rose; set. Rodney; no  
issue.
- (5) Harry L. Ketcheson, m. Ida Denike; set. Sidney. Issue :  
a Edith.

---

### JAMES KETCHESON.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Aaron Ketcheson, m. 1st, Charlotte Huntley, and 2nd, Louise  
Alcombrack; set. Rawdon. Issue : By 1st, (1) William and  
(2) Phoebe; and by 2nd, (3) Franklin, (4) Charlotte and  
(5) Theresa.
- II. Charles Ketcheson, b. 1823; m. Leniva Wood; b. 1820; set.  
Huntingdon. Issue : (1) Louisa, (2) Edwin I., (3) Jennie,  
(4) Duncan W., (5), James A., and (6), Frank.
- III. Amos Ketcheson, m. Sarah A. Hoover; set. finally Michigan.  
Issue : (1) Henry, (2), Albert, (3), John, (4), Gilbert, (5),  
Eliza, and (6), Jennie.
- IV. Nicholas Ketcheson, m. 1st, Rachel Calvert, and 2nd, Sarah  
Howe. Issue : By 1st, (1), Byron, (2), Elijah, (3), William,  
(4), Russell, (5), Melissa, and (6), Mattie.
- V. Elijah Ketcheson, m. Martha Ketcheson; set. Huntingdon.  
Issue : (1), Edwin, (2), Benjamin, (3), Ann, (4), Annas, (5),  
Blanche, and (6), Dency.
- VI. John Ketcheson, m. Catharine Badgley; set. Kent Co  
Issue : (1), Blanche, and (2), Ozora.

VII. Peter Ketcheson, m. Mary Clapp ; set. Prince Edward Co.

Issue : (1), James.

VIII. William Ketcheson, d. young.

IX. Phoebe Ketcheson.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Charles Ketcheson Branch* :

- (1) Louisa Ketcheson, m. Benjamin Henry ; set. Thomasburg.  
Issue : (a) Florence, (b) Charles, (c) Helen, and (d) Francis.
- (2) Edwin I. M. Ketcheson, m. Carrie Coon ; set. Sidney ; no issue.
- (3) Jennie Ketcheson, m. Rev. Matthew Robison, late pioneer missionary in Manitoba. Issue : (a) Edith Robison, m. Edgar Wight ; set Manitoba. Issue : Bessie M. and Helen C.; and (b) Bessie Robison.
- (4) Duncan W. Ketcheson, m. Myra E. Vandervoort ; no issue.
- (5) James A. Ketcheson, m. Annie Savage ; set. Manitoba.  
Issue : (a) Merle, (b) Charles, and (c) Wilfred.
- (6) Frank Ketcheson, m. Amanda Southard ; set. Manitoba.  
Issue : (a) Gerald, (b) Laura, and (c) Leila.

---

THE MEYERS FAMILY.

---

In the old burial ground located on an eminence overlooking the Bay, midway between Belleville and Trenton, where lie the ashes of many of the men who built the first log cabins along the front of Sidney, rest the remains of Captain John Walten Meyers, the founder of Belleville, and the man who erected the first mills in the County of Hastings. Family tradition has it that the old Captain was born in Prussia. Some years before the American Colonies threw off their allegiance, his father left the land of his birth and came with his family to the colony of New York, where he settled on a farm near Poughkeepsie. The family prospered and were in comfortable circumstances when the war broke out. John Walten, our pioneer, had married Polly Kruger, also a native of Prussia ; their children were all born on the homestead in New

York, where they remained with their mother throughout the war. John's father and other members of his family cast their lots with the rebels, but John himself remained loyal. He took part with the Tories in organizing a company for service, but being greatly outnumbered by the Revolutionists, they were, for a time, compelled to remain inactive. He was suspected of being a British spy, but his mother secretly warned him of his danger and advised him to keep out of the way. He resolved to leave the country; but in order to secure his wife and children from the loss of their home by confiscation, he turned his property over to a cousin, who betrayed the confidence reposed in him by appropriating it to his own use, leaving the family to starve. The elder Walten Meyers was moved to pity and took one of the children, Jacob, to his own house.

John Walten Meyers having, as he supposed, made safe provision for his family, started for Canada. He came accompanied by his brother-in-law, John Kruger, and his faithful old dog. They tramped through tangled forests and mirey swales, became footsore and weary, and suffered from lack of food. The dog became so emaciated and weak, that his master had to pick him up and carry him. Kruger, who was on the verge of collapse, being merely able to drag himself along, asked his companion in distress why he was carrying the dog. "Oh" replied Meyers, "we may have to eat him yet!" But a supply of bear meat, furnished by a friendly Indian, saved the dog's bones from being picked; and the destination of the little party was reached in safety. Walten Meyers did not long remain in Canada. He was with Burgoyne at the surrender of Saratoga in 1777, but managed to escape by eluding the guard. As he had previously carried messages from Kingston and Burgoyne's army to Clinton, in New York, he knew too well what the result would be were he to fall into the hands of the enemy. His secret services in the Royal cause were strongly suspected, and many attempts were made to capture him. Traditions in the family vary somewhat as to details relating to his attempt to capture General Schuyler at Albany. As the story goes, Meyers went to Albany with only ten men. Boldly entering the yard and approaching the window, he saw the General seated within the room; but when they entered the house, his would-be

prisoner was not to be found. Search was made from garret to cellar, but the General had mysteriously disappeared! In the garret were a number of large casks standing on end and seemingly empty; these were all kicked over and examined with the exception of one which, by some unaccountable oversight, was passed by. After the war, the General called on Meyers and informed him that a favorite old female slave had secreted him in that very cask, which had been overlooked. Meyers ordered his men not to injure or carry away any property belonging to the General, and it is said that when upon retiring he discovered a silver cup in the possession of one of his men, he instantly ordered it to be returned.

When the struggle for independence was nearly over, Meyers received a Captaincy from Frederick Haldimand, Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief of the Province of Quebec. On May 13th, 1782, he was given a company in Major Jessup's corps of Loyal Rangers. When peace was declared and the corps disbanded, many of these soldiers settled along the banks of the St. Lawrence. Meyers remained a year or so in Montreal, but in the spring of 1787, pioneered his way into the Ninth Township, or Thurlow, where he built a cabin and remained a year. He then went to Sidney, settling and building mills on a stream a few miles east of the River Trent. The water power proving insufficient, he subsequently purchased the north half of the lot upon which the business portion of the City of Belleville now stands. For the land on which he built his mills, on the Moira, he paid John Taylor 20 pounds. For years the river was known as Meyer's Creek; and the little settlement which formed the nucleus of the present City of Belleville was known as "Meyer's Creek."

Captain Meyers was energetic and enterprising and possessed a business ability that made him a leader in the affairs of the settlement. His life in the log cabin was of short duration. As early as 1794 we find him living in a brick house that for nearly a century was a prominent land mark in Belleville. It was the first brick house erected in Upper Canada; and the bricks used in its construction were baked on Meyer's land in Sidney. In those early times many persons who afterwards became prominent in provincial affairs found shelter in "Meyer's House" when journey-

ing through the forest between Kingston and Newark or York. Captain Meyers and his jolly, buxom little wife enjoyed such a reputation among all classes of settlers for their hearty hospitality, as to make the fact worthy of mention in the annals of pioneer history. Not many years since, and while the old house was yet in an excellent state of preservation, the vandalism of modern enterprise attacked this old landmark, and completely destroyed it as a monument of pioneer activities.

The first batteaux set afloat on the Upper Reach of the Bay of Quinte were constructed and used by Captain Meyers. Transporting his own freight was a large item in itself, as he operated saw and grist mills; and, having established an Indian trading post on Stoco Lake, he had to make frequent shipments of furs and commodities. He ran batteaux down the Bay to Kingston, and even made occasional trips to Montreal. Later on, he put a schooner on the Bay, but the batteaux remained in general use until after his death. It is said, that when making the home runs, he carried passengers free. His "caboose" was always well stocked with "British grog," and being a great hunter and trapper, and a man of much experience as an early pioneer, it may well be imagined that all pioneer home-seekers who sought passage up the Bay in the Captain's batteau, were pleasantly entertained. It is said that he built mills in Sidney as early as 1790; he certainly built the mills on the Moira in 1802. Old records show that he owned large tracts of land in different places, two lots of which were located on Collins' Bay, in the First Township, or Kingston. His services to the Crown were further recognized by his being retired as an officer of the British Army. His taste for military life and hunting has been generously transmitted down through all generations of his posterity. In an old list of officers of the Hastings Militia published in 1798, George Meyers appears as Captain; Leonard W. Meyers, as Lieutenant; and Jacob W. Meyers, as Ensign. When war was declared in 1812, records show that Leonard and Jacob were Captains in the 1st Regiment, Hastings Militia.

In common with many pioneers of Upper Canada, the old Captain kept a number of slaves. One of these, a female named "Black Bet," was so devoted to her master that, when freed by

law, she refused to leave him and remained a member of the household to the day of her death.

Representative descendants of the old Pioneer in the fourth and fifth generations are found in Alva P. Meyers and his family. He is a son of Tobias W. Meyers, and consequently great-grandson of Captain Walten. Born in 1833, in 1857 he married a descendant of the pioneer Billings family, so prominent in Leeds and Carleton counties. He owns three hundred and eighty acres, which, with the exception of one farm located near Frankford, is situated on the Sidney Front and produces large crops. He is a staunch Reformer, but outside of being township councillor for two years, has been too actively engaged in his large farming operations to afford time for public affairs. The old home of this branch of the family is situated about sixty rods from the shore of the Bay, and opposite Baker's Island, which at one time was a hive of milling industry. Alva P. Meyers and his wife have had the satisfaction of seeing their children grow up and settle in the vicinity of the old home where their ancestors have played a most important part for the past century. One son, Seba W. Meyers, who was born in 1859, and married Stella Vandervoort in 1885, farms one hundred acres on lots four and five in the 5th concession. He is a Liberal, a Methodist and a member of the I. O. F. Another son, Charles B. Meyers, in 1899, married Della VanBlaricom, who is a daughter of John Wesley VanBlaricom and a great-grand-granddaughter of the Sophiasburg pioneer, Abraham VanBlaricom. The two hundred acres which Charles B. Meyers farms on the 1st concession of Sidney are a portion of the original farm from which the old pioneer Meyers obtained the bricks to build his home at Meyer's Creek.

Merton W. Meyers, son of George E. and nephew of Alva P., was born in 1864 on the old Meyers farm, on lot 6, 1st concession of Sidney. Subsequently to serving three years in the employ of the Grand Trunk Railway, at Sidney Crossing, he built a brick block in which he conducted a bakery business in Trenton for some years. In 1886 he, married a daughter of Lorenzo Vandervoort, and in 1887 returned to the farm in Sidney. This home is one of the most attractive on the Front; there may be others more elaborate, but no neater or greater taste has been displayed.

Allusion may be made to the late John A. W. Meyers as another worthy descendant of the family, and like his distinguished ancestors, a man of strong character who was ever ready to take a fitting and active interest in the affairs of his day. During the Lyon Mackenzie rebellion, and when only seventeen years old, he carried despatches from Belleville to Kingston. As the trail through the woods was infested with disaffected Indians, his journey on horseback was fraught with many dangers, formidable for one so young. But this young "chip of the old block" was not to be daunted when duty was concerned! When only twenty years old he married the eighteen year old Louisa Hildreth. She was a young woman of education and refinement who was born in New York State, but came to Canada to teach school. Their son, Robert W. Meyers, now owns the house in which his parents commenced life together; he is married and has a son, and like his parents, is a member of the Methodist Church and a Liberal in politics. He has been Township Assessor and Returning-Officer for a number of years, but otherwise, has not held municipal office.

George Wandel Meyers is another respected fourth generation descendant of the Meyers family in Sidney. He was born in 1829, and of all the other pioneer boys who attended the old Number Two school he is one of the very few now living. At an early age he was apprenticed to the tailor's trade in Belleville. After hiring out for farm work for several years he went to Wisconsin in 1858. Staying there only eighteen months, he returned with a hundred dollars of gold in his pocket. By industry and economy he saved sufficient to purchase a farm, in Rawdon, which he later sold, to rent the Mabey farm. Eventually he purchased his present home, lot 4, 3rd concession, of Sidney. In 1859, he married Annie E., daughter of Samuel Mabey, and granddaughter of the pioneer, John Mabey. They had a family of two: (1) Ida, who married Daniel Stevens, and had children, Annie, Lelia, Frank, John and Edith; and (2) Samuel, who married Hannah Stickle, and has a son, Fred Earl. The fine property of this branch of the family is the fruit of very hard work. The farm consists of one hundred and sixty six acres; the house is of good brick and supplemented by barns and other outbuildings replete with modern appliances.

No man in the County of Hastings is more highly respected than George Wandell Meyers.

There are numerous descendants of the old Pioneer in the Jacob W. Meyers branch ; they are quite fully traced in the genealogical table annexed. Of the descendants of Tobias Waldron Meyers, it may be mentioned that the daughter of Edward W. married Herbert Fleury, a wealthy manufacturer of Aurora. His sister, Anna, married John N. Lazier.

Mary, the eldest daughter of Jacob married Lyman Ashley. Her grand-daughter, Henrietta C. Taylor, married John Parker Thomas, the well known barrister of Belleville and father of Henry Parker Thomas, who married Hilda M. Frost. Another sister, Ida Caroline, married Charles Corby. (See Corby Family).

Ann Eliza Ashley married T. C. Parkhurst, now Police Judge at Canadaigua, N.Y. Her sister, Augusta Matilda, the youngest child of Lyman and Mary Ashley, was one of the first stenographers in the Bay of Quinte region, and taught for a time at Toronto.

Stella M. M. Taylor married Donald Mackenzie Waters, the well-known druggist of Belleville. He was born in Caithnessshire, Scotland, in 1852, his parents being David and Elizabeth Waters. When a boy of fifteen he came to Canada, and, having served an apprenticeship in the drug business with Mr. Edmund Chandler, and, having acted as an assistant pharmacist, he entered the firm of James Clark & Co., of Belleville, in 1876. In 1884, on the death of Mr. Clark, he assumed the business, which he has ever since successfully carried on. Mr. Waters belongs to the Presbyterian Church and to the I.O.F., and for years he took an active interest in the St. Andrew's Society. He belongs to the Conservative party.

---

## JOHN WALTEN MEYERS.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. George W. Meyers, m. Alida VanAlstine ; set. Sidney. Issue :  
 (1) Peter W., (2) Tobias W., (3) John G. W., (4) Rebecca,  
 (5) Nancy, (6) Alida, and (7) Alice.

- II. Tobias W. Meyers, d. young; accidentally killed by his brother George while watching a bear in the cornfield.
- III. Leonard W. Meyers, m. 1st, ——— and 2nd, Lena Westfall. Issue: (1) John L. W., (2) James W., (3) Margaret, (4) Annie, (5) Mary, and (6) Rachel.
- IV. Jacob W. Myers, b. 1777; d. 1851; m. 1798, Jane W. McKenzie, b. 1780; d. 1858; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John, (2) Mary W., (3) Tobias W., (4) Nancy W., (5) Jacob W., (6) Jane W., (7) George E. W., (8) Bleeker W., (9) John A. W., and (10) Sarah Ann W.
- V. Catharine W. Myers, m. Squire John Bleeker; set. Sidney. See the John Bleeker family.
- VI. Anna W. Meyers, m. 1st, William Gilbert, and 2nd, Thomas Jones.
- VII. Mary W. Meyers, m. 1st, Squire John Bleeker, and 2nd, John Row.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE.

##### See I. *The George W. Meyers Branch:*

- (1) Peter W. Meyers, m. Elizabeth Yager; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) John. (b) George W., and (c) Alida, m. Tilson Bell. Issue: George, William and Harriet.
- (2) Tobias W. Meyers, m. Christiana H. Yager; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) George E. Meyers, m. Hester Saylor. Issue: Edward, m. Sabra Southard; set. Sidney; no issue; Merton W., m. Carrie A. Vandervoort; set. Sidney. Issue: Frederick and Ella A.; and Victoria, m. Charles Wesley Saylor; set. Trenton. Issue: Edith and Clarence; (b) Alva P. Meyers, b. 1833; m. Cinderella Billings; set. Sidney. Issue: Emma S., m. Charles Cox; set. Murray. Issue: Ernest, Bruce, Blake, May and Roy; Seba W., m. Stella Vandervoort; set. Sidney. Issue: Leila W.; Walton H., employed by C.P.R. at Rat Portage, m. Minnie McMasters. Issue: Howard, Alva, Hazel and Nina G.; Nellie, m. Abel Finkle; set. Sidney; no issue; Cora, m. John Southard; set. Sidney. Issue: Charles, Arthur and Elmer; Charles B., m. Della VanBlaricom; set. Sidney. Issue: Vera G.; Maggie, m. James Vander-

- cock ; set. Sidney. Issue ; Hazel, Roy and Floyd ; and Percy, unm. ; set. Sidney ; (c) Henry Meyers, d. in Wisconsin ; (d) Marietta Meyers, m. Nelson Hawley ; set. Thurlow ; (e) Elizabeth Meyers, m. Sampson Hogle ; (f) Sarah A. Meyers, m. George Davis ; set. Sidney ; no issue ; (g) Harriet Meyers, m. Mr. Hawkins ; set. U.S. ; (h) Helen Meyers, m. Gilbert Goldsmith ; set. Bloomington.
- (3) John G. W. Meyers, m. 1st, Catherine Meyers, and 2nd, Polly Row ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) George W. Meyers, b. 1834 ; m. 1856, Mary A. Powers, dau. of John Powers ; set. Sidney. Issue : Sarah E., unm. ; Amanda deceased, m. Harvey M. Lockwood ; set. Lindsay. Issue : Pearl, David and Blake ; Etta, m. Robert Bell, G.T.R. agent, Pickering ; no issue ; Byron W., G. T. R. agent, Port Hope, m. Annie Phillips. Issue : Myrtle and Gladys ; Harry, m. Emma Crosby ; set. Toronto ; no issue ; and Stella, m. George Morey, merchant, Frankford. Issue : Bertha ; (b) Peter D. Meyers ; (c) Tobias Meyers, m. Margaret Parker ; set. Thurlow ; (d) Harmon Meyers, m. — Westfall ; set. Trenton ; (e) Sarah M. Meyers, m. Peter Maybe ; set. Belleville ; (f) Eliza Meyers, m. Mr. Wells ; set. Thurlow ; (g) Mary Meyers, m. Jéremiah Knox ; set. Sidney.
- (4) Rebecca W. Meyers, m. Peter Vandervoort ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) George.
- (5) Nancy W. Meyers, m. John L. Meyers.
- (6) Alida W. Meyers, m. Harmon Row ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) John.
- (7) Alice W. Meyers, m. George Westfall ; set. finally Western States.

See III. *The Leonard W. Meyers Branch :*

- (1) John L. W. Meyers, m. Nancy Meyers ; set. U.S.
- (2) James W. Meyers, m. and set. Michigan.
- (3) Margaret Meyers, m. John Smith ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) George, (b) Peter, (c) John, (d) Russell, (e) Jane, (f) Amarilla, and (g) Augusta.

- (4) Annie Meyers, m. John Brown; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) James, (c) Hafford, and (d) Jane.
- (5) Mary Meyers, m. Peter Vandervoort.
- (6) Rachel Meyers, m. Wells Munn; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Mary A., (b) Roselle. (c) Nancy, and (d) Adelaide.

See IV. *The Jacob W. Meyers Branch:*

- (1) John W. Meyers, d. 1819, unm. There is a tradition in the family to the effect that this John W. Meyers discovered a silver cave, but that he died suddenly before being able to reveal its mysterious location.
- (2) Mary W. Meyers. b. 1801, d. 1895, m. Lyman Ashley in 1829; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Caroline Ashley, m. Richard Taylor; set. Belleville. Issue: Henrietta K., m. John Parker Thomas; set. Belleville. Issue: Ethelind, m. Dr. Allan E. MacColl, no issue; and Henry Parker, m. Hilda M. Frost. (Issue: Lindsay Parker); Ida, m. Chas. Corby; set. finally N. Y. City. Issue: Edna and Genevieve; and Stella, m. Donald M. Waters, druggist. Belleville. Issue: Donald Mackenzie and Majory Taylor. (b) Eliza Ashley, d. aged 3 yrs; (c) John Ashley, unm., all trace of him is lost by the family; (d) George Calvin Ashley, accidentally shot aged 12 yrs; (e) Anna E. Ashley, m. Capt. T. C. Parkhurst; set. Canandaigua, N. Y.; (f) Jacob M. Ashley, m. Catherine Sanderson; set. Belleville; no issue; (g) Henry W. Ashley, m. Catherine Sanderson; set. Belleville. Issue: George; (h) George Calvin Ashley, last heard of at Chicago; (i) August A. Matilda Ashley, unm. set. Belleville.
- (3) Tobias W. Meyers, m. Elizabeth Higley; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) and (b) Charles and Myron, d. young; (c) Edward Meyers, m. Sarah Jordan. Issue: Leila (m. Herbert Fleury; set. Aurora) and Ethel unm.; (d) Annie Meyers, m. John Lazier; set. Belleville. Issue: Blanche and Nora.
- (4) Nancy W. Meyers, b. 1803, m. 1822 Caleb Gilbert; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Jane Gilbert, m. 1st James Seay, and 2nd Thos. Hampton; set. Belleville; (b) John Gilbert, m. Rebecca VanHorn; (c) Mary Gilbert, m. 1st Peter

- VanHorn, and 2nd Wm. Ashton; set. Chicago; (*d*) Abigail Gilbert, m. Philip Roblin; (*e*) Hester A. Meyers, m. 1st Wm. Abercombie, and 2nd Geo. Goldsmith; (*f*) Sarah Meyers, d. unkm.
- (5) Jacob W. Meyers, b. 1809, m. 1st Augusta Fones, and 2nd Elizabeth Schenck; set. Sidney; no issue.
- (6) Jane W. Meyers, b. 1811, m. 1840 John Wannocott; set. Belleville. Issue: (*a*) Burdon and (*b*) Georgianna.
- (7) George E. W. Meyers, b. 1813, m. Nancy Burdett; set. Belleville. Issue: (*a*) Wm. Byron Meyers, m. 1st Catherine A. Howell, and 2nd Martha Snell; set. Belleville. Issue by 1st, Etta, Morley P., Margaret, Jennie, George and Earl; (*b*) and (*c*) George E. and Sarah E. Meyers, d. in infancy; (*d*) John H. W. Meyers, m. Sophia Woodley; set. Detroit; (*e*) Charles W. Meyers, set. U. S.
- (8) Bleeker, W. Meyers, b. 1817, d. 1849; m. Hannah Webb. Issue: (*a*) William H., m. Elizabeth Gilbert; set. Belleville; (*b*) Wellington R., m. Adeline Taylor; set. Michigan; (*c*) Augustine G., m. F. Spencer; set. Chicago; (*d*) Maria L., m. James Beal; set. Utica, N.Y. Issue: Emily; (*e*) Ellen M., m. William Allen; set. Chicago. Issue: Josephine, Bella, and Helen; (*f*) George E. W., m. Mary E. Bleeker; set. Toronto. Issue: Claude B., d. unkm.; John J. B., m. Tillena Clement; set. Stratford. Issue: Evelina, Tobias, George and John; George F. B. Meyers, unkm.; set. Toronto; Myrtle M. E. Meyers.
- (9) John A. W. Meyers, b. 1820, d. 1899; m. Louise Hildrith, b. 1818, d. 1893; set. Sidney. Issue: (*a*) Harrison Meyers, m. Lucinda Harden; set. Trenton. Issue: Nellie and Florence; (*b*) Robert W. Meyers, m. Agnes Mastin; set. Sidney. Issue: Bleeker W.; (*c*) Curtiss Meyers, m. Mary Orr; set. Indiana. Issue: Frank; (*d* and *e*) Charles and Frank Meyers, d. unkm.; (*f*) John Meyers, m. Hettie Fowler; set. Beloit, Wis. Issue: Marion; (*g*) Caroline Meyers, m. Dr. Fred. Fanning; set. Indiana. Issue: Charles and Frank; (*h*) Jane Meyers, m. 1st, John E. Graham, and 2nd, Sam'l Moody; set. Indiana. No issue.
- (10) Sarah Ann W. Meyers, b. 1822, d. 1839.

THE BLEEKER FAMILY.

---

The Bleekers are descended from an old Holland Colonial family of New York. At a convention held at Albany as early as 1669, there was present a Jan Janse Bleeker; and twenty years later, in a letter written from Albany, the name of a Captain Bleeker appears. After the massacre of Schnectady, a meeting was called at Albany to arrange for the burial of the victims, and to provide some means of defence against future attacks of the French and their Indian allies; A. J. Bleeker is mentioned among those who took an active part at the meeting. Several others of the family are given in a published list of the freeholders of the city and county of Albany for the year 1720.

John R. Bleeker, the Trenton pioneer, came from near Albany, in which city his father was a merchant. Shortly after his father's death his mother brought him and his sister to Kingston in company with a McKenzie family. John R. studied surveying, and at the age of eighteen was employed by the Government to assist in laying out the townships in the Bay of Quinte district. His mother married the McKenzie pioneer. His sister married George Finkle, a merchant and distiller and founder of the Canadian family of that name. She was a woman of business ability, and when left a widow engaged in the steamboat business with Henry Gildersleeve. Young Bleeker, while acting as assistant surveyor, became acquainted with Captain John Walten Meyers, who was at the time living in Montreal. He located his own land on both sides of the Trent, recognizing the importance of the situation as an Indian trading station. During those early years of his bush life he had much to do with the Indians, and was recognized as a man of authority among them. Like all the old pioneers he looked upon rum as a panacea for every ill that human flesh is heir to, and always kept a good supply on hand. The red men who were dispossessed of their God-given inheritance were exceedingly fond of the fire water, not because it tickled their palates, but because it gave them dare-devil spirit and made them "big injuns" in their own estimations. It is related how on a certain occasion before the magisterial club of British authority had

reduced Bleeker's red neighbors to a passive condition of law-abiding citizenship, they resolved to attack the Bleeker castle and fill their red skins with Bleeker's rum. But as they had to scale walls of logs, Bleeker saved his rum by pounding on the knuckles of each red hand as it grasped the uppermost log in its owner's attempt to get inside. T. Howard Bleeker, of Trenton, a grandson of the old pioneer, says that when the home was attacked his grandmother stood guard at the door. An Indian approached her with a spear, but his grandfather, perceiving him, drew her aside, thus saving her life, as the spear was thrust through the door. He had her conveyed to a cabin about a mile distant, and that same night she gave birth to her firstborn.

The following tradition relating to the legend which gave the small island at the head of the Bay the name of "Fighting Indian" Island is derived from the same source. A band of Mississagas were in pursuit of a band of Mohawks. They had gone up the great lakes to Georgian Bay, and thence down the usual route by way of Lake Simcoe to the mouth of the Trent River. Arrived there, the Mohawks secreted themselves on the island at the head of the bay. In due time their pursuers discovered their encampment, and one foggy night, fastening their canoes one behind the other in a straight line, stealthily approached the island and attacked the sleeping Mohawk. Although one squaw awakened and gave the alarm, only one Mohawk warrior managed to escape; and, for several days after, he was to be seen skulking about the Bleeker store and house.

Another member of the family relates how the old pioneer sat on a bench outside his cabin smoking a pipe when two Indians came paddling by in a canoe, and when directly opposite him one took deliberate aim and fired at him, the ball entering a log just above his head. Bleeker rushed to the shore, sprung into his own canoe and gave chase. As he neared the Indian's canoe the one who had fired the shot jumped overboard. But Bleeker caught him and gave him a thrashing, for in a rough-and-tumble combat he was a match for three or four Indians, and they were all afraid of him.

The pioneer was commissioned a Justice of the Peace, and in the early days, Squire Bleeker, of Trenton, and Captain Meyers, of

Meyers Creek, were important personages. The Squire married the Captain's daughter, Catharine, and had two sons by this marriage—John R., and George. After her death, he fell in love with Mary, another daughter of the Captain, who, knowing that the Squire had proved a model husband to her sister Catharine, fell in love with him; and so they were betrothed. But the old Captain would not have it so. He was headstrong, worldly, and not overmuch given to piety, but yet was scrupulous in his religious notions. The idea of a girl marrying her own brother-in-law was not only a flagrant violation of all the known proprieties, but a sin in the sight of God. He put down his cow-hide boot with a crash that might have been heard all the way to Trenton, and swore that such a union should not be! But love, like truth, is mighty, and in the end prevails. There are conflicting versions given of the elopement. The Squire and Mary did not run away; they paddled away during the absence of the old Captain. As he had gone down to Montreal with his batteau, the Squire and his sweetheart took advantage of his absence. They resolved to go to Kingston in a clandestine manner to have the marriage solemnized. Unfortunately they arrived there only to run against the Captain on his return. His suspicions were at once aroused, and he landed with "blood in his eye." The Squire succeeded in eluding him, and Mary disguised herself by wrapping an Indian blanket about her, and squatting among a group of squaws. It was well that it happened so, for the Captain was determined, and had the two met on that occasion there might have been one less Squire on the Bay of Quinte. This elopement occurred when the new province of Upper Canada was one year old. By this marriage our pioneer had three sons—Tobias, Gilbert and Henry; and two daughters—Katie and Jane.

He died, comparatively a young man, in 1807. Among his many enterprises was the building of a mill on Rawdon Brook near the present village of Stirling. It was while engaged at this work that he contracted the cold which caused his death. He died intestate at the age of forty-five years. His eldest son acquired all the property, and his widow with the remaining children returned to the mouth of the river, where she opened an hotel and operated a ferry. In this way she supported her family and made money

over and above their needs. She attained to the ripe old age of ninety-five years.

For over quarter of a century, Thomas Howard Bleeker, a grandson of the pioneer, has been proprietor of the "Gilbert House," at Trenton, well known as one of the most comfortable and well kept hotels in the Dominion. His mother, Elizabeth Ritchie, was only fifteen when she was married to John R. Bleeker, at Bath. Directly after the ceremony they started in a canoe for Trenton. Camping over night on Captain John's Island, they reached home the following day. Three months later the young bride had occasion to go to Bath to visit her parents. She went alone and on horseback, fording every stream between Trenton and Bath, with the exception of the Trent and Moira, over which she was ferried. She followed the Bay and found her way through long stretches of tangled forest. T. Howard Bleeker has two sons—William Adam and George Henry. The former is manager of the "Gilbert Hotel," the latter, a graduate of Queen's University, Kingston, is a medical doctor. Both are leading, progressive young men, highly respected in the community.

Captain Walten Meyers, father-in-law of the pioneer Bleeker, gave each of his thirty-nine grandchildren a farm or an equivalent in money. Henry Bleeker received a farm of one hundred and fifty acres, on lot 13, of the 3rd concession of Sidney. He married Sarah, daughter of Peter Leavens, one of the pioneers of the Hallowell family of that name. He was Clerk of the Division Court for Trenton and Sidney for many years. He assisted the early surveyors in their surveys of Sidney, and in later years was looked upon as quite an authority when such matters were in dispute. His son, Henry G. Bleeker, was partly educated in the Bloomfield Quaker Seminary. He married Ella Lawrence, a granddaughter of Reuben White. They have two children—Dougall L., who married Lillie Chapman, daughter of the Postmaster at Frankford; and Ina, who is unmarried. Henry G. Bleeker ran for member of the Ontario Legislature in 1898, but was defeated by a comparatively small majority. At the present time he is a Road Commissioner of Hastings County. In this connection it may be mentioned that few townships in Ontario can

boast of better roads than Sidney—a fact due to such men as Henry G. Bleeker and his predecessors.

Donald G. Bleeker, grandson of Tobias Bleeker and great-grandson of the Pioneer, was born in Belleville, January 22nd, 1866, and educated at the public schools and Albert College. He served his apprenticeship in the drug business with L. W. Yeomans, Belleville, one of the oldest drug houses in Canada. Later he graduated at the College of Pharmacy, Toronto, and then spent three and one-half years in the large establishment of Parke, Davis & Company, Detroit, as manager of a department. From Detroit, he returned to the employ of L. W. Yeomans, where he became head clerk. In 1904 he purchased the drug business of Alex. Roy; the store is centrally located, and is unsurpassed by any in the Bay of Quinte district.

Mr. Bleeker is well-known as an admirer of good horses. He is a member of the Moira Lodge, A.F. and A.M.; attends the Bridge Street Methodist Church, and his political leanings are with the Liberal party.

---

#### JOHN R. BLEEKER.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John R. Bleeker, b. 1787 ; d. 1874 ; m. Elizabeth Ritchie, b. 1795 ; d. 1876 ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) John R., (2) James, (3) George, (4) Jacob, (5) Henry, (6) William, (7) Gilbert, (8) T. Howard, (9) Jane, (10) Rachael, (11) Susannah and (12) Anna.
- II. George Bleeker, m. Elsie Ritchie ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) Ann, m. 1st, Judge B. Dougall and 2nd Allan Dougall. Issue : (1) Helen, (2) Harriet A. and (3) Allecia.
- III. Tobias Bleeker, b. 1797 ; d. 1866 ; was four times married : set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) William, (2) John J. Flint, (3) Jane, (4) Sarah, (5) Matilda and (6) Mary E.
- IV. Gilbert Bleeker, b. 1799 ; d. 1850 , m. Mary A. Walker ; set. finally Sidney. Issue : (1) George, (2) Charles, (3) William, (4) Caroline (5) Jane and (6) Ella.
- V. Henry Bleeker, b. 1805 ; d. 1881 ; m. Sarah Leavens ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) John, (2) Dougall and (3) Henry G.

- VI. Catharine Bleeker, m. John Orr ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Gilbert, (2), Samuel, (3) Wesley, (4) William, (5) Bleeker, (6) Mary A., (7) Maria, (8) Susanna and (9) Caroline.
- VII. Jane Bleeker, m. William Ripson ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) George ; set. Rochester.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The John R. Bleeker Branch :*

- (1) John R. Bleeker, m. Susanan Burnham ; set. Wisconsin.
- (2) James Bleeker, unkm.
- (3) George Bleeker, m. Elizabeth Burnham ; set. Wisconsin.
- (4) Jacob Bleeker, unkm.
- (5) Henry Bleeker, m. Hannah Abbott ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
(a) Howard, (b) James, (c) William, (d) Lewis and  
(e) Addie.
- (6) William Bleeker m. Mrs. Sager. No issue.
- (7) T. Howard Bleeker, m. Isabel Young ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
(a) William A., and (b) George H.
- (8) Gilbert Bleeker, unkm.
- (9) Jane Bleeker, m. W. H. Nugent ; set. on St. Clair River.
- (10) Rachael Bleeker.
- (11) Susannah Bleeker, m. Samuel Bryant ; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (12) Anna Bleeker, m. John Hennessey ; set. Murray.

See II. *The Tobias Bleeker Branch :*

- (1) William Bleeker, m. Janet Siericks ; set. Belleville. Issue :  
(a) Henry, m. Sarah Nosworthy ; set. Los Angeles, Cal. ;  
(b) Tobias, m. Lila Jones ; set. Boston ; (c) Mary, d. unkm. ;  
(d) Herman, m. Sarah Vandewater ; set. Sidney ; no issue.  
(e) Frederick, m. Mary Bragg ; set. Belleville ; (f) Louis,  
d. y. ; (g) Donald Gilbert Bleeker, unkm., druggist ; set.  
Belleville, and (h) Ella Bleeker, unkm.
- (2) John J. Bleeker Flint, Police Magistrate, Belleville, m.  
Eliza Holt ; no issue.
- (3) Jane Bleeker, m. Ellis Burrell ; set. Belleville. Issue : (a)  
Emma Burrell, m. W. F. Carrier ; set. Toronto. Issue :  
Ella, Gertrude and Jessie ; (b) Ella Burrell, m. M. C.  
Bogart ; set. Belleville ; (c) Mary E. Burrell, m. J. W.  
Campion ; set. Vancouver. Issue : Rosa, m. Colonel

Warren; (*d*) Ellis B. Burrell, m. Mary R. Bogart; set. Campbellford. Issue: Mary, Julia and Ellis; (*e*) Julia F. Burrell, m. J. P. Byers; set. Brockville. Issue: Rhoda and Ellis; and (*f*) Harry S. Burrell, unm.; set. Belleville.

See IV. *The Gilbert Bleeker Branch:*

- (1) George Bleeker, m. Sarah Johns; set. Marmora.
- (2) Charles Bleeker, m. Charlotte Davis; set. Sidney. He was drowned, 1862; no issue.
- (3) William Bleeker, m. Samantha Fralick; set. Sidney.
- (4) Caroline Bleeker, m. Alfred Pitts; set. Belleville; no issue.
- (5) Jane Bleeker, m. George Ketcheson; set. Sidney.
- (6) Ella Bleeker, m. William Duffy; set. Michigan.

See V. *The Henry Bleeker Branch:*

- (1) John Bleeker, m. Hester White; set. Sidney. Issue: (*a*) John.
- (2) Dougall Bleeker, d. unm.
- (3) Henry G. Bleeker, b. 1850; m. Ella Lawrence; set. Sidney. Issue: (*a*) Dougall L., m. Lile Chapman; set. Sidney, and (*b*) Ina, unm.; set. Sidney.

---

#### THE DEMOREST FAMILY.

---

The Demorests came from the districts of Bordeaux and Picardy, where we find them distinguished for learning and zeal, and amongst the first Huguenots, against whom the wrath of both church and state was directed. Eminent alike as scholars and controversialists, they contributed largely to the theological writings that moulded Huguenot thought in the 16th and 17th centuries. We find John de Morest, a distinguished theologian, removing to Holland, with his family, early in the 17th century. His son David with his wife Maria Schin and family of three sons, John, David and Samuel, sailed from Amsterdam in the "Bontica," in the spring of 1663. Living two years at Staten Island and thirteen at Harlem, in the spring of 1678 they settled at Hackensack, N.J., where they had purchased three thousand acres of land. The father died in 1693. John and Samuel, the eldest and youngest sons of David Demorest married sisters named

Dremin, and eleven children were born to each couple. David, the son of David and grandson of David and Maria Schin, was born, Feb. 19th, 1666; he married April, 1697, Sarah, daughter of Rev. William Bertholf, of Hackensack, and died in 1768. His son James married Mary Denyer. Another son, John Demorest, born in Rockland Co., N.Y., married Catherine Lazier, and after living in Orange County, ultimately settled in Dutchess County, where they died. One of their sons—Guilliams Demorest—born Feb. 16th, 1769, in Orange County, lived in Dutchess County till 1790, whence he emigrated to Canada. He came by way of the Mohawk Valley and crossed the lake in a small sailing craft to Adolphustown, where he taught school for two years, and where, in 1793, he married Jane Davis, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Davis, of Adolphustown. The newly wedded couple moved to Prince Edward County in the spring of 1794, having purchased the previous year, from the Government, lots 38 and 39, 1st concession, of Sophiasburg. Here a village soon sprang up and was named after its founder, Demorestville.

Here our Pioneer in due course of time built a grist mill, a sawmill, a linseed oil mill and a church. Although his family—thoroughly indoctrinated in the Presbyterian faith by a long line of Huguenot ancestors—still held by the church for which they had given up home and fortune, Guilliams Demorest presented the church and the lot on which it stood to the Methodists, who were then, as now, numerically the strongest body in Sophiasburg. Later on, the pioneer was admitted into that body, and for many years before his death, was one of the ablest local preachers in Prince Edward County. He received a magistrate's commission, and 'Squire Demorest was in the beginning of the last century the leading man in the most progressive settlement on the Bay of Quinte. A detailed story of his life would be the history of the early settlement of Sophiasburg.

His first wife, Elizabeth Davis, bore him five children. The eldest of these was Catharine, born 1794, who married an educated young Englishman of good family, Eratus Howard—a union that blending as it did the best blood of England and France—gave a long list of distinguished names to the learned professions in Canada. This family not only furnished to Methodism a fine

church edifice, but many clergymen as well: Thomas Demorest, Nathan H. Howard and his brother Eratus S.; Thompson Howard and his brother E. E. Howard, and Fred Howard, a son of the latter; Valentine Rightmeyer, and Dr. E. Badgley; and Miss Althea (Dolly) Howard, who is engaged in evangelistic work. Nor has Methodism alone drawn from this rich stock of talent. The English Church, the Bar of two provinces, the Bench of the State of Iowa (Judge Thomas Giverson), the medical and teaching professions have all been enriched by the broad culture and tolerant spirit of many descendants of the truth-loving old Huguenot professor, John de Morest. After the death of his first wife, in 1813, Guillaume Demorest married Hannah Burdette, of Kingston, a lady also of noble Huguenot descent, who bore him David, Mary Ann, Margaret and Rachel. Our Pioneer died at Demorestville in 1849.

Thomas J. Howard, son of Eratus Howard and Catharine Demorest, left home, at the age of fifteen years, to serve his apprenticeship as a harness maker in Wellington, where he remained five years, and in the fall of 1850 started in business for himself in Frankford. The following spring he married Miss Harriet Huyck. After five years in the harness business, owing to failing health, he sold out. On recovering his health Mr. Howard opened a dry goods store in Frankford; and in 1870 removed his business to Wellington, where he still trades and prospers—having been in business for fifty-four years without experiencing “either fire or failure.” In 1858 Mr. Howard was appointed a Justice of the Peace for the County of Hastings. The years following were marked by much litigation consequent on the enforcement of the Dunkin Act; Mr. Howard made it an unvarying rule to listen to no complaints from drunken men, and always counselled settlement of trifling disputes without recourse to the courts.

At the age of 17 years, Mr. Howard became a member of the Methodist Church—was chosen class leader in 1851—and has been a member of the Quarterly Board almost continuously for the last half century. In 1903 at the meeting of the Quarterly Board in November, when he spoke of retiring on account of

infirmities, he was by a unanimous vote elected a life member of the Board.

---

## GUILLIAME DEMOREST.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Catharine Demorest, m. Eratus Howard ; set. Sophiasburg. Issue : (1) Jane, (2) Nathan H., (3) Theresa, (4) Caroline, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Guillaume, (7) Thomas J., (8) E. S. and one son d. in infancy. The father d. in 1832, aged 43 years ; the mother in 1882, age 89 years.
- II. Thomas Demorest, m. Harriet Burnham ; set. Demorestville. Issue : (1) Dr. Burnham Guillaume Grant, m. Deborah Grass ; set. Sidney. No issue.
- III. James Demorest, m. and set. Mariposa, Victoria Co.
- IV. Elizabeth Demorest, m. (1st) Matthew Steele, (2nd) Valentine Rightmeyer ; set. Sophiasburg. Issue (by 2nd) (1) Janet M., (2) Valentine, (3) Guillaume, (4) Deborah W., and (5) Simon W. The mother d. in 1891, aged 88 years.
- V. Janet Demorest, m. Isaac Noxon ; set. Sophiasburg. Issue : (1) Isaac J., (2) Elizabeth, (3) Grant, (4) Bell, (5) Gertrude, (6) Davis, and (7) George O.
- VI. David Demorest, m. Elizabeth Leach ; set. Wolcottville, Conn. Issue : (1) Hannah, (2) Cora, (3) Carrie, (4) David L., (5) Guillaume, and (6) Elizabeth.
- VII. Mary Ann Demorest, m. Matthias Marsh ; set. Hillier, near Consecon. No issue. The wife d. in 1852, aged 36 years.
- VIII. Rachael Demorest, m. Loren Gillet ; set. Big Island. Issue : (1) Mary Ann, and (2) Loren.
- IX. Margaret Demorest, b. 1819, d. 1822.

### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Catharine Demorest Branch :*

- (1) Jane Howard, m. Robert Cooper ; set. Napanee. Issue : (a) John, (b) Robert, (c) Eratus, (d) Margaret, (e) Isaiah, (f) Mary, (g) Guillaume J., (h) Isaac, (j) Catharine, (k) Agnes, and (l) Nathan.

- (2) Rev. Nathan H. Howard, m. Ruth Thompson ; set. Demorestville. Issue : (a) Emily Ann, (b) Rev. E. E. Howard, (c) Margaret, (d) Catharine, (e) Ellsworth, (f) Hattie, (g) Augusta, (h) Louisa, (i) Matilda, (j) Ella, and (k) Thompson N. H.
- (3) Theresa Howard, m. Isaiah Badgley ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (a) Catharine, (b) Ira E., (c) Philip, (d) Thomas, (e) Emily, (f) Albert, and (g) Wesley.
- (4) Caroline Howard, m. 1st, Paul Barrager, 2nd, John Atkinson ; set. Percy. Issue : (By 1st) (a) Peter, (b) Dau. d. young, and (by 2nd), (c) Ammond, (d) Thomas, (e) Caroline, (f) Catharine, and (g) John.
- (5) Elizabeth Howard, m. Joseph Trumpour ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (a) Richard, and (b) Catharine, (m. Benj. Ainsworth ; set. Allisonville).
- (6) Guilliam Howard, m. 1st, Deborah Clapp, and 2nd, Adelaide Boulter, (nee Allison) ; set. Belleville. Issue : (By 1st), (a) Hannah, (b) Nancy, and (c) Catharine.
- (7) Thomas James Howard, m. Harriet Huyek ; set. Wellington. Issue : (a) Alicia, m. S. B. Morden ; set. Wellington. Issue : Dr. Garnet Howard Morden and Karl Percival Morden.
- (8) Rev. E. S. Howard, Methodist clergyman still travelling, 1904, aged 71 years, m. Harriet Hersey ; set. Brome, Que. Issue : (a) Althea, (b) Hersey, (c) Eratus, (d) Catharine, (e) Hattie, (f) Mary, and (g) John.

---

#### THE STEPHEN YOUNG FAMILY.

---

Stephen Young with his half-brother, Asa Weller, came to the Carrying Place about 1802 : they being the first settlers at Weller's Bay. He was born at Manchester, Vermont, in 1778, and died in 1849. He married Lucy Marsh, daughter of the old Sydney pioneer, Matthias Marsh. She was born at Manchester, Vermont, in 1785, and died in 1847. Both are burried in the Carrying Place Cemetery.

He had that handiness and ingenuity, which is so often found

among the people of New England; for although he had never been apprenticed to any trade, he appears to have accomplished everything he attempted in a mechanical line. He, like all the early settlers, had to become his own carpenter, cooper, blacksmith, tailor, shoemaker, etc. He made shoes for his family from leather of his own tanning, shod his oxen in winter, with iron shoes of his own manufacture, and made ox-yokes and other useful articles, of winter evenings, by the light of the blazing fire. He was fortunate in having for a wife, a woman who was fully equal to the occasion; she crowded the work of an ordinary lifetime into the first few years of their married life. It is a well authenticated fact, that she, in one day, cut out and made by hand a pair of full cloth trousers for each of her seven boys. While amply dowered with force and energy, she was not deficient in the more gracious gifts of womanhood. Her hospitality was unbounded. The travelling missionary ever found in her home a generous welcome; while by the same fireside a hungry Indian would gratefully receive his food and shelter.

In the first years their principal food was cornmeal with buck-wheat pancakes, fish and flesh of wild game. Plums, cranberries and other small fruit grew abundantly, as did hickory nuts, butter-nuts and the like. The plentiful supply of nuts would have made it easy to raise pigs, but for the first few years they found it impossible to keep any swine, on account of the bears and other wild beasts that infested the neighborhood.

Mr. Young selected the farm (lots 6 and 7, 1st concession, Murray) upon which he lived and died, because of an excellent stream, abundantly fed by springs, which guaranteed an abundance of water with a fall that indicated power that could be speedily utilized by his mechanical ability. He did, at an early day, build a dam and construct a saw-mill; bravely rebuilding, when his first plant, just completed, was swept away by a violent storm. Although a primitive affair, with no steel except the saw itself, it served the purpose of the sturdy pioneer and enabled him to carry on the lumber business, and to manufacture masts, for which he received as much as twenty pounds apiece. The flour mills of Mr. C. O. Simpson stand upon the old saw mill site, at the present time. Although twice burned, the mill was each time rebuilt; a quantity

of lumber was logged down the Bay at a fair profit, and the water power was also used to grind grain for neighbors far distant from the grist mills then in the country.

The settlers had but little live stock ; indeed, wild animals were far more abundant. The following traditions in the Young family give us an interesting picture of some happenings incident to pioneer life.

One day Mr. Young's eight or ten yoke of cattle were pasturing in a field adjoining the house, and while the family were at dinner, it was learned that there was an unusual commotion among the oxen ; they were all bellowing and moving towards a central point. For a few moments the cause was unknown, but it soon developed that their objective point was a calf which was being carried off by a large black bear. A gun was procured as quickly as possible, but by this time the oxen had formed a circle around the bear and compelled him to release the calf, which did not appear to be any the worse for its hugging. In the confusion the bear slipped into the adjoining forest.

It was about this time that one of the cows ceased, for weeks, to give a reasonable amount of milk at the evening milkings ; a mystery solved one evening by her returning home with a fawn at her side, to which she had evidently been acting the part of foster mother.

Mr. and Mrs. Young were religious and educated people. Their children were carefully instructed by their mother in the rudiments of English education, and their home for years was the place chosen for the services occasionally held by the devoted missionaries, who visited this region. The same conscience and intelligence was manifested by Stephen Young in political affairs. He contended for representative government, for separation of church and state, and for many of the reforms that followed the Rebellion of '37. So highly did he value political integrity, that upon one occasion he returned on foot from the polling place at Cobourg, rather than accept the hospitality of a neighbor, whom he suspected of selling his vote.

He amassed a large estate, giving to each of his sons a fine farm, when he reached the age of twenty-one.

He and his faithful wife died about the same time, and are resting side by side.

William, the third son of Stephen and Lucy Young, joined the ranks of the pioneer Methodist preachers. The mission or circuit over which he travelled at various times, covered almost all the territory from Prescott on the East to what is now Brampton on the West. During his early work he was one of the very few in the ministry who had been born and brought up in this province, and was therefore more inured to new-settlement hardships than were the majority of his equally zealous co-workers. He was quite at home in following an Indian trail, a settler's line of blazed trees, in paddling a birch bark canoe, or in fording a river.

Ministerial duties, particularly during the early years of Mr. Young's itinerary, were very different from what they are at the present time. So great was the scarcity of ministers, that, in his regular work, he seldom preached to the same congregation oftener than once in four or six weeks. A charge or circuit, fifty miles from one extreme to the other, was not considered of unreasonable size. Churches were few, so that many of the services were held in one of the largest houses of each settlement. Nearly all of the older inhabitants were, or had formerly been, members of some evangelical church, and in consequence of their long isolation, gladly laid aside all doctrinal differences, and worshipped in unison, the common Saviour.

Rev. Young was a lover of peace, but not of "peace at any price." Like all ministers of the Gospel he frequently prayed that the good Lord would hasten the time when swords would be beaten into ploughshares and spears into pruning hooks. Nevertheless, in 1866, he was wonderfully pleased to learn that five of his sons had presented themselves at the rallying point of the several military companies to which they belonged, and announced their readiness to be sent against the Fenians.

He died at Trenton, aged eighty-two, and was borne to his grave by his seven sons who had gathered from various parts, to receive another and a last blessing from their worthy sire.

Of his children who attained maturity, Catherine Lucy Young married James Landerkin, a brother of the late Senator Landerkin.

She and her husband lived for many years on the old Landerkin homestead, in the township of Tecumseh, which is still in the possession of the family; they are now enjoying a well earned rest in the village of Bradford. James Benjamin Young still remains near where his ancestors settled one hundred years ago. In his early manhood he attended Victoria College, taught school for several years, and was for some years engaged in mercantile and fruit business. He has frequently held important public positions in his native town. For the past fifteen years has been Clerk of the Division Court and agent for various financial institutions.

Rev. Edgerton R. Young, is so well known as a missionary, author, lecturer and traveller, that it may be superfluous to dwell upon his career. After a very creditable course at the Normal School, Toronto, he taught school for a few years. He then entered the ministry of the Methodist Church, and, in accordance with the usage of that church, was stationed at various points. He was near Thorold at the time of the Fenian raid, and upon that memorable Sunday he neglected his preaching but put a bible in one pocket and a pistol in the other, and went to the front as quickly as possible. The fighting was about over when he arrived, but he assisted in rounding up some of the stragglers who were afterwards executed. He still has a rifle which one of the Fenians threw behind a fence in his flight. In 1867, while he was a pastor at Hamilton, the Church called for volunteers for missionary work in the North-West;—some for the new settlements then in their infancy, and others for the Indian work. Mr. Young, after consulting his newly married wife, offered to go for the Indian work. In the travelling party of missionaries to the North-West, was the well-known Rev. Dr. George Young, whose heroic endeavors to save the life of Thomas Scott is well-known to every reader of Canadian history.

Rev. Young's domicile was the Norway House, about four hundred miles distant from the nearest settlement. During ten years he traversed the country by canoe or dog train in every direction for hundreds of miles. His parishioners were principally of the Cree and Salteaux tribes. After the Red River Rebellion, it was learned that Reil and Lepine had counted upon the assistance of these tribes, and had sent emissaries among them to

stir up disaffection. The loyalty of these children of the forest was considered unquestionable, but their visitors, with plausible stories of real and imaginary grievances, had produced a very wide-spread uneasiness amongst them. Mr. Young made it his business to collect together as many as possible of the chiefs and leading men of each band and explained the whole matter to them. His advice, coupled with that of those Indians who had embraced Christianity, induced hundreds of braves to refrain from the war-path. After the Rebellion, Lord Dufferin, then Governor-General of Canada, personally complimented and thanked Mr. Young for his assistance. He is a well known author, with publishers at Toronto, New York and London.

Rev. William John Young, after attending Victoria University for some years and teaching school for a short time, entered the Methodist ministry. He has the reputation of being very successful in his various charges, and has frequently been elected to positions of honor in the Conference to which he belongs, such as Secretary of the Conference, Chairman of Districts, etc. He is at present stationed at Newtonville.

Rev. Charles Stephen Young, like several of his brothers, for a time taught school, but subsequently became a Congregational minister. He is at present engaged in the ministry. George S. Young was for several years a commercial traveller. He went into mercantile business in the town of Brockville, which he successfully continued for several years. He died in the prime of life, universally esteemed and respected. He had served for a number of years as Alderman.

Henry Farley Young, spent about twenty years in farming and fruit raising. He was for several years a member of the township council of Murray, and also served as Reeve and Deputy Reeve.

Samuel S. Young, now a resident of Toronto, was for years a leading wholesale merchant of Newton. He was deservedly popular and was repeatedly chosen to serve upon the Council and the Board of Education. Two of the finest buildings in Trenton recall to his former townsmen his public spirit and commercial success.

Stephen Young, Jr., fifth son of the pioneer, Stephen Young, lived and died upon the farm, about two miles

west of Trenton, which had been given to him by his father when a young man. Before the burdens of age affected him, he was a very active man, being instinctively progressive in all of his ideas. He was always ready to assist in any laudable undertaking that he thought would be beneficial to the community. He built the first brick house in Trenton, still in a good state of preservation. When Trenton, then an unincorporated village, was part of the township of Murray, he was in the township council for several years, and was reckoned an authority upon municipal matters. He was a ready speaker, and in political meetings held the attention of his audience, not only by the weight of his argument, but often by his telling sarcasm and ready wit.

Of his descendants, special mention should be made of his grandson, Stephen J. Young, B.A., Barrister, son of Benjamin Young. He has been a practicing barrister at Trenton for many years, and also United States Consul. He has been a member of the town council, and has occupied other important positions. He has always taken an active interest in the political questions of the day, and once unsuccessfully contested West Hastings, in the Liberal interest, for the Dominion Parliament. He has constantly in hand important business, which he has always conducted to the full satisfaction of his clients. Universally esteemed and respected, he adorns his profession and sheds lustre upon the community in which he lives.

---

### STEPHEN YOUNG.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. One dau. d. in inf.
- II. Matthias Young, m. Miss Squires; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Loren, (2) Fanny, and (3) ano.
- III. Benjamin Young, d. aged 21.
- IV. Rev. William Young (b. 1808: d. 1890), m. 1st. Ananda Waldron and 2nd, Maria Farley. Issue: by 1st, (1) Catherine Lucy, (2) James Benjamin, (3) Elizabeth Victoria, (4) Rev. Edgerton Ryerson, (5) William W., and by 2nd,

- (6) William J., (7) Charles S., (8) George S., (9) Henry F., and (10) Samuel B.
- V. Stephen Young, Jr., m. Annabella J. Maybee; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Benjamin W., (2) Mary A., (3) William A., and (4) Clarissa J.
- VI. Samuel Young. Issue: (1) Melissa, (2) Mary, (3) Anna, (4) Sarah, (5) Stephen, (6) Clara, and (7) Sheldon.
- VII. Reuben Young, m. Elizabeth Hendricks; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Amanda, (2) Adelaide, (3) Victoria, (4) Mary A., (5) Charles, (6) Martha, and (7) Wesley.
- VIII. James Young, d. aged 15.
- IX. Rev. Sheldon Young, m. Miss Hennesy; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) James A., (2) Amarilla, (3) William, (4) Sarah, (5) Anna, (6) Frank, (7) Victoria, (8) Mary, and (9) Baldwin.
- X. Henry Young, m. Sarah VanTassel; set. Winnipeg. Issue: (1) Lewis and (2) a dau.
- XI. Sarah A. Young, m. Duncan McKenzie; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Lucy, (2) William, (3) James L., (4) Mary A., (5) Nellie, (6) Belle.
- XII. Sidney Young, m. Epsoby VanTassel.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Matthias Young Branch:*

- (1) Loren Young, m. Anthusa Hawkins; set Campbellford. Issue: (a) Mattie, m. Sidney Bee; set. Hope. (Issue: Vera, Rose, Loren and Wilfred), (b) Oscar N., (c) Clarence, (d) Rose, m. 1st, Audley Welton, and 2nd, F. C. Reid; set. Chicago. (Issue: By 1st, Ruth); (e) Lillian G., (f) William P., and (g) Fanny.
- (2) Fanny Young, m. Peter Begg; set Trenton: Issue: (a) Andrew, (b) William, and (c) Magnus.

See IV. *The Rev. William Young Branch:*

- (1) Catherine Lucy Young, m. James Landerkin; set. Bradford. Issue: (a) William J., m. Lottie Nevins. set. Northwest. (Issue: Ernest A., Lillian M., Annie E. and James C.), (b) Amanda E., m. John Kately; set. Bond Head. (Issue: John E., William E., James A., Herbert, Roy L. and George H.), (c) George H., m. Bessie Cunning-

- ham ; set. Bond Head, (*d*) Silas H., m. Pauline Stinson ; set. Bond Head, (Issue : James H.) and (*e*) Lillian V.
- (2) James Benjamin Young, m. Catherine McColl ; set. Trenton. Issue : (*a*) Ethel C., m. William R. Phillips ; set. Trenton.
- (3) Elizabeth Victoria Young.
- (4) Rev. Edgerton Ryerson Young, m. Elizabeth Bingham ; set. Bradford. Issue : (*a*) Rev. Edgerton Ryerson, B.A. ; (*b*) Clarissa M. L., m. Robert N. Helm ; set. England. (Issue : Robert Edgerton, Wen and Florence G.), (*c*) Nellie E., (*d*) Florence M. F., (*e*) Grace A., m. Newton H. Brown ; set. Toronto. (Issue : Newton P. and Agnes E.), (*f*) Laura G. W., (*g*) William J., and (*h*) Eva.
- (5) William W. Young, d. y.
- (6) William J. Young, m. Emily McKim. Issue : (*a*) Rev. William, (*b*) Ernest, (*c*) Mary M., (*d*) Maria T. and (*e*) Emily A. M.
- (7) Charles S. Young, m. Emily Smith ; set. Bangor, Me. Issue : (*a*) Samuel and (*b*) Albert, m. Miss Smith ; set. Boston.
- (8) George S. Young, m. Clarissa White. Issue : (*a*) Elwood.
- (9) Henry F. Young, m. Emma Marsh ; set. Toronto. Issue : (*a*) James A., (*b*) Henry, (*c*) Frederick, (*d*) Edna and (*e*) Edith.
- (10) Samuel S. Young, m. Anna E. Ireland ; set. Toronto. Issue : (*a*) Neita.

See V. *The Stephen Young, Jr. Branch :*

- (1) Benjamin Young, m. Catharine Weller ; set. California. Issue : (*a*) Stephen J., m. Mary J. Gill ; set. Trenton. (Issue : Winifred C., Alfred H. and Lucy C.) and (*b*) Alfred E., m. and set. United States. (Issue : James and Harry S.)
- (2) Mary A. Young.
- (3) William A. Young, m. Elizabeth Rigby ; set. Murray. Issue : (*a*) Stephen.

See VII. *The Reuben Young Branch :*

- (1) Amanda Young, m. James Simpson, Jr.

- (2) Adelaide Young, m. Marmaduke Terrill; set. Murray.  
Issue: (a) Rev. Allen J.
- (3) Victoria Young.
- (4) Mary A. Young.
- (5) Charles M. Young, m. Cassie Hall; set. Mountain View.  
Issue: (a) Harold, (b) Clarence, (c) Loren, (d) Florence,  
(e) Percy, (f) Gerald and (g) Leonard.
- (6) Martha Young.
- (7) Wesley Young, m. Florence Young; set. Trenton. Issue:  
(a) Walter, (b) Dorothy and (c) Vera.

---

#### THE TALCOTT FAMILY.

---

The family of "Talcote" was originally of Warwickshire, England. John, a descendant from the Warwickshire family, was living in Colchester, Essex Co., previous to 1558. In vol. 1137, page 148, of the "Harlean Manuscripts" preserved in the British Museum, containing the 'Heralds' Visitation of Essex Co. in 1558, are found the arms and pedigree of the Talcotts. In a subsequent visitation in 1634, found in vol. 1634, called "Visitations of Essex Co.," the arms and pedigree are the same, but the name is spelled "Talcott." The arms are: "Argent on a pale sable, three roses of the field, crest; a demi-griffin erased—Argent gorged with a collar sable, charged with three roses of the first—Motto: *Virtus sola nobilitas.*" There has been much controversy among the descendants as to the correct way of spelling the name. In the body of the will of the first known ancestor it is spelled "Taylcot" and "Talcoat;" it is signed "Taylcot." In the will of his wife it is written "Talcoat." In the will of his son John, of Braintree, it is written "Tailecot." In that of John, of Hartford, son of the latter, it is written and is signed "Tallcott," while Dorothy, his wife, signed hers "Talcott." John, the eldest son, made no will, but Samuel, his brother, who was educated at Harvard College, did so, and signed his name "Talcott." Governor Joseph Talcott, son of John, and Benjamin, son of Samuel, signed theirs "Talcott." On the English records at the Herald's College, London, the name is spelled "Talcot" as far back as 1558; and in 1634 "Talcott."

The name is assumed to be derived from the Welch "Tal," high, and "cott," cot, cote, that is, a high cottage, or a cottage on a high place, i.e., cottage on hill, or it may have come from the Saxon "toll," a grove, and "cott;"—cottage in a grove. John Talcott possessed real estate in Colchester and adjacent towns, which, with his personal property, he bequeathed at his death to his children and grandchildren. He was twice married, and had two sons by the first wife (who was a Wells), John and Robert, and also a daughter. His second wife was Mary Pullen, by whom he had two sons and four daughters. He died in 1606, according to an extract taken from the Registry of the Commissary Court of the Bishop of London, for the parts of Essex and Herts, in which record is found his will, which is stated to have been probated on the 12th of November, 1606; and the will itself is dated 24th of September of the same year. The contents of the will go to show that John Talcott, of Colchester, died a comparatively wealthy man, as the legacies mentioned are numerous, and the property bequeathed to all and sundry of the many who benefited by his bequests consisted of a great number of shops, farms market-gardens, and private residences, situated in the parishes of Colchester, Holy Trinity, St. Giles' and St. Peters'. In addition to these, there were numerous annuities, to be paid out of funds established; and personal property, family plate, etc., the list of which in detail occupies about four pages in a quarto volume of the "Talcott Pedigree," published in 1876, and compiled by S. V. Talcott, of Albany, N.Y., a descendant of the above John Talcott.

John Talcott, son of John Talcott of Colchester, settled in Braintree, about fourteen miles from Colchester, and predeceased his father, in 1604. He left a family of children, all minors, the eldest of whom, John, came to New England. Robert became an alderman and Justice of the Peace in Colchester. By his second wife he had two sons, Thomas and John, and four daughters. Thomas was rector of the churches of St. Mary and Mile End in Colchester, and chaplain to the Earl Marshall. John, living at the same period with his half-brother John, went to Spain and was a merchant in Madrid. From John of Braintree, the Talcotts in America are descended. The five daughters of John of Colchester married and lived in or near Colchester. John Talcott, of Braintree,

married Annie Skinner, had a family of one son, John, and five daughters, younger, viz. : Rachael, Annie, Mary, Grace and Sarah. The father died as before stated in 1604, and his will was registered in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, and was copied in 1849 by request, and since incorporated in the "Talcott Pedigree in England and America."

In this interesting and quaintly spelt document, the fact is shown beyond a doubt that John Talcott, of Braintree, was not one to waste his patrimony in reckless extravagance or expenditure, as the bequests are numerous and of considerable value, and consisting of property in the shape of land, houses, shops, cattle, plate, furniture, household movables and immovables, implements, glassware, etc. It is noticeable, however, that the law of entail was carefully followed, both by his father and himself, as the eldest son, and failing that, the eldest daughter, is entrusted with the landed property, while in the case of younger sons and daughters, they are provided with annuities and other personal possessions of the donor. It is worthy of mention that in all the wills of the Talcott family of that period, a substantial amount of money was invariably set aside for the use of the poor in their respective parishes.

John Talcott, son of John of Braintree and Anne Skinner his wife, was born at Braintree, Essex Co., England, and married Dorothy, the daughter of Mark and Frances Gatter Motts, of Braintree, Essex Co., England, and had in that country three children : Mary, who married Rev. Jno. Russell; John who married 1st, Helena Wakeman and 2nd, Mary Cook; and Samuel who married Hannah Holyoke. When John, son of John of Braintree, emigrated to America, he came to Boston, with others of the Rev. Mr. Hooker's Company, in the ship "Lion," which sailed from England June 22nd, 1632, and arrived on Sunday, September 16th, 1632. No other family of the name ever emigrated to America, and all the Talcotts in the country are descendants of the above named John, who settled in Hartford, Connecticut. The company of the Rev. Mr. Hooker first settled in Newtown, now Cambridge, near Boston. John Talcott was admitted a freeman by the General Court at Boston, November 6th, 1632, and was one

of the representatives of the General Court, together with Mr. Goodwin and Mr. Spencer, for Newtown, May 14th, 1634. At a general meeting of the whole town of Newtown held February 4th, 1634, he and six others were chosen selectmen of Newtown, to manage the affairs of the town. He was the fifth largest proprietor of houses and lands in the town, out of eighty enumerated in the registry of 1634, "of those only who were considered townsmen."

The Rev. Mr. Hooker, joined his people in Newtown, and they, becoming dissatisfied with their location, after repeated efforts and much difficulty, obtained permission from the General Court to remove to the Connecticut River. John Talcott thereupon sold all his possessions in Newtown, and, with about one hundred others, set out for Hartford, in June, 1636, having sent over a carpenter the previous year to build him a house, which stood on the ground where the North Church now stands, and was the first house built in Hartford. John Talcott, and the others who left Newtown for the Connecticut River, journeyed thence on foot through the wilderness, led by the Rev. Mr. Hooker, and founded the present city of Hartford. Mr. Talcott took an active part in the affairs of the town, was a member of the General Court for many years, and was styled "The Worshipful Mr. John Talcott." He was one of the committee appointed in 1637, to take into consideration the propriety of a war with the Pequot Indians, and upon whose recommendation a war was accordingly declared. He was one of the chief magistrates of the Colony until his death, which occurred at his mansion at the head of Main St., Hartford, in March, 1660. He left by his will his large landed and other property to his wife and two sons, John and Samewill, (his daughter having previously died), besides valuable bequests to his grandchildren and others. He was buried in Hartford, and his name is inscribed upon the monument erected by the citizens of that place to the founders of the Colony of Connecticut.

Dorothy Mott, widow of the Worshipful John Talcott, died in Hartford, Connecticut, ten years after her husband's decease; and as there is no mention in either his will, or hers, of any property possessed by them in England, it is presumed that they disposed of it before they came to America, with the exception of their

home in Braintree, which was sold through Mr. Mott, in 1644. But in the conversion of their English property to American uses, the results have borne fruits of increased value and accumulation in the New World, so that at the death of John Hartford, his possessions had grown into a large and exceedingly valuable estate, the bulk of which was left to his two sons, John and Samewill, subject to the widow's life estate. John was born in England and came with his parents in 1632. He resided at Hartford; was made an ensign in 1650, a captain in 1660; was elected a magistrate for the colony of Connecticut in 1654, and treasurer to succeed his father in 1660, which office he held till 1676. He was one of the patentees named in the Charter of Charles I, granted to Connecticut in 1662. On the outbreak of the King Philip's War in 1676, he resigned his offices and was appointed to the command of the Army, with the rank of Major, and served all through the campaign with distinction and marked success. Early in the war he was promoted to the rank of Lieut.-Colonel, and at its termination was granted seven hundred acres of land to be laid out in Hammonaset, (Killingsworth).

Lieut.-Colonel John Talcott died intestate in 1688, and Governor Joseph Talcott, being the eldest son surviving, claimed by right of primogeniture, all the landed property, amounting to £2,232. He settled in Hartford, and became the head of the family in that city. His first wife was Helena Wakeman, daughter of the Colonial Treasurer, and his second wife, Mary Cook. Governor Joseph Talcott was a son by the first marriage; and Hezekiah, by the second. Hezekiah Talcott, who is the direct ancestor of the Prince Edward County pioneer, removed to Durham, Connecticut, and became a prominent citizen. He was born at Hartford, 1685, and was one of the original proprietors of the town of Durham, Connecticut, whither he removed after 1706; although the name is extinct at the present time in Durham. He married Jemina Parsons of Durham, Connecticut. They had six children—John, Jemima, Mary, Ann, Rachael and Rhoda.

Their son, John, was the father of Elisha Talcott, who married Dolly Wetmore, and died at Leyden, N.Y., in 1807, leaving four children, namely: Sanger, Webster, Elmira and Sophira. Elisha's

widow, shortly after his death, married Cornelius White and they migrated to Canada. Her son, Webster Talcott, married his step-sister, Elizabeth, the daughter of Cornelius White.

This young couple died within a few years of their marriage, and within five months of each other, leaving one child, Elisha, an infant, who was reared by his grandparents. Upon coming to manhood, Elisha W. Talcott married Sarah, daughter of Jonathan Noxon, a Friend minister, and settled near Bloomfield; their descendants are shown in the table annexed. Their four sons, James Webster Talcott, Freeman Talcott, Jonathan Talcott and Philip Talcott are among the wealthiest and most influential citizens of Prince Edward County. They have not only been successful in conducting their own affairs, but have assisted the municipality by serving in the council and helping in various ways to build up the community in which they live. The families retain their hereditary membership in the society of Friends, and all of the Talcotts, so far as known, are members of the Liberal party. They have inter-married with many of the best families of Prince Edward County; but there is no family in the Bay of Quinte district that ranks higher than this old English family of the Talcotts.

J. Webster Talcott, grandson of the pioneer, has served both in the municipal council of Hallowell, and the county council. He was Reeve of the county for five years and has served as Deputy Reeve of the township. He married Anne E. Jackson, on her maternal side the great-granddaughter of Charles Townsend, and granddaughter of Henry Townsend. Her mother was Angeline B. Townsend, and belonged to the famous old pioneer Jackson family.

Freeman Talcott, third child of Elisha Talcott, owns a large fruit and grain farm, three miles from Bloomfield, on the road to Wellington. He has been quite as active as his brothers in forwarding the best interests of the community. He has one son, who is the only male representative in his generation, bearing the name of Talcott, in the community.

Philip Talcott, the youngest son of Elisha, owns and occupies the old homestead, which is now, with its modern buildings, fine orchard and maple woods, an ideal farm and home. He has never

sought or accepted a public office. His wife was Della, daughter of Stanley White, and great-granddaughter of Arran White, who was related to Cornelius White, so that these two old families are again united.

Jonathan Talcott, another son of Elisha Talcott, represented the township of Hollowell, as councilman and reeve, and also has been a member of the county council. His wife Charlotte A. Carson was the daughter of Thomas A. Carson, of the old pioneer Carson family, whose history has been associated with the earliest history of Canada; and her mother, Clarissa Palen, belonged to the old pioneer Gilbert Palen family.

---

#### ELISHA W. TALCOTT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Eunice Talcott, m. William Clark ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (1) Webster T.
- II. James Webster Talcott, m. Annie E. Jackson ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (1) Loretta.
- III. Freeman Talcott, m. Christina Johnson ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (1) Gerald, (2) Lilly, (3) Everett, d. young, and (4) Ewart, d. young.
- IV. Lydia Maria Talcott, m. 1st, Amos Cooper and 2nd, Reuben I. Way ; set, Bloomfield. Issue : by 1st, Emert Cooper, set. Chicago, (2) Wilfred Cooper, M.D.; set. Detroit. Issue by 2nd, (3) Harold Way.
- V. Jonathan Talcott, m. Charlotte Carson ; set. Bloomfield. No issue.
- VI. Philip Talcott, m. Della White ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (1) Helen C.
- VII. Emily Talcott, m. John Barker ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (1) Perry and (2) Fred.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Eunice Talcott Branch :*

- (1) Webster T. Clark, m. Jennie VanBlaricom ; set. Hargrave. Issue : (a) Harold.

See II. *The James Webster Talcott Branch :*

- (1) Loretta Talcott, m. Homer White ; set. Hollowell.

THE VAN DUSEN FAMILY.

---

The Canadian pioneers of this family were two brothers, Conrad and Caspar VanDusen, who accompanied Major Van Alstine's party after the Revolutionary War, and landed in Adolphustown in 1784.

Owing to the unremitting study and research of Mr. Albert H. VanDusen, who for twelve years taught in the Albany, N.Y., Boys' Academy, and for the last twenty-eight years has been an official in the Interior Department at Washington, D.C., a well authenticated historical account of the VanDusens on the American continent has been compiled. The descent of the family is traced from a certain Abraham Pietersen VanDeursen, who came at an early date from Haarlem, in the Netherlands, and settled at New Amsterdam. Born about the year 1605, he married, about 1628, Tryntje Melchoir Abrahams, and had six children, the eldest, Mattheus Abrahamsen VanDeusen, being born about 1629. He was granted a lot at Beverwyk, Albany; but, in 1667, removed to Claverack, in Columbia county. Mattheus VanDeusen married, in 1653, Helena Robberts, and had eleven children. The fourth child, and first son, was Robbert (Teuwis) VanDeusen, who, about 1689, married first Cornelia Martens VanBuren, a relative of Martin VanBuren, eighth President of the United States; and second, about 1718, Geertruy VanBenthuisen. Robbert VanDeusen had five children, the youngest being Robbert Robertsen VanDeusen, who was baptized in 1700 and married in 1724. His wife was Christina Roorpagh (Roorbach), and she had nine children. The eldest, Robert, married, in 1750, Christina Ham, and was the father of the Canadian pioneers.

The VanDeusen progenitors in America were prominent among the Dutch pioneers who did so much to found and solidly lay the foundation of the Eastern United States. A sympathetic writer in the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for 1899 says that:—

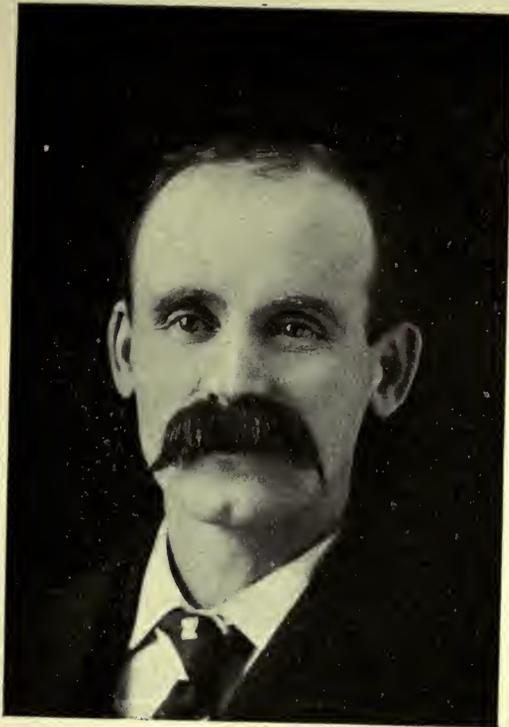
“The VanDeusens have always occupied an honorable position in this country, being one of its most prominently known Dutch families. Their strong characteristics of body and mind have been very evident in all branches and generations; they have been very

conservative ; they have intermarried with many prominent families ; they have had an especial fondness for accumulating large landed estates ; they have been very active in the founding and support of both the Dutch Reformed and the Episcopal Churches, and they were active during the Revolution."

That the "VanDeusens" were all that is claimed for them is evident from the prominence they held among their fellow Dutch settlers. The American pioneer is stated in the New York colonial documents to have taken possession in 1636 of the Island of Quentensis, in front of Sloops' Bay, on behalf of the Dutch West India Company. In 1638 he was spoken of as the first miller in New Amsterdam, an important and lucrative position ; in 1641, he was chosen by the commonality as one of the Twelve Men empowered to resolve on all matters pertaining to the State with the Director General and Council ; and in 1643 he was one of the eight men who sent forward a memorial to the States General of Holland, praying that assistance be afforded the distressed colony against the Indian outbreaks. These two bodies were the first assemblies on Manhattan Island. Abraham VanDusen is supposed to have had several other brothers, one of whom was called Hendrick VanDussenburg, and was master of the Masons in 1638 ; and another, Adrian Pietersen, of Aitzema, in the Netherlands, was a director of the Dutch West India Company.

The name of the distinguished family has undergone many changes, and VanDusen, the one here used, has been adopted more because it is the generally accepted cognomen of the Canadian branches than from any desire to suggest that it is a correct version. The early Dutch settlers were not in the habit of using their surnames ; but, unlike many of the surnames of the old Dutch families in the New World, that of our American pioneer was the surname of his family in the Netherlands, and owed its derivation from the name of the village of Deursen, in North Brabant.

Conrad VanDusen, the older of the Canadian pioneer brothers, was born in 1751, and, in 1771, married Hannah Coon, of Dutchess county, who was born in 1753 and died in 1791 : by the union there were four children. He afterwards married Millicent Hover, *nee* Ferguson, widow of Jacob Hover. In a sworn declaration



WM. VAN DUSEN  
South Marysburg



made by Conrad VanDusen at Montreal, and dated 1787, a brief account is given of his antecedents prior to coming into Canada. He stated he was a native of Dutchess county, and that when the war broke out he was living on a farm in Rensselaer Manor, leased "forever" from Colonel Rensselaer. He continued to live at home until, in February, 1777, he went to New York to try and effect the release of Captain McAlpine, of Colonel Fanning's regiment, whose life was in danger through being taken prisoner while recruiting for the British Army. The declaration further states that VanDusen enlisted in Fanning's regiment, in which he served throughout the whole war. Canniff, the historian, gives a different version: he writes that Conrad VanDusen was at the commencement of the war in business, as a tailor, in New York City, and that he served during the Revolution in Butler's Rangers. During the war, the account goes on to say, VanDusen was sometimes employed on secret service missions, and upon one occasion being caught was condemned to be hanged. When leaving the room in which he had been tried, he managed to convey a gold ring which was a keepsake from his wife, to a woman who was present, and whose earnest demeanour led him to believe her to be friendly. By some means he managed to escape, having concealed himself in a swamp; and years after, at Cataraqui, he was surprised and rejoiced to receive the ring, from the woman into whose hands he had so adroitly placed it.

Caspar VanDusen, the younger of the two brothers who came to Canada, was born in 1761, in Dover, a post village in Dover township, about twenty miles east of Poughkeepsie. In 1786 he married Hannah Mary, a daughter of John W. Shorts and Rosannah Monk, who were of Swiss origin.

The VanDusen brothers were with Major VanAlstine's party that landed in Adolphustown in 1784; where they settled. Conrad and his children drew land, as loyalists, as did Caspar and his family, although what part the latter played in the Revolution is not stated; but both their names are included in the list of troops and loyalists disbanded at Cataraqui in 1784. Conrad VanDusen drew lot sixteen on the Bay shore, where he kept a tavern until he removed to Marysburg, in 1814. As Sergeant Conrad VanDusen, he received by Crown deed dated the 6th April,

1797, the four hundred acres which comprised lot one on the north side of the Carrying Place, in the township of Hallowell. Two hundred of these acres he deeded, in 1805, to Abraham Barker, a son of the pioneer Barker. The rear two hundred acres were deeded to Henry C. VanDusen, who, in turn, deeded them to his son David, who handed them down to Jeremiah Terwillager, his son-in-law. Besides this property, Conrad VanDusen owned a lot in North Marysburg held by Crown deed dated 1802, which he sold, in 1819, to John Toby, who had married his daughter Hannah.

Casper VanDusen drew the west half of lot thirteen, and the east half of lot fourteen, in the second concession of Adolphustown, and which extended back towards Hay Bay. He settled there until 1819, when he removed with his family into Sophiasburg, settling on lot eighteen, where he lived until his death, which occurred in 1838. Record of the history of these lots has been kept. The west half of lot thirteen, in Adolphustown, was deeded by the Crown, in 1801, to Caspar VanDusen, who deeded it, in 1803, to Daniel Haight. This hundred acre lot was sold, in 1894, for four thousand six hundred and fifty dollars. The east half of lot fourteen first passed in 1797 from the Crown to Captain Abram Maybee; and then, in 1804, from the Crown to Caspar VanDusen, who, in 1809, disposed of it, to Daniel Haight, for one hundred pounds. Lot eighteen on the Sophiasburg High Shore, which comprised two hundred acres, was deeded, in 1803, by the Crown to Caspar VanDusen. Fifty acres, the north-east part, he sold in 1838, to his youngest son, Peter J. M. VanDusen; and the western portion, he left to his widow. One hundred and fifty acres of the whole lot were sold, in 1858, to Richard W. Handley.

The VanDusen pioneers, in Canada, emulated the life of honor and prominence their forefathers enjoyed in the States. They were deeply interested in the religious life of their communities, and Conrad was the largest contributor to the building of the old Adolphustown church. The original deed of the land for the site of the church, written in the exquisite penmanship of Arra Ferguson, the conveyancer, is still in existence and in the possession of the Allison family. Caspar VanDusen also was a contributor to the Adolphustown church. When he settled later in Sophiasburg he became a class leader in Conger's church, the oldest

Methodist church now in use in the province. He lent valuable assistance, in work and donations, to the building of the old Conger meeting house; among other items, record is kept of five-and-a-half days' work performed by Caspar VanDusen in June, 1809. The two brothers were among the early converts of William Losee to Methodism. It is related, in Playter's History of Methodism, that one of the first houses Dr. William Losee preached in was "the tavern of Conrad VanDusen, in Adolphustown, near the old court house." Another writer says that Conrad VanDusen, although a tavern keeper as well as a merchant, opened his house for the Gospel; and when that Gospel had entered his heart, as well as his house, he deliberately took an axe and cut down his sign-posts. It is also narrated, by Dr. Green, how Caspar VanDusen, who was very ignorant of religious matters and phrases, when first converted, stood up to say grace at table, and commenced, "And now I lay me down to sleep!"

The descendants of the pioneers have become well-known in the county of Prince Edward, and are to be found married into the best of its old pioneer families. The members of the family of Conrad VanDusen, sought alliances with the Washburn, Brown, Huff, Dingman, Carson, Roblin, Weeks, Greeley, and Minaker families, as will be seen from the appended genealogies of the Pioneers, Conrad and Caspar. The Rev. Conrad VanDusen, a namesake son of the Pioneer, was an author and a distinguished member of the Methodist Episcopal Conference, from 1829 until 1874. One of his principal works was entitled "Practical Theology." He spent a large share of his life among the Ojibbeway Indians, and drawing from his experience and knowledge of the tribal customs, wrote "The Indian Chief," using the nom-de-plume of Enemikeese, his Indian cognomen. He was a most persistent advocate of having Indian affairs administered by the local legislature, and not by the Indian Department. In this connection he sent Lord Bing, Superintendent-General of Indian affairs, for transmission to the Governor-General, Sir Edmund Head, a petition from the Chief's and Indians comprising the Ojibbeway Tribe, in Owen Sound country. The Rev. Conrad VanDusen was married in 1820, by Magistrate Samuel Dorland,

to Mary Roblin, a daughter of Owen, and a granddaughter of Stephen Roblin.

Casper VanDusen's descendants are well married and are to be found largely in the townships of Sophiasburg and Hallowell. One, a grandson, Austin VanDusen, now lives a life of retirement at Green Point, after having enjoyed a very rich share of travel and adventure. While still quite young, he managed to make his way to New York, and thence to New Bedford, Mass., where some influence he commanded procured him a post on board the whaler, Euphrates, bound for Russia. As super-cargo, or ship's clerk, he was able to obtain an intelligent and interesting insight into all that was done and all the places visited; but before returning to Canada he had experienced more adventures than even his most ardent wishes had desired. He visited thirteen different nationalities. He sailed round Cape Horn, across the Southern Pacific to Juan Fernandez (Robinson Crusoe's) island; and thence to the Sandwich Isles. After narrowly escaping being burned, the Euphrates sailed into the Sea of Okotsk, when the young adventurer took advantage of an opportunity to travel into Corea, the scene of the Russo-Japanese War. One of his experiences was to stand on a whale's head as it swam in the ocean. The boat in which the super-cargo was standing, ready to launch his spear, upset, and he suddenly landed on the whale's head.

Returning from his long whaling cruise, he sailed four years on a Hudson River line, and then returned to Prince Edward, where he married Phoebe Short, a granddaughter of Jacob Short. Austin VanDusen soon after relinquished all further idea of following the sea and engaged in the painting and decorating business, in which he proved most successful. Together with his wife he now leads a quiet, retired life on his farm at Green Point, where he is much respected and takes an active and intelligent interest in the welfare and progress of his native township.

Another grandson of the pioneer, and brother of Austin VanDusen, is Albert H. VanDusen, who has been mentioned in the earlier part of this sketch as the historian of the VanDusen Family. He migrated to the United States in 1859 and settled on Long Island; but when the Civil War broke out he enlisted in the 97th New York. He was promoted to a captaincy and was engaged

in many battles, being wounded at Petersburg and taken prisoner during a raid in Virginia. Honourably discharged on the 30th June, 1865, he now holds an important post in the Department of the Interior, at Washington, D.C.

Jacob R. VanDusen, youngest son and child of Conrad VanDusen, had several children. He settled at Tara, in the County of Bruce, where many of his descendants still reside. His eldest son, Whitford VanDusen, however, is a resident of Toronto, and is accounted one of the solid men and leading financiers of the Queen City.

Whitford VanDusen received his early education at Picton, and when only sixteen was himself intrusted with a school then located near the site of the present gaol. He taught at Bongard's Corners, opposite the first landing place of the United Empire Loyalists at Adolphustown. After five years of teaching, this time in the County of Bruce, Mr. VanDusen entered mercantile life. He was engaged in business for twenty-five years; during the first three years, being associated with Mr. John Tobey. During the next fifteen years he carried on a private banking business at Tara. Having sold this business to the Merchants Bank of Canada, Mr. VanDusen accepted the Presidency of the Sun and Hastings Savings and Loan Company and became a resident of Toronto. He has also served upon the directorate of other large and well-known corporations, including the "Dominion Life," the "Continental Life," the "Equity Fire Insurance," and the "Dominion Linen Mills Companies;" and has been long identified with the skillful and prudent administration of many important financial interests that centre in Toronto.

Owen VanDusen, a son of Conrad, and grandson of Conrad the Pioneer, settled in Owen Sound. In early life he studied the profession of law, and was called to the bar about 1840. He practiced in Owen Sound for many years, and adorned the profession. He served his articles in the offices of Sir Henry Smith, of Kingston. Subsequently he entered journalism and edited the "Comet," the leading Conservative paper north of Toronto, in its day. His son Charles F. VanDusen, resides on the High Shore, about one mile from Picton, and is successfully engaged in farming, cultivating an

estate of more than two hundred and thirty acres. He is an active and zealous citizen, and takes a keen interest in all matters pertaining to the welfare of the town and county.

Roswell VanDusen, thirteenth child of Conrad VanDusen, held two commissions as an Ensign; one under the Rt. Hon. Sir Charles T. Metcalf, dated 1845; and the other under Lord Elgin, dated 1847. His son, George E. VanDusen, served with the 16th Battalion, during the Fenian Raid, and was promoted from Sergeant to Lieutenant and filled the office of Captain, *pro tem*. He holds two silver medals, with bars; one for gallantry during the Fenian Raid, and the other a long service medal. He married Agnes R., daughter of Edwin N. Kingsley and granddaughter of Captain Nicholas Toler Kingsley, of the King's Life Guards. Mrs. VanDusen's immediate family included William R., Edwin, Lydia Pier, Sarah A., who married John W. Horne and settled in New York; Angeline V., who married Alger Huff; Mary, who married William H. Markland, and George, who died young.

---

### CONRAD VANDUSEN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Catharine (Katrine) VanDusen, b. 1774; m. 1792 David Brown; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) John, (3) William, (4) Henry, (5) Nehemiah, (6) Hannah, (7) Amy, (8) Charles, (9) James W., (10) Susanna, (11) Mary, and (12) David.
- II. Henry C. VanDusen, b. 1786, m. 1st, Mary Huff, 1807, and 2nd, Hannah Hortman, 1816; set. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) David B., and by 2nd, (2) Jacob H., and (3) Mary H. The father d. 1871, aged 85 years.
- III. Susannah VanDusen, b. 1782; died in infancy, and was buried at Kingston, N.Y.
- IV. Susannah VanDusen, b. 1789; m. John Dingman, 1812; set. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) John, (3) Hannah, (4) Conrad, (5) Jasper, (6) Mary, (7) Sarah A., and (8) Almira.

- V. Hannah VanDusen, m. John Tobey, of Madison County, N.Y.  
Issue : (1) Abigail, (2) Roswell, (3) Millicent, (4) Conrad,  
(5) George, (6) John, (7) Delia A., (8) David, (9) Lucinda  
C., and (10) James E. The mother d. 1850, aged 58  
years.
- VI. Rachel VanDusen, m. 1810, William Carson ; set. N. Marys-  
burg. Issue : (1) Melison A., (2) William V., (3) Daniel,  
(4) Robert B., (5) George A., (6) Sarah J., (7) Mary E.,  
(8) Lillias W., (9) John Ferguson, (10) Jacob J., (11)  
Charlotte A. The mother d. 1877, aged 84 years. See  
the William Carson Family.
- VII. Phoebe VanDusen, m. 1815, Thomas Carson ; set. N. Marys-  
burg. Issue : (1) Martha, (2) Patience W., (3) Calvin  
W., (4) Silas, (5) Peter R., (6) Mary Maria, (7) Conrad,  
(8) Henry VanD., (9) Cynthia W., and (10) Thomas G.  
The mother d. 1843, aged 48 years. See the William  
Conrad Family.
- VIII. Sarah VanDusen, b. 1798, m. Jacob Roblin 1816 ; set.  
Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Nathan, (2) Stephen, (3) John  
W., (4) William H., (5) Jacob H., (6) Millicent A., (7)  
Daniel, (8) Elizabeth, (9) Sarah E., (10) Mary Maria, (11)  
Mary J., (12) Owen, (13) Conrad and (14) Edwin. See  
the Owen Roblin Family. The mother d. 1881, aged 83  
yrs.
- IX. Daniel VanDusen, b. 1800, m. Margaret Johnson, 1825.  
Issue : (1) David, (d. young), (2) Daniel, d. 1826, aged 26  
yrs. His death was due to the amputation of a leg  
necessitated by a cut in the knee received while engaged  
in his trade as a carpenter.
- X. Conrad VanDusen, b. 1801, m. Mary Roblin, 1820. Issue :  
(1) Sarah E., (2) Owen, (3) David, (4) Rachel, (5) Alma  
and (6) Adelaide. The father d. 1878, aged 77 yrs ; the  
mother d. 1880, aged 81 yrs.
- XI. Arra H. VanDusen, b. 1804, m. 1827 Ann McGrath. Issue :  
(1) Daniel, (2) John, (3) Harriet E., (4) Millicent, (5)  
George, (6) Adelaide and (7) Alva S. The father d. 1890.
- XII. William VanDusen, b. 1806, m. 1st, Nancy Hartford, 1828,  
2nd, Sally Weeks and 3rd, Melinda Cooney ; set. Owen

- Sound. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Colin and (3) Albert. The father d. 1873, aged 67 yrs. His 1st wife d. 1846.
- XIII. Roswell VanDusen, b. 1808, m. 1830, Phoebe Greeley, dau. of Jonathan Greeley, a relative of Horace Greeley, the distinguished journalist; set. Demorestville. Issue: (1) Whitford R., (2) Harriet M., (3) George E., (4) James W., (5) Alma, (6) William A., (7) Sarah E., (8) Charlotte A., (9) Phoebe M., (10) Hannah M., (11) Susannah B. and (12) William G.
- XIV. James Y. VanDusen, b. 1810; m. Isabella Minaker, 1831; set. Owen Sound. Issue: (1) Millicent A., (2) Lydia J., (3) Henry, (4) Abram S., (5) Conrad, (6) Jacob J.; and (7) Ernest. The father d. 1901 in his 92nd yr. at Princeton, Ill.
- XV. Jacob R. VanDusen, b. 1813, m. 1837, Charlotte Beman, of Hartford, Conn.; set. Tara, Ont. Issue: (1) Whitford, (2) Elizabeth, (3) John H., (4) Elizabeth and (5) Heraldi A.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See X. *The Conrad VanDusen Branch:*

- (1) Sarah E. VanDusen, b. 1820, in Adolphustown; d. 1873.
- (2) Owen VanDusen, m. Mary A. Washburn; set. Owen Sound. Issue: (a) Fred. VanDusen, m. 1st, Lena Hastings, and 2nd, Susie ———; set. Seattle. Issue: By 1st, Fred and Harry, and by 2nd, Walter; (b) Francis H., m. Frank Hartler; set. United States. Issue: Edward and Francis; (c) Charles F. VanDusen, m. Helen Jamieson; set. Picton. No issue; (d) George, unm.; set. Guelph; (e) Maude E., m. J. H. Jamieson; set. Picton. No issue; (f) Edith, m. Mr. Gooderman; set. Klondyke. Issue: Maud and Washburn; (g) Washburn, unm.; set. Winnipeg.
- (3) David VanDusen, b. 1826 in Hallowell, graduate of Victoria College, journalist; m. Susannah Eaton; set. Owen Sound; d. 1898.
- (4) Rachael VanDusen, b. 1832, in Monagan; m. 1854, James A. Campbell; d. 1868.

- (5) Alma VanDusen, graduate of Victoria College ; m. George A. Carson, M.D. ; set. Whitby. Issue : (a) Albert Carson, M.A., accidentally drowned.
- (6) Adelaide VanDusen, b. in Napanee ; d. 1843, aged 5 years.

See XI. *The Arra H. VanDusen Branch :*

- (1) Daniel VanDusen, m. 1857, Harriet Hartford ; set. Picton. Issue : (a) Alma, (b) Mary, and (c) Walton. He d. 1881, aged 53 years.
- (2) John VanDusen, b. 1830 ; m. 1861, Eliza A. Clark, who d. 1894 ; set. Black River Bridge. Issue : (a) William, (b) Ida, (c) Albert, m. Miss Adams ; set. Picton. (Issue : Stanley), (d) Franklin, (e) John, and (f) Stanley.
- (3) Harriet E. VanDusen, d. 1866, aged 32 years ; m. 1855, William Welbanks ; set. Milford. See Welbanks Family.
- (4) Millicent VanDusen, b. 1836 ; d. about 1843.
- (5) George VanDusen, b. 1838 ; m. 1862, Mary A. Wright ; set. Cressy. Issue : (a) Donald, m. Rosella Solmes ; (b) Walter, (c) Annie, (d) Morland, (e), Clara, (f) Hattie, (g) Addie, (h) Bert, (i) Flossie, and (j) Edith.
- (6) Adelaide VanDusen, b. 1844 ; unm.
- (7) Alva S. VanDusen, b. 1845 ; m. 1872, Amelia French of Belleville ; d. 1888. No issue. He was commissioned a Major in Her Majesty's service.

See XII. *The William VanDusen Branch :*

- (1) Richard VanDusen, b. 1834 ; m. 1855, Sophias J. Friar ; set. Buffalo, N.Y.
- (2) Colin VanDusen, d. 1880, aged 47 years ; m. 1854, Agnes Vallier. Issue : (a) Bernard, (b) Lillie, m. William Kellar ; set. Los Angeles ; (c) Donald J., m. Matilda Weichart ; and (d) Edith.
- (3) Albert VanDusen, b. 1841 ; m. 1st, 1862, Rhoda C. Stage, d. 1870, and 2nd, 1873, Helen Taylor, d. 1893 ; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue : (a) Frederick, (b) Arthur, and (c) Louis.

See XIII. *The Roswell VanDusen Branch* :

- (1) Whitford R. VanDusen, b. 1831 ; d. aged 2 yrs.
- (2) Harriet M. VanDusen, b. 1834 ; m. 1850, Samuel S. Trumpour ; set. Picton.
- (3) George E. VanDusen, b. 1836, m. 1857, Agnes R. Kingsley ; set. Picton. Issue : (a) Ella VanDusen, m. George C. Kyle ; set. Picton. Issue : G. Arthur, Agnes G., J. Clarendon, Edgar L., Harold, Ralph and John M. ; (b) P. A. Blanche VanDusen, d. y. ; (c) Edgar T. VanDusen, m. Lilly S. Jones ; set. Trenton ; no issue ; (d) A. Gertu VanDusen, m. James C. Rogers, School Inspector ; set. Brooklyn, N.Y. Issue : Clarkson V. and Horace K. ; (e) George M. VanDusen, d. y. ; (f) M. Ethelwynne VanDusen, un m.
- (4) James W. VanDusen, b. 1838 ; d. in infancy.
- (5) Alma VanDusen, b. 1839, m. 1861, Rev. Archelaus Doxsee. Issue : six.
- (6) William A. VanDusen, b. 1841 ; d. aged 7 yrs.
- (7) Sarah E. VanDusen, b. 1843, m. 1868, Thomas B. Hazard. Issue : six.
- (8) Charlotte A. VanDusen, d. 1874, aged 29 yrs.
- (9) Phoebe M. VanDusen, b. 1848, m. 1875, Maitland D. Wright. Issue : three.
- (10) Hannah M. VanDusen, b. 1851, m. 1895, Jacob Samuel.
- (11) Susannah B. VanDusen, b. 1853 ; m. 1871, Henry D. Tobey. Issue : four.
- (12) William G. VanDusen, b. 1859, d. aged 4 yrs.

See XV. *The Jacob R. VanDusen Branch* :

- (1) Whitford VanDusen, m. 1st, Mary A. Gardner, 2nd, Sarah Holcomb, and 3rd, Bessie Watrous ; set. Toronto. Issue : by 1st, (a) Catherine, m. S. D. Perry ; set. Toronto Junction ; no issue ; by 2nd, (b) Frank E., m. Edith Harding ; set. Parkdale. (Issue : Harold and Helen) ; (c) Clifford R., un m. ; set. Toronto ; (d) Loretta M., d. y. and (e) Whitford, un m. ; set. Toronto.
- (2) Elizabeth VanDusen, b. 1843, d. in infancy.
- (3) John H. VanDusen, m. Mary J. Glover ; set. Tara. Issue : (a) William E., (b) Maude and (c) Elbert.

- (4) Elizabeth VanDusen, m. R. E. Moore; set. Lion Head.  
Issue : (a) Whitford, (b) Frank and (c) Nettie.
- (5) Herald A. VanDusen, m. 1st Eva Shannon and 2nd,  
Maggie Ford; set Tara. Issue : by 1st, (a) Jacob R., (b)  
Roy, (c) Lillian; and by 2nd, a dau., d. in infancy.

---

### THE ROSE FAMILY.

---

The name of Rose, is one with which Canadians are familiar. There are various families of the name distinguished in different ways in Ontario; but there is none better known, or more highly esteemed than the family descended from Peter Rose, who settled in Prince Edward County in the early part of the last century.

Peter Rose knew a time when it was hard to maintain communication with the outer world. Usually in the fall of the year he joined with neighbors, who were hardly near, but far apart, in chartering a small vessel, in which they would set sail from South Marysburg for Kingston, carrying with them the produce of their farms, which they bartered for clothes, boots, harness, etc. And sometimes when they were in sore need of shoes, but found it difficult, or perhaps impossible to go so far, they rested content with some ill-tanned leather from the hide of an ox which their own hands had killed.

The settlers were to a large extent deeply religious. The expression is used advisedly; not superficially, but in the core of their nature, they were religious, and none was more so than Peter Rose. Not wholly, perhaps, but in some very appreciable measure to their early training was it due, that the Rose family has taken a leading position in the religious world. At the Pioneer's humble home, the travelling preacher, who had in these times to cover large tracts of country, was always sure of breathing the atmosphere congenial to his pious feelings; a hearty welcome greeted him, and a cheery God-speed sent him on his way rejoicing.

Peter Rose was politically in unison with his neighbors, in cherishing a preference for British institutions, and (though as peaceably disposed as any member of the Society of Friends) as good a loyalist at heart as any among them. And this trait is

quite as characteristic of his descendants, as are the religious tendencies which they so markedly inherit. A glance at the genealogy, will show with how many of these old loyalist families the descendants of the Pioneer have become related by marriage. The Pioneer himself, who married twice, had for his first wife, Winnifred Burns, and for his second, Christiana Bongard. And glancing down the long list of descendants, the following are some of the names which will be recognised as standing high, if the expression may be used, on the honor list. —There are the Ackermans, the Minakers, the Welbanks, the Scotts, the Dulmages, the Whattams, the Hudgins, the Bongards, etc., a galaxy of worthy and honored names.

Of his eleven children — nine sons and two daughters — the second son, Samuel, who died in 1890, in his eighty-third year, made himself a name which the Methodists, especially of Canada, will not willingly let die. As the son of the pioneer, Peter Rose, the ordination of Samuel into the Methodist ministry was a matter of no little interest, and when in course of time, during which he had struck deep into the affections of the people, the honorary degree of doctor of divinity was conferred upon him, the Methodists of Prince Edward County, felt a reflected honor. This distinguished man had two sons who became at least equally distinguished. By his second wife, Mary Street, daughter of John and Susannah Boyce Street, there were born to him John E. and Samuel P. The first of these became the Hon. John Edward Rose. Born in 1844, he graduated at the age of twenty at the Victoria University, Cobourg, and passed on through the intermediate legal stages to his LL.D. in 1885. He was called to the Bar in 1867, was created a Q.C. in 1881, and was made Puisne Judge of the Common Pleas Division of the High Court of Justice of Ontario in 1883. He was also a Senator of Victoria University, and no better attestation of the high opinion of his legal knowledge could have been given than by his appointment in 1886, and again in 1896, to be a commissioner for the revision of the statutes of Ontario. He married Kate, a daughter of D. McDonald, of Toronto

Samuel P. Rose, the youngest son of the Rev. Samuel Rose, D.D., trod in the footsteps of his father, and shared with him, the

honors attaching to the name of Rose among Canadian Methodists. He had a threefold distinction in the denomination, for besides being appointed by the stationing committee to some of the most coveted pastorates in the Dominion, such as the St. James Methodist Church, Montreal, and the Dominion Methodist Church of Ottawa, he was for two years lecturer on apologetics in the Wesleyan Theological College of Montreal, from which college he received his degree of D.D., and was further not undistinguished in literature, being well known at the Methodist Book Room, Toronto, and further afield, as a contributor to periodical magazines. He married Jennie Andrews, of Toronto.

Samuel's first wife, Matilda A. Burdick, had one child, Amelia A., who was married to Francis Byrne, well known at the Methodist Book Room, Toronto.

The sixth son of the Pioneer was Frederick Rose, who is still living (1904) at the age of eighty-four. By his first wife, Rosalie Welbanks, he had seven children, of whom the third was George N. Rose, of Waupoos, who was nominated as the Reform candidate for Prince Edward Co., at the Dominion election of 1904. He has been for several years a director of the Prince Edward Agricultural Society, and at the present writing is its President. He has also during the past five years been President of the Prince Edward County Farmer's Institute, and is President of the Bay of Quinte Mutual Fire Insurance Company.

---

## PETER ROSE.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Rose, m. Rebecca Ackerman ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary A., (2) Miriam, (3) Samuel, (4) Edward, (5) John, (6) Alva E., (7) George, (8) Eliza J., (9) William, (10) Walter and (11) Amanda. The father d. 1853, aged 49 yrs; the mother d. 1878, aged 70 yrs.
- II. Rev. Samuel Rose, D.D., Methodist Minister; m. 1st, Matilda A. Burdick, dau. Rev. Caleb Burdick, and 2nd, Mary Street, dau. of John and Susannah Boyce Street; set. Toronto. Issue:

- by 1st, (a) Amelia A.; by 2nd, (b) Sarah W., (c) Sarah M., (d) John E., (e) Mary S. and (f) Samuel F. The father d. 1890, aged 83 yrs; the 2nd wife d. 1888, aged 77 yrs.
- III. James Rose, m. Phoebe Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Peter, (3) Margaret, (4) Lydia, (5) Albert and (6) Lewis.
- IV. Conrad Rose, m. Lovinia B. Ellis; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) David, (2) Alonzo and (3) Emma.
- V. Peter Rose, m. Mary Minaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) Charles W., (3) Frances, (4) Philip, (5) Todd, (6) Edwin, (7) Florence and (8) Horatio N.
- VI. Mary Rose, m. 1st, Roswell Tobey and 2nd, John Williams; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Millicent, (2) Christiana, (3) Barbara, (4) Lucy A., (5) Henry D., (6) Hannah, (7) George G. and (8) Samuel A.
- VII. Frederick Rose, m. 1st Rosalie Welbanks, and 2nd, Sarah Hart; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Mary, (2) Arsula, (3) George N., (4) Sarah, (5) Ellen, (6) Jane and (7) Bertha. The father still living (1904) aged 84 yrs; the 1st wife d. 1893, aged 71 yrs.
- VIII. Philip Rose, Methodist Minister; m. Christiana Dingman; set. finally Marmora. Issue: (1) Delia, (2) Hannah, (3) Caroline, (4) Clarissa, (5) Mary and (6) Sarah.
- IX. Winnifrith Rose, m. George McGuire; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Christiana, (2) Marcella, (3) Isabella, (4) Margaret, (5) Peter, (6) Mary J., (7) Edgar, (8) Phoebe, (9) Flora, and (10) Sarah.
- X. Jacob Rose, m. Sarah Shepherd; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) Susan, (3) William, (4) Tobias, (5) John, (6) Christina, (7) Catharine, and (8) Frederick.
- XI. Robert Rose, unm.; d. aged 39 yrs.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John Rose Branch:*

- (1) Mary A. Rose, m. Alva Scott; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Harvey, (c) Mary E., (d) Sarah, (e) Rebecca, (f) Guy, (g) Sinclair, (h) William, and (i) Beatrice.
- (2) Miriam Rose, m. Samuel Norton; set. N. Marysburg.

- Issue : (a) John, (b) James, (c) Edward, (d) Nettie, (e) Benjamin, (f) Samuel, and (g) Annie.
- (3) Samuel Rose, m. Jane Scott ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Edward, (b) Jennette, (c) Franklin, and (d) Annie.
- (4) Edward Rose, m. Esther A. Dulmage ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Mary A., and (b) John.
- (5) John Rose, m. Martia Scott ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Arza, (b) Emma, (c) Edith, and (d) Amanda,
- (6) Alva Rose, m. Mary E. Whattam ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Thomas Rose, m. Madora Ostrander ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : Stella M. and John M., (b) Nelson Rose, m. Jennie Clark ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : Bessie, Gordon, Gertrude and Mary ; (c) Addie, Rose m, John Thompson ; set. High Shore. Issue : Stanley, Mildred, Harold and Viola ; (d) Maude Rose, m. Norman VanDusen ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : Ivy L., Elwood and Elda ; (e) Janette Rose, m. Stephen Dulmage ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : Ola M., (f) Eva Rose ; m. Walter H. Ostrander. Issue : Rodman G. (dead), Addie I. and Eva Bernice.
- (7) George Rose, m. Mary Hudgin ; set. Picton. Issue : (a) Jennie Rose, m. Dorland Dulmage. Issue : Percy, Clayton, Milton, Horace and Mary Bertha ; (b) Eldon Rose, m. Sarah Minaker ; set. Carthage, N. Y. ; (c) Patience Rose, deceased ; (d) Bertha Rose, m. J. C. Hughes ; set. Hallowell. Issue : Malcolm, Laura and John ; (e) Edward Rose, m. Elzina Hughes. Issue : Clinton ; (f) Clarence Rose, unkm.
- (8) Eliza J. Rose, m. 1st, Gilbert Hudgin, and 2nd, Mr. Brown ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : By 1st, (a) John, (b) Edward, (c) Nelson, (d) Addie, and by 2nd, (e) Jennie, and (f) Rebecca.
- (9) William Rose, m. Eliza Potter ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Effie and (b) Manford.
- (10) Walter Rose, m. Miss Brown ; set. S. Marysburg ; no issue.
- (11) Amanda Rose, m. Charles Hudgin ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Harvey, (b) Amos, (c) Annie, (d) Rosamond.

See II. *The Rev. Samuel Rose Branch :*

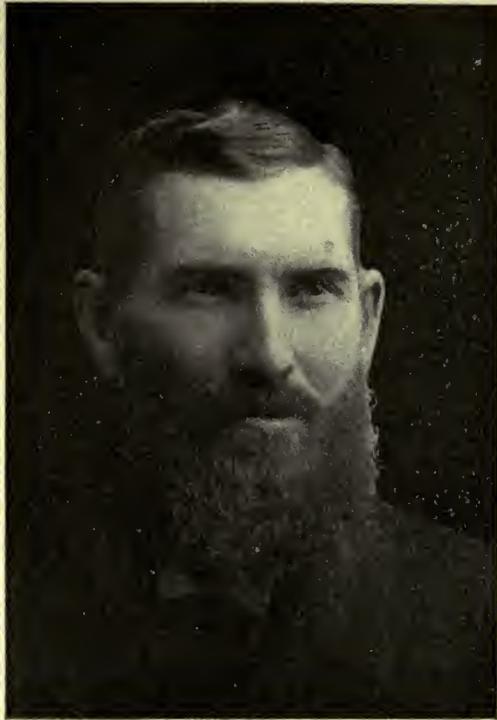
- (1) Amelia A. Rose, m. Francis Byrne ; set. Toronto. Issue :  
(a) Sarah E., (b) Samuel A., (c) Mary L., (d) Jennie W.,  
(e) Edward M., (f) Kate G. and (g) Arthur H.
- (2) Sarah W. Rose, d. 1842. (3) Sarah M. Rose.
- (4) John E. Rose, m. Kate, dau. of D. MacDonald, Esq.; set.  
Toronto. Issue : (a) Hugh E., (b) Winnifred K., and (c)  
Chrissie MacD.
- (5) Mary S. Rose, d. 1849.
- (6) Samuel P. Rose, Methodist Minister, m. Jennie Andrews.  
Issue : (a) Herbert, (b) Harold and (3) ano.

See III. *The James Rose Branch :*

- (1) Elizabeth Rose, m. Lorenzo D. Harrison ; set. near Minden.  
Issue : (a) Edgar, (b) Victoria, (c) Winnifred, (d) Ella,  
(e) Rosabelle, (f) Mary, (g) Milton, (h) Harvey and (i)  
Gertrude M.
- (2) Peter Rose, m. Margaret Hill ; set. Picton. Issue : (a)  
Addie, (b) Byron, (c) Annie M., (d) John G., (e) Lorena  
M., (f) Joseph S. and (g) Dora E.
- (3) Margaret Rose, m. Jehiel Shepherd ; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) John E., (b) Joseph N. and (c) Patience.
- (4) Lydia Rose, m. Robert Lighthall ; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
(a) Delbert and (b) James E.
- (5) Albert Rose, m. 1st, Mary Strawbridge, and 2nd, Sarah  
Storms ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue : by 1st, (a) Harvey  
and (b) Annie.
- (6) Lewis Rose, m. Addie Welbanks ; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Frank, (b) Howard, (c) Milton, (d) Blanche, (e)  
Vida and (f) an infant.

See V. *The Peter Rose Branch :*

- (1) Dr. Andrew Rose, m. Almira D. Post ; set. Toronto ; no  
issue.
- (2) Charles W. Rose, m. Emma Hicks ; set. Picton. Issue :  
(a) Milton, (b) Margaret and (c) Wilfred.
- (3) Frances Rose, m. George Shaver ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Mary G. W., (b) George E., and (c) Marcus E.



LEWIS ESCOTT ROSE (DECEASED)  
North Marysburg



- (4) Philip Rose, m. Mary Mills ; set Bloomfield.
- (5) Todd Rose, d. unmarried.
- (6) Edwin Rose ; m. Margaret E. Manson ; set. California.
- (7) Florence Rose, m. John Grimmon ; set. Hallowell.
- (8) Horatio N. Rose, unm. ; set. Picton.

See VI. *The Mary Rose Branch :*

- (1) Millcent Tobey, m. John Harrison ; set. N. Marysburg.
- (2) Christiana Tobey. m. William Hobson ; set. finally Picton.
- (3) Barbara Tobey, m. Richard Burley ; set. Big Island.
- (4) Lucy A. Tobey, m. Alexander Carr ; set. Picton. Issue :  
(a) Annie, m. H. A. Powers, merchant in Picton.  
Issue : Edwin A.
- (5) Henry D. Tobey, m. Susan VanDusen ; set. N. Marysburg.
- (6) Hannah Tobey, m. George Hobson ; set. S. Marysburg.
- (7) George G. Tobey, d. aged 17 yrs.
- (8) Samuel A. Tobey, m. Alice Pierson ; set. N. Marysburg.

See VII. *The Frederick Rose Branch :*

- (1) Mary Rose, m. Levi Williams ; set. N. Marysburg.
- (2) Arsula Rose, m. Galusha Eaton ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue :  
(a) Frank and (b) Laura.
- (3) George N. Rose, m. Mary David ; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Carrie, (b) Rodney, (c) Herbert, (d) Alice, and  
(e) Leah.
- (4) Sarah Rose, m. Frederick Rose ; set. N. Marysburg ; no  
issue.
- (5) Ellen Rose, m. Capt. W. H. Solmes ; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Fred, (b) Fanny and (c) Hattie (all unm.).
- (6) Jane Rose, m. Edward Plews ; set. N. Marysburg.
- (7) Bertha Rose, m. Haviland Hubbs ; set. Hallowell.

See IX. *The Winnifred Rose Branch :*

- (1) Christina McGuire, m. David Hughes ; set. S. Marysburg.
- (2) Marcella McGuire, m. Alexander Ross ; set. near Picton.
- (3) Isabella McGuire, m. 1st, Alfred Harrison, and 2nd, Jerry  
Shaw ; set. near Tweed.
- (4) Margaret McGuire, m. J. B. Hughes, coal merchant ; set.  
Picton.
- (5) Peter McGuire, m. Alida Collins ; set California.

- (6) Mary J. McGuire, m. Amos Hudgin ; set. Hallowell.
- (7) Edgar McGuire, m. Eliza Williamson ; set. Winnipeg.
- (8) Phoebe McGuire, m. Thomas Grant and d. ten weeks later.
- (9) Flora McGuire, m. Amos Hudgin ; set. Hallowell.
- (10) Sarah McGuire, m. Spencer Pierson ; set. S. Marysburg.

---

### THE NOXON FAMILY.

---

The Noxon family is descended from Andrew Noxon, of Ayrshire, Scotland. His son, James D. Noxon, married the daughter of Sir Samuel Pascoe, Governor of Jamaica. The young people, indeed, eloped from Jamaica to New York, and there took up their permanent abode. Their four sons all settled in Dutchess County. A descendant James, son of James and Mary Bentley Noxon, was the Canadian pioneer. Born in 1765, when twenty-three years of age he married Lanor DeLong and came to Canada with a number of other intending settlers. He was the leading spirit of the party, and was usually to be seen in the van of their fleet of batteaux. When the word was passed along that James Noxon was in the leading batteau the utmost confidence was placed in his guidance. He first settled on Hay Bay, but afterwards bought two hundred acres of land in Sophiasburgh. Of his children, Jonathan, Lanor and Dorland lived in what was known as Christian street, and which was about eight miles northwest of Bloomfield, and probably acquired its name through the fact that so many Friends lived there.

Patience and determination (Scottish characteristics which James Noxon evinced through life) were powerful traits in his character. In early years he does not appear to have had very strong religious convictions, nor did he at that time unite with any religious body ; but after the death of his first wife and his marriage with Elizabeth Dorland, he asked to be, and was, admitted to membership in the Society of Friends. He remained a Friend for forty-five years, and became one of the Society's ministers. In 1837 he visited meetings of the Friends in New York and other States, with much acceptability. Descendants have described him as a clever man of sterling ability. He was connected with the

first church in Bloomfield, which stood on the site of the New Light Quaker meeting house. Joseph Leavens was minister, and was succeeded by Morty Outwaters; later, came a travelling preacher, a Frenchman. He in turn was succeeded by James Noxon, a Friend who lived in Sophiasburg, near Fish Lake. He is described as a very clever man, who came regularly to Monthly and Quarterly meetings attired in knee breeches and a broad brimmed hat.

James Noxon, the third child of the pioneer, was born in Sophiasburgh in 1797, and married Catherine Morden, a granddaughter of Joseph Morden. About a year after his marriage he acquired two hundred acres of land in the 3rd concession of Hillier, and removed there. This portion of the country at that time was exceedingly new, and the home was reached over an ox path that they were compelled to clear with their axes. A log house was soon built, which was later succeeded by a frame one, and also a barn, the first of their kind to be erected in that locality. The barn, 30 by 50 feet, was framed and raised within three days, and without the use of liquor. In this connection, it may be stated that James Noxon was a natural mechanic, and of stern temperance principles. Of the family, his sister, Lanor, and his brother, Jonathan, preached the Friends religion. James Noxon attended a Friends meeting on Yonge street, and being suddenly taken ill, he died, and was buried in the Friends burial grounds at Newmarket.

James Noxon died in 1842, aged seventy-eight years. Two of his grandsons, James and Samuel, were the founders of the Noxon Manufacturing Company, of Ingersoll.

Mr. James Noxon, having parted with his interest in this business, was appointed by the Ontario Government, in 1892, as Inspector of Public Institutions, a position that he has filled for many years past to the entire satisfaction of the Government and the people. His son, William C. Noxon, is a broker, and carries on business and resides in Toronto.

Samuel Noxon, upon retiring from business, took up his residence upon his farm near the picturesque village of Wellington, where he has a beautiful home on the Lake Shore. He is one of the leading citizens of Prince Edward County.

Dr. Allan Noxon after receiving his degree, practiced at Elmonte, then at Bloomfield, and later on at Picton. He came to Toronto in 1884, and has resided there ever since, having built up a large and lucrative practice. He enjoys the respect and confidence of a large circle of friends and acquaintances throughout the city.

James E. Noxon, son of Gilbert Noxon, went to California, by the Isthmus of Panama route, in 1863, and remained for some years in California and Nevada, making and losing large sums of money; but, having recouped his losses by work in the gold fields and some investments at Virginia City, he returned to Canada and bought an interest in a business at Belleville. He soon returned to the Pacific coast, where he lost some money at Virginia City, but obtained employment at one hundred dollars per month, and board, and in about two years returned to Prince Edward County, and purchased the Jones homestead, having married Ellen Greer. He again visited Virginia City, and later speculated in real estate at Brandon, Portage la Prairie, and in lands at Selkirk. Of late years he has been engaged at Wellington, in the meat and grocery business, but is always ready to embark in any legitimate enterprise that offers a fair commercial profit.

---

### JAMES NOXON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Maria Noxon, m. John Haight; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Arnoldi, (2) James, (3) Henry, (4) Anthony and (5) Maria.
- II. Gilbert Noxon, drowned in childhood.
- III. James Noxon, m. Catharine Morden; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Ann, (2) Gilbert, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Richard, (5) Lucretia, (6) Lanor and (7) Sarah. The father d. 1836, aged 39 yrs; the mother 1845, aged 49 yrs.
- IV. Jonathan Noxon, m. Jemima Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Sarah, (3) Maria, (4) James, (5) Reuben, (6) Lydia, (7) Jonathan D., (8) Phillip, and (9) Caleb. The father d. 1874, aged 75 yrs; the mother 1890, aged 88 yrs.

- V. Samuel Noxon, m. Rhoda White ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (1) Maria, (2) Angeline, (3) Cornelius, (4) Freeman, (5) James, (6) Samuel, (7) William, (8) Alfred, (9) Dorland, (10) Allen, (11) Elmira, (12) Stephen, (13) Calvin and (14) Thomas H.
- VI. Lanor Noxon, m. 1st, Richard Morden, and 2nd, Joseph Hazard ; set. Hillier. Issue : by 1st, (1) Lydia, (2) Jonathan, (3) Wilson, (4) Gilbert, (5) James B., (6) Catherine, (7) Elizabeth, (8) Susan, (9) Sarah, and (10) David. The mother d. 1898, aged 95 yrs.
- VII. Lydia Noxon, m. Peter Fox ; set. Sophiasburg. Issue : (1) James, (2) Zilpha, (3) John, (4) Henry, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Dorland and (7) Shadrach.
- VIII. Dorland Noxon, m. 1st Susan M. Stephenson and 2nd, Emma Townsend ; set. Hillier. Issue : by 1st, (1) John S., (2) Susan E., and by 2nd, (3) James D., (4) Townsend W., (5) Marshall B., (6) Franklin F., (7) Benjamin C. and (8) Sarah E.
- IX. Isaac Noxon, m. Jennet Demorest ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Elizabeth A., (2) Isaac J., (3) Grant, (4) Davis, (5) Bell, (6) Gertrude and (7) George R.
- X. Sarah Noxon, m. Caleb Stickney ; set. Pickering. Issue : (1) Elizabeth and (2) David.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See III. *The James Noxon Branch* :

- I. Ann Noxon, m. Selim Pettit ; set Hillier. Issue ; (a) Hiram, (b) James, (c) Miles, (d) Adelaide, (e) Emily, (f) Elizabeth A., (g) Celia, (h) Robert, (i) Sylvanus and (j) Anna L.
- (2) Gilbert Noxon, m. 1st, Susannah Jones, and 2nd, Mary J. Baker ; set. Hillier. Issue ; by 1st, (a) James E. m. Ellen Greer ; set. Wellington. Issue Grace K., (m. George McDonald) ; Arthur G. and Gerald J., and by 2nd (b) Richard J. and (c) Gilbert H.
- (3) Elizabeth Noxon, d unkm.
- (4) Richard Noxon, m. Melissa Garrett ; set. Wellington. Issue, (a) Talbert G., m. Nettie Searles ; set. Hillier (Issue ; Claude, Searl and Philip), and (b) Elva, m Philip Greer ; set. Hillier. No Issue.

- (5) Lucretia Noxon, m. Henry Palmer ; set. Hillier. No issue.
- (6) Lanor Noxon, unm. ; set, Bloomfield.
- (7) Sarah Noxon, m. Thomas Titus ; set. Hillier. Issue. (a) Samuel N., m. 1st, Susan P. Hyatt and 2nd, Florence M. Garrett ; (b) Annie E. d. y., and (c) Benjamin J., m. Ida J. Foster ; set. Belleville.

See IV. *The Jonathan Noxon Branch :*

- (1) Elizabeth Noxon, m. Cornelius White ; set. Bloomfield. Issue ; (a) Clarissa and (b) Jemima.
- (2) Sarah Noxon, m. Elisha W. Talcott. See the Talcott Family.
- (3) Maria Noxon, unm. ; set. Bloomfield.
- (4) James Noxon, m. 1st, Carrie A. White, and 2nd, Susanna Hendrie ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : by 1st, (a) Emily J. and (b) Willet S.
- (5) Reuben Noxon, m. 1st, Mary J. Thomas, and 2nd, Abbie French ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : by 1st, (a) James E., (b) Elma A., and (c) Sarah E.
- (6) Lydia Noxon, m. Stewart Brown ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (a) Ida C., (b) Emma, (c) Willet and (d) Bertha.
- (7) Jonathan D. Noxon, m. Phoebe J. Weeks ; set. Monroe County, N.Y. ; no issue.
- (8) Philip Noxon, m. Catherine Armitage ; set. North Dakota. Issue : (a) Elwin I., (b) Jonathan, (c) Ella, (d) Marian, (e) Stephen J., and (f) Emma L.
- (9) Caleb Noxon, m. Alzina Tripp ; set. Bloomfield ; no issue.

See V. *The Samuel Noxon Branch :*

- (1) Maria Noxon, m. John Saylor ; set. Maine. Issue : (a) Freeman, (b) Herman, (c) Ashton, (d) Elgin, (e) Emily J., (f) Marshall and (g) Franklin.
- (2) Angelina Noxon, m. Henry Hubbs.
- (3) Cornelius Noxon, m. Phoebe Stinson ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (a) Florence, m. William Trumpour ; set. Chicago. (Issue : Norman), and (b) Alice, m. Finley Morden ; set. Hallowell ; no issue.

- (4) Freeman Noxon, m. 1st, Jemima Brown, and 2nd, Sarah Brown; set. Ingersoll. Issue: by 1st, (a) Wilbur R. S.
- (5) James Noxon, m. Margaret McDonald; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) James, (b) Florence A., m. Dr. F. D. Canfield; set. Ingersoll. (Issue: Margaret Grace), (c) William C., m. Georgina E. Furby; set. Toronto. (Issue: George, Courtland T. and Kenneth Furby), (d) Nellie, (e) Margaret J., (f) Samuel H., (g) John E., d. y., and (h) Elmira, d. y.
- (6) Samuel Noxon, m. Matura J. Stinson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Josephine A., (b) Ada L., (c) Herbert S. and (d) Olive.
- (7) William Noxon, m. Armenta Brough; set. Bloomfield; no issue.
- (8) Alfred Noxon, m. Amelia Carson; set. Montana. Issue: (a) Evaline, m. Mr. Kirshaw. (Issue: 1 son).
- (9) Dorland Noxon, m. 1st, Emma Cunningham, and 2nd, Emily Morden; set. Toronto. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Richard Standen, (b) Alfred Tennyson. (c) Allan Dorland and (d) Edna Augusta.
- (10) Allen Noxon, M.D., m. 1st, Esther J. Mitcheson, and 2nd, Victoria Fralick, *nee* Wilson; set. Toronto. Issue: by 1st, (a) 1 son d. in inf., and by 2nd, (b) Lottie G., m. Neil McClean. (Issue: twin infants, d. y.), and (c) Nellie Gladys.
- (11) Elmira Noxon, m. Dougal Dingman; set. Pieton. Issue: (a) Ashton and (b) Helen.
- (12) Stephen Noxon, m. Jessie Wilson; set. Ingersoll. Issue: (a) Louisa, d. y. and (b) Marian, unm.
- (13) Calvin Noxon, d. unm.
- (14) Thomas H. Noxon, m. Ida A. Bull; set. California. Issue: (a) Herbert L., m. Gertrude Barrett, (Issue: 1 dau.).

See VIII. *The Dorland Noxon Branch:*

- (1) John S. Noxon, m. Miss Walters; set. Wellington. No issue.
- (2) Susan E. Noxon, m. Willet Hazard; set. Pasadena, Cal. Issue: (a) Mary M. and (b) Lydia Ella.

- (3) James D. Noxon, m. Mary J. Hubbs ; set. Sophiasburgh.  
Issue : (a) Mary J., (b) Annie, and (c) Alfred.
- (4) Townsend W. Noxon, m. and set. St. Louis. No issue.
- (5) Marshall B. Noxon, m. Zenana Doolittle ; set. Sophiasburgh.  
Issue : (a) Stephen.
- (6) Franklin F. Noxon, unm. ; set. Colorado.
- (7) Benjamin C. Noxon, m. Laura Pearsoll ; set. Colorado.  
Issue : (a) Garland, (b) May M., (c) Clifford, and (d) Beatrice.
- (8) Sarah E. Noxon, m. Arnold Foster ; set. Hallowell.

See IX. *The Isaac Noxon Branch :*

- (1) Isaac J. Noxon, m. Ruth Huntley ; set. Steuben Co., N.Y.  
Issue : (a) Dora. (b) Edith, (c) James and (d) Mills.
- (2) Elizabeth A. Noxon, m. John D. Lambert.
- (3) Grant Noxon, m. Phelana Peterson ; set. Toronto. Issue :  
(a) Maud and (b) Clewes.
- (4) Bell Noxon, m. Mr. Bradley ; set. New York State.
- (5) Gertrude Noxon, m. George E. Fraser ; set. Picton. Issue :  
(a) Walter, (b) Jennie, (c) I. Frith, and (d) George.
- (6) Davis Noxon, m. Eva Rockwell ; set. Duluth. Issue : (a)  
Eva, and (b) Isaac.
- (7) George R. Noxon, m. Dell Towner ; set. U.S. Issue :  
(a) Cecil and (b) James I.

---

### THE GARRETT FAMILIES.

---

Hugh Garrett, the father of the two brothers Garrett, who became the Prince Edward County pioneers, came from Belfast, Ireland, and settled in Dutchess County, New York. Isaac Garrett preceded his brother Benjamin to Canada by a few years, and it is probable that he came in response to one of the proclamations of Lieut.-Governor Simcoe about 1795 or 1796.

He bought four hundred acres of land, paying for it at the rate of twenty-five cents per acre, on the shore of Lake Ontario,

near where the village of Wellington now stands. There was then only one settler on the shore of the lake, the famous hunter and trapper, Daniel Reynolds, who had purchased six hundred acres, and reared a substantial dwelling in the same neighborhood. Isaac had made a clearing and commenced building a house on the very spot where the home of John Garrett, his grandson, now stands, when he was obliged to return to his family in New York State, entrusting its completion to a man who may have come over with him. But Isaac's difficulties had only commenced, with his return to the United States, for the house had only attained the height of three logs from the ground, when the man whom Isaac had left in charge was taken ill; and when he returned with his wife and six children, it was to find the house hardly at all advanced from the state in which he had left it, and a large tree had fallen across it. In the meantime, however, a settler named Aaron White had planted himself in the neighborhood. He was a man who, though possessed of a very large family, had contented himself to begin with, by the erection of a very small cabin; but possessing at least a large heart, White took in the Garretts, until such time as their own house could be put in a condition to receive them. The difficulty of the situation was further increased at this time by the birth of a seventh son into the Garrett family. When Benjamin Garrett came he settled on land lying between that of the pioneer, Reynolds, and his brother Isaac. Reynolds had been "monarch of all he surveyed" for several years, and when the Garretts came, humorously said that he would have to move out, for the pasture range on either side of him was being cut off and he feared his cattle would starve! The Garretts were for some time unable to grow wheat; and their staff of life consisted of rye bread, a staple food which seems to have palled on the taste of the family, especially of the children. At this time salmon were so abundant in the lake, that fishermen could stand on the beach and spear them. One night, Reynolds, the hunter, held the pine-knot torch while Garrett speared, and so great was their luck that, notwithstanding that there was at the time only one other settler in the neighborhood, Reynolds told Garrett not to mention that the fish were so abundant, lest others should wish to share their good fortune.

The following is a well-authenticated statement of a "catch" which was doubtless a record breaker at the time when whitefish were plentiful in the lake. It occurred on an evening in July, 1857, when, as was the custom when a seine was to be hauled, men for miles around were gathered on the beach at Wellington. The owner of the seine, J. Rickerson Trumpour, had marshalled his men and the nets were in constant use until dawn, by which time forty thousand whitefish had been taken; the largest haul ever known to have been made at this particular place. W. H. Garrett, the grandson of Isaac, assisted on this memorable occasion, by taking out a boat and holding up the cork line of the seine, over which, the net being full, the fish were escaping. His share was to be all the fish he wanted; and he filled his boat to the number of about seven hundred.

The Garrett brothers married sisters. Isaac married Sarah Carman, and Benjamin married Margaret Carman, for his second wife, but of this second marriage there was no issue.

Beatrice Garrett, deceased daughter of Richard and great-granddaughter of Isaac the Pioneer, married Peter Ferguson, who at present resides in Belleville. Mr. Ferguson's father, Donald, who was born in Scotland, married Helen McNichol. He came to Canada with his family in 1868, and began farming in Haliburton. Donald lived but a few years after reaching his new home. His children were Annie S. and Peter. The former married Wm. Menzies and settled in North Carolina, and had a family consisting of: William, Sarah, Helen, Kenneth, Charles, Edward, and Annie. Peter Ferguson began his business career at the early age of nineteen years by entering the service of the Canadian Land and Emigration Company. Here he remained for six and one-half years, when he started for himself as a general merchant at Woodville, Ont. In 1878 he went to the Canadian North-West, where he carried on a general store, and later engaged in farming, which occupation he still continues, though not actively. He is the owner of two large farms in the North-West and a fine residence in Belleville, where a portion of his time each year is spent with his family.

## ISAAC GARRETT.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Richard Garrett, m. Mollie Garrett ; set. United States.
- II. Galeb Garrett, m. Dorcas Carman ; set. Wellington, Issue : (1) Lydia, (2) Townsend, (3) Thomas, (4) Diana, (5) Rachael, (6) William, (7) John, (8) Adam H., (9) Angelina, (10) Lanor, (11) Olive, (12) Richard and (13) Caleb F. The father d. 1878.
- III. Mott Garrett, m. Phoebe Carman ; set. Genessee Co., N.Y. Issue ; (1) Isaac, (2) Dr. William, (3) Esther, (4) Rebecca, and others. The father d. 1889.
- IV. Isaac Garrett, m. Esther Carman ; set. Michigan. Issue : (1) Jacob, (2) Caleb, (3) Gulielma, (4) Lorian, (5) Patience, (6) Minerva and (7) Esther. The father d. 1880, aged 98 yrs.
- V. Thomas Garrett, m. Elizabeth Barker ; set. Wellington. Issue : (1) Mary A., (2) Eliza, (3) Susan, (4) Wilson, (5) Trueman, (6) James, (7) Lydia and (8) Phoebe.
- VI. Adam Garrett, d. in childhood.
- VII. William Garrett, m. Patience Bull ; set. Wellington. Issue : (1) Andrew, (2) Stephen, (3) Priscilla, (4) Sarah, (5) John, (6) Amos, (7) Phoebe J., (8) William H. and (9) Ralph. The father d. 1886, aged 89 yrs ; the mother 1882, aged 82 yrs.
- VIII. Charles Garrett, m. Phila Haight ; set. Lowell, Mass. Issue : (1) Charles, (2) Sayers, (both d. unm.); (3) Fannie and (4) Esther. The father d. 1856.
- IX. Phoebe Garrett, m. Stephen Bowerman ; set. Bloomfield. Issue ; (1) Charles, (2) Emerson, (3) Milton, (4) Thomas H., (5) Sarah A. and (6) Zulema. The father d. 1886, aged 70 yrs.; the mother 1886, aged 87 yrs.
- X. Mary Garrett, m. Michael Tinny ; set. Wellington. Issue : (1) Charles, (2) Isaac, (3) Ann and (4) Sarah. The mother d. 1874.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Caleb Garrett Branch:*

- (1) Townsend Garrett, m. Hannah Osterhout ; set. Murray.
- (2) Thomas Garrett, m. Hester Osterhout ; set. Murray.

- (3) William Garrett, m. Elizabeth Brundige ; set. Wellington.
- (4) Adam H. Garrett, m. Abigail Leavens ; set. Wellington.
- (5) John Garrett, m. Rhoda Haight ; set. Wellington. No issue.
- (6) Richard Garrett, m. Mary J. Hubbs ; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Wallace Garrett, m. Nancy Bryant ; set. Assa., (b) Robert Garrett, married Mary Adams : set. Ottawa. No Issue. (c) Ellwood Garrett, m. Lizzie Oliver : set. Winnipeg. Issue: Roy. (d) Beatrice Garrett, deceased, m. Peter Ferguson : set. Belleville. Issue : Helen M. (m. Sydney Campbell : set. Carte, Phillipine Islands. Issue, Alice B.); Arthur S. (unm. ; set. Assa.); Ethel G., Nina, Kenneth S., Sarah A. and Anne B.
- (7) Caleb Garrett, m. (1st) Maria Moines and (2nd) Elizabeth Winters : set. Bloomfield. Issue by 1st : (a) Florence, (b) Georgiana, (c) Fred., (d) Gertrude
- (8) Annie Garrett, d. unmarried.
- (9) Lydia Garrett, m. Laurence Goodmurphy : set. Hallowell.
- (10) Rachel Garrett, m. Joseph Bryant ; set. Murray.
- (11) Olive Garrett, m. John Cardinall ; set. Hillier.
- (12) Lanor Garrett, m. Donald Beith ; set. Wellington. No issue.
- (13) Angeline Garrett, m. (1st) Anthony Haight and (2nd) Ichabod Bowerman ; set. Wellington.

---

### BENJAMIN GARRETT.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Joseph Garrett, m. Lydia Clark ; set. Hillier. Issue : (1) Jonathan, (2) Hetty, (3) Sarah, (4) Susan, (5) Phila, (6) Ruth, (7) Robert and (8) Philip.
- II. Isaac Garrett, m. Lucretia Ferguson ; set. Hillier. Issue : (1) Edwin, (2) Almira, (3) Lydia, (4) Adam, (5) Palmer, (6) John Y. (7) Townsend, (8) Roxy and (9) Adeline.
- III. Adam Garrett, m. Hannah Pettingell ; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Margaret and (3) Henrietta.

- IV. Townsend Garrett, m. Sarah Bowerman ; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Adeline, (2) Freeman, (3) Almira, (4) Melissa, (5) Amanda, (6) Jane, (7) Matura, (8) Patience and (9) Edna.
- V. Sarah Garrett, m. Jacob Terry; set. Wellington. Issue: (1) Townsend, (2) Robert and (3) Stephen.
- VI. Phila Garrett, m. Robert Hubbs; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Grimmon, (3) Benjamin, (4) Abraham, (5) Jane, (6) Charles, (7) Phoebe, (8) Lydia and (9) Susan.
- VII. Polly Garrett, m. Lodevick Knapp; set. Consecon Lake. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Joseph, (3) Benjamin and (4) Phila.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Joseph Garrett Branch* :

- (1) Jonathan Garrett, m. Eliza A. German ; set. Picton.
- (2) Hetty Garrett, m. Abraham German ; set. Brighton.
- (3) Sarah Garrett, m. Allen McTaggart ; set. Belleville.
- (4) Susan Garrett, m. George German ; set. Wellington.
- (5) Phila Garrett, m. (1st) William Osterhout, (2nd) William Clapp, and (3rd) Rev. S. S. Phelp ; set. Wellington ; no issue.
- (6) Ruth Garrett, m. William Osterhout ; set. Murray.
- (7) Robert Garrett, m. (1st) Jane Palen, and (3rd) Catharine Markey ; set. New Orleans.
- (8) Philip Garrett, m. Eleanor Huyck ; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Dr. Alton Garrett, m. Mima M. Fletcher ; set. Toronto. Issue Philip C.

---

THE FARLEY FAMILY.

---

The Farleys are of English descent. Sometime in the first half of the eighteenth century three brothers of this old English family, being imbued with the spirit of commercialism which had been awakened by the development of colonial trade in America, formed a syndicate among themselves for the purpose of more expeditiously engaging in business. At least, if they were not acting together, they were certainly in a position to do so to the great advantage of each, for when first introduced to us we find

one a merchant in Liverpool, another a merchant in New York, and the third the owner of a merchantman engaging in the transportation of freight between American and European ports. The New York merchant was known as Colonel W. Farley, and, therefore, it is inferred that he had previously been connected with the army; but his history, like that of many other prominent colonists, has been swallowed up by the disturbing events of the war of the Revolution. He married the sister of Chief Justice John Jay, who framed the treaty between England and the United States. It is owing to this fact that "Jay" appears so frequently in the family, as a Christian name.

James Farley, the Sidney pioneer, must have been a mere lad when his father, Colonel Farley, died, for he was adopted into a Quaker family. While yet at his father's home, the nurse took him out one day to witness a military parade, and in his excitement the child was separated from the nurse. General Washington, perceiving his danger, caught him up and carried him to a place of safety. He was intended by his father for the army, but fate decreed otherwise. His adopted father taught him the trade of a tailor, and when he came of age presented him with a horse and bridle and saddle, a suit of clothes and \$25 in cash. Thus equipped, he and a companion started for Lower Canada. Losing their way in the forest, they came upon a small French settlement, where they were unable to make themselves understood; but a French settler, who perceived they were English, guided them to the house of a Frenchman whose wife was English. She provisioned and sent them on a day's journey with her husband's team towards Kingston. From Kingston young Farley went up the Bay and took up land in the first concession of Sidney. That was in 1799. In January, 1806, he married Deborah, the only daughter of Captain Dorland, a prominent U. E. Loyalist who came to the Bay with Major VanAlstine's party in 1784. As Farley came into the settlement a poor and unknown boy, he must have possessed very commendable traits of character to have won the hand of Deborah Dorland. He lived to be ninety years old, dying in 1868, and survived his wife by forty years.

His descendants are numerous and prominent in Belleville and Sidney as professional men and successful farmers. A

grandson, Thomas M. Farley, who was born on the old Farley homestead in 1858, owns a hundred acres in the second concession of Sydney. He was educated at the Belleville and Newburg High Schools, and is all that is implied in the term "a good citizen." He is a Liberal in politics and a Methodist in religion.

Another grandson of the Pioneer, and son of James Jay Farley, is Lieut.-Colonel Alfred A. Farley, of the Royal Canadian Artillery, stationed at Quebec. His son by his first wife is James Jay B. Farley, a Captain in the North Staffordshire Regiment now (1904) stationed in India. Captain Farley is a graduate of the Kingston Royal Military College who has seen plenty of active service. He served under General Kitchener in his Nile Campaign; did duty at Cyprus; and was with General French's division operating in Natal and the Transvaal during the recent Boer War. When in Egypt, he bore the distinction of being the champion rifle shot and swordsman among the British officers serving there.

With one exception, the physician, senior in the practice of his profession at Belleville, is Dr. John Jay Farley, grandson of the pioneer, James Farley. After being educated at Albert College when Bishop Carmen was its principal, and receiving his degree of M.D. from McGill University in 1873, young Farley continued his professional studies in the Old Country. For eighteen months he attended St. Thomas' Hospital, London, part of the time as member of its medical staff, and in 1874 received his diploma as a member of the Royal College of Surgeons of England. Returning to Canada, he began what has since grown into his extensive and long time practice in Belleville. He is one of those rare men who devote the whole of their interest to their profession. With the exception of one month, which he annually spends on either the Atlantic or Pacific Coast, he is entirely at the service of his patients, careful at all times (even when out for a round of golf or a visit to the theatre) to let nothing interfere with his calls. Dr. Farley has had a long connection with the Canadian Militia; he was gazetted Assistant Surgeon in 1875, and Surgeon Major to the 49th Battalion Hastings Rifles in 1885, and has been awarded the long service medal. For over twenty years he has held the position of surgeon of the Belleville gaol and is Coroner for the county of Hastings. He

is prominent in Masonic circles, and has held the highest positions at the disposal of local lodges. He enjoys clean, healthy sport; goes North to shoot each year, rides for exercise, and plays golf enthusiastically. A Presbyterian, he is a manager of St. Andrew's Church, Belleville. Unlike his Farley forbears, he does not now take an active part in political affairs. At a time when it was hard to get good men to contest seats in the Reform interest, his father, James Jay Farley on several occasions stood for West Hastings; his brother, Willet C. Farley, being unexpectedly nominated and though he had barely three weeks' time in which to prepare for the election, was only defeated by seventy-five votes.

The medical profession has found devotees among the members of this family. Frank Jones Farley, a son of William W. Farley and great-grandson of the pioneer, is also a doctor. After graduating in medicine from Queen's University, and receiving his diploma from the Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons of Edinburgh, Dr. Farley settled in Trenton, where he has since acquired a large practice. Among the many historical family relics he possesses, may be mentioned the sword used by his great-grandfather Worden at the Battle of Queenston Heights. He also has the Royal Arch Masonic apron brought by that ancestor to Canada in 1814.

---

## JAMES FARLEY.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Thomas D. Farley, b. 1807, d. 1875, m. Emeline E. Stickney, b. 1815, d. 1896; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) David S., (2) John S., (3) Deborah D., (4) Charles M., (5) Samuel R., (6) James M. and (7) Thomas M.
- II. James Jay Farley, b. 1812, d. 1891, m. Maria Werden, b. 1820, d. 1894; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) William W., (2) Willet C., (3) Alfred A., (4) John J., (5) Dorland, (6) Helen and (7) Aurilia.
- III. Samuel D. Farley, m. M. E. Jones; set. Sidney; no issue.
- IV. John S. Farley.

- V. Peter D. Farley, m. 1st, Eliza Canniff and 2nd, M. Anderson : set. Ogden, Iowa. Issue by 1st, (1) Albert (killed in American Civil War), (2) Wallace (a banker at Ogden, Iowa) and by 2nd (3) Ella, (4) Peter and (5) Letta.
- VI. Ella Farley m. Philip Clark ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (1) James, (2) Sarah M., (3) Deborah, (4) Almira, (5) Amelia, (6) Emily, (7) Isabella and (8) Lydia.
- VII. Sarah M. Farley, m. 1st Willet W. Casey and 2nd Mr. Keller.
- VIII. Tabitha Farley, d. 1903 ; m. J. W. Yeomans ; set. Toronto. Issue : (1) Thomas A., (2) Willet C., (3) Samuel F., (4) Henry, (5) Gertrude, (6) Sarah and (7) Mary.
- IX. Deborah A. Farley, m. L. Huyck ; set. Adolphustown ; no issue.
- X. Mary E. Farley, m. L. Anderson ; set. Ameliasburg. Issue : (1) James, (2) Alfred, (3) Jay, (4) Amelia and (5) Dora.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Thomas D. Farley Branch*

- (1) David S. Farley, m. Eliza L. Taylor ; set. Chicago. Issue : (a) Edith M., (b) Edna B. and (c) Ethel C.
- (2) John S. Farley, m. Susanna Shore : set. Pitkin, Col. Issue : (a) Addie and (b) Maud.
- (3) Deborah D. Farley, m. R. W. McMullen ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Ernest ; set. Maple Creek, Assa. and (b) Elma, deceased.
- (4) Charles M. Farley, m. Annie Ketcheson : set. Belleville : no issue.
- (5) Samuel R. Farley, m. Sylva McMullen ; set. Belleville. Issue : (a) Harry.
- (6) James M. Farley, m. Frances Way ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Edna W., unm.
- (7) Thomas M. Farley, m. Nettie Knight, dau. of Samuel P. Knight ; set. Sidney. Issue : (a) Roy and (b) Walter (died in childhood).

See II. *The James J. Farley Branch.*

- (1) William W. Farley, m. Jane A. Jones ; set. Murray. Issue : (a) Frank Jones Farley, M.D., m. Ethel Porte ; set. Trenton. Issue : John W. (b) Werden Jay Farley,

- unm. (c) Helen M. Farley, m. Walter Jewett; set. New York; no issue. (d) Mabel L. Farley, and (e) Hazel Farley, unm.
- (2) Willet C. Farley, m. Helen Roblin; set. Thurlow. Issue; (a) Philip Jay and (b) Willet Casey.
  - (3) Alfred A. Farley, Lieut.-Col., m. 1st, C. N. Bleeker and 2nd, Margaret Peck; set. Quebec. Issue by 1st; (a) James J. B., Captain North Staffordshire Regiment.
  - (4) John Jay Farley, M.D. m. Elizabeth, dau. of late Thomas Peck, of Montreal; set. Belleville; no issue.
  - (5) Dorland Farley, m. Mattie Farnham; set. Cannifton. Issue: (a) John Jay.
  - (6) Helen Farley, d. in childhood.
  - (7) Aurillia Farley, m. Nathaniel Vermilyea; set. Thurlow. Issue (a) Harold. (b) Arthur and (c) Clarence.

---

#### GEORGE OSCAR ALCORN, K.C., M.P.

Owing to the fact that since 1900 George Oscar Alcorn has been representative for Prince Edward county in the Dominion House of Commons, and that he previously held prominent rank in the county as a barrister, the name of his family is a familiar one among the residents of the Bay of Quinte district. He is the descendant of landed gentry, who in the 16th century, were proprietors in the English counties of Sussex and Kent. Reference is made to the family, and a description is given of its arms, on page 96 of a work entitled *Genealogies and Pedigrees of the Families of the county of Sussex*, which was written by William Barrie, and published in London in 1830, and which is now in the library of the Dominion Parliament. An author's note in the work states that the Manor of Alchorne lies at Rotherfield, in the county of Sussex; and that the ancient arms of the family are engraven in the walls of the parish church. G. O. Alcorn possesses a copy of his family's coat-of-arms, the crest of which is a heart, surmounted by a coronet and supported by a pair of upspread wings.

Younger branches of this old English family found their way into Scotland, where there is a legend concerning them still to be

found. The fortunes of still more recent descendants led them to the north of Ireland, whence the immediate forbears of G. O. Alcorn emigrated to Canada. His grandfather's residence in County Down was John Wesley's headquarters in Ulster. In some of the works on old English surnames it is stated that this grandfather, Samuel Alcorn, was the first member of his family to abbreviate its name. He was a gentleman of landed property, respected for his religious tendencies, and his family became connected with the Church of England.

After the manner of younger scions of old houses, Thomas Coke Alcorn, son of Samuel and father of George Oscar, chose a profession, adopting medicine. Subsequent to being articled for seven years to John Woods, surgeon and apothecary in Ireland, he entered the University of Glasgow, from which academic institution he received his Doctorate, on the 25th day of April, 1832. His son still holds the Articles of Indenture, and the Diploma conferring his degree. It is a quaint old document written in Latin, and when translated reads: "The Senate of the University of Glasgow. Greeting to the reader. Whereas the very accomplished man, Thomas Coke Alcorn, after he had given excellent attention to the Medical Art, has sought Academic honors from us and has shown himself well prepared, having come forward to furnish proof of himself in medical matters, we have had him examined in all medicine. Whereas in this examination he has shown to us abundantly a wonderful erudition and skill in and knowledge of healing, combined with an equal modesty, we have voted that the said Thomas Coke Alcorn is to be made and called a Doctor of Medicine; and with these letters we call him Doctor and we wish him to be so called and considered among all persons. We give to him the fullest permission of reading about the medical art, and teaching, of consulting and writing and disputing, of ascending to the Doctorial chair; finally, all medical theories and practical operations are to be practiced everywhere on earth, and at the same time we grant him all the honors, and rights, and privileges, which anywhere in the world are granted, or are wont to be granted to a Doctor of Medicine; as a pledge of this we have subscribed our names to these writings, confirmed with the common seal of the academy."

Notwithstanding that the Senate of the University of Glasgow conferred the right on Dr. Alcorn to practice practical operations everywhere on earth, he received a license to practice medicine in Lower Canada in 1848, granted by the Earl of Elgin and Kincardine. Dr. Alcorn was practicing at Lennoxville, Quebec, when he married Martha Bartlett, who was of English descent. Later he moved to Compton, where he died at the early age of 43 years. Of his family of six, four died in infancy; the survivors being George Oscar, who represents the county of Prince Edward in the House of Commons; and William Gilson, who settled in the western states of America. G. O. Alcorn, who was born in 1850, when a mere child went to live with his uncle, Samuel Alcorn, of Toronto, whose only child was the wife of Senator John MacDonald. Educated at the Toronto Grammar and Model Grammar Schools, and by private tuition, he began the study of law under Robert Moore, continuing it under the firm of Morphy, Sullivan and Fenton, and later with Cameron and McMichael. He went to Belleville in 1870, to take charge of the Chancery business of the late Hon. Lewis Wallbridge, ex-Speaker of the House of Commons and ex-Solicitor General of Canada. In May, 1871, he was called to the Bar; in the fall of the same year he began his practice at Belleville.

Mr. Alcorn married Sarah J. Leavens in 1872. She is of U. É. L. descent, and a daughter of Henry O. Leavens, whose ancestors were among the first and oldest settlers at the mouth of the Moira river, and who was at one time an extensive owner of that property on which a large part of the city of Belleville now stands. The issue of this marriage are: Frederick C., settled in the North West Territories; Anna M.; and Harold L., in the Bank of Montreal, at Montreal.

Moving to Picton in 1878, Mr. Alcorn entered into partnership with the late W. H. R. Allison, K.C., who was a Judge of the Maritime Court until the law creating the office was repealed. He subsequently went into a six years' partnership with Edward M. Young, Esq., of Picton; but since then has been practicing alone. He was appointed a Queen's Counsel in 1890. After serving on the town council, and having been a deputy-reeve for Picton, Mr. Alcorn entered upon his political career. Nominated Conservative

candidate in 1899, he was elected to the ninth Parliament of Canada in 1900, defeating the former member, the present Postmaster of Picton. He was re-elected at the general elections of 1904. In his legal capacity, George Oscar Alcorn is an active participant in the work of the House of Commons, under the leadership of R. L. Borden, K.C., the leader of the Opposition.

---

### GEORGE H. ALLEN

---

The subject of this sketch is descended from the pioneer missionary, Rev. Timothy Allen, a native of Massachusetts, who emigrated to Ontario and settled at Hay Bay, shortly after the close of the Revolutionary War. His wife's maiden name was Lewis, and she was born in Catskill, New York. He belonged to the Methodist Church, and became widely known and highly respected all through the Bay of Quinte district, and contributed in no small degree to the remarkable spread of Methodism in Upper Canada. They had nine children, to wit, John, James, Lewis, Wesley, Robert, Jacob, Hiram I., Margaret and Esther. Rev. Hiram I. Allen, is also a minister of the gospel and at present resides at Ottawa.

His son, Mr. George H. Allen, the General Inspector of the Standard Life Assurance Company, was born at Odessa, Ontario, August 20th, 1867; but he has always been identified with Trenton, having received his education at the Trenton High School here, and at Albert College, Belleville. His father, Rev. H. I. Allen, is a Methodist minister, and held charges in that vicinity, and is Grand Councillor of the Order of Chosen Friends.

George H. Allen joined the staff of the Standard Life Assurance Company, when only seventeen years of age. Three years later, he was appointed inspector for the Midland District, with headquarters at Peterborough. In 1890, he was appointed inspector for Eastern Ontario, with headquarters at Kingston. In 1893, he was elected an alderman in the "Limestone City," and was re-elected at the four consecutive municipal elections. His removal to Trenton prevented him from further representing the people of that city. He was nominated for the municipal council

of Trenton, but his business engagements caused him to decline the honor. In 1901, he was appointed general inspector of his Company for Quebec, the Maritime Provinces and Newfoundland, with headquarters at Montreal; and in 1904, was appointed Chief Inspector for Canada. George H. Allen married on October 23rd, 1889, Helen, daughter of Uriah Knox. They have the following children,—Anita, Gladys and Vera K.

---

#### THE SIMEON ASHLEY FAMILY.

---

A prominent pioneer Mason and United Empire Loyalist was Simeon Ashley. Official records show that he was a prominent man in the Bay of Quinte region, as early as 1819, having been chosen to represent the Belleville Lodge at the Masonic conventions at Kingston in that and the following year. He was an active, intelligent man and for years carried on the hotel business at Foxboro. By his wife, Mary Nash; he has a large family, as will be seen by the genealogical table annexed.

His son, Hiram, by his wife, Phoebe Anne Mott, had a son, Chauncey, who was senior warden of the Masonic Lodge at Belleville, seventy-five years, to the the day, from the time in which his grandfather had served in a similar capacity. Born in 1864, Chauncey Ashley spent his younger years on the farm, but removed to Belleville, and for fifteen years last past, he has successfully carried on the insurance business. He also is authorized by the government to issue marriage licenses. He is still a member of the Masonic Lodge, Royal Chapter, and is Past Master, Moira Lodge, and, as has already been noted, served as a Senior Warden, seventy-five years from the time in which the Pioneer had acted in that capacity. He is also a member of the Chosen Friends. He is a Liberal in politics and has served as a member of the city council. Mr. Ashley married Sarah Elizabeth Graham; he resides with his wife and three children, Phoebe Kathleen, Harry Kenneth and Mabel Helen, in Belleville. They attend the Church of England.

## SIMEON ASHLEY.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Simeon Ashley, m. Lavinia Scriber ; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) Washburn, (2) John William, (3) Simeon, (4) George, (5) David, (6) Matilda, (7) Catharine, (8) Anne and (9) Sabra.
- II. William Ashley, m. Amelia Lake ; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) Ruth, (3) Lorena and (4) Egbert.
- III. Melissa Ashley, m. Dr. John K. Fairfield.
- IV. Matilda Ashley, m. 1st John Hilton, 2nd Cyrus Loucks and 3rd Josiah Markham. Issue by 1st: (1) John Hilton, (2) Simeon Hilton and (3) Alexander Hilton ; and by 2nd, (4) Harford Loucks.
- V. Mary Ashley, m. Renjamin Reid ; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Melissa, (2) Ida, (3) Artimesia, (4) Catharine, (5) Irene and (6) Phoebe.
- VI. Chauncey Ashley, d. unm.
- VII. Margaret Ashley, m. Mr. Fraser ; set. Joliet, Ill.
- VIII. Catharine Ashley, m. John R. Sills ; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) Chauncey, (2) Nelson and (3) Harford.
- IX. James Ashley, d. unm.
- X. Annie Ashley, m. W. H. Ross ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) Leslie, (2) Algernon, (3) Alva, (4) Alfretta), (5) William Clement, and (6) Jennie.
- XI. Hiram Ashley, m. 1st, Phoebe Ann Mott, and 2nd, Mary Agnes MacIndoe. Issue by 1st: (1) Chauncey, (2) Wellington, (3) Bidwell, (4) Esther A., and by 2nd, (5) Leslie Harford and (6) Lucy Irene.
- XII. Harriet Ashley, m. John Mott ; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Frances, (2) Ashley, (3) Myrtle and (4) Nettie.
- XIII. Harford Ashley, m. Sabra Vandewater ; set. Foxboro. Issue: (1) Bessie, and (2) Lottie.
- XIV. Esther Ashley, m. Henry Y. Canniff ; set. Belleville. No issue.
- XV. Cynthia Ashley, m. Albert Loucks ; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Lillie.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See XI. *Hiram Ashley Branch*

- (1) Chauncey Ashley, m. Sarah Elizabeth Graham. Issue:  
(a) Phoebe Kathleen, (b) Harry Kenneth and (c) Mabel Helen.
- (2) Wellington Ashley, m. Florence M. Weese; set. Lindsay.
- (3) Bidwell Ashley (deceased).
- (4) Esther Awilda Ashley, unm.; set. Rochester.
- (5) Leslie Harford Ashley, unm.: set Lindsay.
- (6) Lucy Irene Ashley: set Foxboro.

---

 THE ARTHUR FAMILY.
 

---

The Arthurs are Irish. Matthew Arthur was born near Omagh in the county of Tyrone. He married the daughter of a neighbouring farmer of the name of McWilliams, and had a large family. The two eldest sons, Hugh and George, emigrated to Canada, where Hugh bought and settled on a farm in the Stinson block in Hillier township, and George eventually moved from Hillier and settled in Murray. These two pioneers were gratified with their measures of success and their prospects for the future; they perceived the advantages to be gained by living in Canada and foresaw the rich development that awaited the colony. Their letters to the old folks at home were cheering and inspiring, and very different from those which their father was receiving from his two sisters in the Carolinas, who suffered sad misfortunes; one almost dying from ague, and the other losing a child through fever. The superior inducements offered by Canada as a field for colonization were readily accepted by a family as inured to the idea of emigration as were the Arthurs.

Descendants of the family retain in their possession two letters written by Matthew Arthur, father, to his sons in Canada. They were dated in the years 1824 and 1825, and are sealed with a wafer and addressed in the old style: "To Hugh Arthur, of Hallowell, County of Prince Edward, Upper Canada. Packet 3, N. 29-1, N. 8-5.4.5.", the postage for one letter was three shillings and four pence, or eighty cents. In the first he speaks of coming

out the following spring ; in the second, he writes detailing his final arrangements and laying injunctions upon his eldest sons. He says he had sold all his land and mentions the gold he purposes taking with him. He incidentally mentions that he sent his sons five letters in all, and informs them that Nelly Mills and her son and daughter will accompany his family and himself. But he seems to have had a presentment of an early death, for he adds : "I will write when I get to Quebec, but if I should never reach that length, I hope you will prove kind to your mother and little brothers and sisters." He died on the voyage.

The widow with her family made her way along the St. Lawrence river into Prince Edward county, where she found her sons, Hugh and George, settled in Hillier. As her husband's last words of advice to her were to invest in land in Canada, she bought farms for her children in Hillier and that district. Until she died, she lived with her daughter, Anne, who married Robert Byers. Three nephews followed her to Canada : George and James McWilliams, settled respectively, in Grey and Bruce counties ; John McWilliams, the third nephew, settled in Ameliasburgh. His daughter, Mary Eliza, married John Dempsey, a son of Peter, and great-grandson of Thomas Dempsey. As a proof of the industry of old Mrs. Arthur, it may be mentioned that when she died at an advanced age she left twenty-six pairs of newly knitted stockings. She was a well beloved and very kindly woman ; and her grandchildren can remember her frequent moral caution to them to "watch their lips lest they say anything that should in any way resemble a lie."

The Arthur family has now for many years been known and respected in the townships of Hillier and Ameliasburgh, in the county of Prince Edward, and where members of different branches of the family have settled in various other townships on the mainland of the Province. They are known as excellent farmers, and have been held in good repute for the horses they have bred and kept. They have been reeves and councillors, and taken particular interest in the affairs of their communities ; and, to-day younger descendants have gained high academic distinctions, as in the case of Miss Annie B. McDonald, who at the time of writing, is in charge of, perhaps, the highest graded school in proficiency

and emolument that is to be found in the county, exclusive of Picton and the larger villages.

Hugh Arthur, eldest son of the pioneer, had twelve children. His eldest son, Matthew Arthur, married a great-granddaughter of Ovid Simpson, the famous old pioneer, and now occupies the Ovid Simpson farm in Brighton. It was cleared more than a century ago, and enjoys perhaps, the most desirable location in the township, commanding picturesque views of the Bay of Quinte, of Lake Ontario and of the surrounding country. Mr. Arthur lives in a fine old mansion, well protected in winter and summer alike, by a beautiful grove of pine and maple.

His youngest son, Matthew S., is at home and unmarried. His other two sons are physicians in successful practice; Charles E. being located at Nelson, B.C., and Robert H. at Sudbury.

---

### MATTHEW ARTHUR.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Hugh Arthur, m. Annie Cunningham; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Matthew, (2) Charles, (3) Sarah A., (4) Charles, (5) James, (6) Mary J., (7) Hugh, (8) Margaret, (9) Phoebe, (10) Daniel C., (11) Catharine and (12) Elijah C. The father d. 1874, aged 75 yrs., the mother, 1887, aged 81 yrs.
- II. George Arthur, m. 1st, Betsey Robinson, and 2nd, Rebecca Robinson; set. finally Murray. Issue: By 1st (1) William, (2) Margaret J., (3) Samuel J., (4) Elizabeth, (5) Victoria, (6) Albert, and by 2nd (7) Eliza, (8) Annette, (9) Eleanor, (10) Clara, (11) Stephen, (12) George, (13) Jane and 6 others d. y.
- III. John Arthur, came to Prince Edward but set. in Grey Co. Issue: (1) James, (2) George, (3) William, (4) Susanna, (5) John, (6) Eleanor, (7) Mary J., (8) Catharine and (9) Phoebe.
- IV. Matthew Arthur, m. Mary Byers; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Anna, (2) Esther J., (3) Thomas J., (4) Matilda, (5) Eliza, (6) Catharine S., (7) Robert B., (8) Matthew, (9) Margaret A. and (10) William H. The father d. 1889, aged 84 yrs.; the mother, 1880, aged 62 yrs.

- V. Mary Arthur, m. William Graham ; set. 1st in Prince Edward Co, but removed to Hastings County. Issue ; (1) Arthur, (2) James, (3) William, (4) Dr. Henry, (5) Matthew and (6) Sarah A.
- VI. Jane Arthur, m. Samuel Robinson ; set. Consecon. Issue : (1) Eliza E., (2) Sarah A., (3) William A., (4) George, (5) Matthew, (6) Samuel J., (7) Nancy J. and (8) Margaret V.
- VII. William Arthur, m. Jane Young; set. finally Toronto. Issue: (1) Thomas B., (2) Sarah E., (3) Randall, (4) Amanda, (5) Nancy J., (6) John, (7) Mary C., and (8) Anna. The father died aged 84 and the mother aged 82.
- VIII. Thomas Arthur, died unm.; aged 21 years.
- IX. James Arthur, m. 1st, Margaret Patterson, and 2nd, Anne Gibson; set. Hillier. Issue by 2nd, (1) Wm. Arthur, d. in inf., (2) James A. Arthur, m. Harriet Robinson; set. Arcola, N.W.T. The father d. 1894, aged 76 years; Ann Arthur still living (1904), aged 82 years.
- X. Margaret Arthur, d., aged 7 years.
- XI. Ann Arthur, m. Robert Byers ; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Esther Byers, m. Alfred Marsh ; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue: (a) Walter, (b) Robert, and (c) Anna. (2) Margaret, m. John H. Young. (3) William A., m. and set. Calgary ; no issue. (4) Matthew T., m. Margaret Brown; set. Rochester, U.S. Issue: (a) Robert, (b) Newton, (c) Letitia, (d) Matthew, (e) Ora. and 4 others.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Hugh Arthur Branch :*

- (1) Matthew Arthur, m. Margaret Doherty ; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Dr. Charles E. Arthur, m. Ezabel Dulmage, set. Nelson, B.C. Issue: Margaret. (b) Dr. Robert H. Arthur, m. Louise Lockwood ; set. Sudbury. Issue: Margaret E., Wilfred, Raymond and Dorothy. (c) Matthew S. Arthur, unm.; set. homestead.
- (2) Charles Arthur, d. y.
- (3) Sarah A. Arthur, m. Rev. C. E. McLean ; set. Hillier ; no issue.
- (4) Charles Arthur, m. Louisa Traver ; set. finally in Ohio.

- Issue: (a) George T. Arthur, m. Lillian Brown; set. in Ohio. Issue: Louise M., Marion B., and James A.
- (5) James Arthur, m. Susanna Locie; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Colin C. Arthur, m. Flossie B. Russell; set. Cobourg. Issue: Mary L., (b) Malcolm D. Arthur, unm.; set. on the homestead, (c) Mary J. H. Arthur, unm.; set. on the homestead.
  - (6) Mary J. Arthur, d. unm.
  - (7) Hugh Arthur, m. Sarah Marsh; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Anna N. Arthur, m. John Campbell; set. Vancouver, B.C.
  - (8) Margaret Arthur, d. y.
  - (9) Phoebe Arthur, d. unm.
  - (10) Daniel C. Arthur, m. Mary McKillip; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Mary L., and (b) Donald; both unm.
  - (11) Catharine Arthur, d. in inf.
  - (12) Elijah C. Arthur, d. y.

See II. *The George Arthur Branch:*

- (1) William Arthur, unm., set. California.
- (2) Margaret J. Arthur, m. 1st. David Davis, and 2nd, Howard Harris; set. Minnesota. Issue: by 1st, (a) William, and (b) Donald C.; and by 2nd, (c) Samuel and (d) Cora V.
- (3) Samuel J. Arthur, m. Julia A. Ruttan; set. Iowa.
- (4) Elizabeth Arthur, m. William H. McDonald; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Margaret V. McDonald, d. y.; (b) Emma J. McDonald, unm.; set. Picton. (c) Helen McDonald, m. Robt. Edwards; set. Arnprior. (d) Annie B. McDonald, P. S. teacher, Principal Warings Corner School.
- (5) Victoria Arthur, d. y.
- (6) Albert Arthur, m. 1st, Elizabeth Richmond, and 2nd, Ellen Fraser; set. Northumberland Co. Issue: by 1st, (a) Margaret; and by 2nd, (b) Lottie, (c) Lora, and (d) Donald.

See IV. *The Matthew Arthur Branch:*

- (1) Anna Arthur, unm.; set. Hillier.
- (2) Esther J. Arthur, m. Andrew McConkey; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) James, m. Emma Alexander; set. Hillier.

- (Issue : Harold A.), (b) John, unm.; set. Ohio., (c) William, unm.; set. Manitoba, (d) Arthur, unm.; set. Ohio, (e) Mary F.
- (3) Thomas J. Arthur, m. Matilda Blakely ; set. Hillier. Issue : (a) Leona, (b) Nellie and (c) Mabel.
- (4) Matilda Arthur, m. 1st, Rev. A. C. Morton, and 2nd, Rev. James McClelland ; set. Shelbourne. Issue : by 2nd, (a) Arthur J., unm.; set. Hamilton, Ohio.
- (5) Eliza Arthur, m. John Carnahan ; set. Grey Co. Issue : (a) Edna, unm.; set. near Meaford.
- (6) Catharine S. Arthur, m. Frank Jones ; set. Hillier.
- (7) Robert B. Arthur, m. 1st, Marion Taylor, and 2nd, Beatrice Adams ; set. Manitoba. Issue : by 1st, (a) Marion and (b) Raymond, and by 2nd, (c) Kathleen and (d) Ewart.
- (8) Matthew Arthur, unm.; set. Winnipeg.
- (9) Margaret A. Arthur, m. David A. Scott ; set. Manitoba. Issue : (a) Miriam, (b) Gordon, (c) Douglas and (d) Kathleen.
- (10) William H. Arthur, d. unm.

See VIII. *The William Arthur Branch :*

- (1) Sarah E. Arthur, unm.; set. Toronto.
- (2) Thomas B. Arthur.
- (3) Randall Arthur.
- (4) Nancy J. Arthur, m. Manly Valteau ; set. Bancroft.
- (5) Amanda Arthur, m. Horatio Mumford ; set. Trenton.
- (6) John Arthur.
- (7) Mary Arthur, m. Edward Stinson ; set. Toronto. Issue : (a) Elva.
- (8) Anne Arthur, unm.; set. Toronto.

---

#### THE AINSWORTH FAMILY

---

Ainsworth is a very old English name, not undistinguished in literature. Two brothers of the Ainsworth family settled in New York State, probably in the eighteenth century, and from one of these, Philip, the pioneer of the Ainsworth family in Prince Edward County, is descended.

He married a Miss Cronk, by whom he had the major part of

his family, before he left the United States for Canada, the younger daughter marrying the Rev. Daniel Jenkins, and settling in West Shelby, Orleans County. He arrived in Prince Edward County in 1815, a year memorable as closing the War of Defence. He came into the midst of a band of colonists, who, reversing the biblical idea of a time when swords should be beaten into ploughshares, had abandoned their peaceful employments to stand by the mother country, that was not slack in coming to the assistance of her youngest child. Those colonists, when the war was over, were not only ready to receive additions to their numbers, but eager to welcome fresh comers, whether from Europe or the United States. Colonists from the latter country who had not fought for Britain in the Revolution were not suspected of sinister designs as to some extent they had been at an earlier period. The new-comers were probably welcomed all the more eagerly that they were believed to have been influenced in their coming by sympathy with the Canadians in their struggle, so happily ended.

He settled in the township of Sophiasburgh, and acquired four hundred acres of land on Christian Street. He had been long enough in the States to acquire all the American's shrewd insight into possible methods of making money. The clearing of four hundred acres left a large amount of wood ash; he decided at once to use it (along with what he could purchase from neighboring pioneers) in the establishing of potash works in the township. This industry he combined with farming, and raised large quantities of grain. He continued in Sophiasburgh, until after the marriage of his son Henry, when he removed to Brighton.

The pioneer's second wife, was a widow named Burr, a cousin of Aaron Burr, at one time Vice-President of the United States, and remembered also for the fatal duel with Alexander Hamilton. In politics, Mr. Ainsworth was a Reformer, and in church connection, a Christian Disciple. He died in 1854, in his eighty-third year, and his second wife in 1874, aged eighty-five.

Henry Ainsworth bought land in Ameliasburgh, and having cleared a number of acres, was getting things into shape, when a man named Isaac Williams, established a "prior grant." Henry next secured—this time direct from the Crown—two lots, No. 74 and 75, in the 5th concession of Hillier, amounting to two hundred

acres. He applied himself to clearing and cultivating the soil. It is said that when he first took his grist to Demorestville, employing for that purpose four or five yoke of steers, he dared not return at night because of the danger from wolves. Deer were plentiful. Feed was so scarce, that often he had to browse his stock in the bush. He raised his own flax, and grew his own wool, and the spinning wheel spun material for use by the family. He married Mary Redner, and had ten children. The esteem in which he was held in the township, is attested by the fact that, for several years, he was elected councillor.

His son, Benjamin C. Ainsworth, settled and still resides near Allisonville, at which place he has been Postmaster for over twenty years. He was born on the old homestead, on the 5th concession of Hillier, and was educated at the public schools. He has for years been a leading citizen, secretary of the school board and a Justice of the Peace. For some years past he has been awarded the contract for carrying the mails between Allisonville and Consecon.

His present wife is Catharine, daughter of Joseph Trumpour, and a lineal descendant of Paul Trumpour, the well known pioneer.

Mr. Ainsworth belongs to the Liberal party, and in religious matters, is well known as an ardent exponent of the doctrines of the Disciples Church, being an elder of some years standing, and a lay preacher of recognized ability.

Aurelia, daughter of Henry Ainsworth, married Stephen P. Doolittle, and had one son and two daughters. The Doolittles are a family both ancient and distinguished, and their family history fills a volume containing some twenty-five hundred names. Lyman Doolittle is the Canadian pioneer. Stephen Putman Doolittle (born Dec. 17, 1828) married Aurelia Ainsworth, March 4th, 1850; she lived until 1900, and her husband predeceased her by three years. Their eldest daughter, Adelaide, married George Sprague, of the old well-known Sprague family. Their only child was a daughter, Della, who married Delbat Roblin. She died October 6th, 1893.

Densmore Sawyer Doolittle, son of Stephen P. and Aurelia Doolittle, owns and occupies lot 72, Hillier, one of the finest farms in that vicinity. He is equally successful with grain, fruit and

dairying, and may be regarded as a model farmer, and indeed as a model citizen. Of his three children mentioned in the table annexed, but one survives, namely, Miss Jetta Maud Doolittle (born 1889), a very talented and accomplished young lady, who has already passed in music at the Trinity examinations of London, Eng., held regularly at Belleville by the Toronto Conservatory.

---

### PHILIP AINSWORTH.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Elizabeth Ainsworth, m. Daniel Gould ; set. New York,
- II. Mary Ainsworth, m. Rev. Daniel Jenkins : set. New York State. Issue : (1) Sylvester. (2) Wesley, (3) Menzo, (4) Martha and (5) Mary. All of whom are in United States.
- III. Cornelius Ainsworth, m. Mary Doolittle set. Hillier. Issue : (1) Eli, (2) Walter, (3) Royal H., (4) Hiram L. and (5) Martha.
- IV. Henry Ainsworth, m. Mary Redner ; set. Hillier. Issue : (1) Catherine, (2) Aurelia, (3) William, (4) Philip, (5) Peter, (6) Royal, (7) Benjamin C., (8) Mary E., (9) Danforth and (10) John F.
- V. Fanny Ainsworth, m. and set. in Wisconsin.
- VI. Eli Ainsworth, m. Elizabeth Locie ; set. Brighton. Issue : (1) Louisa, (2) Willet, (3) Wilbert, (4) Rose and (5) Naomi.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE.

See IV. *The Henry Ainsworth Branch :*

- (1) Catherine Ainsworth, m. James Post ; set. Hillier. Issue : (a) Albert, m. 1st, Emma Lazier, and 2nd, Emma King ; set. Brighton. (Issue : By 1st, Mary C., d. y.); (b) Samantha, m. Geo. Hicks ; set. Hillier. (Issue : Corby, William H. and Geo. A.) (c) William H., m. Zoe Simpson ; set. finally in Toronto. (Issue, Maud, Ida, May and Ruth. (d) Cephrenas, m. Jessie Trumpour ; set Brighton. (Issue : Eva M.) (e) Mary E., m. 1st, Harrison King, 2nd, Ichabod Bowerman, and 3rd, Philip Vandewater ; set. Brighton. No Issue. (f) Stanley, m. Gertrude Craig ; set. Brighton, now North West. (Issue : Ross.)

- (2) Aurelia Ainsworth, m. Stephen P. Doolittle; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Adelaide Doolittle, m. George Sprague. Issue: Della, m. Delbat Roblin. (Issue: Ray and Ross); (b) Zenana Doolittle, m. Marshall Noxon. Issue: Stephen Dorland, m. Nina Beatrice Wilson. (Issue: Muriel Glee), Zella and May, (c) Densmore Sawyer Doolittle, m. Martha C. Pearsall. Issue: Ada Pearl, m. Merritt Adams. (Issue: Norma and Viola), Jetta Maud and Rossie P.
- (3) William Ainsworth, m. 1st, Mary Stafford and 2nd, Rebecca Weller, nee Hodge; set. finally Brighton. Issue: by 1st, (a) Clystie Ainsworth, d.y., and (b) Edgar, Ainsworth, m. Emma Sills; set. Brighton. Issue: Bert, (m. Lottie VanBlaricomb; set. Brighton. (Issue: Archibald and Florence), m. Samuel Ross; set. Brighton. Issue: one child.
- (4) Philip Ainsworth, m. Sarah A. Wicks; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Alzina, m. William Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. (b) Aurelia, m. 1st, George Trumpour and 2nd, Kerwin C. Burr; set. finally Ameliasburgh. (Issue: by 1st, Grace, Arzella and by 2nd, Lorne and Ross); (c) Edmund H., d.y., (d) William, m. Emma Moon; set. Hillier. (Issue: Basil); (e) Densmore, m. Cora B. Wilson; set. Hallowell, (f) Willard B., m. Mary L. Munro; set. Hillier. (Issue: Ila G., Charles P. M., Flossie P. and Morley).
- (5) Peter Ainsworth, m. Olive Whitney; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Emma, m. Willet Kirk; set. Hallowell; no issue. (b) Sarah E., (c) Edward, (d) Herman, d. unm., (e) Agnes, m. Bert Otis; set. Rochester, N.Y. (Issue: Ada); (f) Alice, m. Herbert E. Norton; set. Rochester, N.Y., (g) Albert B., m. Emma Bepley; set. Rochester, N.Y.;- no issue.
- (6) Rev. Royal Ainsworth, m. Margaret Whitney; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Corey, m. Agnes Rutherford; set. Colborne. (Issue: Roy); (b) Frank, m. Jessie Darvell; set. Lakeview, N.Y., (Issue: Henry); (c) Holden, m. and set. New York State, and (d) Lemuel, m. Nellie Bishop; set. Norwood. (Issue: 2).

- (7) Benjamin C. Ainsworth, m. 1st, Elizabeth Dodd and 2nd, Catherine Trumpour; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Adelaide, m. Benjamin Hicks; set. Hillier; no issue; (b) Gertrude, unm.; set. Hillier.
- (8) Mary E. Ainsworth, m. Samuel Trumpour; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Danforth, m. Eva Bowerman; set. Hillier. (Issue: Pearl).
- (9) Danforth Ainsworth, m. Louisa Lambert; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Clystie, (b) Emma and (c) Ethel.
- (10) Rev. John F. Ainsworth, m. Caroline Williams; set. finally Dakota, Issue: (a) Rev. Menzo B., m. Hattie Bradley; set. Aberdeen, Dakota. (Issue Ceril) and (b) Rev. Alva, unm.; set. Minnesota.

---

#### THE ALLISON FAMILY.

---

Sometime about the middle of the seventeenth century a Scottish highlander, John Allison, by name, left Edinburgh to make a home in the American colonies. He eventually located at Haverstraw, New York, married Amy Wood, an Englishwoman, and became the ancestor of the Allisons on American soil. His son, who married an Englishwoman of Dutch descent, was engaged in the carrying trade between New York and the West Indies, and, during the Revolutionary war endeavoured to remain neutral, but his sons engaged actively in the war. There were seven of them, all of whom with the exception of the youngest, Benjamin, bore arms; four with the loyalists, two with the rebels.

It is not an easy matter to trace the subsequent history of these seven Allisons. One, Edward, we are led to believe by Sabine, became a Captain in DeLancey's 3rd battalion, and retired on half pay. He afterwards settled in New Brunswick, where Mount Allison is named after him. Among his many other claims upon posterity, he is remembered as the founder of the Mount Allison University. John Allison served under Governor Carleton, at the siege of Quebec, in 1775, and was killed when General Montgomery attacked the town on New Year's Eve. Another brother, Isaac, was an officer in the American army during the

Revolutionary War. Some time after the declaration of peace he emigrated westward where he was probably the founder of the Allison family, now to be found in Indiana, whose descendants include the mother of the late President McKinley. It is said that other members of the Allison family also settled in the State of Indiana; but of the remaining brothers it is possible to trace the lives of three only. These three, Joseph, Benjamin and Jeremiah, found their way into Canada, where they settled in Adolphustown and Prince Edward county.

At the outbreak of the Revolution, Joseph Allison was working in the New York Navy Yard; he threw in his lot with the loyalists, and from all accounts proved himself a plucky and a daring soldier. At the battle of White Plains he had some narrow escapes, for while in the fighting line the man beside him was shot down, and he had his canteen belt cut in two by a ball. Record has been kept of the daring he once displayed. It appears he decided to compensate himself by taking rebels' horses for a grudge he bore the owners for burning his house and other property. Disguising himself and a comrade, he joined the rebels' camp, in which he remained for a few days, until the scheme was favoured by a dark night. Then the two availed themselves of the darkness of the night and their knowledge of the woods to get away with five excellent troop horses. Although hotly pursued, they managed to escape. Allison's neighbours in Haverstraw were ever afterwards very vindictive towards him for having placed their troop in such a sorry plight, and years after, when he returned to visit his mother, he only narrowly escaped being tarred and feathered by the mob which his presence had collected. With the close of the war he turned his thoughts to Canada, and arrived in Adolphustown in 1784, in company with Major VanAlstine's party. In the division of the grants of land which he was given in common with his fellow loyalists, he drew lot 17. It comprised two hundred acres, and is now in possession of Frederick Allison, a great-grandson of the pioneer Benjamin.

Joseph Allison married Mary Richmond, who was born in 1745, in Rhode Island, and was a daughter of Cyrus Richmond, a direct descendant in the fourth generation from John Richmond, a famous New England Quaker. The compiler of the history of the

Richmond family states in connection with Joseph Allison, the husband of Mary Richmond, that he was kidnapped in the harbor of Derry, and brought to this country. Joseph Allison had no children, but adopted the son of his brother Benjamin. He died in 1840 when eighty-six years old, and was buried in the U. E. burial ground at Adolphustown, where also lie the remains of his wife, who was over ninety years of age when she died.

Benjamin Allison, whose son Joseph, was adopted by Joseph the pioneer, was the youngest of seven brothers, and was too young to participate actively in the war. He was inspired to follow his brother Joseph into Canada by the good accounts the latter gave him of the new country, and first mention of him is found in the annals of Adolphustown for 1796, when he resided in the township with his wife (formerly Phoebe Davidson) and three children.

Of the seven brothers who lived at Haverstraw, two joined the Continental Army. Jeremiah, one of the two, afterwards became a pioneer of the Bay of Quinte. It seems that the same good news from Joseph, which tempted Benjamin, turned the thoughts of Jeremiah to Canada. From all accounts, he and Benjamin joined forces and with their wives and families together overcame the hard severities of the journey north. Jeremiah first settled on the lake front in Marysburg. His family experienced great hardships while there, and owing to some delay in securing government supplies they were so pressed for food that they were reduced to living on bark and weeds. As Jeremiah is given as an inhabitant of Adolphustown, in 1797, his family must have remained in Marysburg a very short while. Evidently he crossed over the Bay with his wife and child so as to be near his two brothers. His wife, Hannah Guerne, was the daughter of an interesting family, the Brewers, claimants of the estate of Anneke Jans, who settled in New York in 1663. The present site of Trinity Church, New York, stands on what was once part of her property. Several pieces of old pewter plate service, which the Brewer family brought with them from Holland, are still in the possession of certain members of the Allison family. Miss Julia Allison, of Big Island, owns a plate; Mrs. Gurney Allison, a teapot, and Mrs. William E. Baker, a cup. A large oval platter which is in the possession of Mrs. Nelson Mallory, of Adolphustown,

figures as the principal dish at an annual family re-union customary among the Allison's.

Jeremiah Allison did not settle long in Adolphustown. He crossed over the Bay, in 1809, and settled in Sophiasburgh township, where he located on two hundred and sixty-nine acres on the south side of Big Island, which at that time was owned by the Mississaga Indians, whose chief Abraham, was succeeded by his son John Sunday. They exacted a yearly rental from the settlers, which amounted to the equivalent of four dollars' worth in kind. The island was covered by a forest of immense maples, from which the new-comers managed to extract the annual meagre supply of sugar. The only means of communication with the mainland was by boat. A corduroy road which was afterwards laid, became the foundation of the present gravel road and good bridge connecting the island with the mainland. Jeremiah having cleared sufficient land for his needs, built the first frame house on the island, standing to this day, inhabited by a grandson of its builder. Incidentally it may be mentioned that Jeremiah owned the first waggon introduced into the island, a matter of small significance to-day, but one of intrinsic importance in the early pioneering days. With increasing prosperity the pioneers strove to add to their comfort; from the flax they spun linen; the wool from their sheep they carded and spun into yarn which they wove into cloth. A piece of lace, now in the possession of Miss Julia Allison, was made by her mother from the thread of flax grown on the farm. The same lady has another interesting relic of those early days in an earthen salt cellar, bought at Meyer's Creek, now the city of Belleville, nearly a century ago.

Jeremiah Allison died in 1857, aged ninety-four years, and his wife predeceased him in 1845. They both lie buried in the old Methodist Cemetery on the south side of Big Island. Jeremiah Allison has many representatives living who, like himself in his own day, are esteemed and respected by all. He was succeeded by his son William, who bought the farm from his father at a price of five years' service in work. William Allison was a private in the Prince Edward Militia when the Rebellion of '37 broke out. The regiment was warned out, but did not see service. Orville Allison, a son of William, has a beautiful silk Union Jack that

was presented to Ensign Ketchum, when his troop of Cavalry were disbanded in Picton seventy years ago. The flag is made by hand and is still in a splendid state of preservation, invariably being seen floating on anniversary days of Canadian history. There is also in the possession of the Big Island family the pocket book carried by the father of Jeremiah Allison.

Benjamin, another son of the pioneer, Jeremiah, died at the early age of thirty-six years. The following year the wheat crop was so destroyed by worms, that his widow and family of small children had to gather the little that remained by cutting off the heads of wheat with table knives. His eldest son, Nelson, received the last bounty paid for a wolf's head in Prince Edward County. After a long chase he managed to get the wolf into a farmyard, where it was beaten to death with clubs.

Among the many descendants of the pioneer Allisons, who have held honourable positions in the county, and received the sincerest tokens of respect from the community is David W. Allison, a grandson of the pioneer Benjamin Allison. He has for many years been a prominent figure in the life and times of Adolphustown. As a Liberal in politics he was elected to the Dominion House of Commons, for Lennox, in the years 1883 and 1891. He farms over eleven hundred acres in Adolphustown, where, in 1880, he built a splendid residence which commands a picturesque view of the Bay and is situated a couple of hundred yards south of the spot where the loyalist first landed in Adolphustown, at the mouth of the small stream called the Town Creek. David W. Allison has travelled over the entire continent, and has mineral possessions of much worth. On the American side he owns a large portion of the Saginaw iron mine; to the north of Lake Superior he owns five thousand acres of mineral lands, and in Frontenac he holds a half interest in three thousand acres.

William H. R. Allison, another grandson of the pioneer, and who recently died at his residence in Picton (1904), was a King's Counsel, and had been for a long time regarded as a leading barrister in the town. He was a Judge of the Maritime Court until the law creating the office was repealed, and he was Clerk of the Surrogate Court and Court of Assize. He was a member of the First Methodist Church, and of the Masonic fraternity.

## BENJAMIN ALLISON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Allison, m. Annie Sprung ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Benjamin, (2) Joseph S., (3) Henry B., (4) David, (5) Catherine, (6) Betsy, (7) Phoebe, and (8) Sophia.
- II. Joseph B. Allison m. Mary Hoover ; set. Adolphustown. Issue : (1) Amy, (2) David W., (3) John W., (4) Henry H., (5) Cyrus R., (6) Elizabeth, (7) Miriam A., (8) Phoebe J., (9) Joseph, and (10) Stephen E.
- III. Rev. Cyrus R. Allison, m. Eva Hoover ; set. Adolphustown. Issue : (1) Phoebe J., (2) William H. R., (3) Mary A., (4) Cyrus R., (5) Sarah E., (6) Cyrus, (7) Jennie P., and (8) Charles B. The father entered the ministry, but before doing so assisted Elder Case in teaching the Mississaga Indians at Grape Island.
- IV. Benjamin Allison, m. Catherine Sprague ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Hallet, (2) Ann, (3) William J., and (4) Benjamin F.
- V. Amy Allison, m. Stephen Roblin ; set. Adolphustown.
- VI. Mary Allison, m. 1st, Samuel Sprague, and 2nd, Halley Sprague ; set. Big Island. Issue : By 1st, 2 d. in inf., and by 2nd, (1) Parmenus, (2) Louisa, (3) Catherine, (4) William H., (5) John A., and (6) George W.
- VII. Phoebe Allison, m. Peter Rightmeyer ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Deborah.
- VIII. — Allison, m. Richard Smith ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Phoebe, (2) Nancy, and (3) Polly.

See I. *The John Allison Branch:*

- (1) Henry B. Allison, J.P.; m. Nancy Schermehorn ; set. Richmond. Issue : (a) Irvine, (b) Amos M., (c) John H., (d) Urilla A., (e) Henry J., and (f) Sarah H.
- (2) Benjamin I. Allison, m. Eliza H. Greeley ; set. Tyendingaga. Issue : (a) Absolom G. Allison, m. Nancy Simpkins ; set. Brighton. Issue : Maude, Florence, Arthur, Claude and Una ; (b) John S. Allison, m. Mary Wilson ; set. Clearfield, Penn. Issue : Benjamin, William, Frederick, Margaret and John ; (c) Harriet A. Allison, m. William Topping ;

set. Deseronto. Issue: James, Jonathan, Evelyn and Laura; (d) Jonathan G. Allison, m. Sarah Prentiss; set. old homestead, Tyendinaga. Issue: Edith, Olive, Pearl, Lena and Flossie; (e) William H. Allison, m. Georgiana Davenport, *nee* Cole; set. Toronto. Issue: Herbert C. (d.y.) and Cecil; (f) Benjamin R. Allison, m. Katherine Hazel; set. Wyebridge. Issue: Agnes; (g) Phoebe E. Allison, m. James Ferris; set. Pawling, N.Y. Issue: Allison, Bessie and Greeley; (h) Sarah C. Allison, m. Charles Barber; set. Emerson, Man. Issue: Dufferin, Horace, Rupert, Elma, Florence, Victoria and Ruth; (i) Eva H. Allison, m. John Noble; set. Emerson, Man. Issue: Frank, Clara, Benjamin, Bertha, Gabriella, Allan and Eva; (j) Mary F. Allison, m. Isaac Corbin; set. Pawling, N.Y. Issue: Frank, William, Cecil, Lewis, Ethel, Clement, Muriel and Merrill; (k) Martha N. Allison, m. Frank Burr; set. Pawling, N.Y. Issue: Harry, Della, Annie, Clara, Harriet, Franklin, Miriam and Grace; (l) Joseph C. Allison, un<sup>m</sup>.

- (3) Joseph S. Allison, m. Catherine Wood; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Benjamin, (b) Anna M., (c) Mary C., (d) John B., (e) William H., m. Edith M. Dorland; (f) Nehemiah, m. Sarah Roblin; (g) Walter R., m. Lottie Gilbert, and (h) Amos Grant Allison, m. Sarah A. Coolidge; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Aylwin W.
- (4) David Allison, m., 1st, Jane Smith, and 2nd, Deborah Brickman; set. Tyendinaga.
- (5) Betsy Allison, m. Nehemiah Wood.
- (6) Phoebe Allison, m. Griffith Howell; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (7) Sophia Allison, m. 1st, Samuel Parks, and 2nd, Owen Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (8) Catherine Allison, m. David Jenkins; set. Sophiasburgh.

See. II. *The Joseph B. Allison Branch:*

- (1) Amy Allison, m. Joseph Gunsolus; set. South Fredericksburgh. No issue.
- (2) David W. Allison, m. Amelia E. Mentry; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Mary L. Allison, B.A., Queen's College, Kingston, un<sup>m</sup>., teaching in Oshawa College; (b) David

- Allison, M.D., unm.; set. Williamstown, N.Y., (c) John B. Allison, Custom's House Officer, Napanee, unm., and (d) Raymond J. Allison, unm.; set. Adolphustown.
- (3) John W. Allison, m. 1st, Margaret Ferguson, and 2nd, Mary Campbell; set. Port Perry. Issue: by 1st, (a) Minnie, (b) Ellen, and by 2nd, (c) Charles.
  - (4) Henry H. Allison, m. Martha Wright; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Charles Frederick, m. Minnie Cadman; set. Adolphustown, and (b) D. Henry, m. Ada Clapp; set. Conway, P.O.
  - (5) Cyrus R. Allison, m. Catherine Murduff; set. South Fredericksburgh.
  - (6) Elizabeth Allison, m. 1st, Frederick Box, and 2nd, Rev. William Bryden; set. Kingston. Issue: by 1st, (a) Philip.
  - (7) Miriam A. Allison, m. Lewis Brown; set. Shannonville. No issue.
  - (8) Phoebe J. Allison, m. Nelson Mallory; set. Adolphustown.
  - (9) Joseph B. Allison, m. Martha Membery; set. Adolphustown.
  - (10) Stephen E. Allison, m., and set. Port Perry.

See III. *The Rev. Cyrus R. Allison Branch:*

- (1) Phoebe J. Allison, d. y.
- (2) William H. R. Allison, K.C., Picton; m. Anna M. Roblin. Issue: (a) Malcolm R. Allison, B.A., Barrister; m. Carrie B. Crandall; set. Picton. Issue: William W., C. Rosalind and Anna.
- (3) Mary A. Allison, m. John K. Appleby; set. Oakville.
- (4) Cyrus R. Allison, d. y.
- (5) Sarah E. Allison, m. Henry B. Branscombe, druggist; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Clarence W., and (b) Gena.
- (6) Cyrus Allison, m. Hattie Ashley; set. South America.
- (7) Jennie P. Allison, m. 1st, Roderick S. Roblin and 2nd, J. C. Drury; set. London, Ont.
- (8) Charles B. Allison, druggist; m. Emma F. Crandall; set. Picton. Issue: (a) James W. Allison, Phm. B., (b) and (c) Gerald and Geraldine Allison.

## JEREMIAH ALLISON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Joseph Allison, m. 1st, Rachael Peck and 2nd, Mrs. Long ; set. Big Island. Issue : (1) Orren, (2) James, (3) Nelson, (4) John, (5) Lucinda, (6) Anson and (7) Joseph B.
- II. Oliver Allison, d. y.
- III. John Allison, d. y.
- IV. William A. Allison ; m. Sarah Peck ; set. Big Island. Issue : (1) George C., (2) Orville and (3) Julia A.
- V. Benjamin Allison, m. Margaret Peck ; set. Big Island. Issue : (1) Nelson, (2) Adelaide, (3) Gurney and (4) Amos.
- VI. Mary Allison, m. Peter Saunders ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) William B.
- VII. Christie Allison, m. 1st, Aaron Kemp and 2nd, Francis J. McQuoid ; set. Demorestville. Issue : by 1st, (1) James C., (2) Northrup R., (3) Helen M., (4) Maitland F.; and by 2nd, (5) Sarah E. and (6) Margaret E.
- VIII. Hannah Allison, m. Parker Ketchum ; set. Picton. Issue ; (1) Mahala, (2) Almira, (3) David, (4) Elizabeth and (5) William.
- IX. Margaret Allison, m. Israel Hamilton ; set. Demorestville. Issue : (1) Emma.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Joseph Allison Branch :*

- (1) Orren Allison, m. Mary A. Emmerson ; set. Tyendingaga.
- (2) James Allison, m. 1st, Margaret Weese, and 2nd, Rachael, Weese ; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Nelson Allison.
- (4) John Allison, d. unm.
- (5) Lucinda Allison, m. John Covert ; set. Belmont.
- (6) Anson Allison, m. Clarissa Gilbert ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (a) Sarah Allison, m. James Ferguson ; set. Toronto. Issue : Clarence D., (m. Eunice M. Wallace ; set. Toronto), and Annie unm., (b) Julia A. Allison, m. Dorland Fox ; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : Willoughby, Araminta, Burton, and Eliza, (c) Daniel

- Allison, m. Annie Newman ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : Mabel, Edith, Clara and Percy, (*d*) Agnes Allison, m. Thomas VanAlstine ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : Ernest.
- (7) Joseph B. Allison, m. Caroline Tenseley ; set. Napancee.

---

#### THE EDWARD ACKERMAN FAMILY.

---

Edward Ackerman was born May 2nd, 1763, and married Miriam Garrison, December 3rd, 1788 ; the Treaty of Paris, which has been called the Cession of Canada, was signed in the year of his birth. The Ackerman family being loyal to the Crown during the Revolution, found among the thirteen colonies, flushed with victory, an uncongenial atmosphere, and early in the nineteenth century, we find Edward Ackerman located on lot 22, south of Black River, South Marysburgh. He was the close friend of William Hudgin, a noted loyalist, who in the Revolution and again in the War of 1812 played a noble part. These two, while at Kingston, worked together at shoemaking, a business which allows scope for much conversation ; and the old campaigner seems to have made of Edward a friend for life. At a later date, the latter was the go-between when Hudgin wished to correspond with a friend in New York city, and *vice versa*. In his wagon, a self-constituted rural postman, he conveyed the letters of these friends between South Marysburgh and New York city.

A grandson of the Pioneer's was a Lieutenant in the 16th battalion in the Fenian Raid, and received his land grant as a veteran in 1903, a privilege of which he did not live to make any use, as he died before making his location. His sons and daughters—of whom he had eight in all—married into South Marysburgh families, only one of whom removed from the township, to wit, Sarah A., who finally settled in Rochester, N.Y. Their descendants are to be found chiefly in Prince Edward county.

James Ackerman, second son and third child of the pioneer, was twice married, and had in all eleven children. His eldest son and child, Thaddeus Ackerman, has lived for many years in the city of Toronto, and is a trusted employee of the Canada Foundry Company.

## EDWARD ACKERMAN.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Rebecca R. Ackerman, b. 1809, m. John Rose; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary A., (2) Miriam, (3) Samuel, (4) Edward, (5) John, (6) Alva, (7) George, (8) Eliza J., (9) William, (10) Walter and (11) Amanda.
  - II. Henry Ackerman, b. 1813, m. Jane VanCleaf; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Jacob H., (2) Ascenath, (3) Hannah M., (4) Edward, (5) Jonas, (6) George A., (7) Alva and (8) Susan J.
  - III. James Ackerman, m. 1st. Rhoda VanCleaf, and 2nd, Sarah A. Young; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Thaddeus, (2) Jane, d.y., (3) Sarah A., (4) Aldura, (5) Helen, (6) Rebecca, (7) Mariam, (8) Emery, (9) James; and by 2nd, (10) Jane and (11) Henry.
  - IV. Eliza Ackerman, b. 1819, m. John Metcalf; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Edward, (3) William, (4) John, (5) George, (6) Mariam and (7) Alva.
  - V. Alva Ackerman, b. 1822, m. Cynthia Scott; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) William H., (2) Sarah J., (3) George S. and (4) Emma.
  - VI. Mary Ackerman, b. 1825, m. James Grimmon; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alva, (2) Edward, (3) Jane, (4) Henry, (5) Calvin, and (6) Netty.
  - VII. Augusta Ackerman, b. 1828, m. Jane Scott; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Maria, d. unm.
  - VIII. Sarah A. Ackerman, b. 1833, m. William Dulmage. set. finally Rochester. Issue: (1) Annie, (2) Maria, (3) Thomas, (4) Melia, (5) Ella, and (6) Walter.
- See III. *The James Ackerman Branch* :
- (1) Thaddeus Ackerman, m. 1st, Abigail Curry, and 2nd, Clara N. McCarty. Issue: by 1st, (a) Florence, unm.; set. Toronto; (b) Wilbert, m. Jennie Malcolm; set. Sarnia. (Issue: Florence, Clarence and Ralph); (c) George, m. Jennie Spencer; set. Havelock. (Issue: Charles, Wilfred. Korah, Frank and Olga); and (d) Clarence, m. Ida

- Burrows; set. Corbyville. (Issue: Wilbert R., Morley A. and Garfield (d. y.)
- (2) Jane, d. y., (3) Sarah A.,
- (4) Aldura Ackerman, m. John Gibson; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Dr. James, m. Millicent, dau. of Rev. J. C. Bell; set. near Hamilton; and (b) Ida, m. Manly Hicks; set. Hallowell. Issue: Dora and Lillie.
- (5) Helen. (6) Rebecca. (7) Mariam.
- (8) Emery Ackerman, m. Clymene McDonald; set. Midland City, Mich. Issue: (a) Annie, (m. and now deceased, leaving two children), (b) Ralph, (c) Edward, (d) Wallace, (e) Frank and (f) Herbert.
- (9) James Ackerman, m. Genevieve Bradley; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Annie, (b) Emma, (c) William, m. Lilian Spencer; set. Picton, (d) Lena, (e) Nellie and (f) Flossie.
- (10) Jane Ackerman, m. Roblin Clark; set. Athol. Issue: 2 sons and Cora.
- (11) Henry Ackerman, m. Miss Welbanks; set. Rochester, N. Y.

---

#### THE AYLSWORTH FAMILY.

---

Two branches of the Aylsworth family are settled in the Bay of Quinte district; one in the county of Lennox and Addington, the other in the county of Prince Edward. The Lennox and Addington branch are descended from Job Aylsworth, who emigrated from Rhode Island, in 1784, and settled on lot 11, in the second concession of Ernesttown, immediately in the rear of the village of Bath, where he, his wife and three children died in 1803, during the prevalence of an epidemic of "spotted fever" or cerebro-spinal meningitis.

He was a man of resolute character. Having a distressing felon, and being unable to obtain medical assistance in the sparsely settled condition of the country at that time, he himself cut off the affected finger with a chisel and mallet. He was born 1730, in Quidnesett, R.I., and was the grandson of Arthur Aylsworth, who came there from England, about 1670.

Of the history of the family in England but little is known among their descendants here. It is a matter of tradition that Arthur Aylsworth, the Rhode Island Pioneer, had been a soldier under Cromwell, and on that account left England after the Restoration. An inscription on a stone in New College, Oxford, records the death on 18th April, 1619, of one Anthony Aylsworth, Regius Professor in the College, under Queen Elizabeth, for some fifteen years, and stated by the inscription to have been "descended from an eminent and ancient family in Gloucestershire." "*Generosa et antiqua familia in comit, Glocstr oriundus.*"

Job Aylesworth, who settled in Ernesttown, was the father of three sons, who came to man's estate, and of four daughters. Of the daughters, two married and lived in Ernesttown; one, Elsie, married John Bristol, who had also emigrated from Rhode Island, and from this marriage is descended a large family settled in Ernesttown, Fredericksburgh and in the county of Prince Edward. Another daughter Elizabeth, married Morris Brisco, who lived on lot one, in the third concession of Ernesttown, where their descendants still reside.

Of the sons of Job Aylsworth, the best known was the youngest, Bowen, who was about ten years of age when his parents came to Canada. He married, November 21st, 1797, Hannah, daughter of Robert Perry, of Ernesttown, and sister of Peter Perry, who afterwards, along with Marshall S. Bidwell, represented the county in Parliament, from 1824 to 1836.

Bowen Aylsworth upon his marriage, settled on lot number 10, in the third concession of Ernesttown, where his grandson Bowen E. Aylsworth, ex-M.P.P. for Lennox, now resides. Their family consisted of nine sons and four daughters, all of whom married and had families, so that at the time of the death of Bowen Aylsworth, in 1863, his living children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren were over two hundred in number.

Of his sons, Job, David, Robert, Daniel and Isaac may be mentioned :

David Aylsworth, son of Bowen, resided all his life in the township of Ernesttown, and was the father of sixteen children, one of whom is Bowen E. Aylsworth, late M.P.P. for the county. Robert Aylsworth, son of Bowen, was a farmer, township clerk for

many years, and a local preacher in the Methodist Church, living in the township of Ernesttown, near the village of Odessa.

Of his sons, the eldest is Rev. David W. Aylsworth, a member of the Northern Conference, in the State of New York, and another is the Rev. Dr. Isaac B. Aylsworth, now stationed at Sarnia as a clergyman of the Methodist Church in Canada.

Another son of Bowen Aylsworth, Daniel, removed to the township of Dorchester in the county of Middlesex, where, after serving many years as clerk of the township, he died in 1902. Dr. Isaac Brock Aylsworth, son of Bowen, practiced medicine for many years in the county of Lennox and Addington, and afterwards became a travelling minister of the Wesleyan Methodist Church, finally settling in Collingwood as a retired physician and minister. His son, George M. Aylsworth, is a practicing physician in Collingwood at the present time.

Job Aylsworth was a farmer and Justice of the Peace, who lived in the township of Camden, near the village of Newburgh, and died there on the 7th of August, 1888. One of his sons, John B. Aylsworth, still lives upon the same farm. He is the father of Allen Bristol Aylesworth, K.C., of Toronto. Another son of Job Aylsworth is William R. Aylsworth, of Belleville, present Clerk of the county of Hastings. He was educated at the Newburgh Grammar School, and received a certificate as school teacher at the early age of seventeen. He taught but a few months, having determined to adopt the profession of a land surveyor. At the age of twenty, he passed the preliminary examination as a student of this profession, and in 1858, we find him attending a course of lectures upon mineralogy and geology, by Professor Chapman of the University of Toronto. He served a three years apprenticeship with Aylsworth, Bowen & Parry, and in 1861, was licensed as a Provincial Land Surveyor. During the five years next ensuing, he was busily engaged at his profession, in public service and private employment; but in 1866, he accepted an appointment as a surveyor, engineer and confidential agent to the Rathbun Company at Deseronto, a position which he retained until 1891. He is at present County Clerk of the county of Hastings, having been appointed in 1893. He is also agent for the Mohawk Indians of the Bay of Quinte, and an appraiser for the Dominion Government.

In 1871, he was elected Reeve of the village of Mill Point, in Tyendinaga, and for twenty years was Reeve and member of the county council of Hastings. In 1878, he contested the riding of East Hastings. Being counted out by a technicality he unseated his opponent, John White, but did not stand for re-election. In 1892, he contested East Hastings as a Liberal candidate against W. P. Northrup, K.C., M.P., the present member. Mr. Aylsworth is a member of the Methodist Church, and is also a Mason, a member of the A.O.U.W. (Belleville Lodge), and was chairman of the Board of Trustees at Deseronto, eighteen years.

Allen Bristol Aylesworth, K.C., is well known throughout the Dominion. He ranks among the leading barristers of Ontario, and his public services include his commendable service as one of the arbitrators chosen by the Canadian government in determining the Alaskan award.

---

### BOWEN AYLSWORTH.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Benjamin Aylsworth, m. and set. Ernesttown.
- II. Job Aylsworth, m. Annie McGilvray. Issue : (1) Bowen McGilvray, (2) John Bell, (3) Jane Anne, (4) Elizabeth Katherine, (5) Mary Margaret, (6) William R. and (7) Archibald K.
- III. John, IV. Robert, and (V) David.
- VI. Elizabeth Aylsworth, m. Nathaniel Lucas ; set. Sidney.
- VII. Mary Aylsworth, m. John Lucas ; set. Camden East.
- VIII. Ryan and IX Daniel.
- X. Isaac Brock Aylsworth, D.D. Methodist minister ; m. set. Collingwood.
- XI. Peter Aylsworth,
- XII. Sarah Ann Aylsworth, m. Mr. Haines ; set. Ernesttown.
- XII. Mercy Aylsworth, m. William Bell ; set. Ernesttown.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Job Aylsworth Branch:*

- (1) Bowen McGilvray Aylsworth, m. Mary Jane Hunter ; set. Baltimore, Md.

- (2) John Bell Aylsworth, m. Katherine Bristol; set. Newburgh. Issue: (a) Allen Bristol Aylsworth, m. Adelaide A. Miller; set. Toronto. (Issue: Allen Featherstone), (b) George Anson Bristol, and (c) Emma Bell.
- (3) Jane Ann Aylsworth, m. Rev. Daniel Pomeroy; set. Highgate.
- (4) Elizabeth Katherine Aylsworth, m. Samuel Crawford; set. Newburgh and finally Chicago.
- (5) Mary Margaret Aylsworth, m. Marshall Huffman; set. Camden East.
- (6) William R. Aylsworth, m. Christina Herchemer. Issue: (a) Herchemer, m. Millie, dau. of Captain Samuel Anderson, Deseronto. (Issue: Herbert and Bryce).

---

#### JOHN H. BELL, M.D.

---

John H. Bell, M.D., ex-Mayor of Kingston, was born and educated in the Limestone City, and taught as principal of one of the city schools for four years with marked success, resigning for the purpose of entering Queen's University, from which he graduated with honors as Doctor of Medicine in 1891. He also holds the degree of M.D.C.M. from Trinity School of Medicine, Toronto, and is a post graduate from New York and Philadelphia Colleges. With astonishing rapidity he made his way to the honored position of Chief Magistrate of the oldest city in Ontario.

The Doctor is not a novice in municipal duties and honors, having been elected as Alderman for Cataraqui Ward in 1897, to which position he was re-elected for six successive years, only resigning to assume the higher office of Mayor. As a physician he has been singularly successful, and through his ability has rapidly risen to occupy a foremost rank among the Medical fraternity in the Province; he was born to his profession, and to-day enjoys one of the largest practices in Eastern Ontario.

In the Fraternal World he is well and favorably known throughout the Province, occupying many prominent positions in several of the leading societies.

He is Chief Executive Head of the Canadian Order of Chosen Friends, one of the most influential Fraternal Orders in Canada, occupying the responsible position of Grand Councillor, and was elected Grand Medical Examiner in 1905. He is Chief Medical Officer of the Canadian Fraternal Association, which is an organization composed of nearly all the fraternal societies in Canada; a member of the Grand Executive of Canadian Order of Oddfellows; a member of the A. F. and A. M., the I. O. F., the C. O. C. F., the C. O. O. F., the A. O. U. W., and several other societies.

Of distinguished ancestry, with pleasing manner and popular address, his many friends and admirers confidently predict that his oratorical ability, his personal popularity and his genius for organization will eventually make Dr. John H. Bell, of Kingston, a prominent—yes, a commanding—figure in our National Parliament.

---

#### WILLIAM BRYANT.

---

The subject of this sketch is a self-made man. He was born in London, England, March 29th, 1857, and before he was eight years old, had commenced work in a silk factory and continued at this employment, until he was thirteen. At this time the Home of Refuge in London, was sending a number of children to Canada, and young Bryant accepted their offer of a passage, but insisted upon a distinct understanding that he was to refund the five pounds to be paid for same, when he earned the money after reaching Canada. This is but one act in his career that shows his independence and the kind of material that the boy was made of. Immediately on arriving at Belleville he obtained employment upon a farm, engaging for eight years at \$125.00 for the term, which included board and meagre clothing. Without going into details, we might mention that \$25.00 of the above amount was all he ever received for his eight years work. This amount he sent to the Home of Refuge to repay his passage money, and thus again started in the world without a dollar. But he was not a young man to be long out of employment; he at once found work on a farm at ten dollars per month, including

board, which was afterwards increased to fourteen dollars. By dint of industry and economy, he was able, within a few years, to start in the farming business, on his own account. In 1895 he purchased the Marcus Kelley farm on the Front of Sidney, where he now resides. The same year, (February 12th) he married Nettie Kelley and they started house-keeping at their new home. They have the following children; Roy, Stanley and William Frederick.

We have said that Mr. Bryant is a self-made man. He has not only made his way in the world financially; when he arrived in Canada he had no education, but aspiring and anxious to improve himself, he devoted the long winter nights after his hard day's work on the farm was finished, to acquiring an education; and, as a result, he is to-day an intelligent, well read man, taking an interest not only in the current events of the day, but in church work and all matters conducive to the welfare of the community in which he lives. He is a class leader and bible school teacher in the Wesley Methodist Church, Front of Sidney; a Trustee of the old historic school section No. 2; and he enjoys the respect and confidence of all who know him. Mr. Bryant and his family are members of the Methodist Church. In politics, he is a Liberal.

---

REV. WILLIAM BLEASDELL, D.C.L., M.A.

---

The late Rev. William Bleasdel, D.C.L., M.A., Canon of St. George's Cathedral, Kingston, and Rector of St. George's Church, Trenton, was born on March 12th, 1817, at Preston, Lancashire, England. He was the eldest son of James Bleasdel, a cotton-manufacturer of the same place, and a descendant of Sir Thomas Tyldesley, who was a gallant commander during the Civil War, in the service of Charles I. and Charles II., and who was killed in action at Wigan-lane, August 25th, 1651. Canon Bleasdel was educated in the Preston Grammar School, and afterwards became head-master of Garston Grammar School, Lancashire, England. During the term of his mastership, he married, in 1838, Agnes, daughter of William Cowell, a corn merchant of Preston. In 1842, he began a theological course in Trinity College, Dublin, and

received his B.A. in 1845, and his M.A. in 1846. He was ordained priest by the Rt. Rev. John Bird Sumner, then Bishop of Chester, and afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury. Dr. Bleasdel was incumbent at Collyhurst, Manchester; and in June, 1848, emigrated to Canada, having previously received a call from the diocese of Toronto. Prior to his departure from Collyhurst, he was presented with an illuminated address and a purse of gold. He was appointed by the late Bishop Strachan to a newly formed parish, Port Trent, theretofore an out station of the Carrying Place. He arrived in Trent in the latter part of August, and preached his first sermon in St. George's Church on September 3rd, 1848. This church had been built in 1845, although not completed until 1851. The Rt. Rev. John Strachan, D.D., had given the site for the church and burial ground, a small tract of land, towards its endowment, and one hundred pounds towards its erection; a like sum being contributed by Sheldon Hawley. This was the condition of St. George's in 1848, when Canon Bleasdel came as its first resident rector. At the time he was only thirty-one years old, and being a man of great personal activity he entered zealously into his work, completed the church—even to placing in it a 740 lb. bell; in 1854, built the parsonage; and, with the assistance and successful exertions of the ladies of St. George's, cleared it of debt. The church was later enlarged and improved as the growth of the congregation required, and a parochial hall, known as Canterbury Hall, erected. He ministered to the wants of the English Church people living within a radius of many miles of Trenton, and in early days made the trips on horseback. Throughout his whole clerical career he was a faithful and zealous worker for the Church, and was deservedly honoured by the high ranks he held at the time of his death, viz: senior Canon of St. George's Cathedral, Kingston, and senior examining chaplain of the diocese. He was also on the executive council of Trinity College, Toronto, which conferred upon him the degree of D.C.L. It is interesting to recall that the distinguished author and politician, Sir Gilbert Parker, was at one time curate assisting Canon Bleasdel.

Nor was it alone in church work that the Canon took an active part. He was for many years examiner of Public School teachers for Hastings, and for a long time a member of the Trenton

School Board. His mind was stored with geology, botany, entomology, conchology and astronomy; and when, from time to time, he took a furlough from ministerial work, it was only to search for specimens of interest to the Geological Society of England. His papers were always received and read with the greatest interest by that Society, and his lectures, which many remember, always displayed a thorough knowledge of, and acquaintance with, the subject he had in hand. He was a man of wonderful knowledge, and considered an authority in every department of learning. It is stated by old residents of the district that in his younger days his speeches at dinners of the various societies were always special features of the occasions. His long and useful life came to a close on August 16th, 1889; and his remains were laid to rest under the chancel of St. George's Church, Trenton, of which parish he had been rector for forty-one years. Canon Bleasdel had one brother, Rev. John Bleasdel, B.A., also a graduate of Trinity College, Dublin. He was a learned linguist, and translated into English the works of leading authors of the languages of modern Europe; he remained in England and devoted himself, with great success, to the preparation of young men entering the leading British and Irish Universities. He died in 1887.

---

THE REV. WILLIAM BLEASDELL, D.C.L., M.A.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Agnes E. Beasdel, m. John Cameron; set, Toronto. Issue:
- (1) William B. C. Cameron, a writer of some note, m. and set. St. Francis, Ont.; no issue.
  - (2) Isabella Cameron, m. Sir John Bourinot, K.C.M.G., Clerk of the House of Commons; set Ottawa. Issue:
    - (a) Sidney P. and (b) Arthur.
  - (3) Charles H. Cameron.
  - (4) Agnes Cameron, m. Major Joseph Howe, N.W.M.P., nephew of the late Hon. Joseph Howe. Issue: (a) Audrey, (b) Josephine and (c) Joseph.
  - (5) Maud Cameron.
- II. Marian Bleasdel, m. John B. McGuin, Clerk County Court, Napanee. Issue: (1) Frederick A.

- III. James Herbert Tyldesley Bleasdell, Barrister-at-Law, Trenton, unmm.
- IV. Charles E. Bleasdell, M. D.; d. unmarried.
- V. William H. Bleasdell, m. Agnes McCuaig; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) Frances A., (2) Walter H., (3) Florence, (4) Winnifred, (5) Arthur, (6) Harold Tyldesley, (7) Isabel and (8) Douglas.
- VI. Lucy Bleasdell, m. R. C. W. McCuaig, Customs Officer, Ottawa.  
 (1) Agetha Tyldesley McCuaig.  
 (2) Winnifred McCuaig, m. Robert Sheldon; set. New York.  
 (3) Helen McCuaig.
- VII. Arthur W. Bleasdell, m. Nellie Wilson; set. Fernie, B. C. Issue: (1) William A., and (2) Charles H. Tyldesley (d. young.)
- VIII. Florence Bleasdell, unmarried.

---

#### THE BOWERMAN FAMILY.

---

It is learned from Tremon's History of Cape Cod, that one Thomas Bowerman, was in Plymouth and Bedford, Massachusetts, in 1632 and 1634 respectively. He married Hannah, daughter of Anthony Annable in 1644 and had issue: Hannah, Thomas, Samuel, Desire, Mary, Mahetabel and Trestrain. Thomas Bowerman, the second of these children, married Mary Harper in 1678 and had issue: Samuel, Thomas, Stephen, Benjamin, Hannah, and Waite. Thomas, son of Thomas, married, and his children were: Ichabod, Judah, Davis, Silas, Joseph, Sarah, Eliza, Peace and Deborah.

Ichabod Bowerman, the eldest of this family was born in the Bay Colony in 1721. He married, first Lydia Mott about 1744, by whom he had issue: Timothy, Elizabeth, David, Jane, Hannah, and Sarah. His second wife was Jane Richmond, whom he married in 1757. She was the daughter of Cyrus Richmond and granddaughter of Sylvester Richmond, who became a Quaker in England in the time of George Fox, and was sent to America, where a large tract of land was purchased for him in what is now

Rhode Island by his brother Edward Richmond, then Bishop of London. In this connection it may be mentioned that Mrs. Bowerman, in 1797 was buried from the home of her son-in-law, Cornelius Blount, and from that time, henceforth, until a meeting house was built, Quaker meetings were held at this house, the first to be held in Prince Edward County. Ichabod Bowerman by his second marriage had a large family, and soon after his death, (which occurred in Dutchess County in 1791), many of the children, including Lydia, who had married Cornelius Blount, emigrated to Prince Edward County and settled on either side of the present site of Bloomfield, locating themselves along what is now called the main road, for a distance of five miles.

The Bowermans and Blounts were in sympathy with the Royal cause but on account of their religious faith, they took no part in the war. That they were held in high esteem by their neighbors in Dutchess County is evidenced by the fact that not only were they not molested during the war, but at the time of their departure for Canada, they were allowed to bring with them their worldly possessions, which included cattle and other live stock. In after years different members of these families frequently visited the old home in Dutchess county, bringing back with them the best strains of horses, cattle, sheep, fowls, etc. They also introduced the finest fruit of that section.

Ichabod Bowerman, Jr., was a town or church warden of Hallowell in 1798, a position equivalent to that of councillor at the present day. Ichabod Bowerman, Jr., married Rebecca Mastin, and settled in Hallowell; he died in 1815 in his 48th year.

Jonathan Bowerman married Sarah Vincent, and finally settled in Bloomfield, where he built the first saw mill of the district. He was well known as a member of the Society of Friends. He died in 1847 in his 88th year. His eldest son, Ichabod, married Levina Gardiner and settled in Murray, Northumberland Co. They had three sons and one daughter: Amos G., Cornelius, Ichabod S. and Susan. Amos G. Bowerman married Dorothy Hill, and had three children: John T., David W. and Elizabeth A.

John T. Bowerman married Fannie I. Porter. He was stricken by apoplexy in his 49th year, in the midst of a brilliant career as a scholar and teacher, (twenty-three years of which were spent in Ottawa), and died in April, 1904. He had taken his M.A. degree at Queen's University, Kingston, in 1891, where he won the Prince of Wales' medal for natural science, and also specialist honors in the same subject. The School Board of Ottawa attended his funeral in a body. Like his father before him, he was a Quaker.

David W., the second son of Amos G. Bowerman, married Belvidere Welbanks and settled in Athol.

Elizabeth A., the youngest child of Amos G. Bowerman, married William J. Bushell, who owns a fine farm, with modern residence and spacious outbuildings, in Athol township (lots Nos. 11, 12, and 13 of 1st concession). He is an up-to-date agriculturist, dealing largely in stock, grain and fruit.

Among the descendants of Jonathan Bowerman should also be mentioned Alva E. and Herbert A., sons of Joseph and grandsons of John Bowerman. They are active business men, proprietors of the principal general store in Bloomfield, and, under the firm name and style of Bowerman Bros., carry on the principal trade of that district.

Ichabod Bowerman had no less than twenty children and nearly all of them left descendants, many of whom are well known people—professional men, and otherwise prominent. The majority of the Bowermans, however, have remained farmers. Stephen J. Bowerman, grandson of Stephen, fourteenth child of the Pioneer, still owns and occupies a part of the original homestead; he is an active and prominent man, and for many years has been secretary and treasurer of the Agricultural Society. His children all reside with him, except his son Byron G., who is a farmer in the new Province of Saskatchewan.

His brother, Dr. Albert C. Bowerman, married a daughter of William Thorn, and is a prominent physician in California.

Gideon Bowerman, son of the Pioneer, was for many years collector of taxes for the township council of Hallowell. He lived until 1877, and is buried beside his father in the meeting house cemetery of the Friends, west of Bloomfield.

ICHABOD BOWERMAN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Timothy Bowerman, m. and set. Albany, N. Y. Issue : (1) Daniel and (2) Lydia.
- II. Elizabeth Bowerman, b. 1748, d. 1827, m. Ebenezer Palmer ; set. Dutchess Co. N. Y. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Lydia, (3) Mary, (4) Benjamin, (5) Deborah, (6) Harriet, (7) Lucretia, (8) Stephen, (9) Joseph, (10) James and (11) Phoebe.
- III. David Bowerman, b. 1754, d. 1828, m. Catherine Bartlett; set. Hallowell. Issue : (1) John, (2) Benoni, (3) Levi, (4) Mary, (5) Cornelius, (6) Ichabod, (7) Sarah, (8) Elizabeth, (9) Lydia, (10) Phoebe, and (11) Charlotte.
- IV. Jane Bowerman, m. Sylvester Richmond ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (1) Sarah, (2) Job, (3) Cyrus, (4) Abigail (5) Ichabod, (6) Phoebe, (7) Lydia, (8) John, (9) Jane and (10) David.
- V. Hannah Bowerman, m. John Butts ; set. P. E. Co. Issue : (1) Lydia, (2) Mary, (3) Hannah, (4) Gresham, (5) Jane and (6) David.
- VI. Sarah Bowerman, m. and set. N. Y. State. Issue : (1) Wilbur D. and (2) Martha.
- VII. Jonathan Bowerman, b. 1759, d. 1847, m. Sarah Vincent ; set. Hallowell; Issue: (1) Ichabod, (2) John I., (3) Thomas, (4) Cornelius, (5) Abigail, (6) Deborah and (7) Helen.
- VIII. Thomas Bowerman, b. 1760, d. 1810, m. 1st. Sarah Vincent and 2nd. Matura Bull ; set. Hallowell. Issue : <sup>2</sup>by 1st, (1) Vincent, and by 2nd, (2) Mary, (3) Sarah, (4) Phoebe, (5) Stephen, (6) Joseph, (7) Thomas, (8) Josiah, (9) Amos, (10) Lydia, and (11) Patience.
- IX. Lydia Bowerman, b. 1762, d. 1811, m. Cornelius Blount ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (1) Joseph, (2) Mary, (3) Jane, and (4) Stephen.
- X. Phoebe Bowerman, b. 1763, d. 1783, m. Richard Butts ; set. Dutchess Co., N.Y. Issue: (1) Sarah.
- XI. Mary Bowerman, b. 1765, d. 1849, m. 1st, Nathaniel White, and 2nd, Ezra Jennings ; set. Hallowell. Issue by 1st : (1)

- Ichabod, (2) Jane, (3) Mary, (4) Jeremiah, (5) Nancy, (6) William, (7) Deborah and (8) Nathaniel.
- XII. Ichabod Bowerman, b. 1767, d. 1815, m. Rebecca Mastin; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Phoebe, (2) Lydia, (3) Mary, (4) Jonathan, (5) Aaron, (6) Gideon, (7) Stephen, (8) Judah, (9) Thomas and (10) Sarah.
- XIII. Deborah Bowerman, b. 1771, d. 1819, m. Reuben Vincent; set. Dutchess Co., N.Y. Issue: (1) Hoxie, (2) Pauline, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Levi, (5) Margaret, (6) Gideon, (7) Platt, (8) Lydia, (9) Mary, (10) Jane, (11) Phoebe A. and (12) Thomas B.
- XIV. Stephen Bowerman, b. 1773, d. 1857, m. Amy Hughes; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Abigail, (2) Eleanor, (3) Rachael, (4) Gideon, (5) Oliver and (6) Sophia.
- XV. Gideon Bowerman, b. 1775, d. 1811, unm.; set. Hallowell.
- XVI. Israel Bowerman, b. 1777, d. 1858, m. Anne Terwilliger; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Anne, (3) Phoebe, (4) Joseph, (5) Mary, (6) Laura and (7) Judah.
- XVII. Judah Bowerman, b. 1779, d. 1868, m. 1st Abigail Hughes, 2nd, Mary Ann Morden, 3rd, Philadelphia Cronkhite, and 4th, Lavina Saylor; set. Hallowell. Issue: by 1st, (1) Rachael, by 2nd, (2) Abigail, (3) Mary A.; by 4th, (4) Charles G., (5) Judah H., (6) Margaret J., (7) Elizabeth and (8) Lydia S.
- XVIII. Nancy Bowerman, b. 1780, d. 1862, m. George Elsworth; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Israel, (2) Mary, (3) Susannah, (4) John, (5) Phoebe, (6) Diana, (7) Nancy, (8) Louisiana, (9) Roxylana, (10) Gideon and (11) Caroline.
- XIX. Amos Bowerman.
- XX. Vincent Bowerman.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VII. *The Jonathan Bowerman Branch*:

- (1) Ichabod Bowerman, m. Lavina Gardiner; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Amos G., m. Dorothy Hill; set. Cherry Valley. Issue: John T. (m. Fanny I. Potter; set. Ottawa, no issue), David W. (m. Belvidere Wellbanks; set. Athol) and Elizabeth A. (m. Wm. J. Bushell; set. Athol; no issue); (b) Cornelius, m. 1st, Mariam Mastin, 2nd, Phoebe Vandewater, 3rd,———and 4th, Eliza Cronk; set.

- Deseronto. (Issue: by 1st, Emma J. and by 2nd Smith);  
 (c) Ichabod, m. Adelia Wackett; set. California, (Issue:  
 Claude, William, Fred, Charles, Myrtle and others); and  
 (d) Susan, m. George Chatterson; set. near Belleville;  
 no issue.
- (2) John I. Bowerman, m. Pollie Harris; set. West Lake,  
 Hallowell. Issue: (a) Phoebe, m. Thomas Phillips; set.  
 Thurlow, (b) Martha, m. George Scriver; set. Napanee.  
 (Issue: Catherine, George, Martha and Annie); (c) Olive,  
 m. Miles Lucas; set. Bloomfield. (Issue: John G.  
 Clarinda, Daniel, Betsey, Martha, Ann and ano. dau. d.  
 y.); (d) Jonathan, m. Ann O'Raggan; set. Bloomfield.  
 (Issue: Alice A., John and Mary E.) (e) Henry, m.  
 Maria Lucas; set. Napanee. (Issue: Mary E., Sarah E.  
 and Bertha), (f) Valentine, m. Charlotte Cannon; set.  
 Bloomfield. (Issue: Charles, Catherine S., Samuel K.  
 and William), (g) Sarah, m. George VanAlstine; set.  
 Napanee, (h) Clara, m. William Cannon; set. Bloomfield.  
 (Issue: Lucy A.), (i) Julia A., m. Minard Mastin; set.  
 Bloomfield, (j) Stephen, m. Mahala Reid; set. Picton.  
 (Issue: Minnie), (k) Thomas G., d. y., and (l) Samuel, m.  
 1st, Mary Gerow, 2nd, Elizabeth A. Bushell and 3rd,  
 Mrs. Elizabeth A. Dulmage, nee Ostrander; set. Salmon  
 Point. (Issue: by 1st, John F. and Stephen R.)
- (3) Thomas Bowerman, m. Jane Mott; set. United States.
- (4) Cornelius Bowerman, m. Martha Morgan; set. Bloomfield.  
 (a) Deborah, m. William Gerow; set. Bloomfield. (Issue:  
 Adelaide, Martha, Arnold, Edward, Ichabod and Sarah).  
 (b) Hannah, m. Oliver Gerow, set. Port Perry. (Issue:  
 John A., Edward C., Deborah A., Thomas and Gideon),  
 (c) John, m. Hannah Honeywell; set. Wisconsin. (Issue:  
 Rufus, Ida W., Ira, Melissa and May), (d) Ichabod, m. 1st,  
 Jane McVein and 2nd,———; set. Huron County. (Issue:  
 John, Adam H., Cornelius and Martha), (e) Daniel, m.  
 Elizabeth Brown; set. Conger Mills. (Issue: Cornelius,  
 Daniel and Sarah E.), (f) Leonard, m. Barbara Lambert;  
 set. Cherry Valley. (Issue: William H.), (g) Thomas, m.  
 Rose C. Cunningham; set. Toronto. (Issue: Carrie A.

Frank C., T. Morgan and William G.), (*h*) Sarah E., m. 1st, Addison McFaul and 2nd, William Midmer; set. Evans Mill, N.Y. (Issue: Eva and Alfretta), (*i*) Jane, m. Gideon Gerow; set. Victoria, B.C. (Issue: Hannah J., Augustus and William, d. y.), (*j*) Frances L., m. Dr. William S. Fraleigh; set. Toronto. (Issue: Lillian M. Hilda L., Jane A., (m. Arthur F. Clubb; set. Toronto. Issue: Lawrence C., Francis and John A.B.) and Ella L. unm.; (*k*) Joseph Bowerman, m. Melissa Spafford; set. Bloomfield. Issue: Alva E., (m. Ella Moore; set. Bloomfield. Issue: Marjory and Walter), Rev. Elwood G., unm.; Herbert A., (m. Ada Snow; set. Bloomfield). Edith, unm.; Thomas G., (m. Flossie Thompson; set. Bloomfield), Kenneth W., unm.; set. Bloomfield; and (*l*) Phoebe, m. David Gilmore; set. Picton. (Issue: Stanley and Maud).

(5) Abigail Bowerman, m. 1st, Smith Leavens and 2nd, Ambrose Chapman; set. Leeds County. Issue: (*a*) Dorland, and (*b*) Elizabeth, m. Albert Jerome; set. Brighton.

(6) Deborah Bowerman, m. Thomas Brown; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (*a*) Jonathan Brown, m. Susan Baker; set. Wellington. (Issue: Ida, m. Frederick T. Brickman; set. B.C. no issue); Joseph T., m. Villa Thuresson; set. Toronto. (Issue: Lella M., Helen M. and Lindley J., unm., set. Nelson, B.C.), (*b*) Margaret, unm.; set. Bloomfield, (*c*) Dora, m. Mr. Haight, (*d*) Jane, m. Henry Cameron; set. Picton, and (*e*) Thomas, m. Phoebe Haight; set. Ingersoll. Teacher Deaf and Dumb Institute. (Issue: Adalbert and a dau.)

(7) Helen Bowerman.

See XIV. *The Stephen Bowerman Branch:*

(4) Gideon Bowerman, m. Mary Christie; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (*a*) Stephen J. Bowerman, m. Elizabeth Lucas; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Byron G., m. Margaret Hicks; set. Assiniboia. (Issue: Ralph J. and Albert), Rachael M., Ethel M., Stephen Earl and Alma H. (*b*) Albert C. Bowerman, M.D., m. 1st, Ida E. Bedell and 2nd, Lilly Thorn; set. California.

See XVI. *The Israel Bowerman Branch:*

- (7) Judah Bowerman, m. Miss Bull; set Simcoe. Issue: (a) Joseph F. Bowerman, m. Abigail L. Davis. (Issue: Israel J., m. Mary Foster. (Issue: Martha, Franklin, Edward, Joseph, Carrie, William and Bert); Benjamin, m. Sarah Brunnell; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Lockwood, Elizabeth, Charlotte, Joseph, Abigail, Siméon, Frank, John, Jane, Benjamin and four d. y.); Elizabeth m. Benjamin Barnhart; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Joseph, Abigail, Richard, Simeon, Mary, Hiram and one d.y.); Catherine. m. Edward Sing; set. Dakota. (Issue: Harriet, 1 son and 1 dau.); Phoebe, m. William Elliott; set. Wisconsin. (Issue: Milton, Phoebe, Wilbur and Harriet); Richard R., m. Phoebe Smith; set. Manitoulin Island. (Issue: Reuben, Susanna, John, Phoebe, William, Francis and Hermon); Mary, m. Thomas McNish; set. Wisconsin. (Issue: Abigail, Maud, Eva, Nettie, Welcome and Alma); John, d. y.; John B., m. Margaret Crowe; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Ida, Mabel, William, Victor, Elizabeth, Violet, Juanita, Cornelius, Mary and Charles); Joseph T., m. Catherine McLean; set. Manitoulin. (Issue: Anna, Catherine, Elizabeth and Abigail); Francis D., m. Mary A. Campaigne; set. Toronto. (Issue: Eva M., Sadie M., Abigail L., Mary, Lizzie M. and Phoebe P.); Millicent, m. Daniel McMillen; set. Grey County. (Issue: Abigail F., Norma, Virgil, Millicent and Russell). (b) Nettie Bowerman, m. Peter Master; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Joseph, Israel, Nancy, Jonathan and Harriet), (c) Phoebe Bowerman, m. Joseph Rogers; set. Whitby. (Issue: Wilson, Lockwood and Phoebe), (d) Mary Bowerman, m. Ralph Hill; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Israel, Jobelia, Mary, Amy and others), (e) Laura Bowerman, m. Richard Richmond; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Charles, Alfred, Emily and John), (f) Judah Bowerman, m. Millicent Smith; set. Simcoe. (Issue: Phoebe, Eliza, Mary, William, Nelson, Judah, Anna, Minnie and ano.)

See XVII. *The Judah Bowerman Branch:*

- (1) Rachael Bowerman, m. Peter Cronkhite; set. Wellington.

- Issue : (a) Peter, (b) Philip, (c) John, (d) Stephen, (e) Abigail, (f) Rachael M. and (g) Samuel Saylor.
- (2) Abigail Bowerman, m. 1st, Mrs. Ferguson, and 2nd, Mrs. Palmer ; set. Michigan.
- (3) Charles G. Bowerman, m. Mary J. Brewer ; set. Bloomfield. Issue : (a) William K., (b) Judah P., (c) Elizabeth, (d) David B. and (e) Lindley H., barrister, unm.; set. Toronto.
- (4) Judah Bowerman, m. Miss Ellsworth ; set. Western States.

---

### THE BULLOCK FAMILY.

---

Colonel Richard Bullock, belonged to an old and aristocratic family in Ireland, who for centuries had occupied a prominent place in the social and landed interests of that country. At this date, very little is known of the Colonel's early career, and the facts embodied in this narrative are mainly collected from his private papers and records, many of which are to be found in his old prayer book, from which we learn that he was twice married, and that "Mary Bullock, daughter of Richard and Eleanor Bullock, was born at Worchester, March 30th, 1788; Maria Bullock, second daughter of Richard and Eleanor Bullock, was born December 4th, 1789, at Kinsale, Ireland; and Richard Bullock, first son of Richard and Eleanor Bullock, was born October, 1792, at Granard, in the County of Longford, Ireland."

The fact of the above three children being each born in a different town, is easily accounted for, by his regiment being at the respective garrisons of those towns at the time. These appear to be all the children of the first wife, who must have died shortly after, for in an old affidavit among the Bullock family papers, made by Christopher English of the Waterford Regiment, he declares, "that Jane English, his sister, was married in the parish church, Affane, County of Waterford, on or about the 22nd of July, 1797, to Richard Bullock, then lieutenant in his Majesty's Foot, and later a captain in said regiment, and that his said sister accompanied her husband, Captain Richard Bullock, with the 41st Regiment to Canada in 1800, where he died." Another affidavit

found among the family papers, sets forth the following facts with reference to the Pioneer and his second marriage. It reads as follows:

“Sir Christopher F. Musgrave, of Yonghal, in the County of Cork, Baronet, this day made oath before me, that on or about the 22nd day of July, in the year 1797, he was present at the parish church at Affane, in the County of Waterford, at the marriage of Richard Bullock, quartermaster and lieutenant in His Majesty’s Forty-first of Foot and then at Cappoquin in said county, with Jane English, daughter of Andrew English, of Hittlebridge, in said county of Waterford.”

These documents fix the exact year that Colonel Bullock came with his regiment to Canada, as well as the high social standing occupied by his wife’s family. From other sources published in connection with the Colonel’s history, it appears that the second Mrs. Bullock was in receipt of an annuity for many years after she came to Canada, and perhaps up to the time of her death.

The exceedingly troublous times that existed throughout Lower and Upper Canada, just after the close of the Revolutionary War, afforded the Colonel opportunities and action for his energetic military temperament, and by the records of his childrens’ births, some at Quebec, one at Fort George, another at Montreal, a son at Micholimackinac and another at Chippewa, it is evident that his regiment was frequently called upon in the defence of our country at different military posts.

When the War of 1812 broke out, both Colonel Bullock and his son Richard, who was also an officer, had their full share in the grand achievements and valorous deeds belonging to that memorable time. Colonel Bullock was in command of the 41st Regiment whose bravery, courage, and distinguished service, are matters of Canadian history. Colonel Bullock was with General Brock when he fell at Queenston Heights. He with his regiment, in which his son Richard was an officer, and present with him in all the important battles and engagements, were with that portion of the army that advanced upon Detroit in the summer of 1812, which led to the capture of General Hull and twenty-five hundred of the enemy’s troops; and to Richard, with the command of sixty men,

was entrusted the safe conduct of General Hull with many officers and men; among others Lewis Cass, afterwards nominated for President of the United States.

Colonel Bullock and his regiment participated in the engagement on the Miami River, near Fort Meigs, May, 1813, where Richard was severely wounded, and honourably mentioned in the despatches. They were present at the storming of Fort Stephens near Sandusky, Ohio, in August, 1813, when Richard led the Grenadier Company of his father's 41st Infantry; also at or near Moraviantown, when General Proctor was overtaken and defeated. Upon this occasion the general commanding, having abandoned the field and sought safety in flight, Richard happened to be the only officer who was not either killed, wounded, imprisoned, or missing; and it was he who collected the scattered remains of the division and effected their junction with the Centre Division of the army on Burlington Heights. The Colonel and his "Fighting 41st," with Richard in command of the flank company, took part in the storming and capture of Fort Niagara, on which occasion they were both honourably mentioned in the "Public Despatch." On the 30th of December, 1813, they engaged with the forces under Major General Riall, swept the Niagara frontier of the enemy, and burned down the towns of Buffalo and Black Rock, in retaliation for the burning of the British town of Niagara. The gallant Colonel and his renowned 41st were at the storming of Fort Erie, on the 15th of August, Richard leading the Grenadier Company in many desperate charges during the day, in which engagement he received no less than four wounds, including one in the head, from which he suffered to his dying day. He was, on this occasion, thanked and honourably referred to in the despatches. The Colonel himself, during his career of active service, was several times wounded, but never so seriously as to become invalided home. When peace was signed he elected to retire from active service, and the British Government granted him half pay as a colonel for life. He was also granted a large block of land at the Carrying Place, and thither the Colonel and his family repaired to settle down. The particular locality he chose, upon the banks of the Dead Creek (named by the Colonel himself from its dark and stagnant waters), has now lost its identity, for the Murray canal was exca-

vated on the site of the original bed of the stream, through the Dead Creek valley.

Richard Bullock, his son, who had now risen to the same rank as his father, accompanied his regiment on their return home to the Old Country; but he afterwards retired from the army and came out to the Carrying Place, and joined his family.

Colonel Bullock, Sr., appears to have been the presiding personage in all important offices and functions, and as such, he was recognized by the Government, and it was the usual practice to have all land, which was selected in the vicinity of the Carrying Place, ratified by his recommendation. He formed the first Masonic Lodge at the Carrying Place, and was its first Grand Master.

In character, Colonel Bullock was very austere, strictly truthful and scrupulously honest; just in all his social and public dealings; a firm believer in the best traditions of the aristocracy, the divine right of Kings and the established Church. He was a very kind-hearted man, which he concealed by a brusque and military bearing. He died from rheumatic gout, about 1824. His wife, Jane Bullock, survived him until 1834, dying in her fifty-eighth year.

Richard, his son, after he had retired from the army and came to succeed his father, became one of the most prominent men in civil life, of his day and period. He was for years Adjutant General of the Militia for Upper Canada. He was successively appointed by Sir John Colborne and Sir F. Bond Head, to the respective offices of Collector of Customs at Port Hope, the Shrievalty of Prince Edward District, and finally to the Shrievalty of the Midland District, in 1837. When the MacKenzie Rebellion broke out, Colonel Richard Bullock was summoned by his Excellency, to Toronto, and requested to take upon himself the onerous duties of Adjutant General of Militia, with the view of increasing, organizing and rendering the militia efficient. During the first year of the '37 Rebellion, Colonel Richard Bullock increased the strength of the Sedentary Force, from thirty-four thousand to forty-three thousand, and subsequently in the year 1844, to eighty thousand. In addition to this he organized fifty-one incorporated corps and eighty independent troops and companies of artillery,

cavalry and infantry, during which time he issued six thousand commissions.

As has been previously stated, he was the eldest son of the old Colonel, by his first marriage, and he was born at Granard, County of Longford, Ireland, in 1792, when his father's regiment was in garrison at that town. His marriage is also recorded in the Colonel's old prayer book by the following entry: "Richard and Margaret Bullock were married on the 13th of March, 1828, at Niagara, by the Rev. Thomas Addison."

Colonel Bullock, Sr., by his second wife, had twelve children, namely:—Eliza, Henry, Peter, William Christopher, Jane, Mary Letitia, Sarah, Harriet, John, James, Charles and Lucy.

Christopher Bullock was twice married, his first wife being Eliza Proudfoot, and settled at Brighton, where he followed the business of lumbering on a large scale, owning timber limits, logging camps and shanties of his own. He was born at Quebec in 1804, and died in Brighton in 1881, at the age of seventy-seven. His son, David Cory Bullock, married Adelaide Bettis. He has been a leading grocer and business man in the village of Brighton since 1869, serving for years in the council and upon the school board. At present he is practically retired from mercantile business, and occupies his time in looking after several farms, which he owns in the district.

Of his children it may be mentioned, that his two sons, the Bullock Bros., (Clarence Christopher and David Arthur) conduct the mercantile business formerly owned by their father, and are among the most progressive and successful merchants in the Bay district. Their sister, Helen Louisa, is at home in Brighton, while Agnes Ethel attends the intermediate conservatory of music.

---

### CHRISTOPHER BULLOCK.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Thomas Dorman Bullock, d. y.
- II. Richard Bullock, m. and set. in Chicago.
- III. Jane A. Bullock, m. A. B. Reynall ; set. Rochester, N.Y.
- IV. George Derham Bullock, m. and set. in N.Y.

V. Lyall Bullock, m. Frances Cunningham ; set. New York.

VI. David Cory Bullock, m. Adelaide V. Bettis ; set. Brighton.  
Issue. (1) Clarence Christopher, (2) David Arthur, (3) Helena  
Louisa and (4) Agnes Ethel.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The David Cory Bullock Branch*:

- (1) Clarence Christopher Bullock, m. Frances Lawrence ; set.  
Brighton. Issue: (a) Hiram D. L.
- (2) David Arthur Bullock, m. Eva Beech ; set. Brighton.  
Issue: (a) Herbert Arthur and (b) Edna Adelaide.
- (3) Helena Louisa Bullock, unm. ; set. Brighton.
- (4) Agnes Ethel Bullock, unm. ; set. Brighton.

---

THE BONGARD FAMILY.

---

In the days before New York city and the territory of the Empire State were known under their present designation, the commercial metropolis of the colony on Manhattan Island was named New Amsterdam. It was largely inhabited by Dutch Protestants and Huguenot exiles, and among the former was the family of Bongards, to which Conrad Bongard belonged. He lived in New York city, but had gone to Germany and served as an artillery man. Returning to New York he went to Philadelphia, and became a prominent citizen. It was here that he had to determine on which side to range himself in the Revolution. It did not take him long to offer his services to the British, to whom his military experience in the German army made him an acquisition. He insisted on raising a battery of artillery, and was given a commission for this preliminary service, which was an earnest of more to follow. His skill as an artillery officer soon won him promotion, and before long he was in command of his battery, with the rank of colonel. He served throughout the war, and at its close threw in his lot with such noted United Empire Loyalists as Joseph Allen, who had been a successful business man in Monmouth County, New Jersey, but whose property had been plundered by the Colonials, and who had several narrow escapes on his way to New York to join the band of refugees under Major Van Alstine.

It was during his residence in Philadelphia that Conrad Bongard married a widow named Carr, who accompanied him to Canada. As a field officer he was entitled under the government, grateful for his services, to five thousand acres of land. He settled himself at Adolphustown, and as it was usual for field officers to sell grants of land to other loyalists of inferior rank in the army, Colonel Conrad disposed of some tracts of land in both North and South Marysburg. His second son and namesake, Conrad, married into the Dulmage family and cared for his father on the old homestead, where the Pioneer passed away about 1850.

Although loyal to the British Crown, Conrad Bongard never lost his attachment to the Fatherland. It was more from choice, probably, than necessity that he continued to speak English with no great concern as to its accuracy in any respect; and this was characteristic of his children after many years of association with those who spoke English.

Conrad, son of Conrad Bongard, served through the war of 1812, attaining to the rank of Captain; he drew a pension until his death. His children are widely scattered: John resides at Picton; J. Wilson, at Greenbush; Ezra, at Norwood; William W., at Port Milford; Abraham, at Prince Albert; Conrad, at Toronto; and Jacob, at Utica, N.Y.

David L. Bongard is a prominent descendant of the Pioneer. Although still comparatively a young man he has been county treasurer for over fifteen years; and for some twenty-one years, has been license inspector, discharging his duties faithfully and well. He ranks among the foremost men, not only of Prince Edward, but of the entire Bay of Quinte district.

James J., son of Frederick, and grandson of Conrad Bongard, married Isabella Ostrander, and with his two sons, Arthur and Frederick, resides on the old homestead, beautifully located on South Bay, which has been in possession of the family since it was granted by the Crown. He has been an active citizen, sitting for some years as a member of the township council and still takes a keen interest in political affairs, being a staunch supporter of the Conservative party. His children have inter-married with prominent Prince Edward families; the two sons, above named, having both married daughters of the famous old pioneer Church family.

## CONRAD BONGARD.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Bernard Bongard, m. Phoebe Palmatier; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Susan, (2) Phoebe, (3) Lydia, (4) Catherine, (5) William and (6) Conrad.
- II. Conrad Bongard, m. Jane Dulmage; set. on old homestead and took care of old Pioneer. Issue: (1) Susan, (2) Jacob, (3) Sarah, (4) Conrad, (5) George, (6) Abraham, (7) William W., (8) Louisa, (9) Ezra, (10) Wilson and (11) John.
- III. Frederick Bongard, m. Sarah Knapp; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Rebecca, (2) Susan, (3) Nancy, (4) James J. (5) Peter, (6) Martha, (7) Lucy, (8) Sarah and (9) John.
- IV. John Bongard, m. (1st) Miss VanVlack and (2nd) Abigail Tobey; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (by 1st) (1) John; and (by 2nd) (2) Conrad, (3) Sarah, (4) Job D., (5) Ann E., (6) Hannah, (7) Mary J., (8) Catherine, (9) Adelia, (10) Amelia and (11) David.
- V. Margaret Bongard, m. John Cannon; set. S. Marysburg.
- VI. Mary Bongard, m. William P. Williams; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Sarah, (3) Mary A., (4) William, (5) John P., (6) Susan, (7) Harriet, (8) George, (9) Jane, (10) Margaret, (11) Conrad and (12) Daniel S.
- VII. Dorothy Bongard, m. (1st) Mr. McGraw and (2nd) Rowland Griffith; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (by 1st) (1) Susan and (2) Nancy; and (by 2nd) (3) William, (4) Sarah, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Bashy, (7) Rowland and (8) Stephen.
- VIII. Christiana Bongard, m. Peter Rose; set. N. Marysburg.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Bernard Bongard Branch:*

- (1) Susan Bongard, m. Simon Demere; set. near Picton.  
Issue: (a) John, (b) Austin, (c) Bernard, (d) Philip, (e) Phoebe.
- (2) Phoebe Bongard, m. Peter C. Minaker; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue: (a) Diana, (b) Barnet, (c) Charles, (d) Maria, (e) Alzina and (f) another dau.
- (3) Lydia Bongard, m. Alexander McIntosh; set. S. Marysburg.

- burg. Issue: (a) Isabella, (b) Daniel, (c) Mary J. (d) Margaret, (e) Catharine, (f) Barnet, (g) John, (h) Phoebe and (i) Sarah.
- (4) Catharine Bongard, m. John Kelly; set. N. Marysburg.
- (5) William Bongard, m. Margaret Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Louise, (b) Robert, (c) Phoebe J. (d) Charles, (e) William, (f) John and (g) Victoria.
- (6) Conrad Bongard, m. Mrs. Allan (*nee* Creighton); set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) John and (b) Henry.

See II. *The Conrad Bongard Branch:*

- (1) Susan Bongard, m. Dr. Nutting; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Mary J., (b) Ida, (c) Victoria, (d) Marshall.
- (2) Jacob Bongard, m. Sarah Taylor; set. near Port Perry. Issue: (a) William, (b) James W., (c) Emma, (d) Flora and (e) Mabel.
- (3) Sarah Bongard, m. Philip Ranons; set. near Whitby. Issue: (a) Saphronia, (b) Mary, (c) Elizabeth, (d) Jane A. and (e) John.
- (4) Conrad Bongard, m. 1st Sarah Trotter, and 2nd, Jane Tewksbury; set. near Prince Albert. Issue: by 1st, (a) Byron W. and (b) Sarah; and by 2nd, (c) William V., (d) John, (e) Edward, (f) Frank, (h) Ida, (i) Bert, (j) Arthur. (k) Gertrude, (l) Maud and (m) Walter.
- (5) George Bongard, m. Kate Brown; set. Utica, N.Y. Issue: (a) Annie and (b) Frances.
- (6) Abraham Bongard, m. Mary Ross; set. Prince Albert. Issue: (a) Sarah Bongard, m. Stewart E. Bruce; set. Toronto. No issue. (b) Elizabeth Bongard, m. James S. Wayne; set. Cincinnati. No issue. (c) Robert R. Bongard, m. Elsie Johnston; set. Toronto. Issue: Gordon R. and Margery. (d) John E. Bongard, d. y. (e) Charles W. Bongard; set. Toronto, unm. (f) Mabel Bongard.
- (7) William W. Bongard, m. (1st) Cynthia A. Minaker and (2nd) Henrietta Brown; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (by 1st) (a) William L., (b) Annie M., (c) Clarissa J., and (by 2nd) (d) Lilly M., (e) Frank E., (f) Lulu M.
- (8) Louisa Bongard, m. Capt. Pool Cameron; set. Picton.

Issue: (a) James, (b) Hartwell, (c) Malcolm, (d) Llewellyn, (e) Wesley and (f) Louisa.

- (9) Ezra Bongard, m. Amanda Dulmage; set. Norwood. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Benson W., (c) Ida M., (d) Sarah and (e) Francis.
- (10) Wilson Bongard, m. Martha Young; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Benson W. and (b) Blanche H.
- (11) John Bongard, m. Emma Wright; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Gertrude and (b) Samuel.

See III. *The Frederick Bongard Branch:*

- (1) Rebecca Bongard, m. Jacob Palmatier; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Willet, (b) Marcellus, (c) Daniel, (d) Clarissa, (e) Sarah E., (f) Isabella, (g) Jane, (h) Susan and (i) Ida.
- (2) Susan Bongard, m. Daniel Hyatt; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Frederick, (b) Vincent, (c) Jacob, (d) Jane, and (e) Nettie.
- (3) Nancy Bongard, m. John DeWetty; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Francis, (b) Sarah, (c) Manly, (d) Davis, (e) Martha, (f) Mahala and (g) Emma.
- (4) James J. Bongard, m. Isabella Ostrander; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Amos, (c) George, (d) Arthur, (e) Frederick, (f) Helen, and (g) Waity.
- (5) Peter Bongard, m. Deborah Ostrander; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Hiram, (d) John, (c) Herbert, (d) Lucy A., (e) Annie and (f) May.
- (6) Martha Bongard, m. Marcellus Vorce; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Nina E.
- (7) Lucy Bongard, m. LeRoy Spafford; set. S. Marysburg.
- (8) and (9) Sarah and John Bongard, died young.

See IV. *The John Bongard Branch:*

- (1) John Bongard, d. unm.
- (2) Conrad Bongard, m. Mrs. Allen *nee* Creighton; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) John Bongard, d. age 19, (b) Henry Bongard, m. Alexandra Wright; set. North Marysburg. No issue.
- (3) Sarah Bongard, m. Thomas Bamford; set. N. Marysburg and finally Calgary.

- (4) Joseph D. Bongard, m. Jane Beith ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue : (a) John B. and (b) Maude.
- (5) Ann E. Bongard, m. Andrew Kerr ; set. finally Calgary.
- (6) Hannah Bongard, m. Charles McDonnell ; set. S. Marysburg.
- (7) Mary J. Bongard, m. James E. W. Patterson ; set. Picton. Issue : (a) Sarah A. Patterson, m. Edward B. Harrison ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue : Beulah and Mabel B. and (b) Mabel R. Patterson, unm. ; set. Lindsay.
- (8) Catherine Bongard, m. Ambrose LaLaune ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Olivia, (b) Arthur, (c) Edward, and (d) Jessie.
- (9) Adelia Bongard, m. John Cavan ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue : (a) David J., (b) Thomas, (c) Margaret and (d) Annie.
- (10) Amelia Bongard, m. (1st) James Striker, and (2nd) Allan Cavan ; set. Bloomfield and finally Calgary ; no issue.
- (11) David L. Bongard, m. Emily Hart ; set. Picton ; no issue.

---

#### THE BONISTEEL FAMILY.

Measured historically it is but yesterday since the click of the settler's axe first alarmed the creatures of the forest on the shores of the Bay of Quinte, and yet the men who wielded those axes, the buildings they erected, the rugged children that went out from their cabin homes, and nearly all their children's children, have passed away. The few surviving grandchildren are aged and infirm, and the old armchairs may soon be occupied by the great-grandchildren of the pioneers !

Charles Ranson Bonisteel, who resides on the Front of Sidney, is one of the few surviving grandchildren. He is in his eighty-fifth year, and lives on the land purchased by his grandfather in 1797. The old Bonisteel deed, with its ponderous seal, and the "grandfather's clock," of the Hagerman family, are in his possession ; while the "grandfather's clock," of the Bonisteel family, is in the possession of his son, William M. Bonisteel. These family

clocks were made in the old Bonisteel house, about one hundred years ago; Charles Bonisteel giving a Yankee clockmaker the use of one of the rooms for a few weeks.

John Bonisteel, the Canadian pioneer, came from Germany, and settled in Dutchess County, New York. While living there, he married Catharine Surnberry. It is said that he came to Canada before the war, but it is not certain how long he lived in Sidney before he obtained the patent for his 400 acres of land in 1797. It does appear, however, that for several years he had his gristing done at Kingston; a fact indicating early settlement in Sidney. He died about 1824 in his seventieth year; his wife died about 1848, in her eightieth year.

As has been stated, Charles R. Bonisteel lives, and has always lived, on the homestead where his grandfather John Bonisteel settled in 1797. There is no other man in Sidney better posted in matters pertaining to pioneer days in the old township. In his early boyhood days, the Front was sparsely settled, and the back concessions were unbroken wilderness. He is one of the very few left who knew that old race of sturdy and courageous pioneers long since gone to their rest. As will be learned from the appended genealogy of the Bonisteel family, he was twice married, on each occasion uniting with the daughter of another old pioneer family. He married Elizabeth Hagerman in 1837; and in 1866 he married his second wife, who was a daughter of Stephen Hogle and granddaughter of Francis Hogle. In the early thirties he enlisted in the Hastings Militia, and was successively promoted from private to Major. Notwithstanding that he married in the same year, he took an active part in the Lyon-Mackenzie Rebellion. That was before the advent of railways, and he contributed a team with which to transport the troops and supplies from Kingston to Toronto. There is a tradition in the troublous days of the Rebellion, a refugee sought protection at the old Bonisteel homestead and was secreted in the oven. The party in pursuit made a diligent search in the house, but did not open the oven door because it was covered with a spider's web. The busy spider had woven the web immediately after the man had entered the oven, thus preventing his capture and possibly saving his life!

In the same year as the Mackenzie Rebellion, Charles R. Bonisteel joined the L.O.L. Not only is he now one of the oldest members of that Order in Ontario, but he is also one of the oldest magistrates of Ontario. He was class leader in the historic White's church for over thirty years, and still holds the office of trustee. In all his political life of staunch conservatism, of the Sir John A. MacDonald school, he only remembers once having failed to vote. The omission was owing to conscientious scruples, and a lack of confidence in the conservative nominee.

His son and the eldest of his family, Charles H. Bonisteel, is a prosperous farmer and citizen who is also a strong conservative and great admirer of the late Sir John A. MacDonald. He and his wife are active church workers, and for years he has been steward and trustee of the church, and, before the amalgamation of the Methodist churches, was class-leader. Another son of the venerable Charles R. Bonisteel is William M. Bonisteel who lives on the rear end of the second concession. He attended the old No. 2 school in his boyhood, married Clarissa Kelley in 1876, and moved to his present home four years later. Like the rest of the family, he belongs to the Methodist church, and is a conservative.

---

## JOHN BONISTEEL.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Charles Bonisteel, b. 1782 ; d. 1863 ; m. 1st, Deborah Row, and 2nd, Nancy Belknap, *nee* McMasters. Issue : (1) Maria, (2) Almeda, (3) Eliza A., (4) Elizabeth, (5) Deborah, (6) Charles R., and (7) Catherine.
- II. Elizabeth Bonisteel, m. Jacob Smith ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Charles, (2) Fred, (3) Katie, and (4) Maria.
- III. Mary Bonisteel, m. Peter Shook and set. in the States.

### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Charles Bonisteel Branch :*

- (1) Maria Bonisteel, b. 1804 ; m. 1st Oliver Lawrence and 2nd, Ezekiel Young. Issue : By 1st (a) Cornelius, (b) Ezekiel ; (c) Charles, (d) George, and by 2nd, (e) Louisa, (f) John, (g) Hiram, (h) Oliver, and (i) Harriet.

- (2) Almeda H. Bonisteel, b. 1807; m. William Strong; set. U.S. Issue: (a) William, (b) Daniel, (c) Lorenda, (d) Maria, (e) John, and (f) Anna.
- (3) Eliza A. Bonisteel, b. 1810; d. aged two years.
- (4) Elizabeth Bonisteel, b. 1813.
- (5) Deborah Bonisteel, b. 1816; m. Isaac Fanning; set. Sidney; no issue.
- (6) Charles R. Bonisteel, b. 1819; m. 1st, Elizabeth Hagerman, and 2nd, Annie Victoria Hogle; set. on the old Bonisteel place in Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles H. Bonisteel, m. Clarissa Edmonds; set. Sidney. Issue: Melvin A., m. Annie Millard; set. Lindsay. (Issue: Percy and Maud); Charles E. Bonisteel, m. Loretta Brickman; set. Belleville. (Issue: Flossie); Colonel A. Bonisteel, m. Annas Reed; set. Belleville. No Issue. Lillie A. Bonisteel, m. Robert Jeffery; set. Sidney. (Issue: May, Frederick, and Myrtle); Eva L. Bonisteel, m. James Donaldson; set. Trenton. (Issue: Charles E. and Ralph.) (b) William M. Bonisteel, m. Clarissa Kelley; set. Sidney. Issue: Mary A., m. George Kincaid; set. Sidney. Issue: Harry L., Charles B. and William W. (c) George, (d) Catharine, (e) Tabitha, (f) Deborah, (g) Harriet, (h) Claude Bonisteel, m. Emma Wilson; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (7) Catharine Bonisteel, m. McIntosh Ostrom; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles R., (b) John, and (c) Harriet.

---

#### THE BARKER FAMILY:

---

The Barkers are among the very few pioneer families who have regularly recorded traces of their ancestry. The authentic inscriptions in the family bible of the Barker family have been greatly augmented by the researches of the late Mr. John Barker, of Picton, who traces their source on this continent to a tradition now commonly held by the Barkers in the States, to the effect that, three Barker brothers came over from England in the "Cabbage Stump" during the Commonwealth, for they bore conspicuous parts in the cause of the Royalists during the reign of King Charles.

One of the three settled in Rhode Island. The other two set out on an expedition to the northward. Sailing from Plymouth, Mass., they coasted until they struck the North River, near Cape Cod. Proceeding up the river until they found a suitable site for a trading post, they founded the present town of Pembroke.

The people of Pembroke claim to possess the oldest existing dwelling house in the United States. It was built by the Barkers, and still stands in its primitive state. It was built of stone, laid in clay mortar; its only apartment is fifteen feet square. Its purposes were as much for those of defence as of trade; loopholes were ranged at equal intervals in the walls.

Two of the brothers returned to hold office at the Court; the remaining brother settled in Saratoga County; and one of his descendants, David Barker, reared a family of twelve children. He owned a fine farm which was confiscated during the Revolutionary War, because he sold cattle to the British; and when peace was declared he joined Major VanAlstine's party in New York, and came to Canada, arriving in Adolphustown in 1784.

David Barker settled at Barker's Point, now Thompson's, where he died in 1821, aged eighty-eight years. His wife was Lydia Shove; she died in 1804, aged sixty-four years. They had a family of twelve children, only eight of whom, however, settled in Canada. These were: Edward, Phoebe, James, Elizabeth, Sarah, Rebecca, Abraham and Lydia.

The old father shortly before his death inscribed in the Family Bible that: "it be remembered that I make this Bible a present to my grandson, David Barker, son of Edward Barker; and it is my desire that it may be kept in the family, to descend down to the name of David." He was not a Quaker, although he always attended Meeting. He and his family wore the plain dress and adopted Quaker customs; but he held strongly to the creed of the Church of England; and it was because of his influence that the members of the family of Abraham, his son, were baptized as soon as an Anglican clergyman came to Hallowell.

It is difficult to trace the movements and descendants of many of the eight children of David Barker. Abraham returned to Saratoga to be educated; but he returned and settled in Prince Edward County. A deed signed by Abraham Barker, in 1805, is

still in the hands of his descendants in Picton. It conveys the two hundred acres which comprised Lot 1, and included what is now the site of a large part of the town of Picton. Abraham Barker bought the lot from Conrad VanDusen, for one hundred and seventy-five pounds.

Abraham Barker, with his brother James, erected a grist mill at Wellington, where they began grinding wheat in January, 1815. He always kept in touch with his American cousins. Almost every other year he went by carriage and water to New York, his journey taking at least two months. On one occasion he took with him his eldest daughter to introduce her to the American branches of his family.

Abraham Barker's son David was appointed Post Master of Picton in 1848 by the Marquess of Clanricarde. He held the appointment until the time of his death in 1872. His successor was Mr. Thomas Shannon, who was the predecessor of the present holder of the office, Mr. William Pettit. David Barker displayed much interest in military matters, and from Ensign in the Prince Edward County Militia, he rose to the rank of Captain.

David J. Barker, son of David Barker and great grandson of the Pioneer is proprietor of the Picton Foundry, one of the leading industrial enterprises of Prince Edward County. He was educated at Upper Canada College and married Rose, daughter of the late Judge Robert P. Jellett who was appointed Judge of the County Court of Prince Edward in the year 1873. Judge Jellett's father was Morgan Jellett who came from Belfast to Canada when his son was but five years of age and settled in Port Hope in 1832. Here Mr. Jellett followed mercantile pursuits and became Clerk of the old Court of Commissions; subsequently he removed to Cobourg and became clerk of the County Council of the united counties of Northumberland and Durham, a position which he held until his death. In passing it may be noted that he was the grandson of Morgan Jellett, Esq., a magistrate of County Down, Ireland.

The Barker family possesses a clock 175 years old, which was built in Scotland and has been handed down from the old pioneer Barker to the present day descendants. Another family treasure is an old cabinet containing many secret drawers,

which is prized very highly and is indeed a most interesting and valuable heirloom.

James Barker, a son of David the Pioneer, and who joined Abraham in the milling enterprise at Wellington, named the present village of Bloomfield, where he settled and made his home until his death in 1847. He married Mary Leavens.

---

DAVID BARKER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Edward Barker, m. 1st, Miss Casey, and 2nd, Sarah Gould ; set. on old homestead in Adolphustown. Issue : By 1st, (1) Willet, (2) Martha, and (by 2nd) (3) David and (4) William G. The father d. 1820, aged 54 years.
- II. Phoebe Barker, b. 1770 ; m. 1st, Timothy Stevenson, and 2nd, Cornelius Blount ; set. Hallowell. Issue : By 1st, (1) David B., (2) John, (3) Eliza, and (by 2nd) (4) Lydia, (5) Mary, (6) Patience, (7) Abigail, and (8) Phoebe.
- III. James Barker, m. Mary Leavens ; set. Bloomfield, which place was named by him. Issue : (1) Elizabeth, (2) Hugh I., (3) Anna, and (4) Joseph L. The father d. 1847, aged 75 years.
- IV. Elizabeth Barker, m. Abraham Cronk ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Asa, (2) David, (3) Edward, (4) Abraham, (5) Reuben, (6) Lydia, (7) Jacob, (8) Eliza, and (9) James B. The mother d. 1848, aged 74 years.
- V. Sarah Barker, m. Silas Hill ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (1) David B., (2) Silas, (3) Harriet, (4) Asa J., (5) Rebecca A., (6) Caleb, (7) Lydia S., (8) John S., (9) Sarah J., and (10) Phoebe E.
- VI. Rebecca Barker, m. Dr. John Stickney ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (1) Walter, (2) Caleb, (3) Reuben, (4) Edward, (5) Emmeline, (6) John, and (7) David.
- VII. Abraham Barker, b. 1781 ; m. Mary Hubbs ; set. Picton. Issue : (1) Abraham, (2) Caleb, (3) David, (4) Lydia J., (5) Rebecca, (6) Phoebe, (7) Mary A., and (8) Emily.
- VIII. Lydia Barker, b. 1783 ; m. 1st, Reuben Cronk, and 2nd,

Richard Solmes ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : By 2nd, (1) Reuben, (2) David B., (3) Rebecca D., and (4) Lydia M.

See III. *The James Barker Branch :*

- (1) Elizabeth Barker, m. Thomas Garratt ; set. Wellington.
- (2) Hugh I. Barker, m. Polly Augustus ; set. Wellington.
- (3) Anna Barker, m. John White ; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Alfred and (c) Trueman.
- (4) Joseph L. Barker, m. Harriet White ; set. near Bloomfield. Issue: (a) John S. Barker, m. Emma Ashton ; set. Picton. Issue: Hattie, Minnie, Joseph (m. and set. Montana); Lillian (d. y.) and Lenore.; (b) Shove Barker, m. Matilda Fraleigh ; set. Bloomfield. Issue: Thomas D. (d.y.); Joseph, (d.y.); John F., (m. Emily Talcott; set. Bloomfield; issue: Perry and Fred); Colin G. (d.y.); Victoria M. (m. Fred Wright ; set. New York ; issue: Laurence and Edna); Rose (m. Frank Donaldson ; set. New York ; no issue); (c) Mary A. Barker, m. Colin Gearing ; set. Picton. Issue: Thomas D. Gearing (m. Ida Strome ; set. Montana ; issue: Grace and Mabel); Rose (m. Dr. John Wright ; set. Picton ; issue: George and Mary); Sidney B. (m. Frances Proctor ; set. Picton ; no issue); Grace (m. Warwick Wrinch ; set. Toronto: issue: Sidney); and Violet (unm.; set. Picton); (d) Merritt Barker, m. Mary E. Fraleigh ; set. Toronto. Issue: William S. and Henry.

See VII. *The Abraham Barker Branch :*

- (1) Abraham Barker, died young.
- (2) Caleb Barker, died young.
- (3) David Barker, m. Christian A. Marshall ; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Mary M. Barker, m. Charles Corbould ; set. Orillia ; issue: Charles D., Helena M., Mabel, Vida, Beatrix and Edward, (b) James W. Barker, m. Lillie E. C. Knight ; set. Buffalo, N.Y. No issue, (c) Lydia J. Barker, died young, (d) David J. Barker, m. Rose Jellett, dau. of the late Judge Jellett, of Picton ; set. Picton. Issue: D. Jellett, Christina, Muriel and Lilius, (e) Christina Barker, died young.

- (4) Lydia J. Barker, m. Lewis Thorpe ; set. Adolphustown.
- (5) Rebecca Barker, m. William Grant ; set. Kingston.
- (6) Phoebe Barker, m. Donald MacPherson ; set. Napanee.
- (7) Mary A. Barker, unm. set. Picton, and (8) Emily Barker.

---

### THE BUSH FAMILY.

---

The Bush Family has been identified with the Bay of Quinte district for the past century. Three brothers, John, Robert and Henry Bush came from New York State to Canada, and settled around Hay Bay, sometime before 1800.

After a short sojourn in Adolphustown, Henry went West, and was never heard of again. Robert crossed into Prince Edward County, where he settled on the north shore of Lake Consecun, and his descendants are found in Reach and Brighton townships, Middlesex County. His history is vaguely recalled at this late day ; but it is known that he had a son, Abraham, who was drowned in the Cold Creek, in Hillier.

The third brother, John, who was born in 1775, lived on Hay Bay, but finally settled in Sidney, a few miles south-east of Frankford, where he died in 1858, aged eighty-three years. He married Dorcas Ross, of Scottish parentage, and had eleven children. This young couple early inculcated into their family industrious habits, and religious and temperance principles, whose value has since been exemplified in the good citizenship displayed by their posterity.

Henry Bush, who went with his young wife at an early date into Thurlow, where he cleared and settled on a farm, was known for his high moral qualities. In days when the use of intoxicants was a general custom, and tobacco in one form or another was considered a necessity, he was never known to taste the former or use the latter. Strictly honest, his word was as good as his bond. He was a regular attendant of the Presbyterian Church. His industry and acumen enabled him to accumulate quite a large fortune, and to give his family a good start in life.

James and William Bush, in many characteristics resembled their brother Henry; and they always received the respect and confidence of the community. They settled in Sidney in 1853, where they acquired two hundred acres of land, comprising the sixth lot in the fourth concession. They worked together until the land was for the greater part cleared and paid for, when they divided it into two portions; James taking the western, and William the eastern half. The former portion is now owned by Edwin Bush; while the latter is in the possession of Robert J. Bush, who also owns eighty acres in the fourth concession.

John Bush, who is a grandson of the Pioneer, and the second son of Henry Bush, was born in Thurlow, in 1840, and now owns one hundred and fifty acres in the 4th concession of Sidney, where he has lived for many years. The adjoining Bush farms are in a high state of cultivation, for the land in that section of the township is very fertile. John Bush, being of a mechanical turn of mind, had his barn built according to his own ideas, making it replete with every convenience, and one of the best in the immediate neighborhood. His family are members of the Methodist Church, in the affairs of which he takes an active interest, being a steward and trustee. John Bush is conservative in politics, and somewhat of the school of the late Sir John A. MacDonal'd, of whom he is a great admirer.

Of the younger sons of the Pioneer, Zenas started for himself in the world, planting his stake in a farm in Richmond. He soon after moved into Murray, where he lived for eight years, until, in 1874, he bought lot 101 in the 4th concession of Ameliasburgh. Several members of his family now live in the old home, where his son David B. works the farm, and is held in high respect by all of his neighbors of the Consecon district. The high principles which characterised the other members of the family, are recognized in those now settled in Ameliasburgh. Although Presbyterians born, Zenas Bush and his family joined the Methodist church, of which they are attached adherents.

## JOHN BUSH.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Elizabeth Bush, m. Mr. Baker ; set. Amherst Island.
- II. Amelia Bush, m. (1st) Thomas Pruyn, and (2nd) Jacob Meyers ; set. Hay Bay. Issue : (1) Mary A., (2) James, (3) Hermon, (4) Jacob, (5) Henry, (6) Nicholas, (7) Eliza, (8) Amanda, (9) Ellen, (10) Jane, and (11) Caroline.
- III. John Bush, d. unm.
- IV. Jacob Bush, m. Christine Rambau ; set. Addington Co. Issue : (1) John, (2) William, (3) Henry, (4) Alexander, (5) James, (6) Nicholas, (7) Ellen, (8) Sarah, (9) Mary E., (10) Margaret, and (11) Marshall.
- V. Henry Bush, m. Sarah McQuoid ; set. Thurlow. Issue : (1) James H., (2) John, (3) Francis McQ., and (4) David B.
- VI. James Bush, m. Ann J. Black ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Sarah, (2) William, (3) Maria, (4) Mary E., and (5) Robert J.
- VII. William Bush, m. Catharine Hicks ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1) Edwin, and (2) Amelia.
- VIII. Zenas Bush, m. Hannah Lines ; came from England in 1837 ; set. Ameliasburg. Issue : (1) John J., (2) David B., (3) Mary, (4) William, (5) Charles, (6) Dorcas, (7) Caroline, (8) Charlotte, (9) Samuel, (10) Annie, (11) George, and (12) Fanny. The father d. 1889, aged 69 years ; the mother d. 1897, aged 74 years.
- IX. David Bush, drowned in youth.
- X. Rachel Bush, m. William Benedict. Issue : (1) Sarah, (2) Mary, (3) Phoebe, (4) Harriet, (5) Augusta, and (6) Ard.
- XI. Maria Bush, m. Nelson Rikley ; set. Camden. Issue : (1) Mary E., and (2) John.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See V. *The Henry Bush Branch* :

- (1) James H. Bush, m. Sarah M. Ruttan ; set. Murray. Issue : (a) Sarah M. Bush, m. Newton Mabee ; set Sidney. Issue : Roy, Alice, Ethel and Ernest ; (b) Maria Bush, m. Rev. Ralph Williams, Methodist minister. Issue : Harry, Clayton and Ethel.
- (2) John Bush, m. Margaret A. Thrasher ; set. Sidney. Issue :

- (a) Frankie E. Bush, m. Robert J. Bush; (b) Josephine Bush, d.y.; (c) Georgiana Bush, d.y.; (d) Sarah J. Bush, m. Oliver Huff; set. Gananoque. Issue: Percy J., Lena and Freer K.; (e) Henry B. Bush, d.y.; (f) Maggie G. Bush, m. Harry L. Spafford; (g) John A. Bush, unm.; (h) George W. Bush, unm.; (i) Annie P. Bush, unm.; (j) Cora E. Bush, unm.
- (3) Francis McQ. Bush, m. Mary Thrasher; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Henrietta, (b) Mary J., (c) Henry B., (d) Alice M., (e) Frank J., (f) Gertie and (g) Fred.
- (4) David B. Bush, m. Charlotte Hagerman; set. Ottawa. Issue: (a) Annie and (b) Clarence.

See VI. *The James Bush Branch:*

- (1) Sarah Bush, d. aged 22 years, unm.
- (2) William Bush, m. Annie Miller; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) James A. Bush, m. Beatrice Walt; set. Thurlow; no issue: (b) Maggie Bush, m. Jerad Hanna; set. Thurlow; no issue; (c) Mary E., (d) William A., (e) Alexander, (f) Robert F., (g) Edith D., (h) George W., (i) Roy and (j) Ross McQ.
- (3) Maria Bush, m. John Bush; set. Cramahe. Issue: (a) William W. Bush, m. Nellie Galbraith; set. Murray. Issue: Gladys B.
- (4) Mary E. Bush, m. Samuel Nicholson; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) James E., (b) John A., (c) George D., (d) Rose and (e) Samuel E.
- (5) Robert J. Bush, m. Frankie E. Bush; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) William J., (b) Lillie, (c) Harry E., (d) Eva J., (e) John G., (f) Francis E., (g) Vernon W. and (h) Vera C, James Bush, d. 1880, aged 62 years; his wife d. 1901. aged 77 years.

See VII. *The William Bush Branch:*

- (1) Edwin Bush, m. Estella Consaul; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Kate, d. aged 16; (b) Bert, (c) Ethel, (d) Edward, d. aged 5 yrs.
- (2) Amelia Bush, m. William VanGeason; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Frank.

See VIII. *The Zenas Bush Branch* :

- (1) John J. Bush, m. Mary Thompson; set. Richmond. Issue: (a) George Bush, m. Ethel McElwaine, (b) Z. Rennsselaer, m. Minnie Foote, (c) Wilbur, (d) Alma and (e) Florence; all unmarried.
- (2) David B. Bush, m. Fanny Walt; set. on the old Zenas Bush homestead. Issue: (a) Elwood R. Bush, (b) Baird W. Bush, (c) Adelbert R. Bush, all unm.; set. Ameliasburg,
- (3) Mary Bush, m. William Osterhout; set. Murray; no issue.
- (4) William Bush, m. Helen Wright; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Herbert Bush, m. Maggie Nugent, (b) Ascenath Bush, m. Howard Preston, (c) James Bush, m. Kathleen Fitzgerald and (d) Jennie Bush, unm.; set. Murray.
- (5) Charles Bush, m. Ann E. Sharpe; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Nettie Bush, m. Wesley Mabee; set. Brighton; (b) Claude Bush, d. y.
- (6) Dorcas Bush, unm.; set. on the old Zenas Bush homestead.
- (7) Caroline Bush, unm.; set. on the old Zenas Bush homestead.
- (8) Charlotte Bush, d. unm.
- (9) Samuel Bush, m. Alice DeLong; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (a) Beatrice, (b) Charlotte, (c) Gladys, and (d) Bernice.
- (10) Annie Bush, unm.; set. on the old Zenas Bush homestead.
- (11) George Bush, m. Louise Webster; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Ross and (b) Douglas.
- (12) Fanny Bush, m. John Palmer; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Phillis.

---

 THE BLAKELY FAMILY, ATHOL.
 

---

The Blakelys merit attention, in the first place, as one of the oldest families in Athol. The pioneer came originally from Scotland, and that he prided himself on the land which gave him birth was proclaimed by his continuing to wear the kilt, first in Ireland and then in Canada, where the kiltie regiments have, in more modern times, made the garment popular as a military dress. Somewhere in the closing years of the eighteenth century, he moved to the

north of Ireland, where he married a woman of Irish birth—Ann Keogh—and we find blended in their descendants, those traits of tenacity and energy which have characterised the Scotch-Irish race throughout its history.

At what precise period he left Ireland for America is not known, but having settled, as far as can be learned, in Massachusetts, he joined the British army at an early period of its ill fated struggle with the Revolutionists, and so distinguished himself as to rise before the close of the war to the rank of colonel. When the war was over he retired to his home, but was not permitted to remain there. It is told of him, that an attempt being made at this time to take him prisoner, he hid himself while his wife watched for his safety. There is a horn, now in the possession of the family, made from a fine specimen of large sea shell, on which his faithful spouse blew a blast as a signal for him to remain in seclusion. And soon the Colonel with his wife, and their seven children, the youngest being then seven years old, removed to Montreal, and thence to Kingston, where he received an appointment from the British Government to keep what was called "the King's store." While at Kingston, though well known on the other side of Lake Ontario as a U. E. Loyalist, an effort was made to bribe him to return, by offering him property. But his loyalty was not to be bought, nor was he to be hoodwinked to his own destruction.

When he was retired from his appointment as keeper of the King's store at Kingston, he came to Picton. Picton, he found to be a hemlock swamp, infested with mosquitoes. Not liking that neighborhood, he struck an Indian trail which brought him to the shores of East Lake, where he bought the farm now owned by Benjamin F. and William S. Blakeley, his great grandsons, and occupied by the former. When he pitched his tent at Athol, he must have been in possession of considerable means; circumstantial evidence to this effect is afforded by an incident which transpired soon after his arrival. He had left a coat hanging in a shed, and found, when he next required it, that mice had made a nest in one of the pockets in which he had left six hundred dollars in bills. James Blakely continued to prosper, until at his death two thousand acres of rich land were bequeathed to his family.

He died December 25th, in his 84th year, and his wife on January 13th, of the same year, aged seventy. Three of his sons did three years' service in connection with the British Army at Halifax. The present dweller on the homestead treasures many valuable family heirlooms. Among these is the horn above referred to, which did the Blakely family such good service; the dress sword of the Colonel; one of his epaulets; a pair of pinchbeck candlesticks; a miniature barrel which served to carry a ration of whiskey on the march; and last, but not least, a wonderfully carved powder-horn, bearing the date 1761.

The Pioneer's grandson, William B. Blakely, was a councillor in the township of Athol, and in his place moved the resolution to abolish the license of intoxicants in the district. This was carried, and many imagined the Council had seen the last of William B.; but, as the event proved, this bold stroke gave him a long lease of office, he was elected by acclamation for ten consecutive years thereafter, and was also appointed License Inspector for the county. He was Justice of the Peace in Athol for twenty years; and, as a member of the Methodist church, recording steward for over thirty years; a position now held by his son, Wm. S. Blakely. He was Captain of the Athol militia reserve for a number of years, and was only prevented from serving in '37 by a fall from his horse in which he seriously injured one of his knees.

Benjamin F., eldest son of William Blakely, who now resides on the old homestead, with his brother William S., owns a cheese factory which has carried the fame of Canada back to the country whence the Colonel came. It is one of the largest factories of the kind in Canada, and was operated first by a joint stock company. It passed successively into the hands of four or five persons, under whom it had a measure of prosperity, but nothing like the success which has attended its present ownership and management during the past eleven years. Its present output is from fifty to fifty-five thousand dollars' worth of cheese per annum. Benjamin F. Blakely has been a Justice of the Peace for seven, and a councillor for three years. Elgin A., another brother, was Deputy Minister of Education for Manitoba for twelve years, and resigned to become Provincial Manager of the Continental Life

Insurance Company at Winnipeg. Augusta C., a sister, is Lady Superintendent of the Victorian Order of Nurses, Yorktown, N.W.T.

---

JAMES BLAKELY, ATHOL.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. James Blakely.
- II. William Blakely.
- III. John Blakely.
- IV. Isabella Blakely.
- V. Susannah Blakely.
- VI. Ann Blakely.
- VII. Samuel Blakely, m. Ann C. Smith ; set. Athol. Issue :
  - (1) Ann Blakely, m. David Yeomans ; set. Meaford, Grey Co. Issue : (a) Elizabeth, (b) Newton, (c) Marsden G., (d) John H., (e) Hannah, and (f) David.
  - (2) James Blakely, m. 1st, Hannah Yeomans, and 2nd, Ellen Shaw ; set. Napanee. Issue : By 1st, (a) Wallace, (b) William, (c) Theron, (d) Anna C., (e) Fred, (f) Jennie, and (g) Robert.
  - (3) Henry Blakely, unm.; set. New York City.
  - (4) Esther Blakely, m. John Platt ; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : (a) Annie C., (b) Mary J., (c) Esther A., (d) Huldah, (e) Emily, and (f) Susan.
  - (5) Mary A. Blakely, m. William Benson ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : (a) Theresa.
  - (6) William B. Blakely, m. 1st, Mary W. Murney, and 2nd, Lucy Adams ; set. Athol. Issue : By 1st, (a) Mary M. Blakely, m. Wm. W. McCaw. (Issue : Eva V., m. W. H. Cutter, electrician ; set. Boston.) And by 2nd, (b) Henrietta Blakely, m. Thomas Welbanks. Issue : Edna and Lucy. (c) Benjamin F. Blakely, m. Thressie Story ; set. Athol. (Issue : Lucy B., Clara B., William B., and Roger S.; (d) Elgin A. Blakely, m. Myrtle Law. No issue ; (e) William S. Blakely, m. Ella Woodrow ; set. Athol. Issue : Vera A.; (f) Augusta C. Blakely, unm.; set. Yorktown, N.W.T.

- (7) Jane Blakely, m. Benjamin Rowe; set. Picton. Issue: (a) William J. Rowe, m. Hannah Yeomans. Issue: John P. and Velma; (b) Hester Rowe, m. Hiram Welbanks. Issue: Jennie and Harry; (c) John P. Rowe.
- (8) Benjamin Blakely, m. Mary A. Minaker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Thomas, (b) Phoebe, (c) Andrew, and (d) Eleanora.
- (9) Samuel Blakely, m. 1st, Jane T. Benson, and 2nd, Cynthia Ranny; set. Belleville. Issue: By 1st, (a) John P., (b) Mary E., (c) James H., and by 2nd, (d) a son (d. y.)
- (10) A. Caroline Blakely, m. William Sprung; set. Ameliasburgh.

---

#### THE BRISTOL FAMILY.

---

John Bristol, the progenitor of the Bristol family of Prince Edward County, was born near Albany, N.Y., where he married Alice Alysworth. Soon after the Revolutionary War, he removed to Ernesttown, near Bath, where he reared a family amongst whom were John, Coleman, Benjamin, Norris and Joel.

About 1819, Benjamin Bristol settled one mile east of Picton, on the premises now occupied by Almon Bristol, his son, and here established a tannery, one of the first, if not the first in the County. He married Ruth Spencer, a daughter of the pioneer, Corey Spencer, and the issue of this union were: Almon, Eliza A., Matilda and Caroline.

Almon Bristol, the eldest of these children, and the founder of the well known dry goods establishment of A. Bristol & Son, Picton, has for fifty years stood prominently before the people of the Bay district. Born 6th September, 1820, on the property now owned and occupied by him as a residence, Almon Bristol, in his boyhood, worked in his father's tannery, and also attended school at Picton, in the building where now stands the public school. At the age of eighteen he was sent to Whitesboro' Institute, which was three miles west of Utica, N.Y.; but owing to sickness, he was compelled to return home at the end of seven months. At that time

travelling by coach was universal in the United States, but Almon Bristol saw the commencement of construction upon the New York Central Railroad. Although he was a non-combatant during the Rebellion of 1837, he had one adventure that might have proved serious. When on his way to Utica School, and approaching Kingston in a sleigh with David B. Hill, Cornelius Hill and a female passenger, the party was challenged by a sentry; but either through failure to hear the challenge, or to understand its purport, the party kept on driving ahead. The sentry, thinking they were trying to pass his post, raised his musket to fire at the short range of thirty yards, and would have done so, had not another soldier who was standing by prevented him.

He commenced to take an active part in life at the age of twenty years by teaching, in Fredericksburgh and Ameliasburg. Changing his occupation and the venue of his activities, at the age of twenty-two he took up the position of a dry-good's clerk in Kingston, which post he held for one or two years, when he was appointed deputy-registrar of Picton. He held that important office for two years, and to-day many of the deeds and other documents of the county are to be traced in his clear and finished handwriting.

But Almon Bristol seems to have been imbued with spirit and energy; and a desire to start in business for his own success led him into the dry-goods business. One step in the right direction was to open a general store in Brooklin, Ontario, for his uncle, Daniel S. Way. Marriage was the next and most important undertaking. In 1851, he married Mary E. Hazard, and, it may here be mentioned, that the golden wedding of this happy and successful couple was celebrated September 5th, 1901, amid universal congratulations; and it may be appropriately added that thirty-two years previously another golden wedding was held in the same house to celebrate the marriage of Mr. Bristol's father and mother.

His first store was opened at Newburgh, from which place he returned to Picton, where, in 1857, he established the business, which has grown into its present large dimensions. Although keen and active, and even interested in the affairs of business, Mr. Bristol is well on in life, having attained the

advanced age of eighty-four years; and most of the responsibility and cares of the Picton store have devolved upon his son, Hazard Bristol, who maintains the high reputation which the business bore under its founder's direction.

He was born at Newburgh in 1856, attended school until he was sixteen, and then spent some time upon the survey of the Central Ontario Railway. He served in the Council and was active in making changes in the electric light system, having served upon the Board of Commissioners of Light and Heat since 1900. It must be gratifying to father and son alike to note the great advance from the first general store at Hallowell Bridge to the metropolitan proportions of the triple fronted emporium of general dry goods now known as "A. Bristol & Son." Mr. Hazard Bristol has been in partnership with his father since 1897, and in the conduct of this store employs the cash carrier system and all modern methods of handling his wares and serving the public. He goes to Europe twice a year, to purchase goods, and has crossed the ocean a number of times.

---

### BENJAMIN BRISTOL.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Almon Bristol, m. Mary Hazard; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Sarah M. Bristol; (2) Hazard Bristol, m. Georgiana Hart; set. Picton, No issue. (3) Ruth Bristol, m. William Dwight; set. finally Chicago. Issue: (a) Edith, (b) Herbert, and (c) Theodore; (4) Annie J. Bristol, m. Robert Davidson; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Helen, and (b) Ruth; (5) Winnifred Bristol, unm.; resides on homestead, "Cranberry Croft."
- II. Eliza A. Bristol, m. William T. Yarwood; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Ruth Yarwood, m. George W. McMullen; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Ethel, (b) Herbert Y., (c) Horace, (d) George B., (e) Ralph, and (f) Earl; (2) Jane A., (3) Florence, (4) Mary, (5) Caroline, (6) Helen, and (7) a son, all d. y.
- III. Matilda Bristol, d. unm.
- IV. Caroline A. Bristol, unm.; resides on homestead, "Cranberry Croft."

## THE BARBER FAMILY.

John Barber, of the County of Sligo, Ireland, married Mary A. Reid, of the same place, and died there in 1831. He had the following children, viz.; John, jr., Robert, James, Martha, and Alice. They all had the advantage of a good common school education, and were brought up in the Church of England. The eldest son, John, jr., was educated as an architect, and attained considerable success in this line in the County of Sligo, where he remained. James Barber, was born in the County of Sligo, in 1812, and, in 1833, he, with his two sisters, Martha and Alice, emigrated to Canada, settling in Hungerford, where he purchased 150 acres of land. The trip across the ocean in a sailing vessel was a long and tedious one; it was three months before they reached Quebec, and several weeks more intervened before they reached their destination. The country was a dense forest, without roads, and sparsely settled, and they made their way from the Front by a "blazed" path to their new home in Hungerford. But James Barber was in the vigor of young manhood, and possessed of a determination and force of character peculiar to his race. Nothing daunted him; he soon had a place cleared, a comfortable log house built, and energetically went to work clearing a place for his next season's crop. He made huge fires of the timber that he cut, and from the ashes made potash, which he sold for enough to maintain himself and his sisters until a crop could be grown on the ground that he had prepared. The hard work performed by these first settlers, and the inconvenience endured by them, can hardly be realized by the young of to-day, nor by the pioneers of our great Northwest, who are equipped with suitable implements, and who find the virgin prairie ready for the plow. Our forefathers cutting down forests, clad in deerskin or coarsely woven woollen clothes, and in many instances improvising their farming and household utensils, faced conditions that required untiring patience, skill, and industry. When James Barber finally raised his crop, it took three days with an ox-team to take it to Captain Meyer's mill, at Belleville, where it was ground into coarse flour.

That he succeeded in his life work goes without saying; he

prospered from the start, and became one of the most substantial, as well as one of the most respected citizens of Hungerford. He married Margaret, daughter of John Wilson, J.P., a pioneer and prominent farmer of Hungerford; and their children compose some of the best citizenship of the districts where they have settled. He died in 1891, age 79 years; his wife died in 1893, age 74 years.

About twelve years after James Barber came to Canada, he was joined by his brother Robert, who first settled in Hungerford, but later purchased a farm in Huntingdon, upon which he resided until his death.

Robert A., son of James Barber, was born and reared in Hungerford. He early evinced a taste for mercantile life, and in 1872 started in business at Belleville, as a member of the firm of Barber, Brignall & Co.; and in 1876, he opened a branch store in Trenton. In 1879, the firm dissolved, and Mr. Barber purchased the stock, and, with the exception of one year spent in British Columbia, has since carried on the dry goods business in Trenton. As will be seen, he has had over thirty years experience in this line of business; he carries an up-to-date stock, and is a successful merchant. Personally popular, he is one of the leading men of Trenton.

He married Emma Flindall, daughter of Reuben F. Flindall. Mr. Barber and his family are members of the Church of England, and in politics he is a Conservative.

---

## JOHN BARBER.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Barber, m. in Ireland and had two daughters.
- II. Robert Barber, m. Mary A. Payne; set. Huntingdon. Issue:
  - (1) John.
- III. James Barber, m. Margaret Wilson; set. Hungerford. Issue:
  - (1) Martha, (2) John W. (3) Thomas, (4) William, (5) William R., (6) Thomas E., (7) Elisha F., (8) Robert A., (9) James S., (10) Minnie A. and (11) Ida S.
- IV. Martha Barber, m. George Stokes; set. Hungerford. Issue:
  - (1) William, (2) John, (3) Robert, (4) Thomas, (5) George,

(6) Joseph, (7) Bessie, (8) Mary J., (9) Matilda and (10) Ella.  
V. Alice Barber, d. unm.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE

See II. *The Robert Barber Branch*:

- (1) John Barber, m. Miss Coulter; set. Huntingdon; no issue.  
He is deceased.

See III. *The James Barber Branch*:

- (1) Martha Barber, m. Samuel Anderson; set. Hillier, Issue:  
(a) Frederick.
- (2) John W. Barber, m. Sarah E. Sprung; set. Belleville.  
Issue: (a) William, and (b) Caroline.
- (3) Thomas Barber, died in infancy.
- (4) William Barber, died in infancy.
- (5) William R. Barber, m. Lena C. Smith of Yonkers, N.Y.;  
set. Toronto; no issue. He died aged 44 years.
- (6) Thomas E. Barber, m. Nettie Lockwood; set. Prince  
Edward County. Issue: (a) James.
- (7) Elisha F. Barber, m. 1st, Miss Halstead and 2nd Martesia  
Whitney; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: by 1st, (a) Edward.
- (8) Robert A. Barber, m. Emma J. Flindall; Issue: (a) Helen  
Barber, m. Alfred T. Hicks, Manager Electric Light Co.,  
Belleville, (b) William A. and (c) Robert R.
- (9) James S. Barber, m. Maud Mackie; set. Belleville; no  
issue. Both deceased.
- (10) Minnie Barber, m. Stanley A. Lockwood; set. Belleville;  
no issue.
- (11) Ida S. Barber, unm.

---

THE BENSON FAMILY.

---

The Bensons, of Ameliasburg, are of Scottish descent, for their progenitor, William Benson, who was a public school teacher in Ontario, and came into Prince Edward County in 1854, was born in Dumfries, where, in that rugged land of Burns and poesy, he followed the profession of a school master.

On coming to Canada, he married and settled near Montreal; but, after his wife's death, the family removed to Prince Edward

County, and settled in the 4th concession of Ameliasburg. The members of this family, as they attained to riper years, dispersed in widely varying directions, and only three sons remained in Prince Edward; William (who married Huldah Parliament) and David settled and lived in the township of Hillier.

The remaining son, James Benson, (born 1836), has long lived a life of prominence in the township of Ameliasburg. Within the duties of his life he has combined those pertaining to the offices of teacher, farmer and township clerk. In his capacity as public school teacher, which he held for over twenty years, eight of which were spent as Principal of the Ameliasburg Union School, (probably the largest Union School in the County), Mr. Benson impressed his personal qualities and sound instruction upon many of the present men and women of the township. He strove after excellence; and when, in 1871, the present School Law was enacted, he complied with its clauses, and was one of the first three candidates from the County who succeeded in obtaining Provincial Certificates.

As a farmer, James Benson has proved equally successful. His first homestead, from which he could enjoy a pleasing prospect of Roblin's Lake, was near the village of Roblin's Mills; but, in 1879, he moved into his present ample residence, situated in the 2nd concession, and on a slight eminence that overlooks the centre.

Besides his devotion to teaching, farming and township records, (for Mr. Benson has been township clerk for over quarter of a century) he has always displayed a martial spirit; for ten years he held a captaincy in the Militia, which the limitations of age alone compelled him to resign.

He married Jane McGibbon; and on her death, Mrs. Abigail Jinks.

---

#### WILLIAM BENSON.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Mary Benson, m. John Calley; and set. in Michigan.

II. John Benson, died unmarried.

III. James Benson, m. Angeline Parliament; set. Ameliasburg.

Issue: (1) Henry P. and (2) Edward.

- IV. Thomas Benson, m. and d. in Chili. Issue: (a) James and (b) ano. son.
- V. William Benson, m. Hulda Parliament; set, Hillier. Issue: (1) Nelson, (2) Ida and (3) William.
- VI. Jane Benson, m. Simeon Brockway; set. Michigan.
- VII. David Benson, m. (1st) Emmarilla Lambert and (2nd) Deborah Kinnear; set. Hillier. Issue: (by 1st) (1) Bertha and (2nd) (2) C. Ewart.
- VIII. Nancy Benson, m. Frank Ryant; set. Michigan.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The James Benson Branch*:

- (1) Henry P. Benson, a Reeve of Hillier and Warden of the County; m. Alma Wannamaker; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) J. Gerald.
- (2) Edward Benson, school teacher, Rednerville; m. Stella Vanderwater. Issue: (a) Gena M.

See V. *The William Benson Branch*:

- (1) Nelson Benson, m. Jane Leavens; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Stephen E.
- (2) Ida Benson, m. John H. McFaul; set. Hillier.
- (3) William Benson, m. Augusta Stafford; set. Picton. Issue: 1 d. young.

---

THE BARTON FAMILY.

Samuel H. Barton, the Canadian pioneer, was the son of Phineas Barton, who married Elizabeth Hersey, a native of Schenectady, N.Y. He came to Canada and married Margaret, daughter of John P. and Nancy Meyers Burdett. The Burdetts were of French extraction, being Huguenots, from Rochelle. One, Francis Burdett, went to England, and was knighted; the brother of Sir Francis was the great grandfather of Samuel H. Barton's wife.

Samuel H. Barton had three children, born in New York State. He came to Canada at the suggestion of his brother-in-law, Guilliame Demorest, making his way by batteaux from Sackett's Harbor to Kingston, and from Kingston to Conger's Mill, near Picton. He was a hatter, and worked at his trade for a few years

in Demorestville, but he soon relinquished this occupation to accept a position as Clerk of the Court, succeeding James Cotter. Then he became Clerk of the Council as well, and was also appointed assessor and collector for the township, and road surveyor and road master. During some thirty years, he was so well and so remuneratively employed, that he found no time to perform other than the public business of the municipality, and, when he died, at an advanced age, his son, Ira B., was appointed to the offices that had been held by his father.

The talents of Ira B. Barton were of a high order. Besides having good business talents, he had great gifts in the artistic line. He became a painter in oils, and produced pictures still in possession of the family. These are exquisite works of art, and show a boldness of execution, and, at the same time, a delicacy of coloring, which place them in the forefront of the productions of our best Canadian artists. His subjects are all happy inspirations of choice, many of them dealing with the classic and the antique. Among his best, in the possession of Miss Margaret Barton (his sister), are the following: "Roman Chariot Race," "Hiawatha's Departure," "Lake Como," "Lake Geneva," "Arrest of John Brown," "High Shore of Mosquito Bay," "Farmers' Dock, North Port," "Chapeau de Brigand," and many others of equal merit.

His brother, Thomas Barton, was a carriagemaker, at Demorestville, and was also highly gifted in painting and music. He frescoed the Demorestville Church, and others, and painted some very beautiful portraits, one of which, "Sultanna," is a gem in coloring, and a poem in form.

Stephen Barton was associated with Thomas in painting and decorating. The remainder of the family, except Miss Margaret Barton, settled in Chicago; Jesse, son of Samuel Barton, occupies a leading place in the municipal law department, and his brother is a trusted employee of the First National Bank.

---

### SAMUEL H. BARTON.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Henry B. Barton, m. Mary Beckwith; set. Chicago. Issue: (1)

Sophronia, (2) Cecelia, (3) Herbert, (4) Roxana D., (5) Sanford and (6) Julia.

II. Ann E. Barton, m. James Wright; set. Demorestville.

III. Samuel E. Barton, m. Philana Billings; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) James, (2) Emily, (3) Harriet A., (4) Jesse B. and (5) Margaret.

IV. Hannah M. Barton, m. Nostrand Sprague; set. Demorestville.

V. Ira B. Barton.

VI. Stephen S. Barton.

VII. Thomas B. C. Barton.

VIII. Margaret Barton, unm.; set. Demorestville.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

See I. *The Henry B. Barton Branch:*

- (1) Sophronia Barton, d. in inf.
- (2) Cecelia Barton, unm.; set. Chicago.
- (3) Herbert Barton, d. aged twenty.
- (4) Roxana D. Barton, m. John Rahr; set. Chicago. No issue.
- (5) Sanford Barton, unm.; set. Chicago.
- (6) Julia Barton, d. unm. aged twenty-three.

See III. *The Samuel E. Barton Branch:*

- (1) James I. Barton, m. Georgiana Dunning; set. Chicago. Issue: (a) Georgia.
- (2) Emily Barton, unm.; set. Chicago.
- (3) Harriet A. Barton, d. in inf.
- (4) Jesse B. Barton, m. 1st. Ella Wilcox and 2nd, Dora Borisfield; set. Chicago. Issue: by 1st. (a) one d. in inf. Issue: by 2nd. (b) Jesse, (c) Walter, (d) Lucy and (e) Dora.
- (5) Margaret Barton, unm.; set. Chicago.

---

#### HENRY BOWLER.

---

The subject of this sketch was born in Bedfordshire, England, Dec. 1st, 1855. There he attended school, and at the age of fifteen emigrated to Canada, arriving at Belleville, May 8th, 1870. His sole possessions, on arriving, consisted of one-half sovereign piece,

three shillings and threepence, which his mother had placed in a small linen bag and handed to him before his departure. Feeling full confidence in his ability to get along, he immediately sent back, to his mother, the identical half sovereign piece, retaining the three shillings and threepence as his capital on which to start life in a new country. He also retained the linen bag which he still treasures among his most valued possessions. That he was successful, goes without saying, as any young man with his pluck and energy could not prove otherwise. He found employment in Belleville and Sidney for about seven years, being most of the time in the employ of the G. T. R., where he obtained an education in the railroad business, which equipped him for his subsequent success. He left the G. T. R. to enter the service of the Central Ontario Railway, on which railway he was conductor for thirteen years.

He married Elizabeth Vandervoort, August 16th, 1876. She was the daughter of Tobias Vandervoort, and great-granddaughter of Francis Vandervoort, the old pioneer. She has proved a worthy help-mate to her energetic husband. They have had the following children: Cora, Ethel, Arthur and Pearl. Cora married James S. Westfall, Sept. 4th, 1895, and settled in Sidney. Ethel married James H. Beatty, August 26th, 1903, and settled in Trenton. Arthur and Pearl are unmarried.

The Bowler family belong to the Methodist Church, and attend Church at Trenton. Mr. Bowler is a Liberal in politics; but aside from being Secretary Treasurer and also Trustee of School Section No. 5, for two years, he has held no public office. He became a charter member of Lodge 113, I. O. O. F., Trenton, in 1885, and also a charter member of the I. O. F. 691, Trenton, in 1890. After retiring from the railroad business, he purchased the one hundred and sixteen acres farm, lot 2, concession 2, Sidney, where he now resides. Besides other real estate, he owns the St. James Hotel, Trenton. His home farm is an excellent one, and he has exerted the same energy in bringing it to a high state of cultivation that characterised his success in the railroad business. He lives in a fine brick residence, and enjoys as comfortable a home as can be found in Sidney.

---

 CHAS. H. BONISTEEL.
 

---

A well known member of the Leavens family and a lineal descendant of the sturdy United Empire Loyalist, Henry Bonisteel, is Charles H. Bonisteel now resident at Belleville, but for years himself a successful pioneer and citizen of Assiniboia. His father, Samuel Bonisteel, married Jane, daughter of Peter Leavens. His grandfather was Henry Bonisteel, who came from the United States and settled in Sidney near the famous and historical White Church; by his wife, whose maiden name was Bush, he had nine children, to wit: Peter, Samuel, Gilbert, Oriel, Sidney, Huldah, (Mrs. John S. Smith), Samuel, John, Elizabeth, (Mrs. Vandervoort) and Abigail (Mrs. Creedman.) Of these Samuel married Jane Leavens, and settled in Sidney. They had but one child Charles H. Bonisteel, who was born upon the 16th day of July, 1850. He married (Nov. 27th, 1876) Clarissa White and had issue: Emma L., Lee H., Louisa M., Jennie E., Frank W. and Sabra. Emma L. the eldest of these children, married Arthur A. Perley, son of Senator Perley, of Assiniboia N.W.T., and settled at Woolsey, and had issue: (1) Henry Dell, (2) Edna Louisa, (3) Helen and (4) Blanche.

Mr. Bonisteel lived in Sidney until about 1883, when he removed to Assiniboia. Here he remained for twenty years, during which time he not only secured for himself and family a handsome competence, but heartily contributed his skill and energy to throwing open and building up this future granary of the world. In 1893 the educational needs of his growing family induced his return to Ontario. Since then he has lived a retired life at Belleville, retaining still his fondness for, and his interest in, the great Northwest.

Mr. Bonisteel belongs to the Liberal party, but he has never accepted any office beyond serving for some years as Councillor while a resident of Assiniboia. He is a faithful member of the Methodist Church. He also belongs to the Independent Order of Foresters.

---

 MORDEN BIRD.
 

---

John C. Bird, the father of the subject of this sketch, was born in County Fermanagh, Ireland, in 1816. He was educated at

the schools of his native place, and, in 1836, at the age of twenty, he, together with his bride, his two brothers, William and Stephen, and his sister Mary, emigrated to Canada. He purchased one hundred acres in the 7th concession of Sidney, and settled and lived there until his death, May 31st, 1857. William Bird settled in Huntingdon; Stephen settled in Rawdon; and Mary, later, married Charles Lattimer, and settled in Belleville.

John C. Bird, married in Ireland, Sarah A. Kane. He was a first-class citizen in all that the term implies. He was of a retiring disposition, and although a strong Conservative, was content to attend to his farm and domestic matters, and let others seek and hold office. Like nearly all of the North of Ireland people, this family had been reared in the Presbyterian Church; but, after settling in Sidney, they became affiliated with the Methodist Church. Mr. Bird had been an Orangeman in Ireland, and became prominent in the Order in this country.

Morden Bird, eldest son of John C. Bird, was born in Sidney, June 19th, 1847. In youth he attended the schools of Sidney, but some time after his father's death he took charge of the farm, and a little later, entered the employ of William Peck, general merchant, Holloway, where he remained for two years. In 1872, when the cheese business in this district was in its infancy, Morden Bird foresaw a successful future in this industry, and learned cheesemaking. The following year he was put in charge of the cheese factory at Wallbridge, which he ran successfully for ten years. He then took charge of the cheese factory at Marmora, which he ran for two years. In 1885 he purchased a handsome home in Stirling, and settled there, embarking in the business of cheese buyer, to which he added the general insurance business.

While living in Sidney he was assessor of the township for three years, and at the instance of his friend, the late Baltis Rose, ran for, and was elected, Deputy Reeve of Sidney. He has been a member of the Stirling School Board for many years. He is a member of the Masonic Fraternity, of the L.O.L., the A.O.U.W., and the Chosen Friends. In politics he is a staunch Conservative, and in religion, a Presbyterian. Mr. Bird is not only one of the leading men of Stirling and North Hastings, but he is widely known and respected throughout the entire Bay of Quinte District.

## JOHN C. BIRD.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Martha Eliza Bird, d. aged 7 years.
- II. Morden Bird, m. 1st, Jane Sine, and 2nd, Maria Faulkner ; set. Sidney, and finally, Stirling. Issue : By 1st, (1) Frank, (2) Wilmot, (3) Morley, and by 2nd, (4) Donald.
- III. Adam A. Bird, d. in inf.
- IV. Adam Bird, d. aged 26 years.
- V. Martha E. Bird, d. aged 23 years.
- VI. Wesley Bird, m. Anna Sine ; set. Wolcott, N.Y. Issue : 2.

## THE BLANCHARD FAMILY.

The Blanchards are an old family on the Front of Sidney. Their American ancestors are said to have come from Holland and settled near Albany, N.Y. An old certificate in the possession of the family shows that Stephen, the Sidney pioneer, was made an Royal Arch Mason at Albany, April 28th, 1815 by Chapter 5; this fact itself would indicate that Stephen Blanchard was more than an ordinary citizen, as there were few Royal Arch Masons at that time. He settled on the Front of Sidney about 1815, was a millwright by trade and a man of good education and broad ideas. He purchased the property known as "Blanchard's Creek," which at that time contained a very good harbor; and it was predicted that in time a town would develop at this point. Here he built a mill and other buildings and for a time it seemed that his predictions would be fulfilled; but the water power later proved insufficient and the mill property went into decay. Portions of old dam may yet be seen. His first wife (Nancy Yager) died in 1826. His second wife (Susan Howard) died in 1876, aged 78. The pioneer himself died in 1875, aged 89 years.

William Blanchard, the eldest son, married first Mary Lawrence, who died in 1861 at the early age of thirty; their children were George, Jane, Helen and Alfred. He married twice afterwards, but had no issue; and died in 1880 aged 53 years. Of his children, George went to the United States; Jane

married John Way and settled in Ameliasburg; Helen married James Gordon and settled in Wisconsin; and Alfred married Henrietta Jones and settled in Sidney. Thomas Blanchard, the younger son, married Sarah Deacon and settled in Sidney. Like other members of the family he took a leading part in the affairs of the township. He was a class leader, superintendent and trustee in the Methodist church, and also a school teacher. He held the office of Councillor and Assessor in Sidney and audited the township books. He was Secretary and Auditor of Grange No. 42 Sidney, and secretary of the West Hastings Agricultural Society, for several years. He died in 1891 aged 71 years, regretted by all who knew him. His wife, Sarah Deacon Blanchard, still survives him. They had two children; Thomas D. and Florence.

Thomas D. Blanchard married Rebecca Wills and has one daughter, Ila. He lives on the old homestead, and his widowed mother and sister Florence, who is unmarried, live with him. Thomas D. Blanchard, like his respected ancestors, has the confidence and respect of the community at large and is one of Sidney's leading citizens.

---

#### LIEUT-COLONEL BOG.

---

Thomas Joshua Pelton Bog has been prominently associated with the County of Prince Edward ever since he first came to Picton in 1842. He is the son of a Scottish Officer who held the rank of Captain in the British Royal Artillery, and was placed on half-pay after seeing active service, in Canada, during the War of 1812, and rewarded with a Crown grant of land near Perth, in Ontario. He died in 1832, while in Montreal, from an attack of the first cholera in Canada.

The office of Deputy Registrar of the County becoming vacant in 1872, Col. Bog was offered the appointment, which he accepted, and holds to this day. In the following year, on the death of the Registrar of that time, Mr. Bog assumed entire charge of the office until another Registrar should be appointed, which was not until

1876, when the appointment was accepted by Mr. Mackenzie, the present holder of the office.

Col. Bog inherited from his father the keen interest he has always displayed in military matters. He may be regarded as the final authority upon the martial affairs of Prince Edward. The inception of the 16th or Prince Edward Battalion, was due to his patriotic efforts. As far back as 1862 he raised a small Company of Volunteers in Picton, which formed the nucleus of the present regiment. The command of the company was given to Mr. Bog. Further exertions on behalf of the Battalion in the following year brought him promotion to the rank of Major. Subsequently, Major Bog received his rank of Lieut-Colonel, and was given command of the regiment, which he held for nine years.

Colonel Bog wrote a historical account of the Battalion which was published in the "Canadian Military Gazette" in 1892. It was written in response to a suggestion that emanated from the authorities at Ottawa. The zeal which has denoted all Col. Bog's associations with his Battalion, led him to be the first commanding officer in the Dominion to respond with a history.

During the Fenian raid of 1865, a company of the 3rd Administrative Battalion was comprised of members drawn from each company of the Prince Edward Battalion. The Prince Edward men were under the command of Major Bog, as he then was. For two months they were stationed at Hemmingford, on the frontier. The inhabitants presented Major Bog, on the completion of his service among them, with an address, testifying to the good behaviour and exemplary conduct of his men.

In the following year, during the second supposed Fenian Invasion of 1866, Major Bog again saw service, while stationed for a short time at Kingston.

A more complete list of men eligible for the Fenian Medal was furnished for the 16th Battalion than for any other; through the private memoranda, he always made a point of accumulating, Colonel Bog was able to certify, to the just claims of many men who otherwise would have been deprived of their medals. The distribution did not take place until 1900, when it was made conjointly by the wife of the first O. C. of the Battalion, the wife of the O.C. when on Fenian Service, and the daughter of the last O. C.

When a boy twelve years of age, residing at Prescott, Colonel Bog had an experience not vouchsafed to many. It was his pleasure in the excitement of boyhood, and his horror in youth's dread of carnage, at the same time to enjoy seeing and to recoil from the mingled scenes of a battle.

In the middle of one dark November night, the townspeople of Prescott were awakened from their sleep, and brought from their houses, by the continuous ringing of alarm bells. A party of the adherents of William Lyon Mackenzie, or the rebels, as they were called in those days, had arrived by schooners and a steamer, and it was thought that they were about to land and attack the town. They numbered between two and three hundred, and had steamed down from Oswego in vessels which they had pressed into their service. It was evidently their first intention to land at Prescott, but they steered in so closely to the dock-side that they smashed a jolly-boat against the pier, and immediately sheared off, steaming up stream, their movements directed by an exiled Pole, called Von Shoultz. Probably he discovered that the predominating feeling in the town was not friendly, or he may have learned that there were some allies waiting further up the river. At Windmill Point, Von Shoultz found his friends already disembarked. They had come down from Ogdensburg in a passenger steamboat, called the "United States." After the rebels had all landed, the steamer and schooners were sent back. When the "United States" was returning, the little gun-boat "Experiment" met, and fired on her. As the passenger boat had no guns on board she could not retaliate; but she manœuvred to run down the impudent little craft, and, accordingly, drove hard ahead at the "Experiment's" broadside. The little one, seeing the game, and enjoying the joke, pulled in under the lee of the shore, from where, secure in the shallows, she opened an unpleasant fire on the "United States," now trying to save herself from running aground.

The rebel forces proceeded to occupy the mill from which the Point derives its name. It was a substantial building, with walls five or six feet in thickness, and standing nearly eighty feet in height. The interior was divided into storeys, each lit by small windows, that served as loop-holes. Good outer defences were provided in the heavy stone fences that surrounded the mill.

This choice formed a strongly fortified position, and although bombarded for a long while, no impression was made by the shots from the "Experiment."

Colonel Plomer Young was Commandant at Prescott at the time. He had under him a company of the 83rd Regiment; a company of Royal Marines, under Lieut. Harper; the local County Volunteers, under Capt. H. D. Jessop and a company of Glengarrys, under Capt. George McDonald. The local Militia was under the command of Colonel Fraser.

Fighting first took place on the morning of the 13th of November, 1838, and not 1837, as some historians have erroneously stated. The troops surrounded the rebels in the mill. Sorties were made with casualties on both sides. Lieut. Johnson was killed, and his body was afterwards shamefully mutilated. Lieut. Harper was wounded in the left arm.

Reinforcements from Kingston arrived on Friday, under the command of Colonel Dundas; the whole of the 83rd Regiment came, bringing with them three 24-pounders. A plan for a general attack was formed; all the outhouses in the vicinity of the mill were fired, which had the effect of confining the rebels in the mill.

With weakened numbers, and in cramped space, they had to resist the concentrated force of a combined bombardment and attack. The end soon became a matter of discretion. The rebels evacuated in an unconditional surrender.

The leader, Von Shoultz, was found hiding a short distance away, in the bush. He was tried by court martial, and hanged at Kingston. About one hundred and ten men surrendered. It was computed at the time that nearly as many more deserted during the siege. Many men were wounded, and eleven men killed, being buried in a trench beside the mill.

As probably these were the most stirring scenes he witnessed in his younger days, the remembrance of them has been so clearly impressed on the mind of Colonel Bog, that to-day he can verify each statement as vividly as though the incident occurred but a few days past. He remembers seeing the standard captured from the rebels. It was a large silk flag, displaying a spread eagle, surmounted by a single star. Beneath the eagle, in letters beauti-

fully woven in silken thread, it bore the inscription, "Liberated by the Onondago Hunters."

A patriotic song was composed by one of the volunteers for the occasion. It should be sung to the lilting tune of "The Girl I Left Behind Me." Although Colonel Bog remembers its many stanzas, one verse will serve here as a sample for the rest :

" We're the boys that fear no noise  
When the cannon loud did roar ;  
We cut the rebels right and left  
When they landed on the shore."

Colonel Bog married Adelaide, daughter of Adam Hubbs, and has two sons, Edward A. and William A. The former, who was manager of the Standard Bank, of Picton, and is now assistant inspector of the Standard Bank, in Toronto, married Frances J. Vanstone, and has one child, Georgiana C. William A. Bog is accountant in the head office of the Bank of Montreal, and is unmarried.

Colonel Bog, for twenty-three years, was secretary-treasurer of the Prince Edward County Agricultural Society, and for the same length of time he has been secretary and treasurer of the Picton High School Board. For twenty-eight years he has been director and treasurer of the Glenwood Cemetery Company, and for a great number of years he was churchwarden of the St. Mary Magdalene's Church (C. of E.) in Picton.

---

#### THE BOULTER FAMILY.

---

At the beginning of the last century when men spoke of going West, they alluded to the lands fringing the lakeside. "West" to the Montreal man meant the new townships laid out on our Bay. The intervening concessions had been settled on the Front, even a little to the rear; but the country behind the lake front was practically an unknown region, left to the Indians and a few adventurous traders.

It was then the Bay of Quinte district that George Boulter, Esq., alluded to when he said he was going West in 1819. He was a young man of English parentage, who was born in Montreal.



WELLINGTON BOULTER, Esq.  
Ex-Mayor of Picton



His father, Nathaniel, who was a tanner and currier, and followed that business, came from rural Hertfordshire. On the voyage out he made the acquaintance of a young woman with whom he fell in love. They were married upon landing at Montreal, where they settled down, and George, our pioneer, was born.

While still a young man George Boulter crossed to Big Island, where he settled on lot 13. The land at that time belonged to the Mississagas, and he had annually to pay them a rental of a barrel of flour.

Soon settling, he next married. His wife was Sarah Peck, who drew two hundred acres of land in Mariposa township, she being the daughter of a United Empire Loyalist. They were married by Rev. Robert McDowell, a pioneer Presbyterian minister, and had ten children. On the death of Sarah, he married Letitia Wilson, who bore him eleven more, making him the father of a family of twenty-one. This number of children in any one family has not often been exceeded in Prince Edward County. The pioneer was a Captain of the Sedentary Militia and he rallied a Company during the Rebellion of '37. But his services were not required, for the Rebellion was suppressed without any great difficulty, finally he removed to Belleville, where he died at the old age of about eighty-three or eighty-four years.

The Boulders have always been active in the public affairs of the county. Nathaniel James, the eldest son of the pioneer, was appointed a Justice of the Peace more than forty years ago. He was a member of the Sophiasburgh Council for seven years; and had been for many more, a prominent member of the Orange Order. He was Master of L.O.L. 574 for three years; County Master, for eight; and Grand Treasurer for Central Ontario for three years. At the time of the Rebellion of '37 he was a Lieutenant in Captain Daniel Ruttan's Company of Militia. His son, George H. Boulter, served as a bandsman in the Fifteenth Regiment. It was stationed at Prescott at the time of the battle of Ridgeway during the Fenian Raid, and he received the medal and grant of land.

George H. Boulter, M.D., graduate McGill University, the second son of the pioneer, was for twenty-five years a surgeon of the 49th Regiment of Hastings County. He retired with the

rank of Lieut.-Colonel. He took a keen interest in educational matters, being Chairman of the High School Board of Stirling for many years. In his political convictions he was a Conservative. He was elected an M.P.P. four times, serving for sixteen years. He was a member of the first Ontario Legislature after the formation of the Dominion.

Emily Boulter, a daughter of the pioneer, married Wm. Ryerson Dempsey, who sat in the local Parliament for one term.

The first canning factory in Central Ontario was built in 1882, by Wellington Boulter, the fourth son of the pioneer, who was born in 1838. He was president of the Canadian Packers Association, from its inception for thirteen years. On his retirement he was presented with an illuminated address and a gold watch, in token of appreciation of the service he had rendered the Association. He has always taken an active interest in the public affairs of Picton. For three years he was a member of the town Council and Chairman of the High School Board, and has twice been elected Mayor. In his connection with the Orange Order he is at present Chairman, and has been Manager of the Local Board of the Loyal True Blue Orphanage in Picton. This institution was established in 1898 in the home of the late J. S. McQuaig, ex-M.P. He is also Past Grand of Bay of Quinte I.O.O.F. and a charter member of the encampment of that order.

As has been stated he is the pioneer of the canning industry in Eastern Ontario, an industry which bids fair to become a great source of wealth and benefit to the numerous farmers surrounding the localities in which any of them are situated. When he first started a small canning factory in 1882, there were many "wise men of the East" who with the pessimism peculiar to their type, predicted failure; but undeterred by discouraging advice, Mr. Boulter, with a steady determination, which has always been characteristic of his policy in doing things, persevered and gradually succeeded in paving the successful way as a canning manufacturer, which many others have since pleased to follow. When he first started the business, the methods and appliances were, compared with the present day, decidedly primitive. Peas were then shelled by hand and measured with a quart cup, and corn cut off the cob by hand with a butcher's knife; and to put up from six to eight

thousand cans a day, was considered an excellent record. At present, one pea machine can thresh and shell two tons from the straw complete in twenty minutes. The business once content with six thousand cans of peas per day, which was considered such remarkable capacity during the inception of the industry, is now not satisfied with less than thirty-five thousand cans as the average minimum, and arrangements are being made to exceed this high figure. Corn, which in the beginning was treated as stated above, now is operated by the celebrated Sprague Corn cutter, a machine which was invented and perfected by a relative of Mr. Boulter's wife, who is herself one of the pioneer Sprague family, and related to the farm implement and machinery manufacturers of that family name.

Several of these Sprague Corn cutters are in operation in Mr. Boulter's factory during the season, and each machine treats from eight hundred to ten hundred bushels per day, cutting off the corn and scraping the cob, and the continuation of this process includes the treatment of the corn in improved process kettles; the required cooking being all done by dry steam supplied by two one-hundred horse power boilers. As an evidence of the capacity and the results of Mr. Boulter's factories, we were shown the photograph of one solid train of 20 cars, all loaded to full capacity, with the Boulter goods and shipped to the Pacific coast. In 1887 Mr. Boulter sent the first car of canned goods that crossed the continent over the C.P.R. to Victoria. The canning industry of the Bay of Quinte and Eastern Ontario have proved a great boon to the agriculturalist. Mr. Boulter has paid to the grower as high as \$90.00 for the yield of one acre of peas, and \$1,000 for three acres of strawberries grown to his order. Mr. Boulter, since he commenced business as a manufacturer twenty-four years ago, has paid for produce over a million dollars to the agriculturists of his immediate district.

Mr. Boulter, at the request of the Canadian Government, sent an exhibit to Tokio, Japan, and obtained the highest obtainable awards. He also obtained the Columbia Medal at the World's Fair, Chicago, 1903; gold medal, Paris, 1900; at Glasgow Exhibition, 1901; the Pan American medal, 1901; and the silver

medal at the Provincial Exhibition for Ontario, held at Kingston. The canning industry, when it assumed proportions which had outgrown the advantage of individual ownership, was largely, through Mr. Boulter's promotion, formed into an amalgamated industry in the form of a joint stock company. This consummation was brought about in March, 1903, and comprised thirty-two of the principal canning factories of Ontario, with a capital stock of \$2,500,000, with \$1,600,000 paid up, with preferred and common stock, non-assessable. The head office of the company is at Hamilton, under the name of the Canadian Cannery, Limited, where all the general business is managed and directed.

The manager, Mr. David Marshall, of Aylmer, with nine directors, one of whom is Mr. Wellington Boulter, control the operations of the corporation, but each local factory is managed by its former owner.

George E. Boulter, eldest son of Wellington Boulter, is at the present time local manager, under his father, of their large factory at Picton, established 1882, and chairman of the Public School Board. Frank E. N. Boulter, his second son, is, at time of writing (1905), local manager for the canning factory at Port Hope, which is one of the largest concerns included in the Canadian Cannery, Limited.

His third son, Dr. James H. Boulter, was born in 1878. He entered McGill College and took an eight years' course, and completed it at the end of six years, in arts and medicine, during which time he was president of the Athletic Association and manager of the Football Club. He obtained the cyclist championship of the college, and for two years held the record unbeaten. He graduated in 1903, obtaining the degree of B.A., M.D., and C.M. Soon after, he went to St. Paul, Minnesota, passed the Medical Council, standing second on the list of thirty-six candidates, sixteen of whom failed to reach the requisite standard. Following up this success, he repaired to Lansing, Michigan, and passed the Medical Council of that State with ninety-three per cent. to his credit, out of a possible hundred. Immediately after this he passed the Medical Council of Ontario, his native province, with honors. All these degrees entitle him to practice in six States of the Union, besides the Province of Ontario, and it is

worthy of note that he took all these several examinations within a space of two months. He is now successfully practising his profession in the city of Detroit.

A daughter married Mr. E. M. Young, Barrister, County Clerk, and a leading lawyer of Prince Edward County. Two unmarried daughters, Helen Louise and Lillian Leone, reside with their parents.

As a citizen, Mr. Boulter, by his hospitality, and the keen, unselfish interest in the public good, has won himself a place in the hearts and memories of the people.

On the call of the motherland to her colonies for assistance during the late war in South Africa, the 16th Battalion of Prince Edward was permitted to send four men. Out of these, three were from Mr. Boulter's factory, to wit, Capt. Wall, Color-Sergeant Croft, and Christopher Holland. Mr. Boulter, who is a thorough loyalist, helped to organize a splendid "send off" to the men. It was a most hearty one, in which the whole town took part, and Mr. Boulter, in addition to this, so we since learn, gave each of the four volunteers the sum of \$15.00 as a "good luck and Godspeed" to the far away scene of action. Some time afterwards five more men of the county went out to assist in the great struggle, and Mr. Boulter organized another equally popular and triumphal departure, and, through his efforts, the town council granted \$50.00 to each of the contingent, and the county council the same amount. On the return of these soldiers, Picton gave them a splendid welcome home, and Mr. Boulter, who was chairman of the Reception and Welcome Home Committee, gave each of the men a British sovereign, believing it to be a medal of practical benefit.

In other respects than as a manufacturer has Mr. Boulter advanced the town of Picton. In 1903 he built one of the finest skating rinks to be found in the province; its dimensions are 190 by 75 feet, all covered with galvanized iron, with two club rooms, reception rooms for ladies and gentlemen, and two large gymnasiums for either sex.

Looking out of the large bay window of Mr. Boulter's office are to be seen two fine cannon, each of them having its own history in the part it played in the Canadian war of defence. One is a thirty-two pounder, made in 1807, and did execution against the

Americans at the battle of Queenston Heights. The other, a thirty pounder, made in 1812, and doubtless cast specially to do service in the war of that period, and afterwards used at the battle of the windmill, in the rebellion of 1837-38. These historic relics of the war and rebellion are interesting links of the past with our present peaceful Dominion, and are very much prized by Mr. Boulter, who has at many times given evidence in a substantial manner that he is a loyal son of the Empire.

---

GEORGE BOULTER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Nathaniel James Boulter, m. Mary Fortier ; set. Big Island. Issue : (1) Sarah L., (2) George H., (3) Charles W., (4) Mary E., (5) Havelock, (6) Albert F., and two others, who d. in inf. The father died June 3, 1905.
- II. Charlotte S. Boulter, m. 1st, Carpenter Howell, and 2nd, Archie Fowler ; set. Washington. No issue.
- III. George H. Boulter, m. 1st, Deborah Grass, and 2nd, Emma Grass ; set. Stirling. Issue : (1) Florence. The father d. 1894, aged 71 years.
- IV. Theodore H. Boulter, d. y., unm.
- V. Sarah Boulter, m. 1st, Henry Boulter, and 2nd, Col. Vorhees ; set. Chicago. Issue : (1) John, (2) Henry, (3) Althena, and (4) Ida.
- VI. Matilda Boulter, m. John Cummings ; set. Percy. Issue : (1) George, (2) Sarah, (3) Henry, (4) Hattie, (5) Alice, (6) John, (7) Althena, (8) Frank, (9) Mary, (10) Helen, and (11) Mabel.
- VII. Emily Boulter, m. William Ryerson Dempsey ; set. Ameliaburgh. Issue : (1) Reginald, (2) Annie, (3) Flora, (4) Mary, (5) William, (6) Helen, (7) Letitia, (8) Henry, and two others, who died in inf. The father and mother are still living (1904).
- VIII. Wellington Boulter, m. Nancy Helen Sprague ; set. finally Picton. Issue : (1) Clara B., (2) G. Edward, (3) Frank E. N., (4) Helen L., (5) J. Henry, and (6) Lillian Leone.
- IX. Collingwood Boulter, m. and set. Cheyenne, U.S.

- X. Maria Boulter, m. Donald Graham ; set. Belleville. Issue :  
 (1) Annie, and (2) another child d. in inf.
- XI. Edward Boulter, unm. Joined the Federal army, and was  
 killed in the Civil War.
- XII. Nelson Boulter, unm.; set. Cheyenne, U.S.
- XIII. Alice Boulter, m. James Stewart, Banker, Trenton. Issue :  
 (1) Irene and (2) Elsie.
- XIV. Wilson Boulter, m. and set. Chicago ; no issue.
- XV. Frank Boulter, unm.; set. Chicago.
- XVI. Marion Boulter, unm.; set. Chicago.
- XVII. Wallace Boulter, unm.; set. Chicago.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Nathaniel James Boulter Branch* :

- (1) Sarah L. Boulter, m. S. A. Cole ; set. Marysburg. Issue :  
 (a) Claude, (b) Edna, (c) Elsworth, (d) Arthur and (e)  
 Jessie.
- (2) George H. Boulter, m. Georgiana Jeffrey ; set. Big Island.  
 Issue ; (a) Luella (d. in inf.), (b) Beatrice, (c) Ralph, (d)  
 Norman S., (d.), (e) Ilah, (f) Donah Havelock, (d.), (g)  
 Donah S. and three d. in inf.
- (3) Charles W. Boulter, m. Jennie Hatfield ; set. Michigan.  
 Issue : (a) Florence and (b) Mary E.
- (4) Mary E. Boulter, m. W. A. Anderson ; set. Ameliasburgh.  
 Issue ; (a) Jennie, (b) Kathleen and 2 d. in inf.
- (5) Havelock Boulter, drowned in youth.
- (6) Albert F. Boulter, m. Lizzie Smith ; set. Syracuse, N.Y.  
 Issue : (a) William A. and (b) Nathaniel James.

See III. *The George H. Boulter, M.D., Branch* :

- (1) Florence Boulter, m. George Skinner ; set. Los Angeles,  
 California. Issue : (a) Reginald, and three others.

See VIII. *The Wellington Boulter Branch* :

- (1) Clara Boulter, m. E. M. Young, Barrister, of Picton, and  
 County Clerk, Prince Edward County. Issue : (a) Helen  
 Bernice.
- (2) George Edward Boulter, m. Nellie German ; set. Picton.  
 Issue: (a) Leland Wellington and (b) Katharine, 2 d. in inf.

- (3) Frank E. N. Boulter, m. Gertrude Bongard; set. Picton; no issue.
- (4) Helen Louise Boulter. - *Here Alberta - 11*
- (5) J. Henry Boulter, M.D.
- (6) Lillian Leone Boulter.

---

### THE BABCOCK FAMILY

---

John Babcock was a young English officer who came out to fight in the American Revolutionary War. After the Peace he came into Canada and rose to the rank of Colonel.

Sometime before 1812 he married Polly Hubble. The Hubbles were a large family settled round Stirling, and there is a story concerning the courtship of the fair Polly. She lived with her parents sixteen miles back in Rawdon, and her lover lived on the opposite shore in Ameliasburgh. After riding to the Bay shore, he would ford the marsh to Pine Island, where he would divest himself of his clothes, which he rolled into a bundle and fastened on his horse's head. He then led the horse into the water, and, keeping by his side, swam to Smith's, or Nigger Island. Crossing the island, he again took to water and swam to Stickle's, or Hunt's Point. Here, this Romeo of the bush, dressed and continued his journey on horseback.

John Babcock seems to have been a fearless and genial companion, and the story of his courtship is very typical of himself. He finally located near the Weeses, with whom he became very friendly, joining in their hunts and dances. The first location of the Babcocks would seem to have been in Adolphustown, for the names of John and William are given as inhabitants of the Fourth Town in 1795. The name of John alone appears in 1796; after that there is no mention of either. The inference is that then they crossed over to Prince Edward County.

Colonel Babcock took advantage of the first available opportunity to resign his commission; for the health of his wife and the care of his family would not permit him to be long absent from home. His wife suffered from a stroke while he was on duty in 1812; but time was her healer, and she fully recovered to live to

the old age of eighty years. She died in 1852; and her soldier-pioneer husband predeceased her by six years.

The Babcocks went in extensively for lumbering, and William and John R., two sons of the pioneer, owned the first saw-mill in the district of their homestead.

---

### JOHN BABCOCK.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. William Babcock, m. Phoebe M. Redner; set. Ameliasburgh.  
Issue : (1) James H., (2) John H., (3) Cinderella, (4) Mary C. and (5) Letitia. The father d. 1851.
- II. John R. Babcock, m. (1st) Jane Cunningham and (2nd) Berthany DeLong; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (by 1st) (1) William B. and (2) Agnes C. and (by 2nd) (3) Charles, (4) George, (5) A. Jennie, (6) Roderick and (7) Minnie. The father d. 1895, aged 84 years; Berthany Babcock, d. 1869, aged 44 years.
- III. Elijah Babcock, m. Elizabeth Brickman; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : (1) Lewis, (2) William R., (3) Lewis, (4) Matilda A. and (5) Mary E. The father d. about 1882, aged 75 years; the mother d. about 1883.
- IV. James Babcock, m. Sarah A. Reddick; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Charles, (3) Armilla, (4) Alzina, (5) Emma and (6) Corinthia.
- V. Catherine Babcock, m. James P. Morden; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Lorraine, (3) Sarah, (4) Phoebe A., (5) Ella R., (6) Catharine and (7) Isaac.
- VI. Rhoda Babcock, m. Allen Miller; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : (1) John, (2) David and (3) William H.
- VII. Margaret Babcock, m. (1st) Henry Brickman and (2nd) William Hickerson; set. Ameliasburgh and Thurlow respectively. Issue: (by 1st) (1) Elijah; and (by 2nd) (2) William A., (3) James H., (4) Easter M., (5) Mary B. and (6) Lucinda.
- VIII. Mary Babcock, m. John Russell; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Catherine, (2) John, (3) Smith B., (4) John, (5) William,

- (6) Wellington, (7) George, (8) James, (9) Mary E. and (10) Isaac M.
- IX. Phoebe Babcock, m. George Cunningham; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) John, (3) Victoria, (4) Jane C., (5) Mary L., (6) Eliza E. and (7) Louisa.
- X. Easter Babcock, m. Conrad Cunningham; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) John R., (2) Robert, (3) Conrad and (4) Orillia.
- XI. Elizabeth Babcock, m. Samuel Reddick; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Wellington, m. Josephine Sager; set. Ameliasburgh; no issue.
- XII. Amarilla Babcock, m. (1st) Joseph Pierson and (2nd) John Skinkle; set. respectively, Ameliasburgh and Percy. Issue: (by 1st) (1) Melissa and (2) Josephine; and (by 2nd) (3) Alonzo, (4) Wesley, (5) Charles and (6) Cory.
- XIII. Lucinda Babcock, m. John Skinkle; set. Percy. Issue: (1) William, (2) George, (3) James, (4) John, (5) Elijah, (6) Catherine and (7) Jane.
- XIV. Hannah Babcock, m. Thomas Dempsey; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) James, (3) Charlotte and (4) Jane.

See IX. *The Phoebe Babcock Branch* :

- (1) Henry Cunningham, m. Huldah Redner; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Ada Cunningham, m. Herbert Dempsey; issue: Morlèy; (b) Mary Cunningham, m. Hiram Adams; issue: Harry.
- (2) John Cunningham, unm.; set. on the old Cunningham homestead in Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Victoria Cunningham, unm.; set. on the old homestead.
- (4) Jane C. Cunningham, m. 1st, Thomas Jones, and 2nd, Adam Saunders; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st (a) Mettie Jones, m. 1st, Fred Anderson, and 2nd, Walter Love; set. finally Picton; issue: Muriel and Charles J. Love, (b) George Jones, d. unm.
- (5) Mary E. Cunningham, d. unm.
- (6) Eliza E. Cunningham, m. John Tweed of Kingston; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Frank, m. Hannah Cann; set. Toronto; issue: Muriel and John G., (b) Fred, (c) Percy, (d) Percy Flood, (e) Thomas V. and (f) Edith A.

- (7) Louisa Cunningham, m. Frank Sanders; set. Medina, N.Y. Issue: (a) Florence, m. Harry Corin; issue: 1 dau.

See X. *The Easter Babcock Branch*:

- (1) John R. Cunningham, a Major in the army, m. Cynthia Consaul; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Thomas, (b) George, (c) Fred, (d) Frank and (e) Amarilla.
- (2) Robert Cunningham, m. Miss Parliament; set. Dakota.
- (3) Conrad Cunningham, m. and set. Chicago.
- (4) Orillia Cunningham, m. Charles Lauder; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Fred and (b) Edith.

---

#### THE CLAPP FAMILY.

---

The Clapps are descended from the celebrated George Gilson Clapp, M.D. He seems to have settled in South Carolina about 1666, and the following sketch will be found of no little interest.

“George Gilson Clapp, M.D., was born in England and was educated for the profession of medicine; he possessed an ardent thirst for knowledge and visited most of the countries of Europe, extending his travels through Palestine and some parts of the Turkish Empire. He visited the Holy Sepulchre at Jerusalem, in the character of a pilgrim, the only mode in which he could travel in safety. He acquired a knowledge of various languages and assumed many of the oriental customs, amongst others the habit of chewing opium, of which he became fond to excess. He crossed the Red Sea and also the Black and Dead Seas, travelled in Egypt, and returned to his native country after spending nearly twenty years in foreign nations, and the greater part of a large fortune. Soon after his return to England, he commenced the practice of medicine in London, but the Great Plague breaking out soon after, he removed to this country in the year 1666 or 1667 and settled himself in South Carolina, where he resided for about two years, and then removed to the city of New York. The Colony was at that time under the government of Lord Cornberry, upon whose advice Dr. Clapp settled himself in West Chester County, about thirty miles from the city. He was esteemed one of the most

learned men in the Colony, and such was his reputation in his own neighborhood in this respect that an idea prevailed amongst many of his neighbors that he was possessed of some supernatural agency."

Joseph Clapp, a lineal descendant of George Gilson Clapp, M.D., married Mercy Carpenter, and died in Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1776. At least, five of his children came to Canada, to wit, three brothers, Joseph, Benjamin and James, and two sisters, namely, Rhoda, who married Mr. Losee, and settled near Bath, and Ursula, who married Sampson Striker, and died in Hallowell.

Sampson Striker, and his brother-in-law, Joseph Clapp, then eighteen years of age, came together to Ontario, *via* Lake Champlain, Montreal, and up the St. Lawrence with a sleigh and a pair of horses, in the month of January, 1887, and finally settled in Adolphustown, having been twenty-eight days on the journey from their home in Dutchess County. This Joseph Clapp, the sixth remove from Dr. George Gilson, at first lived with his brother-in-law, Sampson Striker, but soon after his arrival in Canada, he married Nancy Millar, a niece of John Roblin, who came over with the Roblin family from Dutchess County. In their old home in the Empire State, the Clapps were members of the Society of Friends, commonly known as Quakers, but John Roblin was early converted to the Methodist Church by Fathers William Losee and Darius Dunham. In February, 1792, when Rev. William Losee took up a subscription list, to erect a church on Hay Bay (one of the first Methodist churches to be erected in Canada) we find the name of Joseph Clapp as a contributor to the building fund.

The Clapps have been prominent characters in the municipal life of Adolphustown since that June day on which Major VanAlstine and his party of United Empire Loyalists landed on Hay Bay shore. From the records that have been preserved we find that Benjamin Clapp was in 1793 appointed a Fence Viewer and Overseer of the Highways, and that Benjamin and Gilbert Clapp at different times held each of the various offices at the disposal of the yearly town meetings; and in 1837 we find Reuben B. Clapp appointed Town Clerk.

In a list of the inhabitants of Adolphustown in 1794 we find the names of two brothers, Benjamin and Joseph Clapp. Mr.

Casey mentions a John Clapp as a soldier in Burgoyne's army during the war of the Revolution, and we know John on the 26th January, 1829, attended a sale of the property of Daniel Haight, of Adolphustown, and purchased a pocket compass, a toasting fork, and numerous other articles for which he paid the cash. The first named took up eighty acres on the west half of lot 13, 3rd concession of Adolphustown, and the latter settled on the one hundred acres west-half of lot 25 of the same concession, where he lived and died.

Joseph probably traded his eighty acres for supplies and stock before he crossed the Bay to Prince Edward County. He finally located at Milford, where he was the owner of several hundred acres. The greater portion of the land under the old law of primogeniture fell to Joseph's eldest son, Philip. Philip was killed by lightning September 16th, 1832, and left a large estate to his young son, Philip, who, at maturity, gave three hundred acres to his two sisters, Nancy and Sarah. Nancy married and settled on hers; but Sarah married in North Marysburg and disposed of her share. In this way, with a subdivision going on with each fresh generation, it is easily understood how many of the large tracts of land held by the pioneers have dwindled down into small farms, or are now not even held in the old name.

A love for machinery would seem always to have been a characteristic trait of the Clapp family. When the pioneer, Joseph, landed in Marysburg he built the first lumber mill in the township. The location of the mill was the origin of the present name of Milford.

The township was then covered densely with pine and oak. A trade in this lumber was being inaugurated with Europe, by way of Quebec. Sport was excellent and game abounded. David B. Clapp, of Picton, a grandson of the pioneer, remembers seeing a big buck shot in the sixties.

Joseph Clapp does not seem to have been a very strong adherent of the Friends in Canada, for he took up arms in 1812. While performing military duties that year he succumbed to a malady contracted at Kingston. He has left many descendents scattered throughout the Bay of Quinte district, holding important positions in public affairs and commercial enterprises.

James Clapp, the second son of the pioneer Joseph, married an Irish girl called Jane Sproule. She came to Canada with her brothers, and made the whole of the journey from Montreal in batteaux. The slow progress made may be inferred from the fact that the boat had to be towed with its head pointed outwards. As the current then flowed between the prow and the shore, the batteau was kept from beaching. Joseph, a son of James Clapp, was a Captain in the Sixteenth Battalion of the Prince Edward volunteers, and served in the Fenian Raid in 1866.

James A. Clapp, son of Samuel and Sarah Fralick Clapp, and grandson of the Pioneer, has now lived for many years in Picton, where he has occupied the highest civic position, and is, perhaps, the town's most prominent citizen.

Another distinguished member of this famous old family is R. M. Clapp, M.D., M.P.P., now living at Mildmay, County of Bruce. The Doctor is a highly educated physician, having graduated at Toronto, and subsequently pursued his studies at Vienna, Berlin, and Leipsic. He enjoys a large and lucrative practice, but still finds time for political interest and public service. He was Reeve of Carrick, 1898-9, and stood for the Provincial Parliament in the riding of South Bruce at the general elections of 1902, but was defeated. In 1905 he was returned for this riding, being its first Conservative member. His predecessors in service were: Hon. Edward Blake, and Hon. Speaker Wells.

Reuben Clapp, heretofore mentioned as Town Clerk of Adolphustown, in 1837, was a son of Gilbert and Elizabeth Clapp. His grandson, Charles S. Clapp, the well-known merchant of Belleville, has in his possession the old family bible, showing the genealogy of this family for more than a century. From this book, yellow with age, the historian may glean the fact that on June 13th, 1826, Reuben B. Clapp married Elida Canniff, a member of the well-known Canniff family, and first cousin of Dr. Canniff, the historian, the ceremony being performed by Rev. Mr. McDowell.

Charles S. Clapp, youngest son of Phillip and Sarah Van Tassel Clapp, and grandson of Reuben B. Clapp, was born February 20, 1864, in what is now the City of Belleville. He attended school in the county of Northumberland; and, returning to Belleville about 1880, he at once sought employment in the bakery and

confectionery business. Having thoroughly mastered the details of this business, he opened a store on his own account, in 1896, and his business has steadily developed and improved until, to-day, he owns and operates one of the most up-to-date confectionery and bakery establishments in the Bay of Quinte region.

On October 27, 1896, Mr. Clapp married Ida Story. They attend the Methodist Church. Mr. Clapp is a Liberal in politics, and his fraternal affiliations include the Masons and the I.O.F.

In 1880, Mr. Clapp joined the 15th Regiment, and, in 1885, was gazetted sergeant, and served through the Northwest Rebellion as a member of Company A., Midland Battalion, commanded by Lieut.-Colonel Williams. In 1890 he was gazetted as 1st Lieutenant, and served until he severed his connection with the regiment in 1902. His military record extended over twenty-two years, during which period he was decorated with the long service medal of the Imperial Government, and a medal for gallant service in the field during the Northwest Rebellion.

Another member of this numerous family was Elias Clapp, who married Mary Dorland, of the pioneer Dorland family. Of their six sons and three daughters, John married Sarah Smith, and had issue :

- I. Gilbert Clapp, m. Nancy Simmons. Issue : (1) Fannie Clapp, m. Dr. R. A. Leonard ; set. Napanee. Issue : (a) Raymond G. (d. y.), (b) William E., (c) Edith M., (d) Hazel L., and (e) Frances C.
- II. Dorland Clapp, m. Catherine Huffman.
- III. Elias Clapp, m. Deborah Dorland.
- IV. Allan Clapp, m. and set. Australia.
- V. John Clapp, unm.
- VI. and VII. Smith and David Clapp, d. y.
- VIII. Elizabeth Clapp, m. John Vandewater.
- IX. Mary Clapp, m. Edward Nugent.
- X. Sarah Clapp, m. Matthew Elliott.

---

#### JOSEPH CLAPP.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Sarah Clapp, m. John Vandewater ; set. Sidney. Issue : (1)

- Catherine, (2) Nancy, (3) James, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Rachael, (6) Julia A., (7) Joseph, (8) John, (9) Henry, (10) Sarah, (11) Caroline, (12) Philip and (13) David.
- II. Philip Clapp, m. Melinda Head; set. Milford. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) Sarah and (3) Philip.
- III. James Clapp, m. Jane Sproule; set. Milford. Issue: (1) Joseph, (2) Robert, (3) John, (4) William, (5) Samuel, (6) Jane and (7) Nancy.
- IV. George Clapp, m. Nancy Herbert; set. Milford. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Philip, (3) Patience, (4) Minerva, (5) David, (6) Eliza, (7) Caroline, (8) Lois, (9) James, and 3 d.y.
- V. Catherine Clapp, m. Levi Baldwin; set. near Hamilton.
- VI. Patience Clapp, m. Edward Dulmage; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Sheldon, (2) James, (3) Nancy, (4) Mary J., (5) John, (6) Alpheus, (7) Edward, (8) Jacob and (9) Benjamin.
- VII. Samuel Clapp, m. Sarah Fralick; set. Milford. Issue: (1) George, (2) Jacob, (3) James A., (4) Joseph, (5) John, (6) Howard, (7) Mary, (8) Nancy, (9) Kate, (10) Susan, (11) Sarah and (12) Jennie.
- VIII. Joseph Clapp, m. Susan Fralick; set. Milford. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) Sarah A., (3) Mahala, (4) Deborah, (5) Dorland and (6) Patience.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Philip Clapp Branch*:

- (1) Nancy Clapp, m. John B. Welbanks; set. Milford.
- (2) Sarah Clapp, m. Peter David; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) Philip Clapp, m. Nancy Kelly; set. Milford, and finally he died in Harriston, 1904. Issue: (a) David P. Clapp, Inspector of Schools; m. 1st, Alice MacDonald and 2nd, Jennie E. Brydon; set. Harriston. Issue: Nellie M., m. James N. Scott; set. Mt. Forest; Florence, m. Dr. Charles Jones, Jr.; set. Mt. Forest; Itola and Jacqueline, (b) John Clapp, m. and set. Montana. Issue: Thomas and William, (c) William R. Clapp, d. without issue, (d) Robert Clapp, M.D., M.P.P., m. Zillah Davis; set. Mildmay, Bruce County. Issue: Hildagarde and Pauline. (e) Minnie Clapp, m. Richard Wells; set. Harriston. Issue: Arthur and Gerald, (f) May Clapp, m. Luther Foot; set.

Rochester, N.Y. Issue: Elsie; (g) Maggie Clapp, unm.; set. Alberta.

See IV. *The George Clapp Branch:*

- (1) Minerva Clapp, m. John Johnson; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) David Johnson, m. Miss Strange; set. Toronto. Issue: 4 (b) Myrtle Johnson, unm.; set. Toronto, (c) Annie Johnson, m. W. Owens; set. Picton. Issue: Charles, (d) Monroe Johnson, m. and set. N.W.T. No issue.
- (2) and (3) Caroline and Lois Clapp, unm.; set. on homestead.
- (4) David B. Clapp, travelled extensively over Great Lakes; m. Lydia Brooks; set. finally Picton. No issue.
- (5) James Clapp, unm.; set. Hallowell.
- (6) Eliza Clapp, m. William Harden; set. Detroit. Issue: (a) Albert, (b) George, (c) William and (d) Eveline.
- (7) Patience Clapp, m. James Johnson; set. Cannington. Issue: (a) Annie Johnson, m. Edward George; set. Toronto. No issue. (b) Florence Johnson, m. Rev. Wesley Shire. No issue. (c) George Johnson, m. and set. on homestead. No issue. (d) Edward Johnson, unm.; set. Chicago.
- (8) Philip Clapp, m. Elizabeth Bedell; set. Milford. Issue: (a) Albert Clapp, Engineer, m. Maude Macdonald; set. Winnipeg.
- (9) Mary Clapp, d. unm.

See VII. *The Samuel Clapp Branch:*

- (1) George Clapp, m. and set. Athol. Issue: (a) Allan, (b) John, (c) Anson, (d) Ida, (e) Annie, and (f) Elton.
- (2) Jacob Clapp, m. and set. Napanee.
- (3) James A. Clapp, Mayor of Picton four terms, and Alderman; m. Eleanor Bullis; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Clinton J. Clapp, m. Edith Magee; set. Picton. Issue: Percy, Gladys, Hilda, and Gerald; (b) Carrie Clapp, d. y.
- (4) Joseph Clapp, m. and set. Milwaukee.
- (5) John Clapp, m. and set. Michigan. No issue.
- (6) Howard Clapp, m. and set. Michigan.
- (7) Mary Clapp, m. Peter Ketcheson; set. Arizona. Issue: (a) James.

- (8) Nancy Clapp, m. George Clark ; set. Chicago. Issue :  
 (a) George, and (b) John, unm.
- (9) Kate Clapp, m. James Corey ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue :  
 (a) William.
- (10) Susan Clapp, m. and set. Picton.

---

### REUBEN B. CLAPP.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Philip Clapp, b. Aug. 1, 1827 ; m. Sarah L. VanTassell. Issue :  
 (1) William, (2) George, (3) Charles S., (4) Mary Elizabeth,  
 (5) Dora Matilda, (6) Edith, and (7) Maud.
- II. Thomas Casey Clapp, b. Oct. 12, 1833. By another marriage,  
 Reuben B. Clapp had four other children, to wit :
- III. Samuel Clapp.
- IV. Sarah Clapp.
- V. Elida Clapp.
- VI. Letitia Clapp.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Philip Clapp Branch* :

- (1) William Clapp, m. Harriet Foster ; set. Manitoba.
- (2) George Clapp, m. Phila McTaggart ; set. Alberta.
- (3) Charles S. Clapp, m. Ida Story ; set. Belleville. No issue.
- (4) Mary Elizabeth Clapp, m. Herbert Foster ; set. Vancouver, B.C.
- (5) Dora Matilda Clapp, m. John Barr ; set. Ingersoll, Ont.
- (6) Edith Clapp, unm.
- (7) Maud Clapp, unm., living in British Columbia.

---

### THE CORBY FAMILY.

---

Henry Corby, late member of the Provincial Parliament of Ontario, and founder of the village of Corbyville, and of the great business now conducted at that place by his son Henry Corby, was born at Hanwell, County Middlesex, now a part of the city of London, England; but his son and namesake, Henry, (who is now

sole owner of the milling, distilling and exporting business founded by him) is a native of Canada, having been born at Belleville, in 1851. Henry Corby, the elder, married Matilda Williams, and had several children.

Henry Corby, the younger, was educated at the Belleville Public Schools and Rockwood Academy, and after receiving a thorough commercial course entered upon the management of his father's business. Of his two brothers, Charles married Ida Taylor, and settled in Seattle, in the State of Washington, and James married Gussie Soles, and settled in the city of Chicago. Henry Corby married in 1872, Maria Courtney, and their family consists of three daughters; Tilly, who married C. S. Laidlaw, and has one child, a daughter, Elizabeth; Helen R., who married F. C. T. O'Hara, and settled at Ottawa; and Alice A. M., who resides with her parents at their home in Belleville.

Henry Corby was elected to Parliament by acclamation in 1888, and through succeeding elections retained his seat until 1900, when he retired from Parliament to the great regret of his constituents and the Conservative party generally throughout the Dominion. He has been most active in building up and promoting his native city. He is the owner of Mississaga Park, a splendid summer resort on the picturesque shore of the Bay of Quinte. He was also active and prominent in the erection of the Hotel Quinte at Belleville, said to be the finest hotel between Toronto and Montreal; and he financially engineered the completion of the bridge which spans the Bay, and connects the counties of Hastings and Prince Edward. He is devoted to out-door sports, which he has greatly helped to promote and encourage, being President of the Belleville Cricket Club, the Belleville Yacht Club and the Belleville Bicycle Club; and he is an active member of the Forest and Stream Club. His fraternal associations include the Masons, the Oddfellows and the Sons of England, the Ancient Order of Foresters, the Canadian Order of Foresters, the Independent Order of Foresters, the Chosen Friends, the Royal Arcanum and the A.O.U.W.

It is easily understood by all who have met this prominent member of the Corby family why he has been accorded such universal popularity, and won such marked political success. While

above all other attributes, he deeply impresses one as a modest, unassuming and courteous gentleman, Henry Corby carries into his councils the ripe experience of a strenuous and successful man of business.

Charles Corby, brother of Henry, was born at Belleville, on August 15th, 1855. He attended the common and grammar schools at Belleville, afterwards Upper Canada College, and graduated from the Ontario Business College in 1872. He was married on April 30th, 1878, to Ida Caroline, second daughter of the late Richard Taylor, Esquire. Their family consists of two daughters, Edna St. John, born at St. John, N.B., and Ida Genevieve, born at Chicago.

At present Mr. Corby is engaged in the manufacture and sale of canned salmon and other fish products, controlling the product of twenty-three canneries on Puget Sound and in Alaska, with an average annual output of about 500,000 cases, valued at about three millions of dollars. The ramifications of the business cover the world, the principal markets, however, being those of the United States, Canada, Great Britain, China, Japan, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa and parts of Europe.

He left Canada in 1883, and was engaged in Pacific Coast commission business at Chicago and New York City until 1901, when he located in Seattle, to take the management of his present business.

He is a member of St. Mark's Episcopal Church, Seattle, the Blue Lodge, Chapter and Council, A. F. & A. M., also the Scottish Right bodies of Masonry.

---

#### THE COLLIER FAMILY.

---

Peter Collier had been an officer in the British Army in England and there married his first wife, whose name cannot now be ascertained. He came to Canada and settled in South Marysburg towards the close of the 18th century at about the time the United Empire Loyalists were taking possession.

He had a very large family, nineteen in all, some of whom died young, and others of whom left the country. We can only account for twelve, and whether any of these, or how many were

by his first wife, whom, as we have said, he married in England, we cannot tell. One of his children, John, the ninth in order of birth, married, Eva Dulmage, so that the Collier family was doubly related to one of the oldest and best families of Prince Edward County. His son, William, who was married in the United States, mindful of his military extraction, and inheriting his father's loyalty, was present and fought in the battle of Lundy's Lane. He became a large land owner in this district. Lydia and Isabella Collier married, the first Lewis Minaker, and the second Samuel Ostrander, thus connecting the Colliers with other two old and important families.

The Pioneer was a gentleman of the old school, and just as his Old Country love of discipline would have made him the object of remark even among military men in the colonies, so his habits, as a strict disciplinarian in private life, marked him out for remark, in this regard, among the fraternity of settlers in Prince Edward County. Despite this characteristic trait, or was it rather in some way because of it, he was known to be an affectionate father, and at bottom rather tender-hearted. His descendants are well known and held in high respect in the county.

His son, James Collier, married Mary Dulmage. They had eight children, of whom the seventh, Jacob D., was well-known for the active and intelligent interest which he took in municipal affairs, and for his ability as a ship-builder. He built a number of vessels at the old Roblins Mills, below Picton, some of which he afterwards commanded himself in person.

Jacob D. Collier had one son, Peter Collier, who now owns and occupies the old homestead originally granted to his great grandfather, Peter Collier. Mr. Collier, present owner of this historic homestead, takes an active interest in the affairs of the township and county, and has served for some years in the council. He has in his possession the original deed or patent issued by the Crown, in the reign of George III., to Peter Collier, and which is inscribed upon parchment and has attached to it the enormous seal of wax always used for these deeds at that period. The document is dated in 1804, but no doubt the pioneer had drawn his lands and taken possession of the same for some years before receiving his patent.

## PETER COLLIER.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Peter Collier, m. Elsie Hicks ; set. S. Marysburg. No issue.
- II. William Collier, m. in United States ; set. Napanee. Issue :  
(1) Peter B. (2) David, (3) Celia, (4) Lydia, (5) Mahala, and  
(6) Lewis.
- III. Lydia Collier, m. Lewis Minaker ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue :  
(1) Nancy, (2) George, (3) Mary, (4) Hannah, (5) Peter, (6)  
Isabella, (7) William, (8) Phoebe, (9) Lewis, (10) Lydia, and  
(11) Alice.
- IV. Nancy Collier, m. Michael Mouck ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue :  
(1) Peter, (2) John, (3) Michael, (4) Andrew, (5) William, (6)  
Solomon, (7) Lewis, (8) Ernest, (9) Ryan, (10) Walter, (11)  
Lydia, and (12) Ann.
- V. Mary Collier, m. Louis Mouck ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue :  
(1) George, (2) Susan, (3) David, and (4) Elsie.
- VI. Isabella Collier, m. Samuel Ostrander ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (1) Isaac, (2) William, (3) Peter, (4) Samuel, (5)  
Oliver, (6) Edward, (7) Deborah, (8) Lydia, and (9) Sarah.
- VII. Fanny Collier, m. John Ellis ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue :  
(1) John, (2) Ann, (3) William, (4) Lavina, (5) Samuel, (6)  
Fanny, and (7) Mary E.
- VIII. Lavina Collier, m. Isaac Mintz ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue :  
(1) John, (2) Mary J., (3) James, (4) Joseph, (5) Ann, (6)  
Fanny, and (7) Matilda.
- IX. John Collier, m. Eva Dulmage ; set. S. Marysburg. Issue :  
(1) Isaac, (2) Eliza A., (3) Elnora, (4) Sylvester, (5) Abigail,  
and (6) Margaret.
- X. James Collier, b. 1800 ; m. Mary Dulmage ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (1) Ellis, (2) Solomon, (3) Sarah E., (4) Joseph, (5)  
James, (6) Alexander, (7) Jacob D., and (8) William.
- XI. Martha Collier, m. James Switzer ; set. near Napanee. Issue :  
(1) James, (2) Philip, and (3) Martha ; all set. near Napanee.
- XII. Margaret Collier, m. Michael Temple ; set. Lennox and  
Addington ; no issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See X. *The James Collier Branch* :

- (1) Ellis Collier, m. Margaret Palen ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Levi, (b) Marshal, (c) Mary, and (d) Jane.
- (2) Solomon Collier, m. Eleanor A. Hicks ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) George D., (b) Thomas, and (c) Lewis.
- (3) Sarah E. Collier, m. Thomas Whattam.
- (4) Joseph Collier, m. Isabel McIntosh ; set. Athol. Issue :  
(a) James T., (b) Whitford, (c) Mary E., and (d) Effie.
- (5) James Collier, m. 1st, Elizabeth Farrington, and 2nd,  
Harriet Clark ; set. Napanee. Issue : By 1st, (a) Flora,  
(b) a daughter, who died and (c) Samuel J., m. Emily M.  
Cole ; set. Picton. Issue : Harold A., and (c) Dorland.
- (6) Alexander Collier, d. in inf.
- (7) Jacob D. Collier, m. Celia Solmes ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Lilly Collier, m. Benjamin H. Palmateer ; set.  
South Bay. Issue : Andrew and Jacob Z. L., (b) Mary  
E. Collier, m. Alburn Robbins ; set. South Bay. Issue :  
Lena and Ray, (c) Peter Collier, m. Amanda J. Welbanks ;  
set. S. Marysburg. Issue : Alva D.
- (8) William Collier, m. Minerva Dulmage ; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Sadie Collier.

---

 MICHAEL CONROY.
 

---

Among the solid men of Kingston there is no one more highly respected than Mr. Michael Conroy, who by his own thrift and ability has amassed a comfortable estate and enjoys the esteem and respect of all who know him.

His father, Patrick Conroy, came from Milford, Ireland, about 1842 and first settled at Montreal. Later on, he removed to Kingston. By his wife, Ann Archibald, he had two sons: the elder was Michael Conroy, already mentioned; the younger was Edward Conroy, a young man of brilliant promise, who studied law in the office of Judge B. M. Britton. He died while still but a young man and unmarried.

Patrick Conroy was one of the many young and sturdy

immigrants who came from Ireland in the early forties and contributed in no small way to the up-building of Ontario. As we have had occasion to note elsewhere in this work (and especially with reference to Kingston and its vicinity) it was the adventurous and industrious men from across the sea who transformed the scattered and impoverished settlements of the early loyalists into the present populous and wealthy Province of Ontario.

Michael Conroy was born at Montreal, but came with his family as a young child to Kingston. Here he received a good education first at the school then conducted by the Christian Brothers and later at Regiopolis College. He first mastered the details of the grocery business and a few years later started in business upon his own account. No mercantile business as a rule is more precarious than that of the retail grocer; nevertheless Mr. Conroy, by shrewdness and frugality, prospered from the very start. His profits were largely invested in Kingston real estate and after a business career of twenty-seven years he was enabled to retire in 1895, with a comfortable competence. He married Miss Mary Kingsley, of Wolfe Island, sister of Rev. Father Kingsley, D.D., now stationed at St. Mary's Cathedral. They have one son, Edward John Michael Conroy.

Mr. Conroy has often been urged to serve in the Council, but he has never accepted any political or municipal preferment. He is, however, a member of the Liberal party. In religion, he is a Roman Catholic, being a generous and faithful member of St. Mary's Cathedral Congregation.

---

#### REV. AMOS CAMPBELL.

---

So closely entwined with the lives of the early settlers are the struggles and trials of her devoted missionaries that it may well be said that a history of the Methodist Church in this and neighboring conferences would be in itself a splendid history of the Bay of Quinte region.

Among the zealous, aggressive, ministers who succeeded them, and whose labors have left a lasting impress upon this favored land; the historian should record Rev. Amos Campbell, now

resident of Belleville, who on Oct. 13th, 1863, married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, and granddaughter of Conrod Sills, the pioneer.

His grandfather, of the Clan Campbell, came from the highlands of Scotland. His father, Archibald Campbell, who married Barbara Sager, settled at North Fredericksburg, where the subject of this sketch was born, January 1st, 1832. He received his early education at the common schools, and later matriculated at Albert University. He entered the ministry of the Methodist Church in June, 1863, his first charge being at Brighton. His next charge was Madoc, then Stirling, Sidney, Norham, Belleville, then Brighton, (a second time); there being included during this period an additional six months' charge at Belleville.

He was next appointed Presiding Elder of the Colborne District, and some faint idea of his travels and labor during this term of service may be gleaned from the fact that his jurisdiction, involving quarterly visitations throughout this region, extended from Belleville to Cobourg, and north as far as the missions went.

His next field of labor, occupying seven years, came from his appointment as College Agent, during which time, with his accustomed energy and success, he devoted his efforts to raising an endowment fund for Albert College.

His next charge was Deseronto, then Stirling, (the second time) then North Belleville. In 1895, on account of his failing health, he was superannuated, after thirty-two years of active work, and now resides with his faithful wife at 98 Victoria Avenue, Belleville.

Rev. Campbell for many years has been in great demand throughout the country on account of his marvelous success in raising money for the building of churches. Many instances might be named where he has gladdened a struggling congregation by raising for them, and their building fund, three, four and five thousand dollars at a time; but in Belleville at least, his wonderful service towards building the new and splendid Church of the Tabernacle will never be forgotten. A crowd was gathered in the butter market of the city building. Rev. Campbell assembled them in the City Hall, and in that one evening raised ten thousand

dollars for the building of the new church, before a spadeful of earth had been excavated.

He was active in founding the Hastings Loan & Investment Company, serving as Vice-President, and being a member of the board since its formation. He has also continued to serve on the board of the amalgamated company known as the Sun & Hastings Savings & Loan Co., which holds monthly meetings at Toronto.

His son, Albert Campbell, M.D., married Alice Vermilyea and resides in Jamestown, N.Y. They have one child, Onnolee.

His second son, Joseph Campbell, M.D., married Rosaline Lockhart. They have one son, Amos John Gladson, and reside at Rochester, N.Y.

His daughter, Annie, now deceased, married Rev. B. R. Strangway, B.A.B.D. Her daughter, Ruth, survives her.

---

#### THE CUNNINGHAM FAMILY.

---

Many years ago a small boy, perhaps about twelve years old, was standing on the quay side of the River Liffy, in Dublin, watching the dock hands and sailors load cargo on the lighters which were to convey it out to the vessels lying in mid-channel. One of the sailors picked up the boy and took him on the lighter, which put off for the ship's side. The little fellow, whose name was Daniel Cunningham, thought the trip a delight, and was in great glee when the man suggested his going on board.

When discovered by some of the crew, Daniel was not unnaturally regarded by the captain as a stowaway; and stowaways were of frequent occurrence and had to be dealt with after a summary fashion. The captain compromised matters in a way that was quite the custom in those days. He decided that to pay the passage money he would sell the boy as an apprentice, when the ship reached New York. A Friend stood by and saw the boy while the sale progressed. He conceived a liking for his handsome features and well bred bearing, and felt great pity for his distressed condition. He bid, and fortunately for Daniel, bid the highest price.

Daniel, at first, was placed among the other servants, but his superior nature and breeding could not but be recognized by the good Friend and his wife. They decided to take him from the kitchen and rear him with their own family, which consisted of an only daughter. When Daniel was received at the board of his master and friend, he began the romance of his life. Having received a good education, and being endowed with a clever brain and a bright mind, he won, not the affections alone, but the confidence of his master, and thrived prosperously in business, being made a partner in the firm. If his progress in the well won esteem of his master was great, his hold on the affections of his master's daughter proved strong enough for her to become his wife; but she did not live for many years after her marriage, but died in giving birth to her only child, Charles.

After the death of his young wife, Daniel Cunningham is again lost sight of, until it is found recorded in the history of the Richmond Family that he married Abigail Richmond. It says: "Abigail Richmond, daughter of Cyrus Richmond, who, in the fourth generation, was a direct descendant from John Richmond, was born in Stonington, Conn., in 1743. She married Daniel Cunningham, who was born in Ireland; and she died in December, 1819. They removed to Canada in 1795, and lived in Hallowell, Prince Edward County. He was one of the survivors of the massacre at Fort Henry."

Daniel Cunningham, owing to the rules of the Friends' Society, went to Connecticut to marry his second wife. Some few years later, the Revolutionary War broke out, and Daniel was pressed to take up arms. But no matter what threat, what deprivation he suffered, he would not carry the "instruments of war." His aggressors might tie and lash the arms to his body, but he would not voluntarily carry them; and under no consideration could he be made to use them. Seeing that these endeavours were utterly hopeless, it was thought that by placing him on board a man-o'-war he could be compelled to participate actively in some form of warfare. But he does not seem, even then, to have violated his principles, for after sailing for some time along the American coast he was imprisoned in the gaol at Richmond, Virginia, where he died after a couple years' confinement. By

Abigail Richmond, his second wife, he had: William, who married Fanny White; their descendants appear in the table annexed; Sarah, who married Benjamin Leavens; Mary, who married Joseph Barker and Martha, who married Amos Bull.

The late Joshua Cunningham, born in Hallowell, January 28th, 1844, was a grandson of William Cunningham, the pioneer. He attended the Quaker school at Hallowell, and on May 23rd, 1866, married Saraphana Reynolds. He located at Trenton in 1872 and started in the undertaking and livery business, carrying on one of the largest businesses of its kind in the Province; no better equipped could be found outside of the large cities. He stood high in the community, was an honorable business man and first-class citizen. Since his demise the business has been continued by his only son, Mr. J. Ross Cunningham.

---

### WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Daniel Cunningham, died in infancy.
- II. Hannah W. Cunningham, m. (1st) John Bell, Pickering and (2nd) John Ferris, Kingston and (3rd) Jonathan J. Bowerman, Kingston. Issue: one daughter, died in infancy. The mother d. 1880.
- III. Reuben Cunningham, m. (1st) Elizabeth Bonisteel and (2nd) Catherine Donnelly; set. Georgian Bay and St. Vincent. Issue: (by 1st) (1) Deborah, (2) Fanny M., (3) Martha, (4) Hannah F.; and (by 2nd) (5) William, (6) Amos, (7) Isabel (8) Alexia.
- IV. Abigail R. Cunningham, m. John Jones; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Eliza H., (2) Fanny A., (3) Maria, (4) Abigail E., (5) John C. and (6) Ellen S. The father d. 1867, aged 72 years; the mother 1879, aged 70 years.
- V. William W. Cunningham, m. 1st, Mary Waring, 2nd, Sarah Waring, and 3rd, Lydia Cooper; set. Hallowell. Issue: by 1st, (1) Sarah E. and (2) William W.; by 2nd, (3) Daniel, (4) Joshua, (5) Mary, (6) Joseph, (7) Annie, (8) Henry and (9)

Charles; and by 3rd, (10) Thomas C., (11) Freeman and (12) Cornelius.

VI. Elizabeth Cunningham, m. Thomas P. Cooper; set. St. Vincent. Issue: (1) William, d. young.

VII. Cornelius Cunningham, m. 1st, Margaret Lauder, and 2nd, Pauline Scriver; set. St. Vincent. Issue: By 1st, (1) Calvin, (2) Margaret, (3) Ellen, (4) Martha; and by 2nd, (5) Fanny, and (6) Henry.

VIII. Esther Cunningham, m. William Baker; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Sarah F., (2) William F., (3) Samuel S., (4) John F., (5) Charles, (6) Elizabeth, (7) Hannah A., and (8) Esther.

IX. Fanny A. Cunningham, m. Rensselaer Leavens; set. St. Vincent. Issue: (1) Reuben, (2) Mary, (3) Sarah, (4) Esther, (5) Eliza, (6) Hannah, (7) John, (8) Charles, (9) Minnie, and (10) one d. in inf. The members of this family mostly settled either in the "Soo" district or Manitoba.

X. Mary Cunningham, d. in inf.

XI. Martha Cunningham, d. in inf.

XII. Stephen Cunningham, m. Sarah A. Richards; set. Nebraska. Issue: (1) Almira, (2) Levi, (3) Theodore, (4) Paul, and (5) Eliza.

XIII. John S. Cunningham, m. Ruth Welborne; set. Montana.

XIV. Charles H. Cunningham, m. Fanny VanScriver; set. Lowell. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) William H., (3) Esther J., (4) Sarah S., (5) Hannah, (6) Fanny, and (7) Delilah J.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See V. *The William W. Cunningham Branch:*

(1) Sarah E. Cunningham, married Jonathan Clark Bowerman; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Charlotte.

(2) William W. Cunningham, m. Cornelia E. Greer; set. San Francisco. No issue.

(3) Daniel Cunningham, m. Violet Rowe; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Marcus, d. y. and (b) Edwin.

(4) Joshua Cunningham, m. Saraphana Reynolds; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Florence, died young, (b) J. Ross.

(5) Mary Cunningham, m. Gideon Christy; set. Bloomfield.

- (6) Joseph Cunningham, m. 1st, Annie Mills, and 2nd, Mary A. Elliot; set. Big Island.
- (7) Annie Cunningham, unmarried.
- (8) Henry Cunningham, m. Frankie Palmer; set. Trenton.  
Issue: (a) William H.
- (9) Charles Cunningham, m. three times and set. California.
- (10) Thomas C. Cunningham, m. and set. Montana.
- (11) Freeman Cunningham; set. Texas.
- (12) Cornelius Cunningham; set. Kansas City.

---

#### THE CRONK FAMILY.

---

The Cronks came from Holland and settled in New York. They were well to do, but their estates were confiscated at the close of the Revolution. Abraham Cronk, a native of Poughkeepsie, fought in the Royal ranks, and after the independence of the colonies was recognized by the Mother country, he came to Canada and became one of the first settlers in Sophiasburgh, where as a United Empire Loyalist, he was granted two hundred acres of land, with grants of two hundred more acres for his children when they should have attained their majority, under the privileges of the proclamation. On the corner of his old place is now to be found the Lazier cemetery, the land of which he donated the township for burial purposes over a hundred years ago.

He reared a family of six sons and two daughters, all of whom are long since deceased. Of their children there is perhaps only one alive, viz: James B. Cronk, whose father Abraham Cronk, was the son and namesake of the Pioneer.

James B. Cronk, married Mintchie VanHorn; whose grandfather, Cornelius VanHorn, came to Adolphustown in 1812. He lives on the old homestead and in the house that was built by his father, in 1805. This old homestead was a favorite tarrying place for the officers of the British regulars, when transporting their troops from point to point in 1812. Upon his next birthday James B. Cronk will enter on his eighty-seventh year.

His two sons also occupy the homestead. Wellington, who is unmarried, lives with his father; Henry Selwyn, who occupies the eastern part of the large family residence, married a daughter of Cornelius Palmer, also of old pioneer stock.

## ABRAHAM CRONK.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Matthew Cronk, m.; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) George, (2) Paul, (3) Enoch, (4) John, (5) Philip, (6) Mary, (7) Eliza and (8) Annie.
- II. Jacob Cronk, m. Annie Solmes; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Samuel.
- III. Enoch Cronk, m. Catherine Leavens, b. 1781; set. finally Whitby. Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) Nancy, (3) Tabitha, (4) Mary, (5) Eliza, (6) Catherine, (7) Deborah, (8) Abraham, (9) Joseph and (10) Sarah A.
- IV. Abraham Cronk, m. Elizabeth Barker; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Asa, (2) David, (3) Edward, (4) Abraham, (5) Reuben, (6) Lydia, (7) Jacob, (8) Eliza and (9) James B.
- V. Reuben Cronk, m. Lydia Barker; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- VI. Jane Cronk, m. John Gorssline; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Abraham, (2) Nathaniel, (3) Almina, (4) Letty, (5) Catherine, (6) John and (7) Phoebe.
- VII. Sarah Cronk, m. James Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Reuben, (3) Jacob, (4) James, (5) Abbot, (6) Philip, (7) Lavina, (8) Jemima, (9) Rachael, (10) Elizabeth, (11) Nancy and (12) Sarah.
- VIII. John Cronk, m. and set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See IV. *The Abraham Cronk Branch* :

- (1) James B. Cronk, m. Mintchie VanHorn; set. on old homestead, Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) A. Wellington and (b) H. Selwyn, m. Ella Palmer; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Frank, James B., Effra M. and Leah M.)
- (2) Edward Cronk, m. Jane Taylor; set. finally Bloomfield. No issue.
- (3) Jacob Cronk, m. Mary A. C. Taylor; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Elizabeth Jane, m. John R. Kelley, deceased; (b) Theresa, (c) Whitfield and (d) Frank.
- (4) Asa Cronk, m. Rena Phelps; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Reuben, (c) Walter, (d) Elizabeth, (e)

Cornelius, (*f*) Asa, (*g*) Amanda, (*h*) Hannah M. and (*i*) Martha.

- (5) David Cronk, m. Sarah Shortt; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (*a*) Edward, (*b*) Louisa, (*c*) Caroline, (*d*) Barker and (*e*) Samantha.
- (6) Lydia Cronk, m. Jacob Cronk; set. Whitby.
- (7) Eliza Cronk, m. Lewis Bogart; set. Adolphustown.
- (8) Reuben Cronk, d. unm.
- (9) Abraham Cronk, m. Nancy Burdett; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (*a*) Abraham.

---

#### THE CROTHERS FAMILY.

---

The Crothers have been farmers in Tyrone, Ireland, from time immemorial. The Canadian pioneer was William Crothers, who settled in Prince Edward County, about 1840. He worked for a time as a farm-hand, but having purchased a farm in Sophiasburgh, of some two hundred and fourteen acres, he was enabled by thrift and industry to pay for the same within nine years time. It is a fine farm on the Marsh Front, one mile west of Northport, and the frame house that had been erected by the former owner, Benjamin Smith, is still in a good state of preservation, and incorporated into the handsome home, now occupied by Robert J. Crothers, the grandson of the Pioneer.

Robert J. Crothers is a successful farmer, who has much improved the old homestead as to attractiveness and value. He is one of the solid men of Sophiasburgh and is universally esteemed and respected. He married Helen M. Gardner and their children include: Lena, Avis, Addie and William.

---

#### WILLIAM CROTHERS.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Crothers, m. Mary J. Grey; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) Jane, (3) William, (4) James, (5) Sarah, (6) Lydia, (7) Andrew, (8) John and (9) Emma. This family, with the exception of Sarah, who married Robinson Haight

and settled in Hastings, are either deceased or living in various parts of the United States.

- II. William Crothers, m. Nancy Grey; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Hutchinson, (2) William J., (3) Robert J., (4) Jacob S., (5) Thomas W., (6) Eliza J. and (7) David S.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The William Crothers Branch*:

- (1) Hutchinson Crothers, m. Martha Shanks; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) William and (b) John. Both d. y.
- (2) William J. Crothers, m. Lizzie Bagus; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Minnie, (b) William, (c) Norman, (d) Verner, (e) Florence, (f) Ernest and (g) Harry.
- (3) Robert J. Crothers, m. Helen M. Gardner; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Lena, (b) Avis, (c) Addie and (d) William.
- (4) Jacob S. Crothers, m. Isabel Wallace; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Stillman, (b) Lillie and (c) Belle.
- (5) Thomas W. Crothers, Barrister-at-law, m. Mary Burns; set. St. Thomas. No issue.
- (6) Eliza J. Crothers, m. Richard Toy; set. Kingston. Issue: Addie.
- (7) David S. Crothers, Barrister-at-law, m. 1st, Catherine Horton and 2nd. ————. Issue; by 2nd, (a) Wilson.

---

THE COOPER FAMILY.

---

The pioneer of this family in Canada was Obadiah Cooper, who came from Dutchess County, N.Y., in 1802. He crossed at Kingston, but later pushed on to Prince Edward County, and settled in Hallowell. He married first, Sarah Pyer, and second, Mary VanVlack. He had but seven children, some of whom located in New York, but his descendants are still found among the best people of Prince Edward County. As far back as 1857, his grandson and namesake, Obadiah Cooper, was Justice of the Peace in Brighton. The family are proud of their ancestry, and have many heirlooms of very considerable value, including a blue delf plate now more than a century old.

John Cooper, second son and child of the pioneer, married

Mehetabel Bull and settled in Hallowell. He had several children, who married and settled principally in Hillier and Bloomfield. His son, Henry D. Cooper, married Elizabeth B. Leavens. Their son, William Burton Cooper, resides on lot 18, N.W.L., which he owns and occupies. He has devoted considerable attention to growing hops, and is also a large fruit grower. He married Matura J., daughter of John B. Striker. Although quite fully occupied with his own interests, Mr. Cooper takes a keen interest in current events, and is well known and esteemed for his social qualities among his friends and neighbors, and indeed, by all who know him.

---

#### OBADIAH COOPER.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Thomas Cooper, m. and set. New York. Issue: (1) Obadiah, (2) Sarah, (3) Catherine and (4) John.
- II. John Cooper, m. Mehetabel Bull; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Thomas P., (3) Henry B., (4) Obadiah, (5) Ruth, (6) Matilda, (7) Mary A., (8) Sarah, (9) Matura, (10) Josiah, (11) John J., (12) Sophia and (13) Phoebe. The father d. 1858, aged 76 yrs; the mother d. 1854, aged 68 yrs.
- III. Maria Cooper, d. y.
- IV. James Cooper, m. 1st, Hannah Hare, and 2nd, Nancy White; set. Athol. Issue: By 1st, (1) Lucinda, (2) Mary, (3) Obadiah, (4) Huldah, and by 2nd, (5) Elizabeth, and (6) Hannah M.
- V. Catherine Cooper, m. Robert Osborne; set. Rochester, N.Y.
- VI. Polly Cooper, unm.
- VII. Ruth Cooper, m. Henry Weekes; set. Rochester, N.Y.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The John Cooper Branch* :

- (1) Sarah Cooper, d. in inf.
- (2) Thomas P. Cooper, m. Elizabeth Cunningham; set. Bloomfield. No issue.
- (3) Henry B. Cooper, m. Elizabeth B. Leavens; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Lydia Cooper, m. William Cunningham; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Thomas, Freeman, and Cornelius;)

- (b) Mary A. Cooper, d. unm.; (c) Maria Cooper, m. James A. Gibson; set. Bloomfield. (Issue: Henry and Sidney); (d) W. Burton Cooper, m. Matura J. Striker; set. Bloomfield. Issue: Fluella, d. unm., Orville, m. Edith McConnell; set. Schenectaday, N.Y. (Issue: Russell and Ashton); and (e) Freeman Cooper, m. 1st, Antoinette Young, 2nd, Susan Wamsley, and 3rd, Nettie Lazier. No issue.
- (4) Obadiah Cooper, m. Rebecca Burlingham; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Reuben B., (b) John, (c) Luke B., (d) Thomas H., (e) Obadiah, (f) Delilah, and (g) Rensselaer.
- (5) Ruth Cooper, m. Robert Hubbs; set. South Bay. Issue: (a) Phoebe J., (b) Benjamin, (c) Alzina, (d) John, (e) Mehetabel, (f) Rebecca, (g) Sarah, and (h) Obadiah.
- (6) Matilda Cooper, m. Asa Thomas; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Sarah M., (b) Mary J., (c) Hamilton, (d) Manley, and (e) Orlinda.
- (7) Mary A. Cooper, m. Amos Hubbs; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Thomas H., (b) Haviland, and (c) Martha.
- (8) Sarah Cooper, m. John Terwilliger; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Matura J., (b) Obadiah, and (c) Mehetabel.
- (9) Matura Cooper, m. Adam H. Saylor; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Mary J., (b) Phoebe A., (c) Sarah J., (d) Lydia M., and (e) Lavine M.
- (10) Josiah Cooper, m. Jane VanCleaf; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) John V., (b) Amos, (c) Mary J., and (d) Hannah M.
- (11) John J. Cooper, d. in inf.
- (12) Sophia Cooper, m. Vincent Striker; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Matura J., m. W. Burton Cooper; (b) Mary J., m. Franklin McDonald; set. Bloomfield. (Issue: Claude), and (c) John S., m. Nettie Cahoon; set. Bloomfield. (Issue: Florence and Celia).
- (13) Phoebe Cooper, m. John Locklin; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Mehetabel, (b) William G., (c) Josiah, and (d) Mary.

## THE JOHN CURRIE FAMILY.

John Currie, the founder of this family in Canada, was born in Getholm, Roxboroughshire, Scotland, October 25th, 1776. During the Napoleonic Wars, he served in the British Navy, under Lord Nelson, and was at Trafalgar and other engagements. On May 25th, 1805, he married Hannah Lockey, at Jedburgh, and they emigrated to America in 1818. The following year they went to York, (Toronto), and in 1820 settled in Scarborough, where he died ten years later. Shortly after his death, his family purchased a farm in East Whitby, and removed there; afterwards becoming quite prominent in the affairs of Ontario County. One son, George Currie, became one of its best known merchants and grain buyers. He settled at Prince Albert, built a store and extensive warehouses, and here made a fortune which he afterwards lost. Later he went to Montana and made another fortune in the ranching business. He returned to Toronto and lived in retirement until his death in 1902.

Rev. James Currie, eldest son of John Currie, born in Scotland, February 9th, 1808, was educated in Scotland and Toronto, and became a Methodist minister. His ministerial duties commenced in 1828, when the country was new, and he experienced all the trials and vicissitudes of the pioneer preacher; first going to the Indian Mission on Lake Simcoe, and later being on the different circuits in Eastern Ontario. While located at Kingston, May 21st, 1834, he married Ann Gibson; she was born in Ireland, August 12th, 1811. He continued in the ministry until 1842, when his brother, John, having died, he returned to the old home in East Whitby, and managed the farm. He did this at the solicitation of his mother, and in order to care for his father's family. Some years later he retired and took up his abode in Oshawa, where he resided until his death. His first wife died at Perth, June 10th, 1842. He afterwards married Maria M. Ferris, who died November 24th, 1893, aged sixty-five years.

James Currie, son of Rev. James Currie, was born in East Whitby, July 21st, 1843, and was educated at the Whitby Schools. He learned the printing trade at the old Oshawa "Vindicator" office. In 1870, Mr. Currie established the Cannington "Gleaner,"

and in 1884, sold out this newspaper plant, and purchased the Stirling "News Argus," removing his home to Stirling, where he has since resided. The "News Argus," was established by John H. Thompson, is independent in character, and from the start has been successful. Mr. Currie has the respect and confidence of the whole community; he is a steward of the Methodist church, and takes an active interest in religious and secular matters as well.

---

### JOHN CURRIE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

I. Rev. James Currie, m. 1st, Ann Gibson, and 2nd, Maria M. Ferris; set. Oshawa. Issue: (1) John, (2) Eleanor, (3) James, (4) Lucy, (5) Corey, (6) Mary and (7) George C.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Rev. James Currie Branch:*

- (1) John Currie, m. Caroline West; set. Oshawa; no issue.
- (2) Eleanor Currie, m. John Luke; set. East Whitby. Issue: (a) Richard and (b) Alma.
- (3) James Currie, m. 1st, Rachael Holliday, and 2nd, Charlotte Maybee. Issue by 2nd: (a) Alice, m. Joseph Troppy; set. Sidney, (issue: Marian), (b) Mary E., (c) Ida M. L. and (d) Agnes May.
- (4) Lucy Currie, m. George Lee; set. East Whitby. Issue: (a) Arthur, (b) Sidney and (c) Florence.
- (5) Corey Currie, m. and set. Mason City, Iowa. Issue: (a) Frank, (b) Hattie and (c) May.
- (6) Mary Currie, unm.
- (7) George C. Currie, m. Bertha Oke; set. Manitoba. Issue: (a) Earl, (b) Lucy and (c) Sadie.

---

### THE CURRIE FAMILY.

---

The Currie family are of Scotch origin, having removed to Ireland during the Scottish exodus to that Island, and were, for centuries, an agricultural people. George Currie married a Miss

Patton, and their son, William, in 1814, when a lad of fourteen, left the County Down, in company with his cousins, and, in time, arrived at Kingston. His energies at once found vent at Amherst Island, where he engaged himself as a laborer on a farm. As evidence that he stood far above his class, it may be stated that he, later, married Harriet Hill, a daughter of the pioneer, Silas Hill, for whom he had previously worked.

He farmed on his own account in Hillier, on Pleasant Bay, opposite the Colonel Pierson property, for some years, when he removed to Hallowell, where he had purchased two hundred and twenty-five acres, near Picton, on the Milford road. This land was nearly all forest, and was, originally, King's College land, or, as it was afterwards known, University land. He bought rights of possession, and later, on payment of some two thousand dollars, obtained a title from the Crown. Here he died, in 1865, aged sixty-five years, his wife having predeceased him by some four or five years.

A genealogy of the family will be found appended. Prominent among the descendants is George Currie, Police Magistrate, the well-known citizen of Picton, who has made his way in life by his own ability, and has won a substantial success. Reared on his father's farm, he took his part in the pioneering work and arduous toil inseparable from the bush, and his first education was obtained at the country school near at hand, conducted by an old-time Irish schoolmaster. He finished by taking a course in the Picton Grammar School during two or three winters, and, in summers, working as usual at home. At the age of sixteen he entered into an apprenticeship with the business house of David B. Stevenson, of Picton, which, at that time, was the largest general store in the county. Here he served four years, performing the multifarious duties peculiar to a business which combined a stock that supplied nearly every want, and, among the other duties allotted to him, were those of looking after Mr. Stevenson's office in connection with his position as Chief Magistrate, and acting as his legal clerk when occasion required. At the end of his apprenticeship, he decided to enter upon business for himself, and his first undertaking was in the way of a foundry in Picton, which he conducted

successfully for five years, and in which he was noted for the manufacture of the agricultural implements of that period.

He next embarked in the business of dry goods and general merchandise, at which he continued with unbroken success for twenty years.

He then established a ship yard, and carried this on for several years with the same success as his former business. During this time, he was always prominently in the forefront as a citizen interested in the welfare of the town and country, and represented the county at one time or another in every office, from councillor to reeve, as well as being warden for one term.

For the past eighteen years, Mr. Currie has retired from all active business; but during that period he has held the high and responsible position of Police Magistrate for Picton, which office he still occupies and adorns.

His son, Morley Currie, M.D., M.P.P., graduated at the University of Toronto, obtaining his Bachelor's degree in 1891, and the degree of M.D. in 1895. He spent three years in New York as house surgeon in the Metropolitan Society Lying-in Hospital, and having charge of the Franen Clinic. He practiced for a time in Toronto, and then settled in Picton. He was returned to the Provincial Parliament at the general elections of 1902, and re-elected in 1905. He is a Liberal in politics, and has accomplished much for the health of the province, by causing canning companies to co-operate with the government to prevent any possible infection of their goods, through causes hitherto unknown.

---

### WILLIAM CURRIE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Silas Currie, m. Jane Frier; set. finally Oso Tp.
- II. George Currie, Police Magistrate, m. Catherine Richards; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Lilly Currie, d. young, (2) Mary Currie, m. Rev. Joseph M. Hodson; no issue. Died in Paris, France, (3) Herman Currie, druggist, Little Current, Algoma, m. Maggie Johnson. Issue: (a) Susan, (b) George, (c) Morley, (d) Josephine and (e) a son, and (4) Morley Currie, M.D., M.P.P., unm.; set. Picton.

- III. Andrew Currie, m. Christine Carr; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) Alexander, (3) Mary A., (4) Lucretia, (5) Katie and (6) William. All of whom have settled out of the County of Prince Edward.
- IV. Reuben Currie, m. Ann Jackson; set. Port Hope. Issue: (1) Annie and (2) John.
- V. William Currie, m. Annie Gerow; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Clayton Currie.
- VI. David Currie, m. Mary Anderson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Mary.
- VII. Lydia Currie, drowned when young.
- VIII. Abigail Currie, m. Thaddeus Ackerman; set. N. Marysburg.
- IX. Harriet E. Currie, d. in infancy.
- X. Sarah Currie, m. Samuel Foster; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) William, (2) Andrew, (3) Gershom, (4) Lilly and (5) Reuben.
- XI. James Currie, m. and set. Manitoba.
- XII. John Currie, unm.; set. California.
- XIII. Anson Currie, m. and set. Toronto.
- XIV. Annie Currie, m. Palen Minaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Ashton, (2) Alice, and (3) Chapman.
- XV. Nancy Currie, m. George McCullough; set. Orono. Issue: (1) a son.

---

#### THE COLLINS FAMILY.

---

In the Collins family, we find a practical illustration of intelligent, ambitious and enterprising Canadians, who have made their mark in the business world, chiefly by their own exertions. The original ancestor of this family, emigrated to Canada from Ireland; at an early day, settling at Montreal. Here James Collins was born, August 20th, 1831. In early manhood young Collins went to Kingston, and by dint of industry and economy, accumulated enough within a few years to marry, and start on his own account; and on August 9th, 1859, he married at Kingston, Frances Elizabeth Knobbs. She was born of English parentage, at Kingston, August 11th, 1841. Soon after their marriage they moved to Ameliasburgh, farmed for some fifteen years, when Mr. Collins, who had a taste for horticulture, purchased fifteen acres in the

village of Smithfield, where he permanently located, putting his newly made purchase into fruit, which has not only proved a source of pleasure, but of profit as well. On account of their exemplary lives and good citizenship, the Collins, have always occupied a high place in the communities where they have resided. They have not only been consistent members of the Methodist church, but have taken an active interest in church matters, Mr. Collins for some years holding various offices in the church. They were ambitious to have their children succeed in the world, and with this end in view, gave them every educational advantage that their means would permit, and the sequel shows the wisdom of their judgment.

The eldest son, George Collins, who is at present Receiver and General Manager of the Central Ontario Railway Company, was educated at the Trenton schools, and in 1882, began as clerk, on construction of the Central Ontario Railway, and three years later was appointed agent of the Company at Trenton. This position he held for seven years, when he became Secretary-Treasurer of the Company. From 1894 to 1903, he was General Manager and Secretary; and in 1903 received his present appointment. He has also been a director of the Central Ontario Railway since 1896.

The second son, James Wesley Collins, resides at Grand Forks, B.C., and is a conductor on the C.P.R.

John Martin Collins, commenced as a telegraph operator in the Central Ontario Railway office at Picton, was afterwards appointed station agent at Coe Hill, and later at Ornsby. At present he is the Company's agent at Bancroft.

Oliver Dean Collins, began as a telegraph operator at Bloomfield, and was subsequently appointed agent at Coe Hill. He is now chief despatcher of the A.T. and Sante Fe Railway, at Needles, California.

William Collins is foreman of the copper smelter at the copper mines, Grand Forks, B.C.

Everett Alfred Collins, C.E., is a graduate of the School of Mines, Queen's College, Kingston.

Walter Jones Collins, is a telegraph operator at the general

offices of the Central Ontario Railway Company, Trenton. In politics, the family belong to the Liberal party. They are members of the Methodist Church.

---

### JAMES COLLINS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. George Collins, m. Annie Snook ; set. Trenton. Issue : (1) Edna, (2) Norma, and (3) James Elmer.
- II. James Wesley Collins, m. Janet Morrison ; set. Grand Forks, B.C. Issue : (1) Mary, (2) Frances, (3) Jean, and (4) Ruth.
- III. Eliza Collins, m. J. F. Ferguson ; set. Trenton. Issue : (1) Percy, and (2) Jennie.
- IV. Reuben W. Collins, unm.
- V. John Martin Collins, m. Melita Smith ; set. Bancroft. Issue : (1) James Dean, (2) John Arnold, (3) Ferral, (4) Elizabeth, and (5) Cois.
- VI. Florence May Collins, m. Bruce Orser ; set. Smithfield. No issue.
- VII. Charles Collins, unm.
- VIII. Oliver Dean Collins, m. Bertha Egloff ; set. California. No issue.
- IX. William Collins, m. Veva Brown ; set. Grand Forks, B.C. Issue : (1) Ruby.
- X. Everett Alfred Collins, unm.
- XI. Walter Jones Collins, unm.
- XII. Edith Pearl Collins, unm.

---

### THE ISAAC COLE FAMILY.

---

This family, according to the best traditions relating to it, is of Dutch origin, the earliest progenitor having emigrated from the Low Countries to America, some time previous to the Revolutionary War. Little is known of Isaac Cole's immediate family, excepting that he had brothers, sisters, and other relatives, none of whom, so far as known, ever left their native State of Vermont. At the age of nineteen he married Miranda Bostick, a native of Massa-

chusetts. His wife used to relate to her grandchildren how Isaac, on one occasion, decided to visit one of his brothers, living five hundred miles away, in some other State. He bought a pair of shoes especially suitable for walking, and tramped the whole distance, there and back, and upon his return, it was noticed that the red was not worn off the hollow inside the shoes, notwithstanding the thousand mile journey. All of the Pioneer's eight children, five sons and three daughters, were born in the States, probably at Plattsburgh, New York, where Isaac Cole was carrying on the business of grist and saw milling for years before, and at the time he emigrated to Canada. What cause decided Isaac Cole to emigrate is not clearly known, but it is not improbable that his strong British tendencies had much to do with determining him to remove to British soil. His three eldest sons, Harry, Peter, and Trueman, elected to remain behind, whilst the remainder of his children, Mary, Lucinda, Elisha, Herman, and Harriet, accompanied their parents to Upper Canada.

The exact year they emigrated is not known, but it is inferred from the fact that Mary married shortly after their first settling in Prince Edward, and that her eldest son, Harry B., was born in 1813, that the family arrived no later than 1810. They came on the usual overland route, crossing over from Sackett's Harbor to Kingston, and thence to Prince Edward County.

The Pioneer rented a farm from Conrad Bongard in North Marysburg, on the Bay shore, near where the latter lived, and as soon as his family were comfortably domiciled, set to work to clear away the forest in the usual pioneer manner. Both he and his wife experienced all the phases of hardship inseparable from the existence of an early settler. But they were inured to hardships, for the pioneer's wife used to relate to her grandchildren how she and their grandfather, the first year they were married, were burnt out in the dead of a cold winter's night, and had no other alternative than to make their way, as best they could, barefooted through the snow, to a neighbor's house two miles distant. Their feet and ankles were frozen, but were restored to their normal condition by covering them over with cold ashes. They suffered intense pain during their recovery, but no serious after effects resulted.

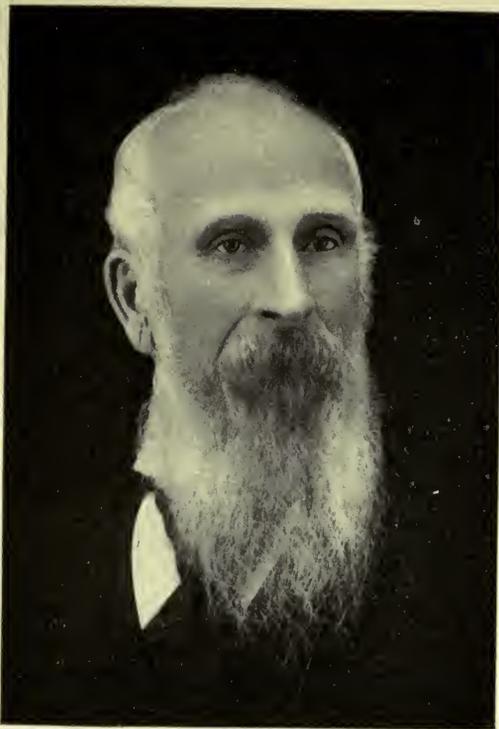
As previously stated, Mary Cole, the Pioneer's eldest daughter,

married shortly after they settled down on the Bongard farm. Her husband was Conrad, the only son and child of Henry David. Conrad, in company with John Hineman, drew land as sons of United Empire Loyalists, north of the Black River. Conrad afterwards sold his grant to Oliver Church, who disposed of it to Lighthouse keeper Swetnam, who in turn sold it to the Minaker family, in whose hands it is still possessed.

Henry B. David, Mary's eldest son, was born in the Isaac Cole homestead in 1813. Conrad David was serving as a soldier on the British side at Kingston at the time, and before leaving for the front he had removed his wife to her father's home for greater safety. It is related that when he heard of the birth of his first-born, he applied to his commanding officer for leave of absence and a pass to visit his wife, which was refused. Nevertheless he started for home, and saw his wife and child, returning to duty as soon as possible. Of course he was immediately brought to book for breach of duty and disobedience of military orders; but when the Colonel was acquainted with the full reasons and particulars relating to it, he granted Conrad David a full pardon.

Isaac Cole about 1815 returned to the United States with all of his children (except his daughter, Mrs. David) and engaged in the milling business. He did not remain more than ten or twelve years, but returned to Prince Edward County when his young grandson, Henry David, was about fifteen. He bought fifty acres of land in Athol, on East Lake, adjoining Isaac Scott, and there he lived for many years until the death of his wife, which occurred about 1834. The loss of his helpmate, who had shared his fortunes, with all their hardships, trials, joys and sorrows for so many years, so affected the old pioneer, that he only survived his wife four weeks, and they rest side by side in the old East Lake cemetery. They were both born about the same year and died about eighty-five years of age.

The three sons of the pioneer who remained in the States when their parents first set out for this country, eventually came to Canada. Harry, the eldest, was a school teacher by profession, and taught for many years in Prince Edward County; Henry B. David, who is now in his ninety-second year, and residing on Jane Street, Picton, remembers attending his school. The other two



CHARLES MINAKER COLE  
Picton



1946 - 1947

brothers, Peter and Trueman Cole, who did not come to Upper Canada until later, became noted preachers of the gospel, and their labors and early evangelical work did much to advance the cause of Methodism in this country. The other members of the family married into well known families, including the Minakers, Blakeleys, Thomsons, Smiths and Bakers.

At the time of writing, but few of the pioneer's grandchildren are living; among these are Henry Bostick David, above mentioned, and his brother, George D. David, aged seventy-nine years, who resides at Owen Sound.

The Coles, in politics, have been usually found on the Conservative side, and since time immemorial have subscribed to the teachings of the Methodist Church.

Charles M. Cole, son of Isaac, and grandson of Elisha Cole, is leading a retired life in Picton. He taught school for many years with marked success, and has had no little experience with the lumber business; for some years he was bookkeeper for the J. W. Langmuir business in Picton, and for fifteen years was associated with Mr. Wellington Boulter in the canning industry. His only son, Mr. W. W. Cole, is a well known business man of Toronto, being shareholder, director and vice-president of the J. Coulter Company, Limited, the largest manufacturers of jewellers cases in the Dominion of Canada. Mr. Cole has been active in the business, and has travelled from Windsor to Halifax representing the company and visiting the trade.

---

#### THE CHURCH FAMILY.

---

Oliver Church was of English descent, and came to Canada from England in the early part of the last century. He selected about one hundred and fifty acres in Prince Edward County, and with the pluck and determination that characterize his race, launched himself against the perils and difficulties which he knew awaited him in his venture, resolved not to be eclipsed by the sturdy band of U. E. Loyalists who, already acclimated in the southern part of the country, were right manfully struggling around him. Having raised his shanty, and cleared a breathing

space, he looked round for some one who might impart to his rude domicile something of the home look that lived in his memory as one of the dearest things he had known in England. He had not far to seek for one well able to stand by his side in the arduous life upon which he had entered. He found her in Mary Clute, the daughter of Garrett Clute, a neighbor settled in the same district. Richard J., one of the Pioneer's sons, now resident in Cherry Valley, relates that when the family had outgrown the narrow limits of the shanty, that his mother, with an ability and zeal second only to that of the Pioneer himself, helped to erect a log house, which they built, from start to finish, with their own hands.

But this was no sooner accomplished, than Oliver Church was called upon to show his manly qualities in a very different sphere of action. It had not been his privilege to support the mother country in the Revolution; but now, when the United States showed themselves desirous of invading Canada, he was one of the first to enlist. He served through the war, which began in 1812, to its close, in 1814, and so distinguished himself as to rise from the ranks to be captain of his company. At the close of the war, he took over a hotel in Picton, and was popular as a landlord. The building in which he played the part of Boniface, at a time when there were many turbulent spirits around, was standing up to five or six years ago. It occupied a site on Main Street, nearly opposite the present railway station. A man of remarkable physical strength, and determined to keep a reputable, orderly house, his decision of character, and even his physical prowess, contributed to this end.

After this experience as hotel landlord, at Picton, he returned to farming and located at South Bay, on a holding now occupied by Archibald Church, one of his descendants. Here he lived for a number of years, when he reverted to his former occupation of hotel keeping, this time in North Marysburg, where he kept what was known as "The White Horse" for seven or eight years, and where he proved himself to be a very popular landlord. His military ardor was stirred anew in connection with the troubles of '37 and '38, during which time he rendered the government important service; his hotel was frequently the head quarters of that section of the army whose duty it was to defend this part of the

coast. The light horse cavalry were continually on the move between Picton and Oliver Church's hotel, where the pioneer acted the part of scout, and often supplied valuable information in regard to the shipping interests of the Government, then seriously menaced by the rebels.

And now he gave up, for the second time, his occupation of hotelkeeper and returned to farming. Two or three years more farming, and we find him the landlord of the hotel at Stone Mill. Inn keeping was no longer an experiment with Oliver Church; he was prepared to find himself the popular host, and as such he was known at Stone Mill for five or six years. But what with settling and farming and soldiering he had drawn heavily even on his extraordinary endowment of physical strength and he preferred to close his life, as he had begun it in this country, and died a farmer.

The Pioneer had a reputation for staunch and vigorous principle, which only increased amid the external vicissitudes of his life. Although for many years a hotelkeeper, he was himself almost an abstainer from alcoholic stimulants, and did what he could to promote sobriety in others. In politics he was an active conservative. Only two of his children are alive at this date; Richard J. and Ellen, who married Daniel Murney, and settled finally at Dresden.

Richard J. Church saw his eighty-second birthday on March 11th, 1904. He resides in Cherry Valley, cultivates a fruit farm with a vigor surprising in a man of his years, and retains the same interest in fishing and sailing as in his younger days. He has been twice married; first, to Minnie Welbanks, and second, to Ruth Snider. His two youngest sons, Sylvester and Royal, live on the homestead, and conduct a grist mill and machine shop. They are known throughout the district as enterprising and useful citizens.

---

### OLIVER CHURCH.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John O. Church, m. Sarah Dulmage; set. Murray. Issue: (1) William, (2) John, (3) Ellen, (4) Smith, (5) David, (6) Ann, (7) Jane and (8) Mary.

- II. Archibald Church, m. 1st, Lydia Monck, and 2nd, Margaret Lowery; set. South Bay. Issue: by 1st, (1) William, by 2nd, (2) Cook and (3) James.
- III. William Y. Church, m. Ann Cook; set. Milford; no issue.
- IV. Margaret Church, m. Andrew Minaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) William, (2) Eliza, (3) James and (4) Mary.
- V. Richard J. Church, m. 1st, Millie Welbanks, and 2nd, Ruth Snider; set. finally Cherry Valley. Issue: by 1st, (1) John O., (2) Palen, (3) Clarke, (4) Anson, (5) Sarah A., (6) Stanley, and by 2nd, (7) Sylvester and (8) Royal.
- VI. Ellen Church, m. Daniel Murney; set. N. Marysburg and finally Dresden. Issue: (1) Margaret.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John O. Church Branch:*

- (1) William Church, unm.; set. S. Marysburg.
- (2) John Church, m. 1st, Martha Wilmur, and 2nd, Sarah Isaacs; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Hester, (b) Jane and (c) William.
- (3) Ellen Church, m. Jesse Minaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) John E.
- (4) Smith Church, d.y.
- (5) David Church.
- (6) Ann M. Church, m. Henry Preston; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Cynthia J.
- (7) Jane Church, m. Wesley Farrington; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) David J., (b) Samuel and (c) Lewis.
- (8) Mary Church, m. David Sevier; set. Murray. No issue.

See II. *The Archibald Church Branch:*

- (1) William Church, unm.; set. United States.
- (2) Cook Church, m. Minnie Clark; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) Archibald and (c) Nina.
- (3) James Church, m. Belle McStevens; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Gladys and (b) Lillian.

See V. *The Richard Y. Church Branch:*

- (1) John O. Church, m. Ellen Collier; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Russell, (b) Anson, (c) Helen, (d) Emma, (e) Carrie, (f) Addie B, and (g) Arnold.

- (2) Palen Church, m. and set. United States. Issue: (a) Briton.
- (3) Clarke Church, m. and set. United States.
- (4) Anson Church, died young.
- (5) Sarah A. Church, m. Spencer Rorabeek; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Bertha.
- (6) Stanley Church, died young in United States.
- (7) Sylvester Church, m. Edna Heartgrove; set. Athol.
- (8) Royal Church, m. Helen Hudgins; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Curtis.

---

### JOHN CHAPMAN.

---

John Chapman, the respected postmaster, and business man, of Frankford, was born in the city of Bath, England, August 24, 1838. He was educated at the schools in Bath, and in 1855, when he was only seventeen years old, he emigrated to Canada, coming direct to Toronto, where he remained three years in the employ of William Brownscombe, who had a shoe store on the site of the Robert Simpson Co.'s Department Store, Yonge Street. Here young Chapman learned the retail shoe business, which business he has always followed. Toronto, at the time, contained about forty thousand inhabitants, mainly between York, Sherbourne, Queen, and Front Streets; the Esplanade had not been filled in at this time, and the G.T.R. ran on Front Street, the depot being situated opposite the Queen's Hotel.

In 1858, young Chapman went to Frankford, and was engaged for a time with William Gilbert, a general merchant. The following year, having saved some money, he started in business for himself, opening a store in the very building which he now occupies. He employed a number of men, and did quite a large business in the manufacture and sale of boots and shoes. William Gilbert, a few years after, built the "Gilbert House," Trenton, and Mr. Chapman bought out his Frankford store, and ran it successfully for a year, selling out all but the shoe department to Thomas Howard; and from this time he confined himself to the retail shoe business.

Mr. Chapman, early took an active interest in the affairs of

Frankford. In 1867 he was appointed postmaster. For his first wife he married, December 1, 1859, Charlotte M. Ketcheson, of the historic Ketcheson family. Of their children it may be mentioned that John F., who married Emily Skinner, of Gananoque, is one of the managers of the Rathbun Co., being general freight and passenger agent of the Bay of Quinte Railway, the Oshawa Railway, and the Thousand Islands Railway, and superintendent of the Navigation Company, Deseronto.

Earl R. married Dina Simmons. He is superintendent of the Thousand Islands Railway & Navigation Co., for the Rathbun Company's Works, at Gananoque.

Arthur M. married Mary Simmons. They have two children, Earl F. and Marion. Arthur M. is station agent and soliciting freight and passenger agent of the Central Ontario Railway, at Frankford; he is clerk of Sidney Township, and one of the leading business men of Frankford.

John Chapman married, for his second wife, Olive Stevens, August 15, 1879. They have two daughters, Lillie P., who married Dougal Bleeker, and Georgina, bookkeeper for the Trent River Paper Company.

The older Chapmans are members of the Methodist Church, but the younger members of the family attend the Church of England, and the Presbyterian Church. John Chapman was class leader and trustee of the Methodist Church for several years. He is a prominent Mason, and in youth joined the Toronto Loyal Orange Lodge, 301. It is worthy of note that when John Chapman arrived in Toronto, a boy of only seventeen, he had but one sovereign and a few shillings left. But he at once obtained employment, and, not only remained with the same employer during all the time that he was in Toronto, but has always been identified with that line of business with which he was at first associated.

---

#### JOHN CARR.

---

John Carr was born in the county of Norfolk, England, May 23rd, 1825, and was the son of Samuel Carr, who married Charlotte Bromphrey, also of Norfolk County. Hearing of the opportunities

offered in Canada to settlers, John Carr and his brother Robert, together with Henry and John Fenn, who were neighbors, resolved on going to the New World. This project was fraught with uncertainties, as, besides their passage money, they had little upon which to commence life in a new country. But being young men of pluck and energy, in the spring of 1852, they left their native land and the friends of their youth, and embarked for Canada; finally arriving at Belleville June 21st, 1852. On taking stock of their cash assets, the Carr boys found themselves possessed of less than £4 each. Belleville was at this time little more than a village and totally unlike the large cities they had seen in England. They lost no time in striking out into the country, and immediately found employment on farms, and although wages were at this time small, John Carr, who was a powerful young man, a good worker, and had learned the lesson of economy, succeeded within a few years in attaining his long cherished wish of starting in the farming business on his own account; and sent to the old Old Country for his father and mother to come to Canada and share his home and success with him. He took care of them until their death; each of them living to enjoy a good old age.

Mr. Carr married December 28th, 1870, Mary A., daughter of Andrew Lott, and a granddaughter of the pioneer of that name. A few years after his marriage he purchased his present farm of 100 acres, on lot 16, concession 2, Sidney. Some years ago, Mr. Carr having gained a competence, built a residence on the farm for himself and wife, and leased the fields, retiring from active business.

The Carr family in England were members of the Church of England, but after coming to Canada affiliated with the Methodist Church, and have taken an active interest in church matters, Mr. Carr being for some time steward of the church. He is a Conservative in politics; but outside of conscientiously casting his vote for what he considered to be for the best interest of the country, has never been active in politics. They have an adopted daughter, Lavana, who married Harry Bonisteel; they have one child.

THE CROWE FAMILY.

---

Rev. John Brooks Crowe, M.A., the founder of this family in Canada, was born in Norfolk, England, in 1786. He was a zealous student, graduated at Oxford University, was admitted to orders in the Church of England, and then sent to Jamaica, where he was Chaplain of an English Regiment, and was also the Rector of a Parish. He married Dorothy, daughter of the Honourable Chief Justice Mills of Jamaica. He returned to England but remained only a short time, as this trip was merely preparatory to his settling in Canada. He arrived in Canada in 1831 and purchased two hundred acres of farm land in the 5th concession of Murray, which he employed men to clear, and here he established his permanent home. Later he purchased another farm of two hundred acres in the 1st, concession; and farmed both, until he sold the latter.

Rev. John Brooks Crowe, M.A., early took an active interest in the affairs of the community, and notwithstanding his educational advantages, which fitted him for any sphere, the everyday life and the advancement of the community appealed to him. He became a leader in everything for the betterment of the place where he had cast his lot. He was active in having the gravel road built between Trenton and Frankford, being a shareholder in the same and superintending its construction. He interested himself in the improvement of the stock raised by the farmers of the locality, and in having agricultural fairs established; he was one of the promoters and for many years a director of the Frankford Agricultural Fair. He was fond of good horses and also of horseback riding. He was a magistrate for many years and also Clerk of the Surrogate Court. While he rarely preached after coming to Canada, he took a deep interest in Church matters and gave to them his liberal support, financially and otherwise. He was a man of broad views, and considered an authority not only in every department of learning, but in the practical everyday matters of life. He had the confidence of the people, and his advice was sought, and freely given in matters concerning individuals and the locality. In politics Mr. Crowe was a Conservative.

Of his sons, James G. Crowe, was born in Jamaica and came

to Canada in his childhood with his parents, was brought up on the farm in Murray and educated in the schools there and in Frankford. He became a farmer and speculator, afterwards becoming Clerk of the Court, and later Bailiff. He was a man of great personal vigor and activity and resided in Trenton until his death in 1900, aged 72 years. Three of Rev. John Brooks Crowe's sons, John, Thomas and George, became contractors and builders; John, in Bruce County, Thomas in Frankford, and George in Trenton; and they were all of them very successful men.

George Crowe for the past thirty five years has been one of the largest builders and contractors in Trenton, and many of the principal buildings in the district, including the large paper mills at Glen Miller and Frankford, were built by him. He is a man of sterling qualities and occupies a leading position in the community. His son, Norman G. Crowe, is connected with him, in business, under the firm name of G. Crowe & Son. Another son, Dr. Walter B. Crowe, is a practicing physician in Trenton, with a large and growing practice. Dr. Crowe was educated at the Trenton Public and High Schools, and obtained his medical education at Trinity College, Toronto, where he passed with honors at the age of twenty-one, and at the age of twenty-two took triple qualifications (L.R.C.P. & S. Edin.) (L.F.P. & S. Glas.) He also enjoyed the advantage of a post graduate course at this institution. After returning to Canada, he first went to the Northwest with a view of settling there; but after remaining in Manitoba for two years, he decided to permanently remain in Trenton. The sequel shows that this decision was a wise one, although a young man of his push and cleverness would have made a success anywhere else that he might have chosen. He is Medical Health Officer of Trenton; a member of the masonic fraternity, and several other secret societies. Dr. Crowe married Alice M. Stevenson, daughter of Dr. Stevenson, who is a prominent physician of Trenton, having practised there for twenty-five years.

Charles Crowe, son of James G. Crowe, and grandson of Rev. John Brooks Crowe, M.A., was born in Murray, April 3rd, 1857, and was educated at the schools of Murray and Trenton. On attaining his majority he started in the marble business in Trenton; but in 1886 he sold out and went into the coal and wood business,

which he has since followed with great success. He married Miss Addie Peterson, July 9th, 1884; they have had two children, Frederick and Albert, who died young. The family belong to the Church of England, and in politics Mr. Crowe is a Conservative. He has been a member of the Trenton Council and also of the School Board. He is a member of the I.O.O.F., No. 113, Trenton, and is treasurer of the Trenton Lodge. Mr. Crowe takes an active interest in the affairs of Trenton, where the family has been so favorably known and identified for over seventy years.

---

REV. JOHN BROOKS CROWE.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. James G. Crowe, m. Margaret Silver, set. Murray. Issue : (1) William, (2) Charles, (3) Sarah and (4) Dorothy.
- II. Anna Crowe, m. Francis Sanson; set. Trenton. Issue : (1) Robert A., (2) John, (3) Thomas, (4) William, (5) Mary, (6) Charles and (7) Ella.
- III. Edna B. Crowe, m. Wilson Arnott; set. Murray. Issue : (1) Albert and (2) John.
- IV. John Crowe, m. Rebecca Ray; set. Bruce Co. Issue : (1) Dorothy, (2) Mary, (3) Mildred and (4) George.
- V. Thomas Crowe, m. Euphemia Clark; set. Frankford. Issue : (1) Thomas, d. unm.
- VI. Sarah E. Crowe, m. William Ray; set. Bruce Co. Issue : (1) Dorothy and (2) Garrett.
- VII. George Crowe, m. 1st, Laura A. Silver, 2nd, Jane A. Hagerman, and 3rd, Mary S. Hagerman; set. Trenton. Issue : by 2nd, (1) Dr. Walter B., (2) Arthur S., (3) Norman, G. (4) Lena and (5) Alice L.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The James G. Crowe Branch* :

- (1) William Crowe, m. Corintha Stevens; set Murray. Issue : (a) Florence, (b) Harry, (c) William, (d) Dorothy, (e) Edith, (f) Orville, (g) Grant and (h) Fred.
- (2) Charles Crowe, m. Addie Peterson; set. Trenton. Issue : (a) Frederick and (b) Albert; both d.y.

- (3) Sarah E. Crowe, m. Hiram Dafoe ; set. Michigan. Issue :  
 (a) Grant, (b) William, (c) Ora, (d) Charles and (e) Frank.
- (4) Dorothy Crowe, m. David Parks ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
 (a) Hazel and (b) Gladys.

See II. *The Anna Crowe Branch :*

- (1) Robert A. Sanson, m. Jennie Wilson ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
 one child who died young.
- (2) John Sanson, m. Julia Vincent, set. Trenton. Issue :  
 One child, d. y.
- (3) Thomas Sanson, m. Sarah Murphy ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
 (a) Vineta, (b) Lulu, (c) Ella.
- (4) William Sanson, unm., in Buffalo.
- (5) Mary Sanson, m. Arch. Thompson ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
 (a) Abel, (b) John, and (c) Samuel.
- (6) Charles Sanson, unm.
- (7) Ella Sanson.

See III. *The Edna B. Crowe Branch :*

- (1) Albert B. Arnott, m. Florence Meyers ; set. Murray.  
 Issue : (a) Edna.
- (2) John Arnott, unm.

See IV. *The John Crowe Branch :*

- (1) Dorothy Crowe, m. Dr. W. J. Chambers ; set. Tiverton.  
 Issue : (a) Mary, (b) Catherine, (c) Rebecca, and (d) Nora M.
- (2) Mary Crowe, m. G. G. Henderson ; set. Sarnia. Issue :  
 (a) John, (b) George, (c) Dorothy E., and (d) Stewart.
- (3) Mildred Crowe, m. William Porteous ; set. Toronto.  
 Issue : (a) John, and (b) one other.
- (4) George Crowe, d. age 16.

See VII. *The George Crowe Branch :*

- (1) Dr. Walter B. Crowe, m. Alice M. Stevenson ; set. Trenton.
- (2) Arthur E. Crowe, d. age 16 years.
- (3) Norman G. Crowe, m. Lena Kemp ; set. Trenton. Issue :  
 (a) Lorna I., d. in inf.
- (4) Lena Crowe, unm.
- (5) Alice Crowe, unm.

### THE CHISHOLM FAMILY.

Perhaps no family on the Bay of Quinte, can trace their ancestry farther back, in one unbroken line, than can the Chisholms. They have in their possession a work published in Scotland, in 1891, by Alexander MacKenzie, F.S.A., entitled "History of the Chisholms," which traces their ancestry to one John de Chisholm, who, in the thirteenth century, married Emma, daughter of William de Vetereponte, Lord of Bolton. The family is supposed to be of Norman origin, and it is said the original name was "DeChese," to which was added the Saxon termination "holme", when the Norman ancestor married a Saxon heiress. Soon after the Conquest, the Chisholms left Tindale, England, and secured a holding in Scotland. In the family history referred to, are given the genealogies of over five centuries of the Chisholms, including biographical sketches of every succeeding Chief, or head of the "Clan Chisholm," to the present day. Each generation of this family furnished its full quota of those fighting men, who made the Highlands of Scotland famous in every court and camp throughout the world. The blood of the Chisholms is mingled with that of the Frazers, MacKenzies, Macdonalds, and other leading clans.

The Bay of Quinte pioneers, were Alexander and Archibald, second and third sons, of the fourth Colon Chisholm, "Cailean Og," of Knockfin, who, in 1749, married Margaret, daughter of Alexander MacKenzie, 3rd of Ballone. In the family of this Colon, of Knockfin, were four sons, to wit, Colon, Alexander, John and Archibald; and one daughter, Helen.

Colon Chisholm, eldest son of Colon of Knockfin, was born in 1749, and fell mortally wounded at the siege of Quebec, on the 17th, of January, 1781. At the time of his death, he was Paymaster of the 71st Regiment or Frazer Highlanders.

Alexander Chisholm, second son of Colon of Knockfin, is the elder of the two Sidney pioneers.

John Chisholm, third son of Colon of Knockfin, (issue, of a second marriage,) succeeded his father at Knockfin.

Archibald Chisholm, youngest son of Colon of Knockfin, was born in 1765. He came with his brothers to America, and settled in Sidney, near his brother Alexander.

Helen Chisholm, only daughter of Colon of Knockfin, was born in 1754. She married a Grant of Glenmoriston, and had three children : Colon, a priest, who died in Nova Scotia ; Peter, lieutenant in the 68th Regiment, who died with issue, at Peraig, Lochalsh ; and Janet, who married Alexander, grandson of Alexander Chisholm, of MucKerach ; she had one son, Duncan, who, in 1858, claimed the estates of Strathglass, but died without issue. Janet, had also three daughters, two of whom died in Nova Scotia.

In the family history referred to, it is stated that Alexander, the second son, emigrated to America at the head of a large number of his fellow countrymen from Strathglass, when the first Highland settlement was effected in Glengarry ; but his grandson, Mr. Alexander Chisholm, of Belleville, is quite positive that his grandfather and great uncles, Colon and Archibald, emigrated together ; and also that his grandfather and Archibald came direct to Sidney. In view of the statement made by MacKenzie in his book, that Colon was killed at Quebec, in 1781, it would appear that these pioneers settled in Sidney at an early date. The records show that Alexander obtained his patent in 1798, and John Chisholm in 1797.

Alexander Chisholm (born 1752) married Elizabeth, daughter of Abel Gilbert, and settled on the Front of Sidney, adjoining the present city of Belleville. He erected first a log cabin, and then a frame house, now enclosed with stone. It stands near the Deaf and Dumb Institute, and is one of the oldest houses in the Province of Ontario. The home was often thrown open for social and public gatherings of various kinds. The old pioneer had been raised in the faith of his fathers ; but in his pioneer home, on the shore of the Bay of Quinte, his Protestant neighbors were as near and dear to him as those of his own faith. Denominations, in his opinion, were simply so many branches of one common tree ; the corner stone of his religious creed was, "The Fatherhood of God, and the Brotherhood of Man."

His early experiences did not differ from those of his fellow-pioneers ; all passed through the famine period of 1788, and suffered in common the pangs of hunger.

His cousins, John and Archie Chisholm, also settled at Belle-

ville, upon a large farm running down to the Bay, and including the eastern portion of what is now the city of Belleville. Upon a part of this farm now stand a number of palatial homes, many of their grounds running to the water's edge, and forming a most attractive suburb.

In one of these now resides James Frederick, grandson of Colonel Alexander Chisholm. For many years he was prosperously engaged in farming in the township of Thurlow, but since 1872, has resided in the city of Belleville.

His only surviving child, William Dickson Chisholm, was born on September 30, 1870, in the township of Thurlow, and attended the public and high schools of Belleville, and also Queen's University. In 1888, he entered the office of John Bell, K.C., General Counsel for the Grand Trunk Railway, with whom he remained until the time of the latter's death. He was the valued assistant of Mr. Bell in the discharge of his onerous duties. On April 29, 1903, he married Nora Madeline Bell, daughter of his distinguished preceptor. He is a member of the St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church, and of the Belleville Masonic Lodge, Moira Chapter, King Baldwin's Preceptory, and also a member of the Sons of Scotland. In political affairs he leans towards the Conservative party; but he is too busy a man to pay much attention to political matters.

Harvey B. Chisholm was born on the farm in Sidney, and has always made his home in the township. He is a typical Canadian, intelligent, well read, enterprising, and industrious. He is a first-class farmer, a local preacher, and strong temperance man. In politics he is a Conservative.

---

### ALEXANDER CHISHOLM.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Colon Chisholm, m. Ann Frederick; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Alexander S., (2) Emily J., (3) James F., (4) Harvey F., (5) Mary F. and (6) Eliza E.
- II. Stephen G. Chisholm, m. Elizabeth Vandewater; set. Prince Edward County.

- III. James Chisholm, m. Hester McCoy; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Caroline, (2) Louise, (3) Alexander, (4) Gilbert, (5) William and (6) Hester.
- IV. John Chisholm, m. 1st, Mary A. Carpenter and 2nd, Mary Hopkins; set. finally Minnesota. Issue: (1) Alexander and (2) Adelaide.
- V. Allen T. Chisholm, m. Emma Gerow; set. finally Minnesota.
- VI. Annabel Chisholm, m. Darius McDonald, merchant, Belleville; set. finally Baltimore, Ont.
- VII. William F. Chisholm, m. Eliza Merrett; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Donald, (2) George, (3) Joseph, (4) William and (5) Emma.
- VIII. Eliza Chisholm, m. Daniel Bowen; set. Marmora. Issue: (1) James, (2) George and (3) Hester.
- IX. Sarah Chisholm, m. George Graham; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) George H. and (2) Sarah.
- X. Jane Chisholm, d. unm.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Colin Chisholm Branch*:

- (1) Alexander Sanford Chisholm, m. Sarah Dorland; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Fannie Chisholm, m. 1st, David Murdoff, and 2nd, Alexander Henry; set. Toronto, (b) Josephine Chisholm, m. Oliver Lawrence of Sidney; set. Toronto, (c) Edith Chisholm, m. Sheldon Moran; set. Northumberland County, (d) George Chisholm, m. Mary Bonisteel; set. Sidney, (e) Bertha Chisholm, m. and set. in the N.W.T.
- (2) Emily Jane Chisholm. m. George Hall; set. Hastings County. where he died; his widow resides at Woodstock. Issue: (a) Jeannie Hall, m. Fred Cook; set. Chicago, (b) William Hall, m. and set. in Michigan, (c) Aurella Hall, m. Robert Morton of Trenton; set. Prince Edward County, (d) Harvey Hall, m. and set. Michigan, (e) Nellie Hall, m. David Scott; set. Trenton, where she died. He afterwards m. his deceased wife's sister, Gussie Hall, and set. Woodstock.
- (3) James Frederick Chisholm, b. July 28th, 1828, m. Oct., 16th, 1867, Margaret Dickson, being the dau. of

- Alexander Dickson of Kingston; set. Thurlow, and finally Belleville. Issue: (a) Frederick Alexander Dickson Chisholm, b. Aug, 1868; d. unm., July 1st, 1892; (b) William Dickson Chisholm, b. Sept. 3, 1870; m. April 29, 1903, Nora Madeline, dau. of John Bell, K.C.; no issue; (c) Beatrice Anderson Chisholm, d. unm., b. Aug. 21, 1879, d. Jan 4th, 1897.
- (4) Harvey Fowler Chisholm, M.D., m. Sarah Smith; set. Port Hope. Issue: (a) Bertha Chisholm, m. Dr. Fred Brown; set. Port Hope.
- (5) Mary Chisholm, d. unm.
- (6) Eliza E. Chisholm, m. Isaac Lockwood; set. Napanee; no issue.

---

#### ARCHIBALD CHISHOLM.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Henry Chisholm.

II. John Chisholm, m. Miss Bradshaw; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James A. Chisholm, b. 1835: m. 1862, Ann E. Benson. Issue: (a) Frances H. Chisholm, m. Rev. M. E. Wilson. No issue, (b) Harvey B. Chisholm, m. 1888, Bertha A. Dracup; set. Sidney. (Issue: Laura), (c) Roderick Chisholm, d. unm., (d) Alfretta A. Chisholm, m. Prof. J. E. R. Doxsee, M.A.; set. Belleville. (Issue: James E. R., Ronald R. C. and Francis A. C).

III. Mary Chisholm, m. Peter McTaggart; set. Sidney. No issue.

IV. Annabel Chisholm, m. Bartholomew Johns; set. Marmora.

V. Murchison Chisholm.

VI. Henrietta Chisholm, m. Elias Ketcheson; set. Sidney.

VII. Alexander Chisholm, m. and set. California.

---

#### THE COLEMAN FAMILY.

Robert Coleman came from Ireland to the United States, but being thoroughly loyal to the British Crown, and finding the country still turbulent and uncongenial, he cast his fortunes with the Loyalists and migrated to Canada. He received a grant of

land in Ameliasburgh, and there began to rear his family, and build a permanent home. His sterling character and untiring industry made him a welcome and useful member in the new community. He labored faithfully and well, leaving an honored name to his posterity, and enabling his descendants to reap many advantages from the growth and prosperity of Ontario.

His son, David Coleman, became a prominent man and valued citizen. He was a skillful millwright, and soon owned and operated a grist mill, which proved a great boon to his neighbors, who formerly had been compelled to carry their grain to Kingston. He joined the Prince Edward County militia, and was in action at the Carrying Place with his company during the Rebellion of 1837, and marched with them to Toronto. For years he held the office of tax collector. He was an active man, of quick intelligence and good education, having taught school at Roblin's Mills for several years.

His son, Isaiah Coleman, resides in Toronto. He is deeply interested in the United Empire Loyalists' history and traditions, and takes a worthy pride in his honorable ancestry.

---

### ROBERT COLEMAN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. David Coleman, m. 1st, Sarah Gilmour and 2nd, Mary Lowe; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: by 1st, (1) Isaiah, (2) Sarah E., (3) Jane A., (4) Martha, (5) David G. and (6) John.
- II. Charles Coleman, m. Ellen Lauder. set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (1) William, (2) Francis and (3) Margaret.
- III. James Coleman, m. Jane Gilmour; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) Robert J., (2) Martha J., (3) John J. and (4) Lisette.
- IV. John Coleman, m. 1st, Mary Ann Clegg and 2nd, Eliza Butler; set. Ameliasburgh and finally Trenton. No issue.
- V. Jane Ann Coleman, m. Thomas Lauder; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Robert W., (2) David C. and (3) Sarah J.
- VI. Robert Coleman, m. Sarah Ann Way; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The David Coleman Branch*:

- (1) Isaiah Coleman, m. Margaret A. Johnston; set. Toronto.  
Issue: (a) William, m. Sarah Reynolds; set. Toronto.  
(Issue: Gladys, Donald and Charles), (b) Arthur, (c) Charles, (d) Bessie, (e) Tracey and (f) Harvey.
- (2) Sarah E. Coleman, m. James McKim; set. Detroit.  
Issue: (a) Harry, (b) Ella and (c) Percy.
- (3) Jane A. Coleman, m. John Lewis; set. Markham. Issue:  
(a) Charles, (b) William, (c) Anson and (d) Florence.
- (4) Martha Coleman, m. Ephriam Adams; set. Ameliasburgh.  
Issue: (a) Alberta, (b) Aidelia and (c) Byron.
- (5) David G. Coleman, m. Florence Barker; set. Detroit.  
Issue: (a) Louis and (b) Roy.
- (6) John Coleman, unm.; set. Detroit.

See II. *The Charles Coleman Branch*:

- (1) William Coleman, d. unm.
- (2) Francis Coleman, d. unm.
- (3) Margaret Coleman, m. William H. Kinnear; set. Hillier.  
Issue: (a) Elda, d. y., and (b) Charles.

See III. *The James Coleman Branch*:

- (1) Robert J. Coleman, d. y.
- (2) Martha J. Coleman, m. Albert Rooke; set. Montreal.
- (3) John J. Coleman, m. Catherine Morgan; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Verna.
- (4) Lisette Coleman, m. Frederick Jewel; set. Fenelon Falls.  
Issue: (a) Luella.

See V. *The Jane Ann Coleman Branch*:

- (1) Robert W. Lauder, m. 1st, Mary Gamble, and 2nd, Susan Platt; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: By 1st, (a) Bertha, (b) Emma, (c) Lottie, (d) Eral, and by 2nd, (e) one son, (f, g) two daughters.
- (2) Sarah J. Lauder, m. Washington Gamble; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Effie, (b) Alma, (c) Ernest, and (d) Clarence.

## THE CUMMINGS FAMILY.

Preston Cummings, was born in Scotland, emigrated to the United States, and after the Revolutionary War came to Canada, settling in Rawdon, (near where the village of Stirling now stands) taking up four hundred acres of land. He was one of the very first settlers in Rawdon.

He had a family of six children, viz: Melissa, Polly, Clarissa, Jedediah, Hiram and Anna.

Hiram Cummings had four hundred acres of land at the time of his death, and in addition to other stock, kept from seventy to eighty cattle. His Will provided that the property should be divided when the youngest child came of age, and this was done; George Cummings, the eldest son, purchasing the interests of the other heirs. The widow was an excellent woman of marked ability. She successfully managed the estate and reared her children to habits of thrift and industry. They were large butter and cheesemakers, and their farm was considered one of the finest in that part of the county.

George Cummings, eldest son of Hiram Cummings, was born (July 5, 1834) and reared and educated in Rawdon, and married Rosana McGowan, December 23rd, 1857. As already mentioned George Cummings purchased the interests of the other heirs of his father's estate consisting of three hundred acres of land, his mother having sold one hundred acres. He was at this time twenty-six years old, and some idea of his pluck and enterprise can be gained from the fact that in taking over their interests he assumed a debt of more than \$3,000. And his generous disposition was evidenced by the fact that he at once gave to his brother, John, one hundred acres, free of debt. John, however, died some time after and willed to George fifty acres.

George Cummings was endowed with more than ordinary ability. He speculated in farms to some extent, buying and selling in Rawdon and Thurlow to advantage. He also purchased a mill privilege in Rawdon, erected a modern saw-mill, ran it for seven years at a good profit, and then sold it at an advance on its cost. He did a large lumber and contracting business in addition to his farming interests. He moved to Sidney in 1885,

where he owns two hundred acres, lot 29, concession 3, which is in a high state of cultivation, and is farmed by himself and sons. He is a member of the Presbyterian Church, an Independent in politics, a man of strong opinions and well posted on the events of the day.

---

PRESTON CUMMINGS.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Melissa Cummings, m. Mr. Bettis; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Melissa, (2) Harry and (3) Hiram.
- II. Polly Cummings, m. 1st, Mr. Phelps, and 2nd, Samuel Horton. set. Rawdon. Issue: by 1st, (1) Melissa, (2) Edgar, and by 2nd, (3) Elijah, (4) John, (5) Sylvester, (6) Hiram, (7) Anna and (8) Hannah.
- III. Clarissa Cummings, m. Joseph Bush; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Abigail, (2) Samuel; (3) Hiram, (4) Susan, (5) Edward, (6) Lewis, (7) William and (8) Polly.
- IV. Jedediah Cummings, m. Esther Reid; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Gilbert. (2) Cynthia, (3) Wilson, (4) Preston, (5) Anson and (6) Melissa.
- V. Hiram Cummings, m. Abigail Ried, dau. of John Reid, the old Thurlow pioneer. Issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Irene, (3) Nancy, (4) Susan, (5) Annas, (6) George (7) John, (8) Polly, and (9) Clarissa.
- VI. Anna Cummings, m. Joseph Green; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Susan, (2) Permelia, (3) Annas, (4) Ebenezer, (5) Jedediah and (6) Joseph.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See V. *The Hiram Cummings Branch* :

- (6) George Cummings, m. Rosana McGowan. Issue: (a) Susan, m. William Bird; set. Thurlow; no issue, (b) John, d.y., (c) James, m. Maggie McGarney; set. Sidney, (issue: Ella, Cora, Rosa, Zada and Harold), (d) Abigail, d.y., (e) Elizabeth, m. Frederick Baker; set. Belleville, (issue: Lottie and Hazel), (f) Eleanor, (g) Maggie and (h) George, unm.

## THE CHRISTIE FAMILY.

John Christie was a stone contractor in Scotland, but emigrated with his wife and family to Canada, in 1848, purchased a farm, and settled near Bowmanville.

He was born in Brechin, Scotland, in 1798, and on June 6, 1829, he married Elizabeth Fairweather, of the same place. She was born in 1801. They had seven children, all of whom were born in Scotland, except David, the youngest, who was born after they came to Canada.

They were members of the Presbyterian Church, and people of education and refinement, who carefully educated their children and lived to see them well settled in life. Jane, the eldest daughter, married James Dakers, secretary-treasurer and general manager of the G.N.W. Telegraph Company. Isabella married John Patterson, manager for Henry Morgan, dry goods, Montreal, and later, manufacturer of spices, now retired. James B. Christie is postmaster at Trenton.

In 1879, John Christie and his wife celebrated their golden wedding. In 1882 he passed away at the ripe old age of eighty-four years, while his wife died two years later, at the age of eighty-three.

James B. Christie was born in Scotland, February 25, 1842, and was only six years old when he came, with his parents, to Canada. He was educated in the schools at Bowmanville, and after completing his education, entered the employ of the Montreal Telegraph Company, and was stationed at St. Johns, Quebec, where he remained four years. He was next sent to Trenton, to reorganize the Company's office at that point. This was in September, 1861, and he was immediately appointed agent of the Montreal Telegraph Company, and assistant postmaster of Trenton, under the late James Cumming. Upon the latter's death, in 1873, Mr. Christie was appointed postmaster. For several years James B. Christie was a town councillor and member of the School Board, being at one period chairman of that body. He has occupied positions which have brought him in contact with the people of the district for more than forty years, and no man is held in

higher esteem than he is. The family are members of the Presbyterian Church. Mr. Christie belongs to the A.F. and A.M., the A.O.U.W., and the Sons of Scotland.

---

### JOHN CHRISTIE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Jane Christie, m. James Dakers; set. Montreal. Issue: (1) Elizabeth.
- II. Margaret Christie, d. in inf.
- III. John Christie, m. Sarah Bellwood; set. Montreal.
- IV. Isabella Christie, m. John Patterson; set. Montreal. Issue: (1) James D., (2) Henry M. and (3) John.
- V. James B. Christie, m. Melissa Flindall; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Jennie, (2) John, (3) Arthur, (4) Alfred, (5) Donald, (6) Lorne and (7) Stewart.
- VI. Elizabeth Christie, unm.
- VII. David Christie, m. and set. Rochester, N.Y.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See V. *The James B. Christie Branch* :

- (2) John Christie, m. Emma Keyes; set. Trenton. No issue.
- (4) Alfred Christie, m. Mary Connelly; set. Trenton. No issue.
- (5) Donald Christie, m. Alice Helmer; set. North West. Issue: (a) Donald R.
- (6) Lorne Christie, d. y.
- (7) Stewart Christie, d. y.

---

### THE PAUL CLARK FAMILY.

---

Paul Clark was among the first settlers in Prince Edward County, having located himself near Bloomfield in 1798, where he married Mehetabel, third daughter of Gilbert Palen. The Palens were of Dutch and English descent, and came to Canada from Dutchess County, N.Y., settling on the south side of East Lake, in the township of Athol; and Gilbert Palen was among the earliest of the U.E. Loyalists to seek a home in Canada. He was a car-



EZEKIEL CLARK  
North Marysburg



penter and builder by trade, and assisted in or superintended the erection of many of the early structures in the county. He had two brothers; one Enoch, who led a sailor's life, and never married, and Gersham, who married, and after whom the pioneer's fifth child was named. Susan, Paul's eldest child, married Guy H. Young, who was the eldest grandson of Lieut.-Colonel Henry Young, and settled in Athol. The pioneer's first son, Palen, married Gertrude Minaker, and his second son, Stephen, married Elizabeth Pierce; both Minaker and Pierce are honored names in South and North Marysburg respectively. Mary A., the second daughter, married William Welbanks, the fourth son of Thomas Welbanks, another member of the noble army of the U. E. Loyalists. Maria, the youngest daughter, married Sheldon Dulmage, a grandson of David Dulmage and settled in Athol. Sheldon Dulmage served in the Rebellion of '37 in the Light Horse Cavalry, and the family is now represented in Athol township by Philip C. Dulmage, a splendid specimen of the Prince Edward County agriculturist.

---

### PAUL CLARK.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Susan Clark, m. Guy H. Young; set. Athol. Issue: (1) James C., (2) Dorcas, (3) Rosanna and (4) Hester.
- II. Palen Clark, m. Gertrude Minaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mehetabel, (2) Isabel, (3) Phoebe, (4) Sarah, (5) Paul, (6) Susan, (7) Maria, (8) Mima, (9) Palen, (10) Gertrude and (11) Andrew M. The father d. 1870, aged 70 yrs; the mother 1888, aged 83 yrs.
- III. Mary A. Clark, m. William Welbanks; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Millie, (2) Palen, (3) Martha, (4) Clark, (5) Louisa, (6) Anson, (7) Susan, (8) William, (9) Ursula, (10) Mehetabel, (11) Thomas, (12) Stephen, (13) Victoria and (14) Wyatt.
- IV. Stephen Clark, m. Elizabeth Pierce; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Nelson, (2) Eliza, (3) Ezekiel, (4) Edward, (5) William and (6) Harriet.
- V. Gresham Clark, m. Marilla Ingall; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Gertrude, (2) Mehetabel, (3) Hester, (4) Augusta, (5) Luke,

- (6) Elgin, (7) Sarah M., (8) Mary A. and (9) Lewis. The father d. 1866, aged 60 yrs; the mother, d. aged 60 yrs.
- VI. Maria Clark, m. Sheldon Dulmage; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Philip C. and (2) Patience.
- VII. Nelson Clark m. Jane A. Andrews; set. Michigan.
- VIII. Ezekiel Clark, m. Mary Ensley; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) David, (3) Marietta, (4) Emma, and (5) Adam P.
- IX. Gilbert Clark, m. Miranda Stephens; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Alvie, (2) Sidney, (3) Ezekiel, (4) William, (5) Sheldon, and (6) Eliza J.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Palen Clark Branch* :

- (1) Mehetabel Clark, m. Jehiel Breakenridge; set. Belmont. Issue: (a) Charles H., (b) David, (c) Palen, (d) Emma, (e) Gertrude, (f) Rose, and (g) Minnie.
- (2) Isabel Clark, m. James Walmsley; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) William, (c) Gilbert J., (d) Andrew, (e) Palen, and (f) Isabel.
- (3) Phoebe Clark, m. William Walmsley; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Prudence, (b) Sarah, (c) James, (d) Palen, and (e) Susan.
- (4) Sarah Clark, m. Launcelot Nethery; set. Hillier.
- (5) Paul Clark, m. 1st, Betsey Welbanks, and 2nd, Mrs Corkindale (*nee* VanAlstine); set. Athol. Issue: By 1st, (a) David, (b) Frank, (c) Palen, and (d) Minnie.
- (6) Susan Clark, m. Benjamin Hawley; settled S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Nettie.
- (7) Maria Clark, m. Samuel Kennedy; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (a) Nancy.
- (8) Mima Clark, m. Thomas C. Church; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) Archibald, and (c) Nina.
- (9) Palen Clark, m. Mary Richards; set. Oregon. Issue: (a) Percy, and (b) Edith.
- (10) Gertrude Clark, m. Francis McCauley; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Lena, and (b) Joseph.
- (11) Andrew M. Clark, m. 1st, Sarah Richards, and 2nd,

Sophia Sweetman; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: By 1st, (a) Eugenie, m. G. Nelson Rose; (b) Hazelton, d. in inf.; issue by 2nd: (c) Sarah, (d) Augusta, (e) Frederick W., (f) Herbert W., (g) Blanche, (h) Isabella, (i) Andrew M., (j) Nelson W., and (k) Eva.

See IV. *The Stephen Clark Branch* :

- (1) Nelson Clark, m. Margaret Hicks; set. Minden.
- (2) Eliza Clark, m. John VanDusen; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) William, (b) Ida, (c) Albert, (d) Frank, (e) John, and (f) Stanley.
- (3) Ezekiel Clark, m. Josephine Banford; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Herbert, m. Maud Strawbridge. (Issue: Ezekiel, Earl, William, Stanley, and Florence,) (b) Thomas, m. Beatrice Ashley. (No issue.) (c) Florence, m. Dr. Loss Williams. (No issue.) (d) Maud, m. James Shepherd. (Issue: Josephine, Arthur, and Leta.) (e) Lillian, and (f) Harry, at home, unm.
- (4) Edward Clark, m. Maggie Lynn; set. Manitoba. Issue: (a) Bessie, (b) Lynn, (c) Nellie, (d) Ethel, (e) Myrtle, and (f) a dau.
- (5) Margaret Clark, m. Hiram Cannon; set. United States.
- (6) William G. Clark, m. Eunice Talcott; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Webster T.
- (7) Harriet Clark, m. William VanDervoort; set. United States.
- (8) Stephen Clark, d. y.
- (9) Martha Clark, d. y.
- (10) John Clark, d. unm.

---

#### THE CONNOR FARM.

---

The Connor farm as it is still called, formerly extended over a vast area, including the point itself and a large part of the choice land "Below the Rock," that forms the connecting link between the Lake and the Bay sides for that portion of Prince Edward County. Aaron Connor settled at Indian Point, and led for many

years the stern and adventurous life of the pioneer. He was a man of prodigious strength and incredible energy. He is said to have killed a bear with a blow from his fist, and to have walked from Kingston to Toronto in twenty-four hours. Incredible as many of the traditions concerning him seems to be, they unmistakably attest his gigantic strength and energy. His children have married well and are sterling and popular people. Perry and John are on adjoining farms on the "Point;" Thomas is a successful farmer above the "Rock;" Frank keeps the lighthouse on the Point; and Allen is a farmer of unusual literary taste and ability.

The point upon which the lighthouse stands at the extreme East end of North Marysburg is known as Connors Farm. This farm has always been a notable one, because of the many events of which it has been the scene. It was on this farm that the thirteen American soldiers landed for the purpose of capturing some British officers, to be themselves captured by one Canadian officer and an orderly. It was on this farm that the mighty Aaron Connor laid down the law to others with the aid of his fist; it was on this farm that the French raftsmen were wont to land, when in want of recreation and whiskey. This farm has passed through the hands of many Connors, but is now owned by Mr. Charles E. Hadden. With a shore line on three sides of it, and around which is an almost continuous grove of maple, hickory and pine, and without swamp or rock, it is certainly unsurpassed in North Marysburg, or indeed in Prince Edward County. But it is chiefly valuable, not as a farm, but as a cool, clean, refreshing place of rest or recreation. There are no marshy spots to breed flies, there is a shingly or pebbly beach around its coast line of about two and one-half miles, with just the right elevation above the water for comfort. Nature has given the grand trees, the green sward, and the unexcelled yachting, bathing and fishing ground. Summer cottages and pavilions with the necessary golf links, bowling greens and tennis courts, would make of the Hadden farm, the most attractive summer resort on Lake Ontario.

Its present owner, Charles E. Hadden, takes a pardonable pride in his handsome home and fine estate and is justly reckoned among the most progressive and intelligent citizens of Prince Edward County.

---

 THE CROUTER FAMILY.
 

---

The first of the Crouter family to come from the Fatherland to America, and there to serve under the British flag, participated in the English and French War, and was present at the capture of Fort Frontenac by Colonel Bradstreet in 1758. His son, Peter, our Bay of Quinte pioneer, was born in Dutchess County, in 1755. During the war of the Revolution, he was identified with a reserve regiment under Colonel Ruttan, and was the only member of the family who came with the Loyalists to Canada. He migrated in 1796, after Governor Simcoe issued his famous proclamation, and drew land in the township of Haldimand; but he purchased land a little west of Rednerville, in the township of Ameliasburgh, where he settled and raised his family. At the time there were no roads, but a deer path along the Bay shore, and the pioneer experienced his full share of the common hardships and privations of the early days. But upon the south shore of the Bay he maintained communication with the outside world, and with fish and game abundant, he soon passed through the hard experiences of bush life, and safely started on the highway to prosperity. Peter Crouter died in 1839, in his eighty-fourth year; his wife, formerly Catherine Stephens, died in 1842, aged eighty-four years.

Frank E. Crouter, son of Edward Crouter, and grandson of the pioneer, is one of the well known citizens of Trenton, where he resides with his wife, formerly Lillie Doieg, and their only son, Ernest A.

---

 PETER CROUTER.
 

---

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Anthony Crouter, b. 1791; d. 1855; m. Mary Brickman, b. 1794, d. 1869, set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Abram L., (2) Catherine, (3) Ann and (4) Amanda.
- II. David Crouter, b. 1791, d. 1867, served in War of 1812 in Hastings Militia; m. 1st, Phoebe Rightmyer, *nee* Allison, and 2nd, ———; set. Haldimand. Issue: (1) Benjamin A., (2) Stephen, (3) Darius and (4) Catherine.
- III. Peter Crouter, m. Clarissa Benton; set. Murray. Issue: (1)

- David, (2) Nelson, (3) Peter S., (4) Egbert and (5) Miranda ; the father d. 1866.
- IV. Abraham Crouter, m. Maria Baker ; set. Haldimand. Issue : (1) John W., (2) James, (3) Abram, (4) Hannah and (5) Jane.
- V. Edward Crouter, d. aged 73 yrs., m. Hannah Baker, d. 1843; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Abram, (2) James, (3) Peter, (4) Anthony, (5) Maria, (6) Catherine and (7) Sarah.
- VI. Catherine Crouter, m. George Cunningham ; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : (1) Henry, (2) James, (3) George, (4) Thomas, (5) Jane and (6) Elizabeth.
- VII. Maria Crouter, m. Godfrey Maybee ; set. Brock. Issue : (1) Peter, (2) Tobias and (3) Fisher.
- VIII. Jane Crouter, m. James Andrews ; set. finally in the West.
- IX. Olive Crouter, m. 1st, Mr. Brickman, and 2nd, Mr. Benton ; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : by 1st, (1) Peter, (2) Henry, and by 2nd, (3) William and (4) Theresa.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See V. *The Edward Crouter Branch :*

- (1) Abraham Crouter, m. Sarah Weese ; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : (a) John, (b) Peter, (c) David, (d) Francis, (e) Mary, (f) Minnie and (g) Sophronia.
- (2) James Crouter, m. Agnes Babcock ; set. Trenton. Issue : (a) Jane Crouter, m. William Bonter ; set. Trenton. Issue : Florence, Fred and Arthur ; (b) George H. Crouter, m. Floria Empy ; set. Michigan. Issue : Ethel, Henry, Ross, Raymond and Hazel ; (c) Minnie Crouter, m. Thomas Dine ; set. Trenton. Issue: Annie ; (d) Emma Crouter, unm.
- (3) Peter Crouter, m. Caroline Maybee ; set. Gladstone, Man. Issue : (a) Edward, (b) Elizabeth, (c) Annie and (d) Mary.
- (4) Anthony Crouter, m. Charity Carnwright ; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue : (a) Alice Crouter, m. McLean Ellis ; set. Trenton. Issue : Charles, Alice, Walter and Harry ; (b) Sarah Crouter, m. Solomon Weeks ; set. Rochester. Issue: Lorne E., Charles W., Pearl A. and Floied ; (c) Mary Crouter, m. Isaac Weeks ; set. Chicago. Issue : Percy I. and Arthur ; (d) Edward Crouter, m. Emma L. C. Robinson ; set. Trenton. Issue : Willie and Eva ;

- (*e*) Frank E. Crouter, m. Lillie E. Doieg; set. Trenton. Issue: Ernest A.; (*f*) Maggie Crouter, m. Marshall Furnia; set. Trenton. Issue: Edward and Harry; (*g*) Grace Crouter, d.y.; (*h*) Annie Crouter, m. William Clark; set. Toronto. Issue: Verman and Mabel; (*i*) John Crouter, d. aged 21 yrs. unm.; (*j*) Charity E. Crouter, m. James Doieg; set. Trenton. Issue: James H. and Frank E.
- (5) Maria Crouter, m. Levi Maxim; set. Oshkosh, Wis. Issue: (*a*) Matilda, (*b*) Lizzie, (*c*) Jane, (*d*) Ella, (*e*) Catherine, (*f*) Edward, (*g*) Gordon, (*h*) Anthony and (*i*) Levi.
- (6) Catherine Crouter, unm.
- (7) Sarah Crouter, m. Elisha Baker; set. Trenton. Issue: (*a*) James, (*b*) Ella and (*c*) William.

---

#### THE SAMUEL WILLIS CARSON FAMILY.

---

Samuel Willis Carson, the founder of this large and influential family was born in 1795, or just one hundred and ten years ago, and died at the ripe age of eighty-six years in 1881. He settled on the farm where his son, James G. Carson, still resides, (lots 8 and 9, Lake Side), in full view of the Rock, Long Point, Timber Island, The False Ducks, and other islands of the South Side of Prince Edward County. By industry and thrift the family grew and spread over the county, prospering and linking with other prosperous families.

James G. Carson, now seventy-two years of age, has seen many vicissitudes, but through them all, has kept to the narrow way in life, measuring himself as he would others, with the golden rule. His aim in life is not to be wealthy, not to be honored, but to do justly, for the pleasure of doing it. With this, as his beacon light, he has steered through life and has landed in the harbor of rest well earned, with wealth and honor added. His brother, William Carson, settled on the Bay side with his son, James, while beside the old homestead live John Carson and Sidney Carson, both sons of the late Thomas Carson and nephews of James G. Near by lives William A. Carson, another nephew, and son of William Carson of the Bay side.

Mr. Carson, the pioneer, was a typical Canadian; industrious, patriotic and of retiring disposition. He sprang from United Empire Loyalist ancestry, and inherited to the full their noble aspirations and patriotic traditions. Needless to say he promptly volunteered as a loyal soldier in suppressing the Rebellion of 1837.

He married Mary Gibson, who was born in 1797 and died January 13th, 1858. Their son, Mr. James G. Carson, can remember when a trip to the mill meant nothing less than a drive to Collins Bay, some twenty-five miles distant.

---

### SAMUEL WILLIS CARSON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Martha A. Carson, b. 1819, m. Mr. Totten; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Mary.
- II. Thomas Carson, m. Jane Leiper; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) John, (3) Samuel, and (4) Sidney.
- III. John Carson, m. Caroline Dame; set. N. Marysburg.
- IV. Alice Carson, b. 1827, unm.; set. N. Marysburg.
- V. Samuel Carson, m. Melissa Breakenridge; set. Strathroy. Issue: (1) Samuel, (2) George, and (3) Emma.
- VI. James G. Carson, b. 1832, unm.; set. N. Marysburg.
- VII. Alexander Carson, m. Elizabeth Breakenridge; set. Northumberland. Issue: (1) Minnie, (2) Maud, and (3) Martha J.
- VIII. William Carson, m. Lizzie Leiper; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) James, (2) William A., and (3) Isabella.
- IX. Mary Carson, d. unm.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Thomas Carson Branch :*

- (1) Robert Carson, m. and set. Peterboro'.
- (2) John O. Carson, m. Sarah Hicks; set. N. Marysburg.
- (3) Samuel Carson, m. Della Slater; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Merle.
- (4) Sidney Carson, unm.

See VIII. *William Carson Branch* :

- (1) James Carson, m. Eva Kinney ; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) William E.
- (2) William A. Carson, m. Nona Harrison ; set. N. Marysburg. Issue : (a) Helen E., and (b) Willett.
- (3) Isabella Carson, m. Thomas McKinley ; set. N. Marysburg.  
Issue : (a) Ina, and (b) William.

---

### THE CALNAN FAMILY.

---

Prince Edward County had been in the way of receiving and welcoming settlers chiefly from the United States and Great Britain for some forty years before Richard Calnan, the pioneer of the Calnan family in the county, set sail from England for these shores. He was an Irishman, born in the County of Cork about 1798, and yet he emigrated from England. Thereby hangs a tale of family troubles.

Little is known of his parents, the pioneer's father having met his death by drowning, when Richard was very young. His mother married again, and when Richard grew to manhood, the family had acquired considerable property. He had been led to expect a share, and from the time he had been able to work at all, had labored assiduously in the cultivation and improvement of the estate. But his eldest brother, to whom the estate went by entail, refused to give Richard his share on his reaching the age of twenty-one, and the latter, before emigrating to America, crossed the channel and settled in England.

He restrained his impatience sufficiently to live and work in England for a few years, and, still probably with an eye towards the future, did the wise thing in taking to himself a wife. He married Sophia, daughter of James Hurren, who served for many years in the British army, being attached to the famous 16th Regiment; (during his military career he was frequently detailed to act as part of the body guard to his Majesty King George III). Their first born child was just three months old when Richard Calnan sailed for Canada. A comparatively late arrival, as has been intimated, on reaching Prince Edward County, though there

were large tracts of land still unoccupied, he found employment with a former settler, David Osterhout, on the lake shore above Wellington, where he remained for one year, then bought fifty acres in Ameliasburgh; but the farmer from whom he purchased them had previously conveyed the farm to a creditor. To get a clear deed to the property, Mr. Calnan had to pay the purchase money a second time.

With the exception that he had not so far to take his grist to the mill, his manner of life, to begin with, was hardly less difficult than that of his earliest predecessors in pioneering. After living for twelve years on the fifty acres of land, which had cost him so dear at the outset, and having done well by that land, he began to anticipate the probable requirements of his elder sons in the years to come. He purchased one hundred acres of land in Hillier township, to which, later on, he added twenty acres, and increased it still further by the purchase of another twenty-five acres. The unremitting industry which characterized him from the first, he continued to exhibit, so that many years before his death he was considered fairly well off. By and by his sons had farms of their own, and married and settled, with one exception, in the county; and his daughters, all of whom were married, went, most of them, no farther from the old homestead. There were twelve children, all of whom, except the youngest, are still living; the youngest survivor being forty-four, and the eldest seventy-two. They all remained in Prince Edward County except Sarah M., who now resides in Syracuse; William, who lives in New York State; and Edward W., and Hannah, who live in the adjacent county of Hastings.

The Pioneer may be said never to have ceased work from the time, when quite a boy, he was put on his father's farm in Ireland, until he ceased to live, when he quitted life and labor at the same time, at the age of eighty-nine. He died in 1892, and his wife, in 1901, at the same age as her husband. For many years he might have lived more at ease, but in that case he might not have lived so long. He was a Conservative in politics, and a Methodist.

John Calnan, eldest son of the Pioneer, resides on lot 62, 2nd concession of Sophiasburgh, consisting of one hundred acres, in a high state of cultivation, with a fine residence and up-to-date

improvements of every kind. He purchased his farm in 1860, from Joseph Cummings, at which time it was largely bush, and contained no dwelling but a log cabin. Mr. Calnan is prosperous and well-to-do, and his sons are well settled on good farms, which they manage with care and ability. His two married daughters, Mrs. Sanford B. Gorssline, and Mrs. Russell Reid, reside, respectively, in Sophiasburgh and Picton. Mr. Calnan has never served in any official capacity, although often requested to permit his nomination for township and county councillor.

James Calnan, fourth child and second son of Richard Calnan, has led a busy and active life, having been connected with the postal service, and the telegraph business, and also taught school. For the past forty years he has cultivated the farm upon which he resides, on the 8th of Hillier, but has found time to serve as a member of the council from 1876 to 1893. He was also reeve for a number of years, and deputy-reeve; has been assessor of the township, census enumerator, and a member of the School Board.

His son, A. E. Calnan, resides with his father, and manages the farm. He has also taken his father's place in the township council.

---

### RICHARD CALNAN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Margaret Calnan, m. William Pine; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Mary, (3) Fanny, (4) Joseph H.
- II. John Calnan, m. Elizabeth Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Richard H., (2) William J., (3) Emma S., (4) Annie G., (5) Melissa and (6) Stanley.
- III. Fanny J. Calnan, m. Charles Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Maggie and (2) Herbert.
- IV. James Calnan, m. Susan Morden; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Lanor, (2) Albert E., (3) Maggie and (4) Sarah E.
- V. Hannah M. Calnan, m. 1st, Anson Maybee, and 2nd, Philip Haight; set. finally Belleville. Issue: by 1st, (1) William H. and (2) Wilbert.
- VI. William Calnan, m. Ellen Miller; set. New York State;

Issue: (1) Milo, (2) Estella and (3) Frederick; all of whom are unm., except Estella.

- VII. Elizabeth Calnan, m. Colborn Bonter; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Frederick.
- VIII. David A. Calnan m. Emma Burley; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Rosie, (2) Barton, (3) Minnie, (4) Zella, (5) Horace, (6) Dora, (7) Maud and (8) Leonard.
- IX. Edward W. Calnan, m. Elizabeth Burley; set. finally Belleville. Issue: (1) Allan, (2) Freeman and (3) Sherman.
- X. Oliver D. Calnan, m. Lena Sprague; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Arthur S., (2) Frederick and (3) Etna.
- XI. Sarah M. Calnan, m. 1st, John Young, and 2nd, George Tice; set. finally Syracuse, N.Y. Issue: by 1st, (1) Hope, (2) Myrtle and (3) Cromwell; all of whom are unm.
- XII. Richard Calnan, d. in 1904, being at the time Collector of Taxes for Ameliasburgh; m. Jennie Lafferty; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Ruby, unm.; set. Ameliasburgh.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The John Calnan Branch:*

- (1) Richard H. Calnan, m. Matilda Gorssline; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Orrel and (b) Norma.
- (2) William J. Calnan, m. Henrietta Branscombe; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Raymond.
- (3) Emma S. Calnan, m. Sanford B. Gorssline; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Gerald C.
- (4) Annie G. Calnan, d. aged 32; unm.
- (5) Melissa Calnan, m. Russell Reid; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Clara.
- (6) Stanley Calnan, m. Eva Pearsall; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Gradon P. and (b) Ralph.

See III. *The Fanny J. Calnan Branch:*

- (1) Maggie Fox, m. Anthony Brooks; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Lulu, (b) Charles B. and (c) Harold.
- (2) Herbert Fox, m. Alice Brooks; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Vivian and (b) Lela.

See IV. *The James Calnan Branch*:

- (1) Lanor Calnan, m. Charles Pierce; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Winnifred A.
- (2) Albert E. Calnan, m. Gertrude Thomson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Lindley, (b) Edith and (c) Marjorie.
- (3) Maggie Calnan, m. Rev. Charles Daly; set. near Brockville. Issue: (a) Charles F. and (b) James S.
- (4) Sarah E. Calnan, m. Hallet Anderson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a and b) Howard G. and Francis M. (twins).

See V. *The Hannah M. Calnan Branch*:

- (1) William H. Maybee, unm.; set. Belleville.
- (2) Wilbert Maybee, m. Miss Stevens; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.

See VIII. *The David A. Calnan Branch*:

- (1) Rosie Calnan, unm.
- (2) Barton Calnan, m. Miss Stoneberg; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) 1 dau.
- (3) Minnie Calnan, m. Ernest Drummond; set. Hillier. No issue.
- (4) Zella, (5) Horace, (6) Dora, (7) Maud and (8) Leonard Calnan, all unm.; set. Ameliasburgh.

See IX. *The Edward W. Calnan Branch*:

- (1) Allan Calnan, m. Alice Babcock; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Eileen.
- (2) Freeman Calnan, m. Sylva McDonald; set. near Belleville on homestead. No issue.
- (3) Sherman Calnan, unm.; set. near Belleville, on homestead.

See X. *The Oliver D. Calnan Branch*:

- (1) Arthur S. Calnan, m. Edith A. Hall; set. Huff's Island. No issue.
- (2) Frederick Calnan, m. Alice Wood; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.
- (3) Etna Calnan, unm.; set. Hillier.

---

 THE DOXSEE FAMILY.
 

---

The Doxsees enjoyed a local renown that was twofold. In the first place, the daughters of the pioneer, Archelaus Doxsee,

were the mothers and grandmothers of some of the most handsome women in Prince Edward, a county which is said to be inhabited by the men with the good looking sisters; and in the second place, it was the pioneer Doxsee, who was said to have built the first wagon in the county. As he was skilled in the trade of a wheelwright he was well fitted for the task. The wagon was a curious structure and crudely primitive. With the exception of the tires, there was no iron employed in its construction;—the body, shafts and nuts were made of wood. But it was a welcome means of transport in open weather. In winter, its need was not felt, as jumpers or sleighs proved better substitutes. These sleighs, placed on hardwood runners curved upwards in front, were drawn by yokes of oxen. Heavily laden, they slid over the roots, stumps and boulders with the utmost unconcern. A breakdown was only an incident of the trip; it made no serious hindrance to the progress of the journey; for the early pioneer, like the modern motorist, always carried his kit of tools. If his sleigh could not be mended, the materials to make a new one were always at hand.

Archelaus Doxsee came from Long Island, where his parents, who were English, had their home on the Sound, near Brooklyn. The English living so much among the New Hollanders and intermarrying with them, both languages were in common use; and the Doxsees were almost as conversant with the Dutch tongue as they were with their own. Archelaus in 1781 married Martha Rayner, of Long Island, and brought his family with him when he came to Canada about 1800. He journeyed north by way of the Mohawk River Valley, striking the St. Lawrence River a little above Clayton. He did not stop any time at Adolphustown, but crossed over the Bay at once and located at Green Point on the farm adjoining Cole's Wharf. Green, or Grassy Point, was settled earlier than the land that lay to its west and extended immediately towards Northport, and among its early settlers were the Doxsee, Row, Shortt and Carman families.

Sylvanus Doxsee, a son of the Pioneer, married Elizabeth Shortt, daughter of Adam Shortt, a Prussian soldier, whose original name was Adam Kurtz. An apprenticed weaver in his own country, disliking both his master and his trade, Kurtz ran away

to Hanover, where he found agents recruiting soldiers to fight for King George III. in his War with the American Colonies. He enlisted, and so found his way to the Western World. Peace having been declared he was given the option of returning to Europe or of taking up land in Canada. He chose the latter and located on the High Shore, where he acquired three hundred acres. With the very natural inclination to appear more British, he had his name translated into "Shortt."

The Doxsees are numerous, and as a rule quite prominent in the Bay of Quinte district. John L. Doxsee, son of Adam K. and grandson of Archelaus Doxsee, is at present postmaster at Gilbert's Mills, and has served in the Sophiasburgh Council since 1879. He has been a member of the County Council and Reeve of the Township. His father was born in 1811 and took up land nearly seventy-five years ago. The church in their neighborhood is commonly known as the "Doxsee church."

A prominent member of this ancient family is Professor Egerton R. Doxsee, son of Rev. Archelaus and Alma VanDusen Doxsee. He was born March 7th, 1869, and married Alfretta Augusta Chisholm. They have three young children: James Egerton Roswell, Ronald Roderick Chisholm and Francis Archelaus Chisholm.

He attended the public schools, the High School at Port Hope, and completed his education at Victoria University, receiving the degrees of B.A. and B.D. Having determined to devote himself to the ministry, he was duly ordained in 1895; but his attainments and capacity for administration led to his appointment as Professor of Classics at Albert College. In addition to his other duties, the Professor at present is Registrar of Albert College and also Dean of Residence. He is a member of the Methodist church and Superintendent of the Sunday School. His political affiliations are with the Liberal party.

---

#### ARCHELAUS DOXSEE.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Samuel Doxsee, settled in New York,

II. Archelaus Doxsee, m. Elizabeth Way and settled in Reach Twp.,

- Hastings Co. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Jemima, (3) Martha, (4) Melcinda, (5) Daniel, (6) John, (7) Benjamin, (8) Hiram and (9) Sarah E.
- III. Sylvanus Doxsee, m. Elizabeth Shortt; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Adam Kurtz, (2) Elizabeth, (3) Samuel, (4) William, (5) Mary, (6) Sarah, (7) John, (8) Wesley and (9) Archelaus. The father d. 1865, aged 79 yrs; the mother 1854, aged 65 yrs.
- IV. Sarah Doxsee, m. Wynot Williams; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Archelaus.
- V. Rebecca Doxsee, m. Jacob Shortt; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Martha, (2) John, (3) Sarah, (4) Keziah, (5) Angeline, (6) Amy, (7) Charlotte, (8) Ida B., (9) Zilla, (10) Catherine, (11) Eliza, (12) William and (13) Emily.
- VI. Catherine Doxsee, m. Paul Trumpour; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Sylvanus, (3) Paul, (4) William, (5) Samuel, (6) Joseph, (7) John, (8) Sarah and (9) Rebecca. The father d. aged 76 yrs.
- VII. Ann Doxsee, m. John Lambert; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Samuel. The mother d. 1832, aged 34 yrs.
- VIII. Martha Doxsee, m. Wm. Henry Rowe; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Archelaus and (3) Ann.
- IX. Ann Doxsee, m. William Southard; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) William, (2) John, (3) Henry, (4) Archelaus, (5) Catherine. The mother d. 1819, aged 44 yrs.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Archelaus Doxsee Branch* :

- (1) Mary Doxsee, d. y.
- (2) Jemima Doxsee, m. Mr. Weeks.
- (3) Martha Doxsee, m. William Holcomb; set. Michigan.
- (4) Melcinda Doxsee, m. Hiram Waite; set. Ontario County.
- (5) Daniel Doxsee, m. Susan Chapman; set. Northumberland.
- (6) John Doxsee, m. Olive Tanner; set. Northumberland.
- (7) Benjamin Doxsee, m. Sarah H. A. Post; set. Campbellford. Issue: (a) John W., (b) Sarah E., (c) Sophronia A., (d) Jessie H., (e) Jay W., (f) Geo. W. Doxsee, m. Lenora Stanford; set. Toronto. (Issue: George Edward, Ida, Grace and Mabel Leonora); and (g) Edith Doxsee.

- (8) Hiram Doxsee, m. 1st, Rosaline Woodbeck, and 2nd, Phoebe J. Sharp ; set. Northumberland.  
 (9) Sarah J. Doxsee, m. William Rodman ; set. Port Perry.

See III. *The Sylvanus Doxsee Branch :*

- (1) Adam Kurtz Doxsee, m. 1st, Avon Parks, and 2nd, Mary Dingman ; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue : By 1st, (a) Phoebe A. Doxsee, m. William Grooms ; set. Napanee. (Issue : Albert, Menzo, Edith, and Adelbert.) (b) Marshall B. Doxsee, m. Margaret J. Black ; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. (c) Sarah E. Doxsee, m. William R. Dingman ; set. Alberta. Issue : Estella, (m. Alfred E. Wilcox. Issue : Muriel, Marguerite, Alfred, Lester, Louisa, Daisy G., and Blake,) William, and Florence, (m. Sherman Fox. Issue : Erroll.) (d) Charlotte A. Doxsee, m. Merritt Baker ; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. And by 2nd, (e) John L. Doxsee, m. Frances Tillotson. Issue : Pearl, m. Ernest Hubbs ; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue : Harry H., and M. Violet,) Maude, Leah, Blanche Curtis, Clema, and Frances, (f) Jasper D. Doxsee, unm., at homestead, (g) Hannah D. Doxsee, m. John D. Pearsoll ; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue : Gladys, and (h) Susannah Doxsee, unm., at home.
- (2) Elizabeth Doxsee, m. Simon Cole ; set. Big Island.  
 (3) Samuel Doxsee, m. Catherine Howell ; set. Sophiasburg.  
 (4) William Doxsee, m. Susan DeMille ; set. Lonsdale.  
 (5) Mary Doxsee, m. James Lazier ; set. Lonsdale.  
 (6) Sarah Doxsee, m. John Lazier ; set. Belleville.  
 (7) John Doxsee, m. Susan Garrison ; set. Napanee.  
 (8) Wesley Doxsee, m. Phoebe Mastin ; set. Syracuse, N.Y.  
 (9) Rev. Archelaus Doxsee, m. Alma VanDusen ; set. Belleville. Issue : (a) Arnold S., (b) Horace E. A., (c) Maude M., (d) James Egerton R., (e) William M., and (f) Leigh A.

---

THE DENYES FAMILY.

An old family in Thurlow, is the Denyes family, descended from Jacob Denyes. The present generation is largely found in

the townships of Thurlow and Sidney, including the city of Belleville.

Jacob Denyes, was a native of Lennox, but came as a young man to the county of Hastings, and settled in the township of Thurlow, where he became a successful farmer and a highly respected citizen. His children, in their turn, sustained themselves as worthy and representative members of the community; and, through intermarriage, the Denyes family has become connected with many other families of the Bay of Quinte District.

Jacob Denyes married Sarah, daughter of John Lake, the Sidney pioneer. Mr. Denyes for years took an active and intelligent interest in the affairs of the community, and both he and his faithful wife, made every effort to afford their children the benefits of Christian training and careful education.

Philip Denyes, ninth child and fourth son of Jacob Denyes, is a successful and highly respected farmer, formerly of Thurlow, but now a resident of Sidney township. He married first, Ida Reed and second, Rilla Jones. The family belong to the Methodist Church. Although of retiring disposition, Mr. Denyes is a model citizen, and interested in everything that makes for the betterment of the community.

---

### JACOB DENYES.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Maria Denyes, m. Ammon Merritt; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Blanche and (2) Charles.
- II. Phoebe Denyes, m. 1st, Baltis Barragar, and 2nd, Wade Britton, Issue: by 1st, (1) Bert.
- III. Wesley Denyes, m. Martha Riggs; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Jay, (2) May and (3) Clayton.
- IV. Elizabeth Denyes, m. Ashael Vermilyea; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Frankie, (d. y.), (2) Sidney W., (3) Clement H. and (4), Albert W. (d. y.).
- V. Julia A. Denyes, m. William Scott; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Carrie, (2) Row, (3) Frederick and (4) Augusta.
- VI. Delphine Denyes, m. William Beringer; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) a dau. d. y.

- VII. Martin Denyes, m. Melissa Pake; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1), James, (2) Elizabeth, (3) Nettie, (4) Lazetta and (5) Delphine.
- VIII. Robert Denyes, m. and set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Maud and 3 others.
- IX. Philip Denyes, m. 1st, Ida Reed and 2nd, Rilla Jones; set. Thurlow and finally Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) Ethel and (2) Fred.
- X. Hannah Denyes, m. William Bundy; set. Claremont. Issue: (1) Jay and (2) Egbert.

---

### THE DAFOE FAMILY.

---

For many details concerning this old and highly respected family we are indebted to the recollection of Mrs. Samuel Dafoe, (*nee* Margaret Lorrie, the mother of Mr. John R. Dafoe, of Napanee) who can still recall, at least as hearing from the lips of older people, many of the most strange experiences and peculiar hardships incident to the pioneer life on the Bay of Quinte. It seems to us, now, of small importance that the settlers had to make their way in canoes and sometimes on foot, from their farms to Kingston, and that a long journey of fifty or sixty miles would often be required to obtain the merest necessaries for the comfort, or even maintenance of their families; but we forget that the father was frequently compelled to leave his wife and helpless children exposed to and entirely without protection from the chance deprivations of savage men and beasts. Moreover the anxious wife could not hope to learn any tidings of her husband until his return. So scant was communication between Kingston and the outlying country, that during the cholera epidemic, it was not unheard of, that settlers from Lennox or Prince Edward, visiting Kingston, were stricken with the disease, died within an hour, and were hastily buried without any effort being made to learn their identity or to notify their families of the fate that had overtaken them.

Richard Dafoe may be regarded as the pioneer of the Dafoe family. He married Emma Rikley, and had nine children, to wit, John, Abraham, Samuel, Daniel, William, Caleb, Mary, Rachael and Elizabeth.

His daughter Mary, married Manuel Northrup. Their son Anson, was Clerk of the Court, and Deputy Crown Clerk for the county of Hastings; and their grandson, William B. Northrup, M.P., sits for East Hastings in the Dominion Parliament. Daniel Dafoe married Elizabeth Embury, whose father was probably the first settler in the neighborhood of Richmond.

John Raymond Dafoe, son of Samuel, grandson of Daniel Dafoe, and great-grandson of the pioneer, has operated a large grain, flour and milling business for some years past, at Napanee. By his wife, Eliza Kennedy, he has three children: Edith, Arthur and Ross, who reside at home.

Mr. Dafoe is a member of the Methodist Church, and of the Liberal Conservative party; he also belongs to the I.O.O.F. He is an enthusiastic sportsman, being equally at home in duck shooting upon the Bay of Quinte, or in pursuing deer or larger game in the Northern wilds.

---

#### DANIEL DAFOE.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Samuel Dafoe, d. May 16, 1901; m. Margaret Lorie. Issue: (1) Albert Dafoe, m. 1st, Mary Marshall and 2nd, Helen Detlor. Issue: by 1st, (a) May, (b) Ethel, (c) Elmer, (d) Edna, and by 2nd, (e) Elsie. (2) John Raymond Dafoe, m. Eliza Kennedy; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Edith, (b) Arthur and (c) Ross. (3) R. Byron Dafoe, unm.; set. Napanee. He is engaged in the milling business with his brother, John R.
- II. William Dafoe, m. Elizabeth Spencer; set. Michigan.
- III. John Dafoe, m. Amelia Roblin.
- IV. David Dafoe, m. Cynthia Cassidy; set. Richmond.
- V. Nelson Dafoe, m. Eleanor Spencer; set. Alma.
- VI. Matilda Dafoe, m. William Foote; set. Richmond.
- VII. Elizabeth Dafoe, m. Jean Pappineau; set. United States.
- VIII. Mary Dafoe, m. Frank Ranis; set. Deseronto.

## THE DAVIDSON FAMILY.

---

William Davidson was born near Belfast, Ireland, in 1806. On November 12th, 1829, he married Elizabeth Ann Hill; and in 1830 they emigrated to Canada, settling in Prince Edward County. Here they lived for nearly twenty years, and raised a family of twelve children. The family afterwards removed to Brighton Township. William Davidson was an industrious, first-class citizen, and much respected. His wife died in 1871, aged sixty-one, while he died in 1877, aged seventy-one.

Adam Davidson was born near Roblin's Mills, September 22nd, 1836. His boyhood was passed in Prince Edward and near Brighton. As his father had a large family, Adam Davidson, early shifted for himself. He rented a farm in Brighton, and at the end of four years, by industry and economy, he saved enough with which to purchase fifty acres of land, which he later sold, and then purchased one hundred acres. He married Eliza A. Pake, July 12th, 1870. She is a descendant of the old United Empire Loyalist, of Prince Edward, of that name.

Mr. Davidson was a very successful farmer, and was possessed of excellent judgment and good executive ability. He followed farming for twenty-six years, when he sold his farm and purchased a home in Frankford. Enjoying a modest competence, the fruition of his own labors and frugality, Mr. Davidson is a leading citizen of the village. He takes an active part in the Methodist church, of which he is a trustee and steward. In politics, he is a Conservative.

## WILLIAM DAVIDSON.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. William M. Davidson, m. Susan Brock; set. Cramahe. Issue : (1) Frances, (2) Elizabeth, and (3) Harriet.
- II. Francis Davidson, m. Margaret Richmond; set. Brighton. Issue : (1) Lizzie, (2) Ida, and (3) David R.
- III. Jane Davidson, m. Isaac Maybee; set. Murray. Issue : (1) Manley, (2) Byron, and (3) Sarah E.
- IV. Adam Davidson, m. Eliza A. Pake; set. Frankford. No issue.

- V. Elizabeth Davidson, m. Samuel Maybee ; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Joel, (2) Rachael A., (3) Victoria, (4) Eliza, (5) Nettie, and (6) Wesley.
- VI. James A. Davidson, m. Prudence Stone ; set. Brighton. Issue : (1) Ernest, (2) Ethel, and (3) Walter.
- VII. George H. Davidson, m. Jennie Morrow ; set. Brighton. Issue : (1) Wellington.
- VIII. David A. Davidson, m. Euphemia Morrow ; set. Brighton. Issue : (1) Lizzie.
- IX. John W. Davidson, d. y.
- X. Mary A. Davidson, m. James Taylor ; set. Brighton. No issue.
- XI. Nancy V. Davidson, m. Greer Jones ; set. Brighton. Issue : (1) Minnie, and (2) William.
- XII. Wellington R. Davidson, d. unm.

---

#### THE DIAMOND FAMILY.

---

The following account of the founder of the Diamond family in Canada, is quoted from Dr. Canniff's History of the Settlement of Upper Canada.

"John Diamond, was born in Albany with several brothers. An elder brother was drafted, but he tried to escape from a service that was distasteful to him; was concealed for sometime, and upon a sick bed. The visits of the doctor led to suspicion, and the house was visited by the rebels. Although he had been placed in a bed, and the clothes so arranged that, as was thought, his presence would not be detected; his breathing betrayed him. They at once required his father to give a bond for \$1,200, that his son should not be removed while sick. He got well, and sometime after again sought to escape, but was caught and handcuffed to another. Being removed from one place to another, the two prisoners managed to knock their guard on the head, and ran for life through the woods, united together. One would sometimes run on one side of a sapling and the other on the opposite side. At night they managed to rub their handcuffs off, and finally escaped to Canada. Of the other brothers, two were carried off by rebels and never more heard of. John was taken to the rebel army

when old enough to do service. But he also escaped to Canada, and enlisted in Roger's Battalion, with which he did service until the close of the War, when he settled with the Company at Fredericksburgh."

John Diamond, the pioneer, ultimately settled on the south shore of Hay Bay; and by his wife, a Miss Loyst, of Philadelphia, had four children. His eldest son and namesake bore a distinguished part in the War of 1812; and his grandson, Wellington Jeffers Diamond, the well known barrister, now resident in Belleville, is a veteran who saw active service in the Fenian Raid of 1866.

John Diamond, the son of our Canadian pioneer, married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Robert Jeffers, and lived until 1888, when he died at the advanced age of ninety-three. His son, Wellington Jeffers, came from his father's farm to the Grammar School of Belleville about 1854, and subsequently attended Albert Seminary, now Albert College. After a year or two spent in teaching school, he began the study of law, under the guidance of the legal firm of Dean & Diamond. He was associated for years in the practice of law with his brother, Abraham Diamond, the late Police Magistrate of Belleville, but has continued the practice alone since the latter's death in 1880. He was Mayor of Belleville in 1889, and for about fifteen years served as alderman. He has been secretary and treasurer of the Board of Education since 1881. He is secretary of Eureka Lodge, A.F. and A.M. He is also secretary of the Hastings Law Library Association, and secretary and treasurer of the Belleville Horticultural Society since its organization. In politics, he is a Liberal-Conservative. His church home is the Bridge Street Methodist Church, and he is a member of the official board. Wellington Jeffers Diamond is thoroughly versed in the history of the United Empire Loyalists, and while personally of a modest and retiring disposition, takes a pardonable pride in his distinguished ancestry.

---

#### JOHN DIAMOND.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

I. John Diamond, b. 1795; d. 1888; m. Elizabeth Jeffers; b.

1804, d. 1876; set. Hay Bay. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Abraham, (3) John M., (4) Anna, (5) Wellington Jeffers, (6) Eliza, and (7) William Thomas.

II. Abraham Diamond, m. Eleanor Hough; set. Hay Bay.

III. William F. Diamond, m. Rebecca Thompson; set. Hay Bay.

IV. Margaret Diamond, m. Daniel Pringle; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) John D., (2) Andrew Nelson, (3) Charles, (4) David, (5) Mary Ann, (6) Sarah, and (7) Margaret.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John Diamond Branch* :

(1) Robert Diamond, d. y.

(2) Abraham Diamond, m. Louisa Coleman; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Alice, (b) Albert, (c) Charles, (d) John, (e) Mary, (f) Matilda, (g) Agnes, and (h) Clara.

(3) John M. Diamond, m. Sophia Sager; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Anna, (b) Emma, (c) Helen, (d) John, (e) Wellington, (f) Cassie, and (g) Lillie.

(4) Anna Diamond, m. Ryerson Sills; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) John.

(5) Wellington Jeffers Diamond, m. Anne M. Lyon; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Fred Davey, (m. Mary Elizabeth Clarke; set. Belleville. Issue: Wellington Clarke, b. 1902), and (b) Elva May, unm.

(6) Eliza Diamond, m. George N. Ridley; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Elizabeth, (b) Wellington, (c) Charles, (d) George, (e) Ernest, (f) Alfred, (g) Clara, and (h) Ida.

(7) William Thomas Diamond, unm.; set. Belleville.

See IV. *The Margaret Diamond Branch* :

(1) John D. Pringle, m. and set. Chicago.

(2) Andrew Nelson Pringle, m. Jane Huff; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Margaret Maria Pringle, m. Robert Bogle; set. Belleville, (b) John Nelson Pringle, m. 1st, Jane Elvins, and 2nd, Julia Elvins; set. Belleville. (Issue: By 1st, Clara Isabel,) (c) Charles Erastus Pringle, d. unm., (d) William Allen Pringle, m. Jemima Ferguson; set. Belleville. (Issue: Gertrude, Stanley, Annie, and Robert,) (e) Annie Eliza Pringle, m. Robert Bogle; set.

Belleville, (*f*) Henry Pringle, m. Martha Furnival ; set. Belleville. Issue: Angus F., and Harriet M.

- (3) Charles Pringle, m. and set. United States.
- (4) David Pringle, m. and set. New York.
- (5) Mary Ann Pringle, m. James Baker ; set. Belleville.
- (6) Sarah Pringle, m. Jacob Dulmage ; set. Belleville.
- (7) Margaret Pringle, m. James Baker ; set. Belleville.

---

### THE DALY FAMILY.

---

The marriage of James Daly with Ann Shibley in July, 1854, united two families of historic interest and loyal tradition; and their descendants may boast of a lineal descent from no less than four prominent United Empire Loyalists, to wit, Captain Peter Daly, Major John Everett, John Shibley and Barnabas Day; all of whom contributed in a marked degree to the exploration, growth and settlement of the Bay of Quinte district. These four families in turn have intermarried with the Purdys, the Grasses, the Wartmans of Frontenac, and with many of the prominent old families of Lennox and Hastings; thus demonstrating again how closely united, even as one great family clan, are the descendants of the true United Empire Loyalists, who carved from the then western wilds of Canada, the present fair and mighty province of Ontario.

The Dalys, indeed, trace their ancestral line through generations of true British valor; but the historian of Canada is chiefly interested in the life history of Captain Peter Daly, who entered the Royal ranks, as a mere lad, at the outbreak of the war of the American Revolution. His father, also Peter Daly, was a Captain in the British army, and prior to the breaking out hostilities he had been stationed with his regiment in what was then the British province of New York. Thence he was recalled to Ireland, but he no doubt foresaw the inevitable break between the colonies and the Motherland and assumed that his command (familiar with the future field of struggle) would before long be returned for service to the Western world. He, therefore, committed his son, Peter, then a mere lad, to the kindly protection of a Mr. Vrooman, a wealthy bachelor, residing in New York, who had repeatedly

declared his intention of making young Peter Daly the sole heir of his vast estates.

Very shortly after his return to Ireland, Captain Daly was mortally wounded in a duel; and his son remained with Mr. Vrooman until the outbreak of the Revolution. At that time he was an impulsive, high spirited boy, filled with the loyal impulses and the martial spirit of his ancestors; and without delay he joined a regiment and embarked upon a long career of brilliant service as a soldier of the King. He fought at Fort Ticonderaga; he harassed General Arnold (then loyal to the colonies) in the campaign that begun at Lake Champlain and ended with the latter's disorderly retreat from the assault upon Quebec. So gallantly did Peter Daly conduct himself, that he rose in spite of his extreme youth to the rank of Captain, and successfully assisted in taking by assault three well defended positions in a single night.

When peace was at last declared, Captain Daly at once made his way to the head waters of the St. Lawrence. His high rank and distinguished service entitled him to share in the Royal grant, and he soon settled upon his farm in the second concession of Ernesttown, between Mill Haven and Bath; and, like another Cincinnatus, transformed his sword into a ploughshare and became a successful farmer and leading citizen of the new born colony. He never revisited New York, and apparently made no effort to regain the inheritance that, without hesitation, he had sacrificed to his intrepid loyalty. He died February 11th, 1832.

His son, Lewis Daly, married Mercy, daughter of Major John Everett, a distinguished officer and loyalist, who drew lot No. 7 in the first concession of the first township in the Bay of Quinte District. Their son, James Daly, Esq., is still living at Napanee, where for some twenty years he has held the position of Police Magistrate. He married Ann Shibley, a lineal descendant of the United Empire Loyalist, John Shibley, and of Barnabus Day, the lieutenant of Captain Michael Grass, who drew lots 4 and 5, as Major Everett drew lot 7, in the 1st concession of Kingston.

James Daly, by his first wife, Ann Shibley, had four children, as shown by the table annexed. His only surviving son, Oscar Willmott Daly, D.D.S., is a prominent dentist of the city of

Kingston. He was educated at the Newburgh Academy; and received the degree of D.D.S. from the Royal College of Dental Surgeons, in 1891. He then took a post-graduate course at Ann Arbor after receiving his degree from the University of Michigan in 1892. He resides at Kingston, where he enjoys a lucrative practice; and he has collected and preserved considerable data of historic interest concerning the distinguished makers of Ontario from whom he is descended.

---

### PETER DALY.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Philip Daly, m. Miss Booth; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) Absalom, (2) Ellen, (3) Peter, (4) Delia, and (5) Charles.
- II. David Daly, m. Miss Thomas; set. Cataraqui. Issue: (1) Mrs. Guyrus Smith, (2) Lewis Daly, (3) Adelaine, (4) Charles, (5) Emmeline, m. Thomas Purdy, and (6) Eliza, m. Norman Storms.
- III. Lewis Daly, m. Mersey Everett; set. Storrington. Issue: (1) John, (2) James, (3) Ann, (4) Charlotte, (5) Caroline, (6) George, (7) Florella, and (8) Justus.
- IV. Susan Daly, m. Mr. Eakins. Issue: (1) Peter, and (2) a dau., m. William Stone; set. Oswego, N.Y.
- V. Rachael Daly, m. Asal Rockwell. Issue: (1) W. C. Rockwell, m. Maria Perry; set. Napanée, (2) Mary Rockwell, m. Calvin Shibley; set. Harrowsmith.
- VI. Catherine Daly, m. Jacob Shibley, M.P.P. Issue: (1) John, (2) Emily, (3) Jane, (4) Charles, and (5) Ellen.
- VII. Polly Daly, m. Mr. Booth.
- VIII. George Daly, m. Eliza Vrooman.
- IX. Charles Daly.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See I. *The Philip Daly Branch :*

- (5) Charles Daly, m. Miss Lee. Issue: (a) Eleanor, m. H. Wills; set. Belleville, (b) Philip, (c) Annie, unm.; set. Kingston, (d) Simcoe, m. and set. St. Catharines, (e) Marion, m. Rev. Spencer, (f) Geraldine, unm.; set.

Montreal, (g) Claradion, unm.; set. Kingston, and (h) Charles.

See III. *The Lewis Daly Branch* :

- (1) John Daly, m. Harriet Brown. Issue: (a) Charles and (b) James.
- (2) James Daly, m. Ann Shibley. Issue: (a) Stewart L. Daly, (deceased) m. Carrie Bogart; set. Napanee. Issue: Catherine. (b) Annie F. Daly, m. Captain Theodore Wroughton; set. Dawson City. No issue. (c) Frances A. Daly, m. Major Zachary T. Wood, Commandant, Dawson City. Issue: Stewart and John. (d) Oscar W. Daly, D.D.S., unm.; set. Kingston.
- (3) Ann Daly, m. John Perry.
- (4) Charlotte Daly.
- (5) Caroline Daly, m. D. Hooper; set. Napanee.
- (6) George Daly, deceased.
- (7) Florella Daly, m. Dr. Coleman; set. Sidney.
- (8) Justus Daly, m. Elizabeth Day.

---

### JOHN SHIBLEY.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Jacob Shibley, m. Catherine Daly.
- II. Jane Shibley, m. Conrod Huffman. Issue: (1) John S., (2) Eliza, (3) Minerva, (4) George, (5) Robert McDowall, (6) Henry, (7) Margaret, (8) Catherine, (9) James Conrod, (10) Maria, (11) Charles Willard, and (12) Lucretia.
- III. John Shibley, m. Irene Fralick. Issue: (1) Ira, (2) Jessie, (3) Edmund, (4) Catherine, (5) Jacob, (6) Calvin, (7) Harriet, (8) Mary Ann, and (9) Jane.
- IV. Henry Shibley, m. Charlotte Day; set. Portland. Issue: (1) Rhoda, (2) Schuyler, (3) Charlotte, (4) John A., (5) Henry, (6) Emily, (7) Catherine A., (8) Eliza, (9) Jennie, and (10) Absalom.
- V. David Shibley, m. and had issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Caroline, and (3) William.
- VI. Peggy Shibley, d. unm.

VII. Polly Shibley, m. Mr. Rouse.

VIII. Cynthia Shibley, m. Mr. Baird.

IX. Betsey Shibley, m. Joseph Currey. Issue : (1) Henry, (2) Joseph, and (3) John.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See IV. *The Henry Shibley Branch* :

- (1) Rhoda Shibley, m. Peter Wartman ; set. Kingston township. Issue : (a) Schuyler, m. Miss Clancy, (b) Henry, m. Miss Ormsby, (c) Calvin, m. Annie McCim ; set. Napanee, (d) Emma, m. Mr. Fraser ; set. Michigan, and (e) Courtland, m. Emma Leonard ; set. Napanee.
- (2) Schuyler Shibley, M.P., m. Mary Ann Green ; set. finally Kingston. Issue : (a) Torrence, (b) Charlotte, (c) Lottie, (d) Harry, (e) Georgie, (f) Maude, (g) Selwin, (h) Laura, (i) Arthur, and (j) Edith, m. Archdeacon Carey.
- (3) Charlotte Shibley, m. George R. Miller ; set. Tamworth. Issue : (a) Agnes, (b) William H., (c) George L., and (d) Augusta.
- (4) John A. Shibley, m. 1st, Miss Sharp, and 2nd, Miss Guess. Issue : By 1st, (a) John, and (b) Nettie.
- (5) Henry Shibley, m. Jane Herchemer ; set. Harrowsmith. Issue : (a) Laura.
- (6) Emily Shibley, m. Rev. Mr. Lohead. No. issue.
- (7) Catherine Ann Shibley, m. James Daly, Esq., Police Magistrate ; set. Napanee.
- (8) Eliza Shibley, m. James Herchemer ; set. Tamworth. Issue : (a) John, and (b) Jennie.
- (9) Jane Shibley, m. Peter Miller ; set. Napanee. Issue : (a) Ida, m. Hamilton Armstrong, (b) Maude, m. James Holden, (c) Sarah, m. Rev. Dr. Tucker, and (d) Agnes, m. William Wilson.
- (10) Absalom Shibley, m. Catherine Purdy. Issue : (a) Ida, m. John J. Leslie, and (b) John H., m. Margaret Kingston.

---

#### THE DAVID FAMILY.

---

Sometime about the year 1778, Henry David and his wife,

Elizabeth Keiza, came to Canada, from Germany. Like so many others, their first stop was at Quebec, where they remained but a short time, and then proceeded west. While at Kingston, they determined to locate in Prince Edward County, and took up land in what is now North Marysburg.

Some years later, Henry David, who had followed the sea in his early days, settled his affairs and started on a visit to Germany; but the vessel in which he sailed was lost, with all on board. Not hearing any news of him, his wife concluded he was dead, and married John Nicholas Cragle.

Henry David had but one son, Conrad, who was born in 1778. In 1811, he married Mary Cole, and they reared a family of nine children. The first church services of any kind, in the district, were held in the house of Conrad David, or in that of his neighbor, Colonel Allen. The Rev. Job Deacon, a Church of England clergyman from Adolphustown, conducted the services, and during the winter months had to make the journey on horseback. Conrad David gave the land for the first church, which, later, was the site for the present edifice. He was one of the best farmers of his day, and owned not only the first team of horses, but the first waggon in North Marysburg. The latter he sold to another old pioneer, Edward Hicks.

Henry B. David, a grandson of the pioneer, at the advanced age of ninety-two years, still resides in Picton. He well remembers his first teacher, William Green, a neighbor who opened a night school in North Marysburg, where the curriculum was extremely limited. The first day school in North Marysburg was taught by a man named English, who "boarded round" among the parents of his pupils.

The descendants of Conrad David settled mainly in Prince Edward County, and, especially, in North Marysburg. A son, Peter, was twice married, his second wife being Sarah Clapp. Peter David was born in North Marysburgh, in 1815, just ten days before the Battle of Waterloo. He soon acquired lands, and, before his first marriage, owned a part of the farm now in the possession of his children. He kept adding to his holdings until he had a farm of more than two hundred and fifty acres, beautifully situated



PETER DAVID (DECEASED)  
North Marysburg



by the Bay shore of North Marysburgh, and commanding a view of Adolphustown, Bath Island and other attractive spots along the Bay of Quinte. He was a capable business man, a good neighbor and interested in the progress of the community, but he did not aspire to, nor accept any public office. He died in 1884, at the age of seventy; his widow survived him until 1891. His son, Conrad, and daughters, Lavantha, Cynthia and Maud reside upon the old homestead. They are among the best people in Prince Edward County, and their homestead cannot be excelled, either as a productive farm or as an attractive residence.

Allan David, the youngest son of Conrad, died unmarried in California. The next youngest of the family was Mark David, who married Eliza Kerr, and settled in North Marysburgh; his widow and children now reside in Picton. Mrs. David was a daughter of Andrew Kerr, who came from Paisley, Scotland, about 1834. He lived in Kingston for eight years before settling in Prince Edward County. He married a Mrs. Campbell, whom he first met on board the ship coming over; she was married at that time, but her husband died soon after.

Mr. Kerr was a weaver by trade, but took up land and became in time an excellent farmer. In 1834 he removed to North Marysburgh, where he opened a store and obtained the position of Postmaster. He died in 1845, at the age of sixty-two; his widow survived him for nearly forty years.

---

#### HENRY DAVID.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Conrad David, m. Mary Cole; set. N. Marysburgh. Issue; (1) Henry B., (2) Peter, (3) John, (4) Miranda, (5) George W., (6) Mary, (7) Emmeline, (8) Mark and (9) Allen.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Conrad David Branch*:

- (1) Henry B. David, m. Martha Carson; set. N. Marysburgh. Issue: (a) Caroline David, m. Thomas Kerr. (b) Martha David, m. Thomas Harkness; set. Middlesex. (c) Gladys David, unm.; set. Picton. (d) Alfred David, M.D., m. Jane

- Russell; set. Detroit. (e) Redford David, m. Mahala Clapp; set. Syracuse. (f) Sanford David, d. y. (g) Cynthia David, died unmarried.
- (2) Peter David, m. 1st, Lillias Carson and 2nd, Sarah Clapp; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (a) Lillias David, m. Rev. Dr. W. Shepherd, Supt. of Muncey Indian Institute. Issue: Belva, Morley and Eva; and by 2nd, (b) Egerton C. David, M.D., m. Anna M. Carson; set. U.S. and finally Prince Edward Co.; no issue. (c) Conrad David, unm.; set. on old homestead on Bay Shore. (d) John David, died young. (e) Ellen David, died young. (f) Lavanta David. (g) Cynthia David, unm. (h) Maud David. unm.; the last two set. on old homestead on Bay Shore.
- (3) John David, m. Gladys Hodge; set. on old homestead in N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Mary David, m. G. Nelson Rose; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: Carrie, Rodney, Herbert, Alice and Leah. (b) Conrad David, d. in infancy. (c) Eddie David, d. in infancy. (d) Richard S. David, m. Jane Kerr; set. Picton. Issue: Luella, Hattie and Harry H.
- (4) Miranda David, m. Edward Lalanne; set. N. Marysburg. No issue.
- (5) George W. David, m. Lucinda Tobey; set. Owen Sound. Issue: (a) Miranda David, m. Mr. Lee; set. Owen Sound.
- (6) Mary David, m. Peter Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Edward Minaker, m. and set. Haliburton.
- (7) Emmeline David, unm.; set. N. Marysburg.
- (8) Mark David, m. Eliza Kerr; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) James David, m. and set. Minden. (b) Janet David, unm.; set. Picton. (c) Jessie David, unm.; set. Picton. (d) Mary E. David, unm.; set. Picton. (e) Edith David, d. unm. (f) Margaret David, unm.; set. Picton. (g) William David, unm.; set. Picton. (h) Thomas David, unm.; set. Kingston. (i) Emma David, d. young.
- (9) Allan David, unm.; set. California.

---

 ANDREW KERR.
 

---

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Walter Kerr, b. 1823; d. 1847.
- II. James Kerr, b. 1825, m. Margaret Beith, b. 1826; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) Jessie, (3) Isabella and (4) Archibald.
- III. William Kerr, b. 1825, m. Catherine McDonnell; set. North Marysburgh. Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) Margaret, (3) Jane, (4) Helen, (5) John and (6) Janet, d. y.
- IV. Robert Kerr, b. 1827, d. y.
- V. Andrew Kerr, b. 1831, m. Ann E. Bongard; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Walter, (2) David, (3) Annie and (4) Emma.
- VI. Thomas Kerr, b. 1833, m. Caroline David; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Ida, (2) Cynthia, (3) Victoria, (4) Thomas, (5) Janet and (6) Margaret.
- VII. Eliza Kerr, m. Mark David; set. North Marysburg.

---

 THE DAVIS FAMILY.
 

---

Among the voters of the grand old township of Sidney appear the names of an even dozen of Davises, the descendants of Lewis Davis, who built his log cabin on the Front in the beginning of the nineteenth century. A hundred years have come and gone since that cabin was erected, and while the descendants of some of the earlier pioneers are few and widely scattered, those of Lewis the Davis are not only numerous in the old eighth town, in which their ancestor settled, but they are prosperous and influential. If Davis, who fell fighting at the battle of White Plains, could visit the many happy and comfortable homes of his posterity, knowing that the flag he died for floated peacefully and triumphantly over all, he would return to his place of rest feeling that his untimely death had not been in vain.

Lewis Davis, the Sidney pioneer, was born in Dutchess County, New York, in 1763, and was, therefore, only thirteen years old when the colonies threw off their allegiance. His father, who had emigrated from Wales, joined the King's forces, and was killed at

the battle of White Plains. Lewis married Miss Lawrence, daughter of Cornelius Lawrence, in Dutchess County, and there his first two or three children were born. Subsequently he married a Mrs. Palmer, in Canada, by whom he had one daughter, Loretta. In 1800 the family settled, first, at Fredericksburgh, but soon after, upon lot 34, Front of Sidney. He died in 1824, in his 61st year.

Richard Davis, eldest son of the Pioneer, was born in Clinton, Dutchess County, in 1795, and married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Jones, and settled in Sidney. He was captain of a troop of Light Horse cavalry during the Rebellion, and was stationed, for a time, at Toronto. He was commissioned a Justice of the Peace by Sir George Cartier, and was one of Sidney's leading citizens.

The late Robert Davis, second son of Lewis Davis, was born in Dutchess County, N.Y., and was about four years old when the family came to Canada. He was but fifteen years old when the war of 1812 took place, but he promptly enlisted and served his adopted country through the entire trouble; and for his services received a pension up to the time of his death. In 1828, he purchased the south half of lot 24, concession 4, Sidney. At this time it was but a wilderness. He cut a small clearing, built a log house, and kept bachelor's hall for about a year before marrying Sarah Sharp. Her father, Gilbert Sharp, had moved from Hay Bay, purchasing and settling on the one hundred acres adjoining Robert Davis' farm. Here Robert Davis lived, cleared his farm, and raised his family. He took an active interest in everything for the advancement of the community. Especially was he a strong advocate for free schools, well remembering the difficulties that he experienced in acquiring his own education. He was a kind man, strictly honest, and fair in all his dealings, and a liberal contributor to the Church, and other deserving objects.

James L. Davis, eldest son of the late Robert Davis, was born and reared on the home farm, and received a liberal education. The west forty acres of lot 24 came to him from his father, but, from family sentiment, he purchased the east forty of the same lot, as it had been the home of his mother and grandfather. James L. Davis has travelled extensively, and lived for some years

in California. He now resides on the ancestral farm, and has practically retired from active business.

William S. Davis, (b. 1847) belongs to the fourth generation of the Davis Family, being a son of Lewis, grandson of Richard, and great-grandson of Lewis Davis, the pioneer. He attended the schools of Sidney, in his youth, and has always been interested in farming, although within the past few years he has practically retired from business, having leased his two hundred acre farm where he was born and brought up. Mr. Davis is a Conservative in politics, and belongs to the Methodist church. He is unmarried, a man of retiring disposition and a first-class citizen. He makes his home with his widowed sister, Mrs. Frances Zufelt, who has built a nice residence on the site of the old Richard Davis homestead, a short distance from Belleville, on the Front of Sidney.

At the death of Lewis Davis, Senior, his eldest son, Richard, by law, inherited all of his property; but instead of retaining it, as he had a perfect right to do, he made an equal division of the property with his brothers and sisters, and (as it was extensive) left all of them in good circumstances; and they, and their posterity, are to-day among the well-to-do citizens of Sidney.

Frances Davis April 4, 1881, married George A. Zufelt, a native of Dundas County, and of good old pioneer stock. They had one son, Raymond L., born March 21st, 1883, who is living at home unmarried. George A. Zufelt died in 1900 in his 49th, year. Mrs. Zufelt is a member of the Methodist church and lives at her pleasant home, which has been in the family for the past century, surrounded by relatives and friends.

---

### LEWIS DAVIS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Richard Davis, b. Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1795, m. Margaret Jones; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Lewis, (2) George, (3) Nancy and (4) Eliza. The father d. 1881; the mother d. 1836, aged 63 years.
- II. Robert Davis, b. Dutchess Co., 1796, m. Sarah Sharp; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James L., (2) Charles W., (3) Augustus

- D., (4) Samuel A., (5) Cornelius A., (6) Charlotte, (7) Ruth E. and (8) Sophronia. The father d. 1882.
- III. Cornelius Davis, b. Dutchess Co., m. Sarah Farwell; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James N., (2) Farwell, (3) Wilberforce, (4) Peter, (5) Wesley, (6) Reuben, (7) Augusta and (8) Isabella.
- IV. James Davis, b. Sidney, 1809, m. Mary Croy; set. Iowa. Issue: (1) James, (2) Ellen and (3) Lotta. The father d. 1893.
- V. Charles Davis went to U.S., and trace of him has been lost.
- VI. John Davis, m. Jane McConnell; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Erastus, (2) Edward, (3) Thaddeus, (4) Alexander, (5) Jefferson, (6) Charlotte, (7) Abigail and (8) Henrietta.
- VII. Mary Davis, m. James McDonald; set. Belleville. Her descendants are all in the United States.
- VIII. Hester Davis, m. John Morden; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) George, (2) Cornelius, (3) Andrew, (4) Howard, (5) Edward, (6) Mary J., (7) Emily, (8) Margaret A. and (9) Lucy.
- IX. Charlotte Davis, m. Dorland Clapp; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Lewis, (2) David, (3) John and (4) Hester. The mother d. 1898, aged 86 yrs.
- X. Loretta Davis, m. Nelson Reddict; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Nelson, (2) George, (3) Henrietta and (4) Elizabeth.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Richard Davis Branch*:

- (1) Lewis Davis, m. Elizabeth Yates; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Maggie, (b) William S., (c) Frances and (d) Richard.
- (2) George Davis, m. Margaret McMichael; set. Sterling, Ill. Issue: (a) Emma and (b) Ida.
- (3) Nancy Davis, m. Henry Hagerman; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Margaret A., (b) William W., (c) Richard D., (d) James L., (e) George A., (f) Harriet J., (g) Thomas B., (h) Tabitha L. V. and (i) Charles W.
- (4) Eliza Davis, m. Webster White, set. Sidney. Issue: (a) George, (b) Emma and (c) Clara.

See II. *The Robert Davis Branch*:

- (1) James L. Davis, unm.; set. Sidney.

- (2) Charles W. Davis, m. Nancy Hogle; set. finally U. S. Issue: (a) Willard.
- (3) Augustus D. Davis, unm.
- (4) Samuel A. Davis, m. Janet Little; set. Sidney, no issue.
- (5) Cornelius A. Davis.
- (6) Charlotte Davis, m. Charles Bleeker; set. Sidney, no issue.
- (7) Ruth E. Davis, m. George Hall; set. Sidney, no issue.
- (8) Sophronia Davis, m. Benson Simmons; set. Trenton.

See III. *The Cornelius Davis Branch* :

- (1) James N. Davis, m. Elizabeth Snider; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Cornelius.
- (2) Farwell Davis, m. Mary Longwell.
- (3) Wilberforce Davis, m. Charlotte Hicks, set. United States.
- (4) Peter Davis, unm.
- (5) Wesley, (6) Rueben, (7) Augusta and (8) Isabel; set. U.S.

See VI. *The John Davis Branch* :

- (1) Erastus Davis, unm.
- (2) Edward Davis, m. Nellie Garbutt; set. Thurlow, no issue.
- (3) Thaddeus and (4) Alexander Davis, unm.
- (5) Jefferson Davis, m. Elsie Burton; set. Thurlow. Issue: 3.
- (6) Charlotte, (7) Abigail and (8) Henrietta, unm.

See IX. *The Charlotte Davis Branch* :

- (1) Lewis Clapp, m. Elizabeth Haight; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Kate, (b) Dorland and (c) Roxie.
- (2) David Clapp, m. Minnie Kotchopaw; set; Thurlow. Issue: (a) Gilbert, (b) Ethel, (c) Irwin and (d) Clarence.
- (3) John Clapp, m. Elizabeth Huntley; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Charlotte, (b) Oscar, (c) Hetty, (d) Garfield and (e) Leila.
- (4) Hester Clapp, m. Gilbert B. Thrasher; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Georgina, (b) Lottie, (c) Joseph, (d) David, (e) Hester and (f) Georgia.

---

#### THE DENIKE FAMILY.

The Denikes were originally French Huguenots; they emigrated first to Holland and then to New York. During the

Revolutionary War, the family divided; but Andrew Denike served in the Royal Army, and at the close of the war received large grants of land in Kingston township, upon the site of the present village of Cataraqui.

It does not appear that he cultivated this land; for a time he sailed Lake Ontario as a master mariner, and then built and kept for some years a tavern in the town of Kingston. Subsequently, he settled upon lands in Fredericksburgh. He was born about 1756, and married Catherine Bird, of New York, before coming to Canada. Many of his descendants live in Prince Edward County, and it would seem that Andrew Denike passed his last years in North Marysburg; but he was engaged as a mariner, giving assistance to the royal forces as late as 1812.

In this connection it may not be inappropriate to refer to an incident often quoted, concerning which there are many versions. Among his descendants, it is told, that, at Cape Vincent on some occasion, his ship was taken possession of by the United States Government, and Captain Denike himself put under guard; and, that taking advantage of the intoxication of the guards, he regained control of his vessel during the night and sailed safely back to Canada, bringing his captors as captives with him. It is probable that the affair involved nothing more serious than some dispute about clearance papers or custom duties, and that there was no serious results therefrom; but one version of this encounter describes it as having happened during the War of 1812, and represents the pioneer's eldest son, Samuel, as having died from wounds received in the conflict. It is true that Samuel Denike was killed while in service during the War, but whether under these circumstances or no, we are unable to state.

Many heirlooms are in the possession of the Denike family, including a musket and powder horn captured by Andrew Denike during the War of 1812.

The second son, Andrew Denike, who became the head of that branch of the family now residing in North Marysburg, was born in 1799. Of his family of ten children, nine are still living; and James L. Denike, the sixth of the family, still resides on the old homestead near Cressy Dock. Cressy Dock is itself the result of his enterprise, and greatly adds to the trade advantages

of North Marysburg, as many boat lines make daily calls, including, the "R. & O." the "Bay of Quinte," "Montreal, Rochester and Quebec" and others. Bills of lading are issued at Cressy dock direct to the Old Country ports.

Near by, lives Charles A. Denike, Postmaster, and B. S. Denike, both of whom have borne witness to the good example of an honest, intelligent and industrious father, by prospering socially and financially. Their several farms show the result of care and attention, are models of neatness and a credit to the community. James L. Denike having been out of the country for a matter of twelve years and travelled extensively, after acquiring both money and experience, returned to the home of his youth. His only son, James Albert Denike, is a Doctor of Dental Surgery. James L. Denike, while an enthusiastic farmer, is also an intelligent and successful fruit grower, being known in the region round about the Bay of Quinte, as the "Fruit King." His efforts as a grower of a variety of fruits are naturally watched and copied by others. He owns the Cressy dock, and is a generous public spirited citizen, always anxious to aid in any public enterprise.

The medical profession would seem to have a peculiar charm and attraction for the Denike family; for besides James A. Denike, already mentioned, three other members of the family, to wit, George, Isaac and Andrew, (all of whom are cousins of James L.), have acquired reputations as physicians in their respective spheres. But the family has also furnished its quota of membership to the Church and to the Legislature.

B. S. Denike, of the well known Denike family, and seventh in the family of the North Marysburg Pioneer, is located on the Bay Side in North Marysburg. When Mr. Denike first settled on his land there were few things to be seen as they appear to-day. The fine trees enclosing and scattered over his lawn, though of a goodly size, were all planted by himself, and through long years of patient toil, he worked for his ideal: clean and up-to-date surroundings. When he first began to hew a home for himself and family, the place was practically a wilderness. He has turned it into a paradise. He found disorder, dirt, and weeds; he has, to-day, order, cleanliness, flowers, fruit, and trees; so that, Willow Cove Farm is not only an ornament to Point Pleasant, but seems fairly-

land to the weary city dweller. At the door is the ever breezy bay, with clean-cut shore, without swamp; verdant lawns are here, shaded by a variety of choice trees; deep, high, shady verandahs afford a cool retreat, from which the bay and the opposite shore of the main land can be viewed with comfort and pleasure.

One can sit underneath the tall maples right by the water's edge and not be disturbed by a single black fly or mosquito; he can take boat, hook and line, and trolling tackle, and within five minutes of leaving the broad verandah, be afloat over as choice fishing ground as is to be found in all America; or he can drive down the bay side and up the lake side, as far as the "Rock," all the time on good gravel, and to the very water's edge. Which ever way the wind is, and there is always a breeze, it is cool, restful, and pleasant.

---

#### ANDREW DENIKE.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Samuel Denike, killed in War of 1812.
- II. Andrew Denike, m. Catherine Smith; set. North Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Maria, (2) Jane, (3) Sarah, (4) Isaac, (5) John, (6) James L., (7) Benjamin, (8) Andrew, (9) Albert and (10) Charles.
- III. Anthony Denike; set. S. Fredericksburgh. No issue.
- IV. Isaac Denike, m. Eva Wright; set. Hastings. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, b. 1824; (2) Andrew, b. 1826; d. 1898; (3) Jane A., b. 1828; d. 1828; (4) William, b. 1829; d. 1895; (5) Sarah, b. 1831; d. 1846; (6) Phoebe, (7) Rhoda, b. 1836; d. 1836; (8) Isaac, b. 1838. (9) Solomon, b. 1839 and (10) Robert, b. 1841.
- V. William Denike; set. United States.
- VI. Elizabeth Denike, m. Lucas Sharpe; set. Ernesttown.
- VII. Jane Denike, m. Samuel Howe; set. Hastings County.
- VIII. Catherine Denike, m. John Benson; set. Napanee.

In addition to the above children, it is said that there were two daughters; one of whom, (Mary) became Mrs. James Lane and settled at Wellington, while the other became Mrs. Ward, and settled at Stirling.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Andrew Denike Branch:*

- (1) Maria Denike, d. without issue.
- (2) Jane Denike, m. Mr. Wentworth; set. Massachussets.  
Issue: (a) Hussey.
- (3) Sarah Denike, m. Abner Caspew; set. Massachussets.
- (4) Isaac Denike, m. Susan Reynolds; set. Prince Edward  
County. Issue: (a) Jessie, (b) Lillie, (c) Emma and (d)  
Clarence.
- (5) John Denike, m. Rhoda E. Williams; set. Picton.
- (6) James L. Denike, m. Anna J. Kirby; set. Cressy. Issue:  
(a) James A., D.D.S.
- (7) Benjamin S. Denike, m. Bertha Gibson; set. North  
Marysburg. Issue: (a) Jeffrey.
- (8) Andrew Denike, m. Grace H. Snider; set. North Marys-  
burg; no issue.
- (9) Albert Denike, unm., dental surgeon; set. Binghampton,  
N.Y.
- (10) Charles Denike, m. Annie VanDusen.

See IV. *The Isaac Denike Branch:*

- (1) Elizabeth Denike, m. John McCutcheon; set. Thurlow.
- (2) Andrew Denike, m. Delilah Snider; set. Tyendinaga.
- (3) Jane A. Denike, d. in inf.
- (4) William Denike, m. Rachael Mullett; set. Percy.
- (5) Sarah Denike, d. aged 15 yrs.
- (6) Phoebe Denike, m. John Ruport; set. Thurlow.
- (7) Rhoda Denike, d. in inf.
- (8) Isaac Denike, m. Sarah A. Tucker; set. Campellford.  
Issue: (a) Luther A., m. Lizzie Gay; (issue: Harry G.);  
(b) Ida F., m. Sydenham B. Hagerman; set. Belleville;  
(issue: Ernest, Melville and Stanley).
- (9) Solomon Denike, m. Sarah A. Green; set. Rawdon.
- (10) Robert Denike, m. Victoria Howard; set. Campbellford.

---

 THE DEMILLE FAMILY.
 

---

The DeMilles, as their name would indicate, are of French origin. Their ancestor was Anthony DeMille, who was born in

Scotland, in 1664, and whose forefathers had been driven from France during the persecutions of the Huguenots. He emigrated to America, settling on the site of the present city of New York, and married Elizabeth Vanderliphorst. Their family numbered nine, four sons and five daughters. Some members of the family migrated to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick; and two came to Upper Canada.

James DeMille, a descendant of the DeMille who emigrated to New Brunswick, has been placed next to Haliburton on the Canadian literary roll of fame. From 1860 to 1865 he filled the important chair of classics in the faculty of Acadia, and was afterwards Professor of History and Rhetoric at Dalhousie College, Halifax. He was the author of some twenty or thirty novels and tales, all published in the United States. The Harpers brought out some of his best books: "The Dodge Club," "Cord and Crece," "The Cryptogram," and "A Strange Manuscript Found in a Copper Cylinder." Several of these first appeared in Harper's Magazine, as serials. His first book was "Helena's Household," a story of the catacombs of Rome, in the days of the persecution of the Christians. "The Dodge Club" was published in 1869, some months before the first appearance of Mark Twain's "Innocents Abroad," and covered a similar field as entertainingly.

One of the family who came into Upper Canada was Isaac DeMille, who came from Vermont, in 1792, and settled near the present Northport. He took up two hundred acres in that vicinity, and also obtained a grant of six hundred acres in the township of Reach.

Prince Edward was a wild spot when Isaac DeMille and his family settled; wolves, bears and wildcats abounded. There was fishing and trapping to supply the family larder; but it was necessary to constantly guard their sheep, for the loss of a single fleece might mean a deficiency when it came to making the winter clothing. The entire clothing of the early settlers was made of wool and the pelts of animals they shot or trapped. It was not until some years later that sufficient land had been cleared to permit them to grow flax. With its introduction there was a greater variety in clothing, and articles from its manufacture quickly came into common use.

Isaac DeMille died as early as 1817 at the age of sixty-two years. His wife, whom he married in 1780, survived him until 1846. They are commemorated by a numerous posterity.

Nathaniel Solmes DeMille, son of John J. DeMille and grandson of the pioneer, was born on the second concession of Sophiasburgh, near Northport, April 21st, 1829. At the age of twenty-two years he married Wealthy DeMille by whom he had five children. Soon after his marriage he took up a farm on the south side of Fish Lake where he resided for forty years and here his children were born. He was a member of the Sophiasburgh Council for several years. He married for his second wife, Mrs. A. Moran, and for the past twelve years has resided in Belleville, where he leads a retired life. He is a member of the Methodist church, a Liberal Conservative in politics, and a life member of the L.O.L.

Isaac Brock DeMille, son of Isaac DeMille, and grandson of the Pioneer, was born on the old homestead at Northport, now owned by his brother Thomas. He was engaged in business for some years at Shannonville, at first with his brother, A. B., and subsequently with his brother D. N. DeMille; but, in 1862 he came to Brighton, and opened a large tin, stove, and hardware store, which he successfully carried on until 1880, when he retired from business. He served for many years on the school board, and takes a keen interest in educational matters. His son, Rev. C. W. DeMille, is a graduate of Victoria University, being pastor at Roblin's Mills and superintendent of the circuit.

---

### ISAAC DEMILLE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Susanna DeMille, b. 1783, m. Israel Tripp; set. Sophiasburgh.  
Issue: (1) John, (2) Isaac, (3) Richard, (4) Israel, (5) Samuel, (6) Henry, (7) Polly, (8) Annie, (9) Elizabeth, (10) Hannah, (11) Catherine, and (12) Susan.
- II. Elizabeth DeMille, b. 1785, m. Henry Fox; set. Sophiasburgh.  
Issue: (1) William, (2) Isaac, (3) Daniel, (4) Susan, (5) Margaret, and (6) Mary. The mother d. 1878, aged 91 years.
- III. Catherine DeMille, b. 1787, m. 1st, Mr. Valleau, and 2nd,

- Mr. VanScriver; set. Murray. Issue: By 1st, (1) Polly, (2) Katie, (3) Jacob; and by 2nd, (4) Jane. The mother d. 1856, aged 69 years.
- IV. Mary DeMille, b. 1789, m. Richard Tripp; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Hannah, (2) Barbara, (3) Susan, (4) John, (5) Daniel, (6) Peter, (7) Israel, and (8) ano.
- V. Barbara DeMille, b. 1791, m. Daniel Lambert; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Elisha, (2) Mary, (3) James, (4) Gersham, (5) Margaret, (6) Isaac, (7) Daniel, (8) John D., (9) Ezekiel, (10) Rebecca, (11) Allan, (12) Alfred, and (13) Jane. The mother d. 1858, aged 67 years.
- VII. John I. DeMille, b. 1793, m. Sarah Solmes; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Jane, (2) Mary, (3) Lydia, (4) Sarah A., (5) Elizabeth, (6) Susan, (7) Isaac, (8) Nathaniel S., (9) Amelia (10) Daniel B., (11) Rebecca, (12) John, and (13) Merebeth A. The father d. 1874, aged 81 years; the mother d. 1874, aged 84.
- VIII. Jane DeMille, b. 1796, m. Samuel Cooley; set. Trenton. (1) Peter, (2) Samuel, (3) Mary J., and (4) Elizabeth. The mother d. 1857, aged 61 years.
- IX. Isaac DeMille, b. 1799, m. Amelia Mills; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Mary J., (2) Daniel N., (3) Alfred B., (4) Isaac B., (5) Thomas C., (6) Cynthia and (7) Amelia. The father d. 1882, aged 83 yrs; the mother 1897, aged 95 yrs.
- X. Daniel DeMille, b. 1801; drowned in 1825, at the age of 24 yrs.; d. unm.
- XI. Sarah DeMille, b. 1804, m. Reuben Way; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Isaac, (2) James A., (3) Sarah A., (4) Mary J. and (5) Laura E. The mother d. 1893, aged 89 yrs.
- XII. Peter DeMille, b. 1807, m. Nancy Way; set. Northport. Issue: (1) Norman, (2) Irvine, (3) James, (4) Adelaide, (5) Minerva and (6) Helen. The father d. 1882, aged 75 yrs.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The John I. DeMille Branch:*

- (1) Jane DeMille, m. Reuben Gorssline; set. Tyendinaga.  
 (2) Mary DeMille, m. William B. Palmer; set. Sophiasburgh.  
 Issue: (a) Cornelius, (b) John and (c) Phoebe J.

- (3) Lydia DeMille, m. Philip R. Palmer; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) John and (b) Frances.
- (4) Sarah A. DeMille, m. Reuben Gorssline; set. Tyendingaga and Bloomfield.
- (5) Elizabeth DeMille, m. George Saunder; set. Wisconsin. Issue: (a) Henry, (b) Charles, (c) George, (d) William, (e) Annis, (f) Sarah A. and (g) John.
- (6) Susan DeMille, m. William Doxsee; set. Tyendingaga. Issue: (a) Louisa, (b) Sarah E. and (c) 1 dau. d. young.
- (7) Isaac DeMille, m. Nancy Eaton; set. Tyendingaga. Issue: (a) Amelia, (b) Sarah, (c) Lydia, (d) Carrie, (e) Cassie, (f) John, (g) Jacob H. and (h) Nathaniel.
- (8) Nathaniel S. DeMille, m. 1st. Wealthy A. DeMille and 2nd, Mrs. A. Moran; set. finally Belleville. Issue: (a) Adelaide DeMille, m. Hon. R. P. Roblin, of Mainitoba. Issue: Fred, Arthur, George and Charles. (b) Malcolm DeMille, m. Jennie Dunn; set. Carman, Man. Issue: Nathaniel, Annie and Alfred. (c) Cynthia DeMille, m. Rev. W. M. Baker; set. Woodstock. Issue: Maggie, Roland and John. (d) Irvine DeMille, m. Mary L. Whitney; set. Winnipeg. Issue: Ethel and Frank. (e) Blanche DeMille, m. Wm. E. Moran; set. Alberta. No issue.
- (9) Amelia DeMille, m. William Sills; set. Thurlow; no issue.
- (10) Daniel B. DeMille, m. Hannah Bowen; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) William B. DeMille, unm.; set. Picton. (b) Edgar A. DeMille, m. Mary D. Gorssline; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Everett D. A. Almond, Stella L. and Earl. (c) Minnie DeMille, m. D'Alton Spafford; set. Syracuse, N.Y. Issue: Malcolm and Ethel.
- (11) Rebecca DeMille, m. Noxon Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Blanche and (b) Nathaniel.
- (12) John DeMille died young.
- (13) Merebeth A. DeMille, m. Paul Clapp; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Thomas, (b) John, (c) Hilton and (d) Wealthy.

See VIII. *The Isaac DeMille Branch:*

- (1) Mary J. DeMille, m. 1st, Charles Waite and 2nd, James Ross; set. Picton. Issue by 1st, (a) Isaac N.

- (2) Daniel N. DeMille, m. Phoebe Gilbert. Issue: (a) George and (b) Emma.
- (3) Alfred B. DeMille, Methodist minister, m. Lucellia Hurd.
- (4) Isaac B. DeMille, m. Elizabeth Wellington; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Arthur DeMille, d.y.; (b) Rev. C. W. DeMille, m. Annie Webb; set. Roblin; (c) Maitie DeMille, m. W. E. Blakely, Jeweller; set. Trenton. Issue: Arthur, (d. y.) (d) Thorhilda DeMille, unm., student, Newton High School.
- (5) Thomas C. DeMille, m. 1st, Sarah Werden, and 2nd, Mary Wallbridge; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Charles B. DeMille, a lawyer at Seattle, Wash.; (b) Albert C. DeMille; and by 2nd, (c) Thomas C. DeMille.
- (6) Cynthia DeMille, m. Richard Brooks: set. Sophiasburgh; no issue.
- (7) Amelia DeMille, m. George Duggan; set. Denver, Col.; no issue.

---

#### THE DAYNARD FAMILY.

The Daynards came originally from Scotland, where the family joined with those who defended the marches in the days when England and Scotland were at feud. They left Scotland for Germany, where Jacob Daynard was married, and whence, in course of time, they emigrated to America, and on the breaking out of the War of Independence they sided with the British, and wrought doughty deeds, as in the days when their forefathers gave the English more than they could do to defend their cattle from the predatory Scot. As an United Empire Loyalist he received a grant of land from the Crown and settled at South Bay, on what was then the Brown farm, and traded it to Brown for what is still known as the Pierson farm, where he died and was buried. The farm is not cleared even yet of its primeval wood. It consisted to a large extent of maple, or sugar bush land, and a considerable quantity of timber was tendered for in Picton, in 1903.

The deed above referred to may be seen cut on buckskin in the Registry Office, Picton. There the name is spelled Dainhirdt, and thereby hangs the tale of misfortune of the Daynard family.

The Pioneer left two brothers in Scotland, who remained bachelors. On their decease, a large property which should have been inherited by the Daynard family was lost to them, because of the change of the spelling of the name. It was held by the Court that Jacob had not established his identity.

The Daynards as a race are remarkable for physical courage and strength, as well as for moral uprightness. The Pioneer and his sons fished on South Bay, and hunted deer, bear and wolves to help provide for their wants, and in self-defence. More than one of the sons have been known to seize a wine barrel by the chimes, weighing two hundred and forty pounds, shoulder and carry it a long distance. Some of them were great fighters, and had the peculiarity of smiling queerly as they became enraged; fighting and drinking were not unusual things in their time,

The Pioneer met his death in 1817 while engaged in carrying a huge log of white poplar to use at Christmas time as a Yule log. He slipped on the stone hearth of his home, and fell backwards, the log falling on his breast and crushing him. Some of the sons were quite low in stature, Peter being only five feet two inches in height, but he was of amazing breadth, his weight, varying in his prime, from two hundred and forty-five to two hundred and sixty pounds.

---

### JACOB DAYNARD.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Andrew Daynard, m. Elizabeth Ferguson; set. on old home-  
stead, S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Maria, (2) William, (3)  
Mary, (4) Adelaide, (5) Adeline, (6) Phoebe, (7) Eliza, (8)  
Annilda, (9) Lucy, (10) Andrew and (11) George. This fami-  
ly removed from the Bay district, with the exception of Mary.
- II. Bernard Daynard, m. Amelia Warden; set. Athol. Issue:  
(1) Sydney, (2) Byron, (3) Asa, (4) Wellington, (5) Alfred,  
(6) Werden, (7) William, (8) Adalbert, (9) Louise, (10)  
David, (11) Leslie B., (12) Minerva, (13) Amelia C. and  
(14) Irene V.
- III. Peter Daynard, m. Charlotte Ferguson; set. S. Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Henry, (3) Peter, (4) Hester, (5) Ben-

- jamin, (6) Walter, (7) Ellen, (8) Amaziah, (9) Luther, (10) Charlotte, (11) Melton, (12) Irene and (13) Douglas.
- IV. John Daynard, m. Mrs. Eleanor Cole, *nee* Ferguson; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Abraham and (2) Lydia,
- V. Willet C. Daynard, m. Mrs. Phoebe Head, *nee* Keller; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Edward, (2) Priscilla, (3) Alva, (4) Sarah J., (5) Willet W., (6) Phoebe D., (7) Jacob S., (8) Charles W., (9) Howland and (10) one d. in infancy.
- VI. Samuel Daynard, m. Mary Demoire; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, (2) Catherine, (3) Alfred, (4) Roxy, (5) Durlan, (6) Peter, (7) Emeralie and (8) Henrietta.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Bernard Daynard Branch:*

- (1) Sydney Daynard, m. 1st, Cynthia Williams and 2nd, Lilly T. McIntosh (*nee* Kelly) set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (a) Geddes, (b) Werden, (c) Emma, (d) Evaline and (e) Jessie.
- (2) Byron Daynard, m. Mary Reid; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Manly and (b) Elgin.
- (3) Asa Daynard, m. Emma Hudgin; set. near Lake Huron.
- (4) Wellington Daynard, m. Selina Isacs; set. Dresden, Mich.
- (5) Alfred Daynard, m. and set. Dresden, Kent Co.
- (6) Werden Daynard, m. Susan Tobey; set. Dresden, Kent Co.
- (7) Rev. William Daynard.
- (8) Dr. Adalbert B. Daynard, unm.; set. New York.
- (9) Louisa Daynard, m. Samuel Cork; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Edwin and (b) Emma.
- (10) David Daynard, m. Mary Trumpour; set. near Dresden, Kent Co.
- (11) Leslie B. Daynard, m. Ella Gibson; set. on old homestead, Athol. Issue: (a) Rodolphus, (b) Ida and (c) Violet.
- (12) Minerva Daynard, m. David Miller; set. Dresden, Kent Co. Issue: (a) Ezra, (b) Nettie, (c) Courtland, (d) Edward and (e) Addie.
- (13) Amelia C. Daynard, m. William H. Ferguson; set. Manitoba.
- (14) Irene Daynard, m. Freeman Hyatt.

THE DREWRY FAMILY

---

The Drewry family in Canada are of English origin, as the pioneer of that name, George Drewry, was one of the earliest of those who migrated from the United Kingdom, immediately following the first influx of settlers from the United States. Accompanied by his wife, (whose maiden name was Elizabeth Pepper), and their five children, he came direct to Sophiasburgh, to the High Shore, about 1817, and for a short time occupied the "Downs Farm," situated near the old homestead of John Woods, the pioneer.

Mr. Drewry was a thorough agriculturist, and possessed a scientific knowledge of soils and the essential elements necessary to successful farming, but he was not favourably impressed with this place, and he and his family (with the exception of his eldest son) removed to the township of Cramahe, where he secured good land, and through years of patient toil and perseverance, achieved success.

George, the eldest of the family, who elected to remain in Prince Edward, had been well educated in England and qualified as a school teacher. He engaged in teaching in Sophiasburgh, for about three years, and then purchased a bush farm on the 2nd concession of Sophiasburgh. After clearing a portion of his farm, and building the orthodox pioneer dwelling, he married Miss Keziah Roblin, daughter of Philip Roblin. In his career as an early settler, he escaped none of the vicissitudes and hardships incident to the times; but the unremitting industry which characterised him, as well as the average early settler, in the end rewarded him with a fruitful farm and a comfortable home, and he found himself among those successful pioneers, who were rated as "well off."

His son, Philip, eventually succeeded to this property, and he with his son, Wallace, now occupy this old homestead, which is one of the landmarks of the neighborhood's first settlement.

In later years, some years after his wife had died, George Drewry, the son of the Canadian founder of the family, bought a property in Brighton village, Northumberland County, and thither

he removed and resided until his death in 1885. He often recounted his early hardships as a pioneer, when the nearest grist-mill was at Kingston, and the wolves and bears were numerous and fierce. In the public affairs of his community, George Drewry, was always interested; he subscribed to the best principles of the Reform party, and invariably advocated and supported them. For many years he held the commission of Justice of the Peace, and as such, was known for his calm and temperate judgment. Although reared in the faith of the established Church of England, he was broad and liberal in his views concerning other denominations, and in later life, if he showed any marked preference, it was to the Methodist Church, which he frequently assisted and also attended.

His son, Charles Drewry, who married Sarah Dempsey, owned a grist mill near Roblin's Mills, which he conducted for some years, when he sold out and removed to Colborne. Here he carried on a flour mill, and built and operated a new grist mill. He was a millwright, as well as a miller, and with his brother built a number of mills through the counties of Hastings and Northumberland. He led a busy and active life, and in addition to his private business, he was clerk of the Council in Ameliasburgh, issuer of marriage licenses and Justice of the Peace. After removing to Colborne, he served in the Town Council and upon the School Board, and also upon the Trustee Board of the Methodist Church, of which church he was a devoted member, being Superintendent of the Sunday School. His political affiliations were with the Liberal party.

Mr. Drewry died in 1897, and his widow still survives him. Their son, George Drewry, B.A., was educated at the Public and High Schools of Colborne. He then matriculated at Victoria University, and graduated with the degree of B.A. in 1890.

He next taught school for a short time, and studied law with the eminent firm of Clute, McDonald & McCrimmon. He was called to the Bar in 1895 and enrolled as a barrister and solicitor. He at once began the practice of law at Colborne, and has long enjoyed a large and lucrative practice, attracting substantially all the legal business of Colborne and the surrounding country.

GEORGE DREWRY.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. George Drewry, m. 1st, Keziah Roblin, and 2nd, Silvia Squier; set. Ameliasburgh and finally Brighton. Issue: by 1st, (1) William, (2) Philip, (3) Mary, (4) John, (5) Fanny, (6) Charles, (7) Nancy; and by 2nd, (8) Albert H.
- II. William Drewry, m. Mary Burnham; set. Bowmanville.
- III. Edward Drewry, m. and set. Wisconsin.
- IV. Eliza Drewry, m. 1st, George Shaw, and 2nd, Johnston Grover; set. near Wardsville, Ont.
- V. Fanny Drewry, m. Nathaniel Thayer; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Isaiah, (3) Sarah, (4) Fanny and (5) Ira.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The George Drewry Branch:*

- (1) William Drewry, m. Olive E. Miller; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Agnes, (b) Malcolm, (c) William and (d) Ira.
- (2) Philip Drewry, m. Sarah A. Bogart; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) George, (d.y.) and (b) Wallace.
- (3) Mary Drewry, m. Philip Way; set. Marsh Front, Sophiasburgh.
- (4) John Drewry, m. Sarah Darling; set. Newburgh. Issue: (a) Elizabeth, (b) Fred, (c) Mary and (d) Harry.
- (5) Fanny Drewry, m. James Gordon; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Minnie and (b) William.
- (6) Charles Drewry, m. Sarah A. Dempsey; set. Ameliasburgh, subsequently Brighton. Issue: (a) George, (b) William, (c) Anna, (d) Emma, (e) Lillian, and (f) Mary E.
- (7) Nancy Drewry, m. George Sherwood; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Nellie R., m. Harry Lanson; set. Brighton. (Issue: Ormond K., Marion, Donald, Garnet, Ruby, Marjorie and Drewry), and (b) Frances, m. Wilbert Price; set. Manitoba.
- (8) Albert H. Drewry, m. Jennie Stedman; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Jennie and (b) and (c) two sons.

### THE EVANS FAMILY

---

William Evans was born at Pitchford Hall, Leominster, December 9th, 1732. He was the son of William Evans, land steward to Lord Oxford, and married Catherine Ward, January 1st, 1766, at St. Mary's New Church, Strand, London. She was born August 12th, 1738, and died May 13th, 1822. William Evans died April 4th, 1813. Both were laid to rest in the family vault, St. Giles, Carnherwell.

Barnard Pohlman Evans, youngest son of William Evans, was born July 19th, 1775. On May 28th, 1797, he married Alice Smith, St. Pancras. In 1831, he emigrated with his family to Canada. Alice, Louisa and Charles remained in England, where the latter entered the employ of a bank; the others came with their parents. He and his family made their way from Toronto—through the woods, a greater part of the way—to Goderich township, where he purchased several hundred acres of land, overlooking the Maitland River. They were people of means and brought with them some of their most prized articles of furniture, including a piano; the latter being the first brought into that section of the country. The sudden transition from London, England, to the wilds of Canada, was a severe trial to the Evans family; but they made the best of their surroundings, and prospered. Barnard Pohlman Evans died on this farm, Holmesville, near Goderich, on November 16th, 1841. His wife, who lived to a great age, died at the same place,

John H. W. Evans, eldest son of Barnard Pohlman Evans, was about twenty-one years of age, when he came to Goderich with his parents. He had a farm of one hundred and fifty acres adjoining the homestead. He had been well educated in England, and in 1845 he removed to Toronto and entered the service of the British America Assurance Company, in whose employment he remained for over forty years, retiring on a pension a few years before his death. He always retained his farm in Goderich, and annually spent a few weeks there during the summer months. He was a member of the Church of England, and was active in Church matters, being a warden of the church for many years.

John Dunlop Evans, eldest son of John H. W. Evans, was born

on the Goderich farm on May 27th, 1843, and was two years old when his parents removed to Toronto. He was educated at private schools and at the Upper Canada College. After completing his education he was articled to Unwin & Miles, land surveyors, Toronto, and subsequently received his certificate as P.L.S. In 1867, Mr. Evans removed to Belleville, and opened an office as civil engineer and architect, and has been a resident of the Bay of Quinte district ever since. His business career in Belleville was very successful. In 1882, he accepted the position of Chief Engineer of the Maintenance of Right of Way of the Central Ontario Railway, including the charge and care of all buildings, docks, etc. This position he still holds.

Mr. Evans has also made a thorough study of entomology; and his collection of insects in his cabinets at "Spring Bank," (his beautiful residence in Trenton) is considered one of the finest in all Canada. He is always ready to lend his services to his neighbors and friends engaged in farming and gardening, and in this way has done an inestimable amount of good. He became a member of the Entomological Society of Ontario in 1875; a director, 1891-2, and 1897-1901; and Vice-President since 1902. In politics, he is a Conservative. The family are members of the Anglican Church.

Mr. Evans' wife was a daughter of Walter Henry, M.D., who was born at Donegal, Ireland, on January 1st, 1791. He was assistant surgeon of the 66th Regiment of the British Army during the Peninsular War and served under the Duke of Wellington. He was also with the 66th, as assistant surgeon, whilst on duty at the island of St. Helena, and was present at the post mortem upon Napoleon Bonaparte. The memoranda made by him at the time and for the bulletin, at the request of the principal medical officer, are to be found in his book, entitled "Trifles from my Portfolio."

While at St. Helena he frequently met the Emperor, who took a keen interest in his surgical learning and skill. It happened that he performed one of the first operations ever attempted for tracheotomy, and upon a namesake of Napoleon, the child of Marshal Bertrand. The Emperor was so highly pleased with the success of the operation that he proffered Dr. Henry a handsome present, but upon learning that its acceptance depended upon the

consent of his "jailor," Sir Hudson Lowe, indignantly withdrew his offer.

Dr. Henry subsequently became Inspector General of Hospitals for Canada, and lived for some years at Belleville, where he died June 27th, 1860.

---

### WILLIAM EVANS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Thomas Evans, m. Margaret Pohlman. He died 1831.
- II. William S. Evans, d. unm. 1782.
- III. Catherine E. Evans, m. Robert Leach. She died 1839.
- IV. Amelia Evans, d. unm. 1789.
- V. Richard Prosser Evans, d. unm. 1858.
- VI. Barnard Pohlman Evans, m. Alice Smith. Issue: (1) Alice, (2) Louisa, (3) John H. W., (4) Catherine, (5) Charles, (6) Mary, (7) Emma, (8) Henry and (9) Ellen.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See VI. *The Barnard Pohlman Evans Branch :*

- (3) John H. W. Evans, b. in England, m. Aug. 6th, 1842, Emma Steward, b. London, Eng., Oct. 30th, 1819. Issue: (a) John Dunlop Evans, b. May 27th, 1843, m. Mary Ellen Henry. Issue: John, Walter, Alice A. L., Maud E. M., Annie L., Violet and Evan Henry; (b) William Barnard Evans, b. April 15th, 1845, m. Mary Palmer; set. Toronto. Issue: Mary, William, John, Ethel and Ernest; (c) Alice Emma Evans, b. July 3rd, 1847, d. 1882, unm.; (d) Henry Walter Evans, b. July 25th, 1849, m. Louisa Gundry; set. Toronto. Issue: Edith, Norman and Owen; (e) Louisa Johanna Evans, b. Aug. 30th, 1851, d. unm.; (f) Ellen Elizabeth Evans, b. Oct. 15th, 1853, d. unm. 1879; (g) Frederick H. Evans, b. April 30th, 1856, m. and d. 1883. Issue: Frederick; (h) Charles Augustus Evans, b. Aug. 7th, 1859; m. and set. Halifax. Issue: Cyril, Hazel and another; (i) Walter Ansell Evans, b. July 10th, 1862.

## THE FRALECK FAMILY.

This well known Belleville family traces its ancestry back to Prussia, where two hundred years ago, the name was spelled Frolig, and although successive generations have adopted different spellings, the one adopted by Judge Fraleck is the standard for many of the family at the present time.

The great-grandfather of Belleville's junior county judge, was born in Wittenburg, Prussia, about 1720, from which place he removed to Hamburg, Germany, where he was engaged in the shipping business. This vocation brought him in communication with New York; and, with fair prospects before him in the New World, he decided to emigrate. Landing in New York, he immediately went up the Hudson River, took advantage of the offer of the British Government to give grants of land, and settled where Hudson City at present stands, on the east side of the then North River. With him were five sons: Christopher, John, Martin, Peter and Louis.

At the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, Martin Frolig and all his sons, (with the exception of Louis), remained loyal to the British Crown, and fought on the side of the Royalists. Louis separated from the rest of the family, and joined the continental army, was made a captain, and was with General Gates when General Burgoyne surrendered. Louis Frolig was mustered out with the rank of Colonel; he was acquainted with the great Washington, and afterwards named one of his sons—Thomas Tillotson—after one of the Assistant Secretaries of State. At the close of the war, Martin, the father, and his four other sons, removed to the township of Ernesttown, east of Napanee, and took up land as United Empire Loyalists. Louis, still obdurate, remained as Colonel of the militia, and went into dry goods and general business at Poughkeepsie. There his first son, Thomas Tillotson Fraleck, was born on April 20th, 1797.

In 1804, the other brothers finally persuaded Louis to emigrate to Ernesttown, where the others of the family resided. The eldest son, Thomas Tillotson, before spoken of, was sent back and educated at the Troy Academy, till he was about fourteen years old, when he returned home to assist his father in business.

There were rumours of war long prior to 1812, and on its outbreak, this young volunteer enlisted in his uncle Christopher's regiment of dragoons. He was at the battles of Queenstown Heights and Lundy's Lane; and was conspicuous for his despatch riding during the campaign. He was not mustered out till 1821. Subsequently he took up lands on parts of lots 32 and 33, 3rd concession of Sidney. In May, 1829, he married Hannah, daughter of Alex Nicholson, a United Empire Loyalist, formerly of Vermont.

In this family there were born three daughters and one son: Aurelia E., Sarah Helen, Amanda Matilda and Edison Baldwin. Thomas Tillotson's life was rather uneventful. He disagreed with the members of the Family Compact till 1837-1838, when he sided with the Baldwin Reformers. In 1867, like many old-time Reformers, he became a supporter of Sir John A. Macdonald, which statesman he supported till the time of his death. At the time when Seth Washburn edited the "Hastings Chronicle," this publication was owned by Thomas Tillotson Fraleck. He subsequently sold the paper to Edward Harrison, who in turn disposed of it to Elijah Miles, when it was merged with the "Ontario" and known by the double name of "Ontario and Chronicle." He was moreover a very progressive and successful farmer. He was the first in the community to build a stable for his cattle, the first to put down underground draining, and the first to farm on the system of A. Lawson, paying attention to rotation of crops. On one occasion he was introduced to Lord Elgin, by B. F. Davy, then mayor, as "a little big farmer," and highly complimented on his success by his Lordship. Thomas Tillotson Fraleck died in 1878, having predeceased his wife by fourteen years. She was born March 8th, 1805, and it was her desire to live on the farm till her death; but failing health after the decease of her husband compelled her to remove to Kingston, where she died September 14th, 1892, aged eighty-seven years.

Edison Baldwin Fraleck (junior judge county of Hastings) was born February 6th, 1841, receiving his primary education at the Sidney township public school. When thirteen years of age he entered the Frontenac Academy, Kingston, and afterwards attended Queen's College; at that time one of the junior pupils

was Hugh John Macdonald; the principal was Robert Campbell D.D., and the assistant principal was Rev. D. J. Macdonell. He matriculated in Queen's University, Kingston, in 1859, graduating in arts, in 1863, with honors in all branches. On the completion of his academic course, he went for a year to the United States. Returning to his home in the latter part of December, he was urged to accept the principalship of the Stirling Grammar School, which he did, teaching for one year, (1864). In January 1865, he entered the law office of Ponton & Falkiner, where, after two years, he had his articles transferred to Hon. Stephen Richards, (Commissioner of Crown Lands). After having received his certificate of fitness in law, he was called to the Bar at Easter, 1868, and admitted to practice in the Hilary term of the same year. He at once took up the profession of law in Belleville; and in time married Jane E., daughter of William Judd, a merchant of Stirling. On the formation of the 49th Hastings Rifles he assumed the lieutenancy in No. 4 Company, under Captain Rowe. On the first annual parade of this regiment, it is a notable fact that Thomas Scott who was killed by Louis Riel in the Canadian North West, was a right hand man in this company.

The successful career of Edison Baldwin Fraleck was fittingly crowned by an Order-in-Council, appointing him junior judge of the county of Hastings, in December 28th, 1881. He was elected a member of Queen's University Council in 1889, on which board he has served continuously to the present time. He is a keen and ardent sportsman, a strict Conservative in politics, and a Presbyterian. He is a member of the Masonic craft, having first joined the old Belleville Lodge, No. 121, at the age of twenty-one. He was also a charter master of Mystic Lodge, A.F. and A.M., No. 278, for two years. He has at various times contributed articles to the press and different magazines. A keen sportsman, he has given some of his experiences to "Forest and Stream," and other periodicals devoted to outdoor life.

---

#### MARTIN "FROLEG."

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Thomas Tillotson Fraleck, m. Hannah Nicholson; set. Sidney.

Issue: (1) Aurelia E., (2) Sarah Helen, (3) Amanda Matilda and (4) Edison Baldwin.

- II. Mary Fraleck, m. John Christopher; set. Ernesttown.
- III. Millicent Fraleck, m. John Castle; set. Sackett's Harbor.
- IV. Julia Fraleck, m. Thomas Kilmer; set. Trenton.
- V. Hiram D. Fraleck, d. aged 27 yrs.
- VI. Louis K. Fraleck, m. Ella Arkell; set. Niagara Falls, N.Y.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Thomas Tillotson Fraleck Branch:*

- (1) Aurelia E. Fraleck, m. C. H. Hatch; set. Kingston.
- (2) Sarah Helen Fraleck, m. Albert Johnson; set. Meaford.
- (3) Amanda Matilda Fraleck, m. Jacob I. Dafoe; set. Niagara Falls. Ont.
- (4) Edison Baldwin Fraleck, Judge, m. Jane, dau. William Judd; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Ernest Leigh, B.A. & M.E., (b) Charles Cecil, accountant Bank of Commerce, (c) Madeline, (d) Jessie and (e) Helen, all unm.; set. Belleville.

---

THE FRALEIGH FAMILY.

---

The family name is spelled differently by different branches of the family. The original name was spelled "Frolick," and we find it also spelled "Fraleck" and "Fralick." The direct ancestor of the Fraleigh family of Prince Edward County was Jacob Fraleigh, a United Empire Loyalist, who probably came to Adolphustown with the Major VanAlstine expedition. He was granted land for himself and his several sons and daughters, and settled in Athol near East Lake. He was reputed to be one of the wealthiest of the early pioneers; his son, Jonathan, in common with all the family, received a large inheritance at his death; and his grandson, Jacob, being a namesake, was left three hundred acres.

Jonathan Fraleigh was the father of William Fraleigh, who died May 26th, 1897, at the age of eighty-four years. William Fraleigh married Julia Vandewater, and his descendants are traced in the table annexed. He was a very prominent man in the community, and had the unparalleled record of serving for forty years

in the Council of Hallowell. He was repeatedly Reeve of the township, and in 1893 served as Warden of the county. He died at the residence of his daughter, Mrs. Dr. Noxon.

His son, Jacob H. Fraleigh for the past fourteen years has led a retired life at Wellington, but for many years prior to that time he was engaged in farming on the second concession of Hallowell, and is one of the most respected citizens of Prince Edward County.

---

### WILLIAM FRALEIGH.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Matilda Fraleigh, m. Shore Barker; set. Bloomfield.
- II. Charlotte Fraleigh, m. Arnold McFaul; set. near Wellington.
- III. John Fraleigh, m. Emma Williams; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Charles Fraleigh, set. Pittsburg, (2) Dr. A. J. Fraleigh, Toronto General Hospital, and (3) James Fraleigh, Commercial traveller; set. Bloomfield.
- IV. Jacob H. Fraleigh, m. Mary E. Bull; set. Wellington. Issue: (1) Minnie, (deceased), (2) Julia, m. Rev. A. H. Lord, Archdeacon; set. Sault Ste Marie. Issue: (a) Helen L., (b) Arthur B., (c) Robert Stanley, and (d) Arnold H., m. Henrietta Henderson of Lindsay. No issue.
- V. Mary Fraleigh, m. Merritt Barker.
- VI. Victoria Fraleigh, m. Dr. James Noxon; set. Toronto. See Noxon Family.
- VII. Dr. William Stewart Fraleigh, (deceased), m. 1st, Mary McBride, and 2nd, Frances Bowerman; set. Toronto. Issue: by 1st, (1) James, set. Midland, (2) William, set. Fort Francis and (3) Ernest, set. Toronto.

---

### J. J. B. FLINT.

#### POLICE MAGISTRATE.

J. J. B. Flint, son of the late Senator Flint, was born near Belleville, December 29th, 1838. He received a classical education at the Belleville High School and Victoria College, and soon after commenced a five years' course of legal study under the tutelage of Wallbridge Brothers of Belleville, and W. A. Foster of Toronto. He was called to the Bar in October, 1862, and at once commenced the practice of law at Belleville. He was at one time a partner of

Peter J. M. Anderson, present Crown Attorney; he was also associated with W. J. McCamon; later he formed a partnership with D. B. Robertson. Since the latter's death he has been alone in the practice.

Having served for many years as a member of the City Council, he was elected Mayor of Belleville in 1872. For the last seventeen years he has been Police Magistrate of the city of Belleville, and, for the last nine years, his jurisdiction has extended over the southern half of Hastings County. Mr. Flint is a Liberal in politics, and, until his appointment as Police Magistrate, was exceedingly active in his party's service, being for years President of the Reform Association of the County of Hastings.

In 1866, he married Eliza Jane, daughter of the late E. W. Holton. They had but one child, who died in infancy. He attends the Methodist Church and belongs to the A.O.U.W., the Canadian Order of Chosen Friends and the Royal Arcanum.

He is highly respected throughout the entire Bay of Quinte region, where he is universally esteemed, not only as a capable and upright magistrate, but also as a genial courtly gentleman.

---

#### THE FRANCIS FAMILY.

---

Robert Francis, the Canadian pioneer, was born in County Galway, Ireland, and came to Canada in 1834. He settled at Kingston, and being a man of force and enterprise, soon after received a contract from the Canadian Government, for the construction of the Trent Canal. For some reason the work was discontinued, but partial compensation for its breach of contract was awarded by the government in granting to Mr. Francis large tracts of land in the townships of Madoc and Huntingdon. He eventually settled upon this land, and, for some years, held the office of County Surveyor. He died at the age of seventy-four.

His eldest son, John, who was a local preacher, became County Surveyor after his father's death, and took a leading part in municipal affairs. His third son, William, (born 1825, died 1893), emigrated to Wisconsin in 1856, where he was engaged in the timber business, and later settled at Ackley, Iowa, where he built the first mercantile house in that town, and successfully carried on business until his death. He was the first Mayor of Ackley, also its Postmaster, and one of its leading citizens.

Charles, the fifth son, was a Barrister at Trenton, where he practised his profession for many years.

---

### ROBERT FRANCIS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Francis, m. 1st, Mary A. Houston, 2nd, Jane Prentice and 3rd, Dorothy Harris; set. Huntingdon. Issue by 1st: (1) Robert, (2) John R., (3) George A., (4) Delia A., (5) Marian L., (6) Mary A. H. Issue by 2nd: (7) Adelaide, (8) Charlotte, (9) Randolph, (10) Lucy J., (11) Edwin, (12) Charles W., (13) Susan B., (14) James P., (15) Mabel G., (16) Jessie E., and (Issue by 3rd): (17) Harry, (18) Edna and (19) Aurelia.
- II. George M. Francis, m. Phoebe Roblin; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) George.
- III. William Francis, m. Amelia Bradley; set. Ackley, Iowa. Issue: (1) William, (2) Cora, and (3) Robert.
- IV. Robert Francis, m. Amanda Hope, nee Findall; set. Trenton. No issue.
- V. Charles Francis, m. Mercy Hawley; set. Trenton. No issue.
- VI. Jane Francis, m. Dennis McAuley; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) William, (2) Ida, (3) Alex., (4) Lizzie, (5) Flora, (6) Maud, and (7) Bert.
- VII. Sarah Francis, m. Benjamin Steadman; set. Stirling. No issue.
- VIII. Susan Francis, d. unkm.
- IX. Margaret Francis, unkm.

---

### THE FRASER FAMILY.

---

The father of George Fraser, some of whose descendants are to be found in the Bay district, was of Scotch extraction and emigrated to Upper Canada about 1786. During the Revolutionary War he was residing in the American Colonies and owing to his strong British proclivities, he, with two others were taken prisoners by the Rebels. Fearing the worst from the hands of their persecutors, they succeeded in sawing the bars of their cell and making a rope of their blankets, made good their escape. At the close of the war, his property was confiscated, with the exception of a cow,

which was left through the appeals made by his wife. This harsh treatment determined them to remove to Upper Canada, their route being overland to Sackett Harbor, and thence to Kingston and Adolphustown, where they arrived about 1786. Later the family settled in Sophiasburg and were granted seven hundred acres of land, in one block, and also another section, as United Empire Loyalists. The father died in Sophiasburg, and is buried in the old Lazier Cemetery. George, his son, who also settled in Sophiasburg, died in Lennox. He served as an officer in the Rebellion of '37.

Donald H. Fraser, a grandson of the latter, acquired the old Colonel Ruttan homestead on the Marsh Front, where he now resides. He has been prominent in the affairs of the township, having served as councillor for several years. He has also been elected Reeve.

---

#### GEORGE FRASER.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Daniel G. Fraser, m. Harriet I. Lloyd; set. Sophiasburg. Issue: (1) George A., (2) John C., (3) Addie M., (4) Hattie B. and (5) Donald H.
- II. David Fraser, m. and set. California.
- III. Isaac Fraser, m. and set. near Napanee.
- IV. Abram Fraser, m. and set. United States.
- V. Hannah Fraser, m. John Longhead; set. Roblin.
- VI. Rhoda Fraser, m. Trueman Beeman; set. Napanee.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *Daniel G. Fraser Branch*:

- (1) George A. Fraser, m. Letitia Ruttan; set. Washington. No issue.
- (2) John C. Fraser, m. Sarah J. Bell; set. New York. Issue: (a) Myla and (b) George.
- (3) Addie M. Fraser, m. Bruce Johnson; set. Hollowell. No issue.
- (4) Hattie B. Fraser, m. Bruce Johnson; set. Hollowell. No issue.
- (4) Hattie B. Fraser, m. Mark Losee; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Donald.
- (5) Donald H. Fraser, m. Isabel Anderson; set. Sophiasburg. No issue.

## ROBERT FRASER.

Elsewhere in this volume attention has been called to the high class of emigration that came to Ontario in the latter part of the first half of the nineteenth century, especially from Scotland and the North of Ireland. The influence of these pioneers and their descendants is quite manifest, as the Scottish type clearly predominates throughout Ontario.

Since that time many of the best citizens of Scotland have come to Canada, to the mutual advantage of themselves and their adopted country; among these, should be prominently mentioned, Robert Fraser.

Mr. Fraser was born in Paisley, Scotland, in 1850, and was educated at the John Neilson Institute, Paisley. After completing his education, he obtained a position in the Union Bank of Scotland. In 1872, he came to Canada, and immediately found employment in the Toronto branch of the Molson's Bank, and later on was appointed manager of the Molsons Bank at Smith's Falls, Morrisburg and Trenton respectively, opening the Trenton branch. He was also cashier of James Stewart's Bank, Trenton. He subsequently accepted the position of secretary-treasurer of the Central Ontario Railway, and later on became general superintendent of the road. He is also secretary-treasurer of the R. M. Mowat Hardware Company of Trenton. In December 1903, he was appointed Collector of Customs for the port of Trenton.

Mr. Fraser is one of Trenton's most esteemed citizens, and is an able business man and financier. In politics he is a staunch Liberal. He married Miss Harriet Thompson. They reside in Trenton, and their pleasant home is situated in one of the most attractive parts of the town. They have had five children, William, Jeannie, James, Robert, and Donald. Their son, Robert, died at the age of nine years.

## THE FARRINGTON FAMILY.

Among the families of United Empire Loyalists who settled in Prince Edward County at an early date the Farringtons must be numbered, and all honor must be accorded it for the reason, if there were none other, that the founder—the word foundress has not yet been incorporated into the language—was a woman. Mrs.

Farrington lost her husband before the family removed here from the then newly constituted United States. She was left with four sons, Edward, Joseph, Samuel and James. It was probably her loyalty to the old flag of Britain that contributed to Mrs. Farrington's departure from the country which was now to have a flag of its own. Be this as it may, she showed marvellous courage and fortitude in disregarding the perils of the way. These she experienced in full measure. If no worse than others experienced, they were at least as bravely encountered and surmounted. The journey was long and tedious in the extreme, and when she arrived, the hardships incident to settlement in a new country had to be passed through. Her best stock in trade, next to her own dauntless courage, consisted in her four sons, who, though the cause of maternal anxiety and endless care to begin with, would, she hoped, grow up to be her stay and comfort. And so the great experiment of her life began, an experiment which turned out as well as could be expected. Mrs. Farrington's eldest son, Edward, married Mary A., the third child of Philip M. Keller, a pioneer of German descent, and settled in South Marysburg. They had eleven children all of whom, with the exception of the youngest, Deborah, settled in South Marysburg, and she married and settled in Athol. Their son, Philip, married Lydia Hugdin.

A great-grandson, George M., married Augusta Woods and settled in Picton. No citizen stands higher in public esteem and no merchant is more progressive and up-to-date. He has built up a large and flourishing clothing and gents furnishing store entirely by his own industry, shrewdness and frugality; and at the same time has taken an active part in all movements for the public good. He has served in the council and organized the town band of which he is president. He is progressive in all his ideas and at the present writing is Mayor of Picton, having been elected to that responsible position in January 1905.

Deborah, the youngest of Edward's children, was the second wife of William Starks, of a distinguished U. E. Loyalist family. George P., another son of Edward, married Eliza Chambers, the daughter of a pioneer of Scotch-Irish descent; and Angeline, another daughter, married Norman Ostrander.

Passing from Edward, we find that Mrs. Farrington's second son, Joseph, married Lucy Rorabeck. With the exception of James, the youngest son, who finally settled in Michigan, the four stal-

wart sons of Mrs. Farrington all settled in South Marysburg, and a large number of their numerous descendants are still to be found in Prince Edward County. Others have migrated to other parts of Canada and some have returned to the United States.

---

### THE FARRINGTON FAMILY.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Edward Farrington, m. Mary A. Keller; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, (2) Samuel, (3) James, (4) George P., (5) Charity, (6) William, (7) Philip, (8) Angeline, (9) Sarah A., (10) Albert and (11) Deborah. The father d. 1870; the mother 1875.
- II. Joseph Farrington, m. Lucy Rorabeek; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) Ellen, (3) Samuel, (4) Francis, (5) Aaron, (6) Elizabeth A., (7) Jane, (8) Joanna and (9) George.
- III. Samuel Farmington, m. Jane Jamieson; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Wesley, (2) Elizabeth, (3) ano. dau.
- IV. James Farrington, m. Nancy Ames; set. Michigan.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See I: *The Edward Farrington Branch:*

- (1) John Farrington, m. Caroline Hill; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Angeline (b) George E., (c) James E., (d) Lucy, (e) Ann E., (f) Richard, (g) John, and (h) David.
- (2) Samuel Farrington, d. unm. aged 82 years.
- (3) James Farrington, m. Elizabeth Robinson; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Margaret, (b) Alice, (c) Calvin, (d) Alzina, (e) Edward, (f) Albert, (g) Robert, (h) Arthur, and (i) Harvey.
- (4) George P. Farrington, m. Eliza Chambers; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Mary A. Farrington, m. Royal Gerow; set. Roblin's Mills. Issue: George. (b) William T. Farrington, d. unmarried. (c) Philip N. Farrington, m. Frances Dulmage; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: Eva, Sidney and Eugene. (d) Ella Farrington, m. John Warrington; set. New York State; no issue. (e) Anson Farrington, unm.; set. S. Marysburg.
- (5) Charity Farrington, m. Alexander McIntosh; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Amanda McIntosh.

- (6) William Farrington, unm.; set. S. Marysburg.
- (7) Philip Farrington, m. Lydia Hudgin; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Emma Farrington, m. William Brown; set. Athol. Issue: Louisa, George and Philip. (b) George M. Farrington, m. Augusta Woods; set. Picton. Issue: Florence and Geraldine.
- (8) Angeline Farrington, m. Norman Ostrander; set. S. Marysburg.
- (9) Sarah A. Farrington, m. Riley Smith; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Ida, and (c) Laura.
- (10) Albert Farrington, d. unmarried.
- (11) Deborah Farrington, m. William Stark; set. Athol.

---

#### THE THOMAS FUNNELL FAMILY.

---

Thomas Funnell, the founder of the family in Canada, was born in Sussex, England, in 1777. He was a cooper by trade and continued at the business, which was a profitable one, after coming to Canada. He married Ann Coates, also of Sussex. They came to Canada in 1832, settling at Kingston. Here they lived and prospered, and many of their children married and settled in the vicinity.

Jesse Funnell was born in Sussex, England, on April 10th, 1820, and came with his father Thomas Funnell to Canada as a lad of twelve. He attended school in England and for some time after coming to Canada, but later learned the tailoring trade. This was years before the advent of ready-made clothing, and the business was a lucrative one. Subsequently he opened a merchant tailoring store in Kingston, and then in Portsmouth, where he had purchased property. This business he carried on successfully until 1877, when he sold out his property in Portsmouth and purchased his present home of fifteen acres in Murray, and practically retired; although he has devoted his leisure to the culture of fruit, with the result that he has a model fruit farm, while his residence overlooking the lake has a location that could not be excelled. On May 23rd, 1844, he married Jane Kemp, who was born in Hull, England, August 23rd, 1828, and came to Kingston with her parents in childhood. The Kemp family in England were people of means and position, and are also a well known family in Canada, where they have long been prominent in social, political and business cir-

cles. While living at Portsmouth, the Funnell family took an active interest in the work of the Church; Jesse Funnell being a trustee of the Methodist Church and Superintendent of the Sabbath School for many years.

Jesse Funnell, Jr., Mayor of Trenton, and eldest son of Jesse Funnell, was born in Portsmouth, but came to Trenton in 1881, and started in business as a dealer in coal, wood, hides, tallow and wool. That he is a man of splendid executive ability is evidenced by his successful career. From a comparatively small beginning, his business has become one of the most important in the district; his wool warehouse has held seventy thousand pounds of that commodity at one time, and his local buyers may be found in nearly every village and town between Brockville and Toronto. Mr. Funnell does a large business in coal and wood, as well as in the purchase of hides, tallow and wool. In 1886 he was elected a town councillor, but his large business interests required so much of his attention that he would not again accept a nomination, until 1901, when he received a larger vote than was ever before accorded any candidate for the same office. He was elected Mayor by acclamation in 1902 and also in 1903, and elected by popular vote in 1904. Mayor Funnell has proved an excellent Mayor, giving to the municipality the benefit of his long business experience, good judgment and undoubted integrity. He is a member of the Masonic Fraternity and several other Orders. His residence on King Street is one of the finest in Trenton.

---

#### THOMAS FUNNELL.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Funnell, unm., d. aged twenty-two.
- II. Mary Funnell, m. Gabriel Belway; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Charles.
- III. Thomas Funnell, m. Frances Funnell; set. Napanee. Issue (1) John, (2) William and (3) Susan.
- IV. Ann Funnell, m. James Schroder; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) Ann, (3) Thomas, (4) John, (5) Phylis and (6) Frances.
- V. Elizabeth Funnell, m. Henry Dumble; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Dr. Thomas and (2) Mary A.
- VI. Jesse Funnell, m. Jane Kemp; set. Murray. Issue: (1)

Frances A. (2) Jesse Jr., (3) Robert K., (4) Ada A., and (5) Florence M.

VII. Phylis Funnell, m. Jonathan Offord; set. Kingston. No issue.

VIII. William Funnell, m. 1st, Ann Linton and 2nd, Ellen Toppen, set. Kingston. Issue by 2nd: (1) George, (2) James and (3) Ellen.

IX. Frances Funnell, m. John Balm; set. United States. Issue: (1) John and (2) Frances E.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Jesse Funnell Branch*:

- (1) Frances A. Funnell, m. William F. Baker; set. finally Portage-la-Prairie. Issue: (a) William H., B.A., m. Charlotte Richardson, (Issue: Donald, Wallace and Frances H.), (b) Raymond K., B.A., (c) Florence I., B.A., (d), Frances Edna and (e) Lorina I.
- (2) Jesse Funnell Jr., m. Elizabeth Williams; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Norman, d. aged 9, and (b) Harold, d. aged 5.
- (3) Robert Funnell, m. Rosella V. Meyers; set. United States. Issue: (a) Jesse C. and (b) W. Goldwin.
- (4) Dr. Ada A. Funnell, unm. Graduate of the Medical Department, Queen's University, and an M.D., taking four Scholarships during her course.
- (5) Florence M. Funnell, m. William Thomas; set. Campbellford. Issue: (a) Florence A.

---

#### THE FLINDALL FAMILY.

This family has been prominently identified with the Carrying Place and Trenton for nearly a century. John M. Flindall, the founder of the family in Canada, was an Englishman by birth, receiving a good education and becoming a master printer in London, England. He emigrated to Canada in 1816, where he expected to become King's Printer. Being disappointed in this behalf, he subsequently purchased a farm of two hundred acres at the Carrying Place, and for a while carried on farming. He had three sons and four daughters.

John F. Flindall, his eldest son, was born in London, England, in 1804, and came to Canada with his father when only twelve years of age. He did not take kindly to farming in his youth, although in later years he owned large tracts of land. He was pos-

essed of a commercial spirit, was ambitious to succeed, and we find him, while a mere youth, employed as a clerk by Colonel Adam Henry Meyers, who had opened a large general store at the "Trent" in 1808. Some years later young Flindall, who in the meantime had attained his majority, started a distillery in Trenton on a small scale, which he ran so successfully that it became necessary to increase its capacity, and he purchased a tract of land in Sidney, and built a more commodious distillery. Some years later he built the large stone distillery in East Trenton, but transformed it into a brewery and malt house. This venture was not so successful as his previous ones, and it was subsequently abandoned.

John F. Flindall, was a man, broad intellectually and possessed of great force of character and executive ability. He was naturally a leader among men, and was first and foremost in everything that tended to advance the community. He was a generous man and gave liberally to the poor, and was always willing to contribute to any worthy object. He was for years a warden of St. George's Church. He was also a captain in the militia and took an active interest in military affairs, having served his country in the Rebellion of 1837-38. The Flindall family still have in their possession the sword, pistol, musket and old blunderbus owned by him. The former was used by Mr. Flindall, while the latter is supposed to have been brought from England by Mr. Flindall's father. As before stated Mr. Flindall owned a large tract of land in Sidney, which he farmed until his death, in 1891.

He married in 1828, Myra A., daughter of Johiel Hawley of Bath; she was a niece of Josiah and Sheldon Hawley, the Trent pioneers. Their children were: John F., Georgé, Stephen, Emily, Charlotte and Susan.

The Flindall family are connected by marriage and otherwise, with many of the leading families in the Bay district; James B. Christie, Postmaster of Trenton, married a granddaughter.

---

#### THE FAULKNER FAMILY.

---

Sylvester Faulkner was a native of Massachusetts and had married his wife, Mary Cram, before coming to Canada. He settled in the township of Sidney, first buying land upon the River Trent, near Frankford, and later establishing his home upon the seventh concession. The settlement about him is known to this day

as Faulkner's settlement. He was a man of strong convictions, great energy and unswerving integrity. Being an earnest believer in the Baptist Church, he was instrumental in having a church of that denomination established in his neighborhood. Although a staunch Liberal, he would neither seek nor accept any public office.

The sons of Sylvester Faulkner were well-to-do agriculturists. They settled in Sidney, and they and their posterity represented some of the best citizenships of that township; and many of the later generations have made their way in professional and mercantile life as well.

Dr. William Fraser, a grandson, and graduate of the University of Michigan, became a surgeon in the United States Army during the Civil War, and afterwards located in Washington, Iowa, where he was regarded as a very successful practitioner.

Of Steven Gilbert Faulkner's sons, Dr. George W., born in 1845, graduated in medicine at McGill University, Montreal. He practised in Iowa for one and a half years, and then settled in Stirling in 1872, where he has since resided and practised his profession, excepting an interval of fifteen years, during which time he conducted a banking, mercantile and grain business. The banking building at Tweed, now occupied by the Sovereign Bank of Canada, was built and used by him in his banking business. He was Reeve of the village of Stirling for eight years, and Warden of Hastings County, in 1886. In the year last named, he stood for Parliament in the north riding of Hastings, in the Liberal interest, opposing A. F. Wood. In 1897, he received the appointment of License Inspector of North Hastings. He has been trustee of the High School Board for thirty years, and Chairman for four years.

Dr. Faulkner's son, Dr. James A. Faulkner, is a graduate of Arts, McMasters University, and also a graduate of medicine, McGill University, Montreal.

Dr. Daniel W. Faulkner, second son of Steven Gilbert Faulkner, is a graduate of medicine, McGill College, Montreal, 1878. Upon graduating he located at Foxboro, and has practised there ever since, having a large lucrative practice. He has held municipal offices in Thurlow for the past fifteen years, and at the present writing, he is Warden of the county.

Sylvester Faulkner, fourth son of Steven Gilbert Faulkner,

is one of the best known insurance men in Canada, being manager of the North American Life Assurance Company, for the Pacific Coast.

---

SYLVESTER FAULKNER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Adelaine Faulker, m. 1st, Mr. Fraser, and 2nd, Mr. Feetz; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) Dr. William, (2) Sylvester, (3) Eliza, (4) Daniel, and issue by 2nd: (5) Hubbard, and (6) Isabella.
- II. Mary A. Faulkner, m. Daniel Ross; set. Madoe. Issue: (1) Anson, (2) Sylvester, (3) Matilda, (4) Eliza, and (5) Sydmer.
- III. Celinda Faulkner, m. Mr. Jones; set. U. S.
- IV. Emily Faulkner, m. John Turner; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Minerva, (2) Wilmot, (3) Sydmer, (4) Reuben, (5) Arthur, (6) Mary, (7) Martha, and (8) Egbert.
- V. Francis D. Faulkner, m. Ellen Dale; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) James, (2) Bidwell, (3) Gilbert, (4) Francis, (5) Delila and (6) Emma.
- VI. Hubbard Faulkner, d. y.
- VII. Jonathan Faulkner, m. Permela Turner; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Mary A., (2) Edwin, (3) Dwight, (4) Benjamin, (5) Hubbard, and (6) Henrietta.
- VIII. Steven Gilbert Faulkner, m. Polly Sarles; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Dr. George W., (2) Maria, (3) Dr. Daniel W., (4) William, (5) Sylvester, and (6) Ambrose.
- IX. Sylvester Faulkner, m. Lucinda Sarles; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Adelaide, (2) Matilda, and (3) Vernor. He lives on the old homestead, seventh of Sidney.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Adelaine Faulkner Branch*:

- (1) Dr. William Fraser, surgeon in U. S. Army, served under General Sherman in his March to the Sea, now practising medicine in Chicago, m. Issue: (a) Irene, and (b and c) two boys.
- (2) Sylvester Fraser, m. Mary Griffin; set. Kansas City. Issue: (a) Lewis, and (b) Ano.
- (3) Eliza Fraser, m. David Griffin; set. Sidney. Issue: (a)

- Beatrice, (b) Jecolia, (c) Henrietta, (d) William, and (e) Horatio.
- (4) Daniel Fraser, m. Henrietta Jones; set. Kansas. He served as a General in the U.S. Civil War.
- (5) Hubbard Fraser, d. unm.
- (6) Isabella Fraser, m. Henry Dafoe; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) Maynard, (b) William, (c) Lucinda, and others.
- See II. *The Mary A. Faulkner Branch*:
- (1) Anson Ross, m. Alice Breakle; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) Harry, and (b) Nettie.
- (2) Sylvester Ross, m. 1st, Miss Noseworthy, and 2nd, Melissa Moon. Issue by 2nd: (a) Minnie, (b) Frances W., and (c) Nora.
- (4) Eliza Ross, m. A. F. Wood; set. Madoc.
- (5) Sydmer Ross, m., and set. California.
- See IV. *The Emily Faulkner Branch*:
- (1) Minerva Turner, m. Milton Bird; set. Manitoba.
- (2) Wilmot Turner, m. Samantha Griffin; set. Portage la Prairie.
- (3) Sydmer Turner, m. Miss Lazier; set. Sidney. Issue: Two children. He is deceased.
- (4) Reuben Turner, m. Christina A. Cummings; set. Sidney.
- (5) Arthur Turner, m. Miss Wickett; set. N. W. T.
- (6) Mary Turner, m. Stanley Morden, Postmaster, Chatterton.
- (7) Martha Turner, m. Mr. Dickson; set. North-West.
- (8) Egbert Turner, m., and set. North-West.
- See V. *The Francis D. Faulkner Branch*:
- (1) James Faulkner, m. Mary Vandewater; set. North West. Issue: (a) Connie, m. Cornelius Van Allen; set. Foxboro. (Issue: Carl and Philip), (b) Ella, and (c) Francis.
- (2) Bidwell Faulkner, m. Miss Chisholm; set. North West.
- (3) Gilbert Faulkner, m. Mary Blair; set. North West.
- (4) Francis Faulkner, m. and set. North West.
- (5) Delila Faulkner, m. William Fuller; set Belleville. Issue: (a) Lottie.
- (6) Emma Faulkner, m. Edward Vermilyea; set. Belleville.
- See VII. *The Jonathan Faulkner Branch*:
- (1) Mary A. Faulkner, m. David Sills; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Henrietta, and (b) Francis.

- (2) Edwin Faulkner, m. 1st, Ann Cooley, and 2nd, Barbara Comerford. Issue by 1st: (a) Blake. Issue by 2nd: (b) Hubbard.
- (3) Dwight Faulkner, m. Emma Kelley; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Hanford, and (b) Barton.
- (4) Benjamin Faulkner, m. Helen Peck; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Bessie, and (b) Maud.
- (5) Hubbard Faulkner, m. and set. U. S.
- (6) Henrietta Faulkner, m. Edward Ketcheson; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) May.

See VIII. *The Steven Gilbert Faulkner Branch:*

- (1) Dr. George W. Faulkner, m. 1st, Sarah A. Young, dau. Rev. Sheldon Young, and 2nd, Sarah Bleecker, nee, Vandewater, dau. Daniel Vandewater. Issue by 1st: (a) James A., and (b) Minnie M.
- (2) Maria Faulkner, m. Morden Bird; set. Stirling. Issue: (a) Donald.
- (3) Dr. Daniel W. Faulkner, unm.
- (4) William Faulkner, m. Louisa Bird; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (5) Sylvester Faulkner, m. Jane Cowley; set. British Columbia. No issue.
- (6) Ambrose Faulkner, m. Mary McKee; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Gladys.

See IX. *The Sylvester Faulkner Branch:*

- (1) Adelaide Faulkner, m. John Hamilton; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Burleigh, and (b) Seymour.
- (2) Matilda Faulkner, m. Samuel Ward; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Bulah, (b) Rufus. Both died young.
- (3) Vernon Faulkner, m. Hannah Van Allen; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Lillie, (b) Ethel, (c) Fred, (d) Lillie, and (e) Jay.

---

### THE FOSTER FAMILY.

The Foster brothers, William, Joseph and Martin, and a sister Sabra, who became the wife of Daniel B. Way, came to Canada from Dutchess County. William preceded Joseph by some four years, settling on the Marsh Front, where he acquired some three hundred acres of land, half of which came in exchange for a horse. The Ways and Cronks were his first neighbors. He married Eliza-

beth Reid. His brother, Joseph Foster, joined him about 1793.

Both William Foster and his brother Joseph seem to have been peculiarly happy in their relations with the nomadic redmen who came and went in the district. During the early residence of William on the Marsh Front, there was a quarrel among the Mohawks, which ended in a fight, and the services of William in caring for the wounded were so much to their satisfaction that a bond of amity was formed between them. As for Joseph, when he had joined his brother, they regarded him with especial favor, and looked upon him as one specially endowed by the Great Spirit with manifold gifts. When his mother died the Indians assembled in great numbers at the funeral and paid the greatest reverence and respect to the deceased.

Joseph Foster remained with his brother through winter, assisting him on the farm, and in the spring moved on to Daniel Way's farm, where he worked for one year. He then bought two hundred acres, lot 27 of the 2nd concession of Sophiasburgh, a portion of land which had been granted to an old army officer, Major John Howell, under one of the proclamations. He was a man remarkable for his size and strength, and these were at once vigorously brought into play in the preliminary work of clearing his farm. He had brought with him from Dutchess County a seven-pound American axe. The axe is a very necessary implement of the settler; but it needed a man of Joseph's inches and strength to wield an axe of this inordinate weight. This weapon, it is said, was his constant companion for seven years.

Both he and his wife—he had married Elizabeth Giles—who if not so physically powerful, was as fearless as himself, had, especially at first, as much as they could do to protect themselves and their stock from stealthy wolves and prowling bears, which were particularly numerous and daring in the neighborhood of their holding. It is related that Joseph made his way to his land on Fish Lake with his wife and first-born child a mere babe, over a blazed trail, driving a yoke of oxen, and his family riding upon the jumper; from which the cradle floated down a stream as they were fording the same. Fortunately, baby and cradle were rescued, but when Joseph returned the oxen he was compelled to leave his wife and baby alone in an unfinished cabin. The brave young mother could only keep out the wolves by occasionally

throwing a firebrand in their midst, as they clustered around the door.

When the three sons, who composed his family, reached maturity, Joseph Foster found himself the owner of between nine and ten hundred acres of land. This large acreage, with good houses, outbuildings and plenty of stock, in addition to other valuable interests in the township, was the outcome and merited reward of years of patient toil and noble perseverance.

Joseph Foster had three sons, William, Asa and Joseph, all of whom settled in Sophiasburgh. William, the eldest, was unmarried. Asa married twice; first, Mary A. Miller and second, Lucretia Morden; Joseph married Lydia Osborne. The sons inherited the valuable property left by their father in equal shares. In their hands it increased in value, and has remained in the family. Alfred Foster, son of Asa Foster, and a grandson of the Pioneer, now occupies a part of the old homestead, which has become one of the model farms of the county. His brother, Aaron B. Foster, occupies and owns lot 21, 1st concession, three-quarters of a mile distant, originally owned by Daniel S. Way and purchased from him by the Foster family. Both brothers have filled positions in the Township Council for several years: Aaron has been Reeve, Deputy Reeve and Councillor; and Alfred has also at various times been a member of the Council.

Joseph Foster, the pioneer, died in 1830, aged sixty-one years; his widow survived him twenty-five years, and attained to the ripe old age of ninety-three. He belonged to the Society of Friends. In politics he was a Conservative.

---

### JOSEPH FOSTER.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William G. Foster, d. 1873, aged 76 yrs.; unm.; set. Sophiasburgh
- II. Asa Foster, d. 1872, aged 73 yrs.; m. 1st, Mary A. Miller, d. 1841, aged 40 yrs.; and 2nd, Lucretia Morden; set Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (1) Almira (d. y.), (2) Warren G., (3) Eliza A., (4) Joseph, (5) Alfred, (6) Aaron B., (7) James H., and (8) Mary A.
- III. Joseph Foster, d. 1855, aged 54 yrs.; m. Lydia Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Asa Foster Branch:*

- (1) Almira Foster.
- (2) Warren G. Foster, m. Sarah A. Dorland; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Joseph, m. 1st, Florence Baker and 2nd, Edith Lazier; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. (b) John D., m. Ida Lambert; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. (c) Elizabeth, unm., (d) Mary E., m. Edward VanSkiver; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. (e) Milton R., m. Sophronia Carman; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Henry D., and (f) George, m. and set. Chicago. Issue: Hazel and Warren G.
- (3) Eliza A. Foster, d. unm., 1853, aged 22 yrs.
- (4) Joseph Foster, d. 1872, aged 38 yrs.; m. Elizabeth Cowling; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue (a) Martin, m. May Caverly; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Eric and Joseph Raymond.
- (5) Alfred Foster, m. Tabitha Dorland; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Adelia Foster, m. Richard Robinson; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Eva M., Nellie B., and Mary S. (b) William A. Foster, m. 1st, Letta Anderson, and 2nd, Minnie Doney, nee Rankins. Issue: by 1st, Ila M. (c) Almira T. Foster, m. William Gorssline; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue. (d) Mabel Foster, m. Frank R. Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Leland F.
- (6) Aaron B. Foster, m. Rebecca C. Foster; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) James R. Foster, m. Annie McCartney; set. Sophiasburg. Issue: Greer, Walter and Rosie. (b) Frank D. Foster, m. Ida Quigley; set. Dakota. Issue: James R., Alma, Rebecca I., Frank D., Bertha E., Alvira, and two sons. (c) Blanche Foster, m. Allan Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Percy and Donald. (d) Annie Foster, m. Joseph W. Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Ruth and Grace R. (e) Cynthia Foster, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh (homestead). (f) William J. Foster, m. Estella Gorssline; set. Saskatchewan. No issue. (g) Asa Foster, m. Sarah Devlin; set Saskatchewan. (h) Lilian Foster, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh (homestead).
- (7) James H. Foster, m. Susannah Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue. (a) Marvin, m. and set. Watertown, N.Y. (b)

- Joseph H., unm. (c) Imogene, m. Edward Peck; set. Syracuse, N.Y. No issue. And (d) Alma K., unm:
- (8) Mary A. Foster, m. Israel T. Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Herbert, m. Janey Sine; set. Kingston. Issue: 1 dau. (b) Albert, m. Annie Mills; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Leo F. (c) Arnold, m. Edith Denike; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Helen B.

---

### THE LATE THOMAS FOSTER.

---

Thomas Foster was born in Ireland, October 6th, 1842, and when he was a mere lad of seventeen his father, mother and eight children emigrated to Canada. This family possessed sterling qualities and succeeded well in life.

Thomas Foster began life with one Irish penny as his sole capital, and this identical penny is still treasured by his family. On arriving at Frankford he was apprenticed to John Wilson and learned the baking business. It is evident that he was industrious, frugal, capable and ambitious, for a few years later we find him the owner of a general store in Frankford. He was a first-class business man, of rigid integrity, who gained and kept the confidence of the people; and his business increased with amazing rapidity. He built stores, and was unfortunate in having them burned down, but nothing daunted him; he continued to be one of the principal merchants in Frankford up to the time of his death, Oct. 24th, 1900, and bequeathed a competence to his family. Thomas Foster did not confine himself to business pursuits; he was a leader in the affairs of Frankford, and took an active interest in church matters. He was converted when a mere youth, and was a class leader in Ireland. In Frankford he was a class leader for over thirty years. He was generous in his contribution to the church and gave liberally to the poor. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, the L.O.L. and the I. O. F. Oct. 22nd, 1867, he married Mary Stevens, and had the following descendants:—

- I. James A. Foster, died young.
- II. Emma M. Foster, died young.
- III. Lizzie E. Foster, m. Rev. William Higgs, Methodist minister.  
Issue: (1) Mary.
- IV. Minnie M. Foster, unm.

- V. Thomas H. Foster, merchant, m. Mary Bower; set. Frankford.  
Issue: (1) T. Reginald.
- VI. Marietta Foster, died young.

---

### THE FLAGLER FAMILY.

---

Like the many Dutch families that have won for themselves places of competence and distinction in the New World, first in the United States, and subsequently in Canada, the Flagler family is prominent.

The pioneer of the Flagler family in Prince Edward County—Thomas Flagler—may have been born on Canadian soil; at any rate it was at about the time of his birth that his parents came to Adolphustown from Dutchess County. His daughter, Mrs. A. P. Cameron, of Hillier, says her grandparents were among the earliest of the U. E. Loylists to settle in Adolphustown.

Thomas grew up and lived in or near Adolphustown for a number of years, when he crossed the Bay and located on lot 12 of the third concession of Hillier, early in the nineteenth century, now owned and occupied by Benjamin Ferguson. He had previously married Nancy Roblin (b. April 30, 1795). They were married May 16, 1814, and the ceremony was performed by Rev. Robert N. MacDonald, at Adolphustown, in the presence of John Canniff and Catharine Flagler, who signed the marriage certificate, which is now in possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. C. S. Thorn.

Flagler, having already had experience of pioneer life, soon showed up among the new brother settlers in Hillier as one of the best among them and worthily maintained the prestige of his nation as a competent and progressive farmer. Many years had not passed before his farm was cleared of much of its heavy timber, while he shrewdly allowed a portion of it to stand. There was on the part of some early settlers a ruthless and sweeping destruction of forest that showed little foresight, so that in parts of the county to-day the land has been denuded not only of a great natural beauty, but their successors find themselves deprived of a valuable asset. The cleared land became well fenced, cultivated fields; the original log house disappeared, and a pile of sightly farm buildings took its place. The large frame house, the barn and other buildings are still in a good state of preservation.

Here our pioneer's family of eight children were born—five sons and three daughters—Esther A., March 16, 1815; Philip, September 22, 1816; John R., January 5, 1819; George D., October 18, 1820; Solomon, May 1, 1823; Jane E., January 24, 1825; Catharine, September 26, 1826; Stephen N., May 6, 1835. Here he lived for about twenty-five years, farming and blacksmithing, the latter having been his original trade, when he removed to what was then known as Pleasant Valley, now Hillier, where he bought a farm, which was afterwards sold to Matthew Arthur, and eventually to Stephen Nease, the present occupant. A shop was built in which his son John R. carried on the trade which he had learned from his father. The farm was already of considerable account in the neighborhood, and remains to-day practically as it was purchased.

In the meantime his family was getting married and settling in homes of their own, until Jane E. only remained with her parents. As Thomas Flagler and his wife were growing old he seems to have considered they were entitled to spend the evening tide of life in quiet and rest; and sold his property and came to live first in the village and then in Brighton, where he purchased a residence. He died in 1872, his wife, née Nancy Roblin, preceding him by four months.

Thomas Flagler adhered in the main to the Conservative party in politics; in religion, he was a member of the Society of Friends.

Just one of his children lives to-day (1904), to-wit, Jane E. Flagler, who married Aaron P. Cameron. The Camerons are a noted Scotch family, who emigrated at a very early period to Lower Canada. Aaron P.'s father, George Cameron, married for his second wife, Phoebe Pierson, widow of Aaron Pierson, brother of Col. James Pierson, by whom he had Aaron P., who married Jane E. Flagler. The old home of George Cameron, so widely known and respected in Prince Edward County, is still occupied by a Cameron, Mrs. C. S. Thorn (Minda J. Cameron), a daughter of Aaron P., who, with her husband, C. S. Thorn, her son, Harry C., and her mother, form the household.

---

#### THOMAS FLAGLER.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

1. Esther A. Flagler, m. William Clark; set. Hallowell. Issue:

- (1) Henry Clark, m. 1st, Elizabeth Weeks, and 2nd, Miss Clark; set. Havelock.
- II. Philip Flagler, m. Mary T. Thorn; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Thomas, and (2) Samuel.
- III. John R. Flagler, m. Minche Van Horn; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Theresa, (2) Maria, (3) Cornelius, (4) Elva, and (5) Linden.
- IV. George D. Flagler, m. Nancy Cameron; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) George, (2) Olivia, (3) Melissa, (4) Emma, (5) Walter, (6) Frederick, (7) Minnie, and (8) Gertrude.
- V. Solomon Flagler, m. Catharine Young; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Parmelia, (3) Caroline, (4) John, (5) Alice, (6) Annis, (7) Philip, and (8) Alida.
- VI. Jane E. Flagler, m. Aaron P. Cameron; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) John P., and (2) Minda J.
- VII. Catharine Flagler, m. William Clark; set. finally Havelock. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Solomon, (3) Mary, and (4) Matilda.
- VIII. Stephen N. Flagler, d. aged 12 years.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Philip Flagler Branch:*

- (1) Thomas Flagler, unm.; set. California.
- (2) Samuel Flagler, m. Margaret Fralick; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Maude Flagler, m. and set. Toronto. Issue: Hazel, Margaret and Norma. (b) Sidney Flagler, m. Matilda McGowan; set. Brooklyn. Issue: Margaret, Grace, Elsie, Norine, and a son.

See III. *The John R. Flagler Branch:*

- (1) Theresa Flagler, m. William Simpson; set. Campbellford. Issue: (a) Herbert, (b) Cornelius, (c) Burton, and (d) Robert.
- (2) Maria Flagler, m. Robert Roy; set. Peterborough.
- (3) Cornelius Flagler, m. and set. Brockport, N.Y.
- (4) Elva Flagler, m. Rev. Robert Jones; set. finally North-West Territory.
- (5) Linden Flagler, m. Allie Forrester; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Percival.

See IV. *The George D. Flagler Branch:*

- (1) George Flagler, m. 1st, Nora Lazier, and 2nd, Lucy Dingman; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue: by 1st, (a) George,

- (d. y.), and by 2nd, (b) Gertrude, m. Mr. Patchill; set. Toronto. (c) Ernest, (d) Harry, and (e) Haida.
- (2) Olivia Flagler, m. Francis Keirl; set. Mimico. Issue: (a) Blanche, m. William Douglas; set. Toronto. Issue: Frederick. (b) Maud, m. James McKay; set. Toronto. (c) Ethel, and (d) Nina, d. y.
- (3) Melissa Flagler, m. Harrison Johns; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Stephen E. Johns, m. Elizabeth Roland; set. Washington. Issue: Leona. (b) Minnie S. Johns, (c) Ivy L. Johns, (d) Eva O. Johns, (e) Hazel F., and (f) Harrison R. Johns.
- (4) Emma Flagler, m. John White; set. Detroit. No issue.
- (5) Walter Flagler, d. y.
- (6) Frederick Flagler; set. United States.
- (7) Minnie Flagler, m. James Bridgewood; set. Hamilton. Issue: (a) Roy, (b) Ray, (c) Gertrude, and (d) Francis.
- (8) Gertrude Flagler, m. William Brown; set. Hamilton. Issue: (a) Agnes.

See V. *The Solomon Flagler Branch:*

- (1) Stephen Flagler, m. and set. Belleville.
- (2) Parmelia Flagler, m. William C. Young; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Theresa, d. unm., (b) Clara, m. William Bourke; set. Toronto. (c) Francis C., and (d) Ernest.
- (3) Caroline Flagler, m. Alexander Gilchrist, conductor on G. T. R.; set. Toronto and Detroit. Issue: (a) James L., (b) Alice, (c) Marjorie, and (d) Alexander.
- (4) John Flagler, m. Retta Rice; set. Brockville, later Toronto. Issue: (a) Katherine M., (b) Alice M., and (c) George W.
- (5) Alice Flagler, unm.; set. Toronto.
- (6) Annie Flagler, m. Silas Thompson; set. Toronto. No issue.
- (7) Philip Flagler, m. Miss Donarchy; set. Belleville.
- (8) Alida Flagler, m. Frank Gillette, and set. New York. No issue.

See VI. *The Jane E. Flagler Branch:*

- (1) John P. Cameron, m. Sarah E. Williams; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Ethel.
- (2) Minda J. Cameron, m. Charles Thorne; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Harry C. Thorne.

## THE FOX FAMILY.

William Fox and his brother Henry came to Canada from Dutchess County, New York, about the close of the year 1791, and settled on the first concession of Sophiasburgh, or what is known as the Marsh Front, about one-half mile west of Northport, where their descendants still live. They drew land under the proclamation of 1791, which gave the same privileges to them as to those who had come at an earlier date. They were possessed of some wealth when they arrived and were able to make more progress in clearing and settling their farms than were their poorer neighbors.

William brought with him his wife, formerly Mary Jones, and two sons, both of whom also drew land. John Fox, son of William, drew his grant near where the city of Ottawa now stands. Henry's wife, who was a Demille was also of United Empire Loyalist parentage. William Fox died in 1820, aged seventy-eight years, and his wife in 1821, aged seventy-one years.

Henry Fox settled on lots 34 and 35; here he lived until his death. He took some part in the War of 1812. His grandsons, Dorland and Shadrach R. Fox, still live on the old homestead. Henry Fox was twice married. His first wife was Catherine Brickman, and his second wife was a lady, who afterwards became Mrs. Tripp. Of his eleven children, three were of the first family. Henry died in 1822, aged sixty years, and his second wife died in 1883, aged eighty years.

The Foxes have taken no active part in either national or municipal politics, but have lived industrial lives, and there are very few of them, but are well-to-do and of influence in the community.

Among the descendants of William Fox should be mentioned his grandson, Harmonious. Harmonious Fox was the third child and second son of John Fox, and married Agnes, daughter of Alexander Robertson, who emigrated from Scotland in 1810.

Mr. Robertson was an active and intelligent man. He taught school for a few years on Big Island, and then purchased two hundred acres of land, which he cleared, and cultivated until his death. He married Rebecca Roblin, daughter of Owen Roblin. She died in 1872. Only two of their children are now living in Prince Edward County, to wit,—Daniel, and Augusta, who married the late James Conkey and settled in Hillier. As above noted their

daughter, Agnes Robertson, married Harmonious Fox. She died September 25, 1895. Mr. Fox lives in the old homestead on Big Island with his son, William E. Fox, who married Ella Kotchapaw, née Cole, daughter of the late Jeremiah Cole, deceased.

---

### HENRY FOX.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Fox, m. Mr. Rowe; set. Sophiasburgh.
- II. Margaret Fox, m. Jacob Parliament; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) George, (3) Jacob, (4) Susannah, (5) Margaret, and (6) Maria.
- III. Cornelia Fox, m. John B. Way; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Henry, and (3) John.
- IV. Katrina Fox, m. Jacob Howell; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Griffith, (2) James C., (3) David S., and (4) Randall.
- V. Rynard Fox, m. Charity Brickman; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Almira, (2) William, (3) Levi, (4) Elizabeth, and (5) Stephen.
- VI. John Fox, m.; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- VII. Peter Fox, m. Lydia Noxon; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) James, (2) Zylpha, (3) John, (4) Henry, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Dorland, and (7) Shadrach R. The father d. 1883, aged 80 yrs.; the mother 1887, aged 82 yrs.
- VIII. Catherine Fox, m. Daniel Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Allan, (2) William, (3) Eliza A., (4) Alexander, (5) Jane, (6) John, (7) Catherine, and (8) Rhoda.
- IX. Sarah Fox, m. Henry Smith; set. Durham County.
- X. Mary Fox, m. John Burdett; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) Catherine, (3) Nancy, (4) Caroline, (5) Hannah, and (6) Edward. The father d. 1858, aged about 71 yrs.; the mother 1863, aged about 70 yrs.
- XI. Elizabeth Fox, m. 1st, Mr. Covert, and 2nd, John Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, 2 dau. and 1 son, d. y.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VII. *The Peter Fox Branch*:

- (1) James Fox, d. y.
- (2) Zylpha Fox, m. Enoch Fairman; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Nancy, (b) Sarah, (c) Susan, (d) Lydia, (e) Elda, (f) Dorland, (g) Jenny, and (h) Amanda.

- (3) John Fox, m. Louisa Cole; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Peter D., (b) Hannah M., and (c) Sherman.
- (4) Henry Fox, m. Elizabeth A. Clapp; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) James, H., m. Emoretta Garrett; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Nora B., d. aged 11 yrs., and (b) William D., m. Sarah V. Smith; set. Toronto and Northport. Issue: Olive E., and Clara S.
- (5) Elizabeth Fox, m. Stowel A. Robertson; set. finally Sidney. Issue (a) Stillwell F., m. Alice Keeling; set. New York State. No issue. (b) Lydia, m. John H. Robinson; set. New York City. Issue: Ethel V., Arthur H., and Walter H. (c) Elda, m. Jesse Dunning; set. Sheridan. No issue. (d) Emma, (e) Elizabeth A., (f) Byron A., m. May Lyons; set. Toronto. Issue: Gladys M., Myrtle L., Stanley L., and ano. dau. (g) Georgiana, m. George A. Huffman; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Henry A., and Walter K., and (h) Nellie W., m. Frank L. Cooper; set. New York State. Issue: Harold K.
- (6) Dorland Fox, m. Matilda Stafford; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Lydia A., m. Ed. Anderson; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: Dorland, Annie, Fred and Brent. (b) Burton S., unm.; set. homestead. (c) Peter H., m. Minnie Wellbanks; set. Northport. Issue: Belden, and (d) Jessie D., m. Frank S. Solmes; set. Solmesville. Issue: David, and Lillian.
- (7) Shadrach R. Fox, m. Melissa Redner; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Ada, m. Samuel Smith; set. Northport. Issue: Glen, Eva H., and Donald R., and (b) Eben, m. Frankie Giles; set. homestead. Issue: Florence L., and Ella B.

See VIII. *The Catherine Fox Branch:*

- (1) Allan Way, m. 1st, Sarah Prevoux, and 2nd, Lucinda Prevoux; set. Hungerford.
- (2) William Way, m. 1st, Mahala A. Lewis, and 2nd, Mahala Perry; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Eliza Way, m. Louis Brown; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Alfred, (b) John, and (c) Albert.
- (4) Alex. Way, m. Priscilla Brown; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- (5) Jane Way, m. Edward Thompson; set. Sophiasburgh.

- Issue: (a) Nelson, (b) Hannah, (c) George, (d) Mary, (e) Matilda, (f) Letitia, and (g) Blake.
- (6) John Way, m. Sophronia Cross; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) John, (b) Jane, (c) Clarence, (d) Sarah, and (e) Walter.
- (7) Catherine Way, m. Colborne Robertson; set. finally Trenton. Issue: (a) Henry, (b) William, (c) Catherine, and (d) Chrissie.
- (8) Rhoda Way, m. B. Salisburg; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a), Alex, (b) Peter, (c) Wilhelmina, (d) Zenna, (e) Eldon, (f) Harvey, (g) Daniel, (h) Jesse, (i) Edith, and (j) Pearl.

---

### WILLIAM FOX.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Henry Fox, b. 1779; m. Elizabeth DeMille; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) William, (2) Isaac, (3) Daniel, (4) Susan, (5) Margaret, and (6) Mary.
- II. John Fox, m. Susan Wannamaker; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) William, (3) Harmonious, (4) Dorothy, and (5) Henry. The father d. 1873, aged 88 yrs.; the mother 1841, aged 50 yrs.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See II. *The John Fox Branch:*

- (1) Mary Fox, m. Samuel Tripp; set. Melrose, Hastings County. Issue: (a) Susan, m. Hollet Gorssline; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (2) William Fox, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (3) Harmonious Fox, m. Agnes Robertson; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) John, (b) William E., m. Ella Kotchapaw, nee Cole. (c) Alexander, (d) Susan J., (e) Stanley, and (f) Mary E.
- (4) Dorothy Fox, m. George Rose; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) William H., (b) James A., (c) Martha A., (d) Susan E., (e) Angelina, (f) David F., and (g) John W.
- (5) Henry Fox, m. Margaret Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Samuel J., (b) Susan E., (v) Alberta, and (d) Delbert.

### THE FINKLE FAMILY.

There is no more familiar name in the Bay of Quinte country than that of Finkle. No pioneer history of this old section of our province, however meagre in detail, can be written, without mention of the Finkle family. We find them in the very beginning of things down in the first and second towns, and to-day we find them all over this entire region. The Finkles are associated with the Gildersleeves in the foundation and history of steam navigation on the Bay of Quinte. It was a Finkle who built the first frame house in Upper Canada, and it is recorded that the first court held in the Province was held at this house.

If the excerpts from the township records be correct as published in the Hastings County Atlas, it would seem that an older George Finkle—probably the father of George and Jacob Finkle—came to Sidney at an early day; for it gives the names of twenty-seven settlers who subscribed seven pence half-penny, in the year 1790, to purchase a book for a Township Record, and the name of George Finkle appears on the list. The George Finkle of this sketch was at that time only ten years old and could not be the person therein named. Dr. George Finkle, the grand American ancestor who came from Germany to the colonies long before the War of the Revolution, had three sons—John, George who served in the Hastings Militia in the War of 1812, and Henry; and it is quite probable that George, whose name appears on the old Sidney subscription list of 1790, was a son of Dr. George and the father of the Finkle brothers of Sidney.

These brothers were important factors in the upbuilding of Methodism in that township. They were among the early converts and were ever after classed among its staunchest supporters. No Methodist church was ever built in Sidney that did not have in it some boards or bricks furnished by the Finkles. They were naturally emotional and Methodism furnished the proper vent, that is, the old fashioned Methodism of pioneer days. There was a power that does not manifest itself in our day; The form remains, but the life, energy and fire that characterized it in "ye olden times" when camp-meetings flourished and the joyful shouts of zealous converts reverberated through the forest have departed from it. These old camp meetings and the periodical "protracted meetings" were special seasons of great joy for the Finkles. They were not only zealous in their religious work, but they lived consistent lives.

We say the Finkles were consistent. They were not only leading Methodists in the front of Sidney; they were leading Christians during the formative period when the social institutions of the new province were being moulded; and to such men is due the credit for the high moral status of our social life in Ontario, to-day.

The brothers settled on adjoining lands and in interest and affection the two families were virtually one. George the elder, was born in 1780. He married Catherine McMasters, by whom he had five sons, George, Ransom, James, John and Jacob; and three daughters, Maria, Eliza and Jane. He died in 1872, in his ninety-second year; and his wife in 1871, in her eighty-ninth year.

Jacob Finkle was four years younger than his brother George. In 1809 he married Hannah Peterson, and they lived together as husband and wife for thirty-one years. He was one of the trustees named in the grant of three hundred acres of land on the Front of Sidney for school purposes. This historical school section is mentioned elsewhere in this work.

If more religious zeal was manifested in pioneer times, there was also a greater prevalence of superstitious notions; our forefathers were firmer believers in Providential dispensation than we are. If one committed an act, deemed wicked by his neighbor, and it was followed by some accidental misfortune on the part of the perpetrator of the act, the neighbors would call it a "Judgment," meaning thereby that an over-ruling power, by special dispensation, had caused the accident or misfortune as a penalty for committing the act. Jacob Finkle was once a subject of providential displeasure, according to this belief. It was in a time of "catchy weather" and he was tempted to do a little harvesting on Sunday in order to save his bread. That night his only cow was missing, and it was a week before he found her. His neighbors believed—and in fact he believed himself—that it was a "judgment" sent upon him for desecrating the Sabbath.

His son, Abel Finkle, was one of the best known men of Sidney in his day, and a worthy son of the Pioneer. Full to overflowing with the "milk of human kindness," he was the friend of everybody, and everybody was his friend. He was a Methodist of the old school, and throughout the township his genial face was seen and his voice heard at all religious and social gatherings. Always young himself, he was the especial friend of the young, and was a regular Sunday School teacher until his death. He lived and died

on the old Finkle homestead on the Front of Sidney, and his body rests in the picturesque cemetery on the shore of the Bay of Quinte, where so many of the masters of this district are buried. He married Catharine, daughter of Charles R. Bonisteel, and left two children: Wilson, who is a conductor on a railway in the United States, and Bertie, who resides with her mother on the old farm. Wilson married Mina Reed and has a son, Seymour, and a daughter, Katherineine.

Emery Finkle, another son of Jacob Finkle, was born on lot 21, concession 1, Sidney, (the original homestead) September 12th, 1824, and has thus experienced all the vicissitudes of pioneer life. Deer and wolves were plentiful in Sidney during Mr. Finkle's boyhood; it was almost an every day occurrence to see the former, while the latter sometimes made night hideous with their howls. But there were pleasures, and many of them, in that early day! They had social gatherings, and the hospitality of those old pioneers was far greater than the people of the present age can realize. Everybody knew everybody else, and the custom of all turning out and helping each other at "logging" and other "bees," brought the people into close companionship, and produced a community of interests unknown in these modern times. Then there was the church, attended by all, no matter what the weather, where they assembled to worship God, being entirely indifferent as to the quality of the clothes they wore; and the log schoolhouse, where the youth attended only in winter, for all worked on the farm during the summer months! All of this Mr. Finkle has experienced, and to hear his cheerful description of those early times is like reading an interesting book. He attended school at the first schoolhouse erected on School Section No. 2, Front of Sidney. This was the old historic school mentioned elsewhere in this volume, where so many men who became well-known and useful members of society in after life received their early education.

Mr. Finkle married, February 15th, 1851, Caroline Hogle, daughter of John Hogle and great-granddaughter of the old pioneer, Francis Hogle.

After the death of his first wife, Mr. Finkle married, March 4th, 1878, Sarah Munroe. They have no issue.

It is almost needless to add that Mr. Finkle belongs to the Methodist church, as did his respected ancestors, and even to this time (1904), in his eightieth year, he is very active in church mat-

ters. For over a quarter of a century he has been class-leader and trustee of the "Aikins" Methodist church, and it requires some obstacle very much out of the ordinary to prevent his occupying his place in Church and Sunday School every Sabbath. He takes a deep interest in the latter, and can be seen every Sabbath giving out and reading aloud the hymns to the Sabbath School, readily reading the finest print without the aid of glasses. Mr. Finkle joined the L.O.L. over forty years ago but has never affiliated with any other secret organization. He is a Conservative in politics. "Uncle" Emery Finkle, as he is affectionately spoken of by his large circle of friends, is a worthy son of a worthy family, and is as much respected as any citizen of Sidney township.

Jacob M. Finkle is a son of John and a grandson of Jacob Finkle, the pioneer. He was born on the old original Finkle homestead, 1st Concession of Sidney, April 11th, 1848, and is a worthy member of that respected family. He attended School No. 2, Front of Sidney, during the winter months, when possible, but in summer, his services were needed on the farm. So anxious was he to obtain an education, that to make up for lost time, he attended school two winters after he was twenty-one!

When twenty years old, Mr. Finkle leased his uncle Abel Finkle's farm on shares and continued to work it for seven years. This gave him his first start in life and enabled him to rent larger farms, which he worked successfully for twelve years; subsequently purchasing a part of the old Finkle homestead on the Front of Sidney, where he now resides. Mr. Finkle and his two sons are officers in the Wesley Methodist church and take an active interest in its welfare. In politics, he and his family are Conservatives. Mr. Finkle was a member of the L.O.L. 1291, Sidney, but the Lodge being destroyed by fire, he took his certificate, and not being convenient to another Lodge, he has not yet affiliated with one. The sons are well educated, energetic, typical young Canadian farmers. They farm one hundred and twenty-five acres in conjunction with their father. Their products are of a mixed character, but they are prepared to make a specialty of fruit growing, and with this end in view have set out a large number of fruit trees, and their farm bids fair to become one of the choice farms of Sidney. It is very centrally situated being within a few rods of the Wesley church and within half a mile of School No. 2 and of the cheese factory, and but five miles from Belleville, and six miles from Trenton, respec-

tively, the principal market towns of Hastings County. Their house is pleasantly situated on the "broken front" overlooking the Bay of Quinte.

### GEORGE FINKLE.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. George Finkle, b. 1780; d. 1872; m. Catharine McMasters, b. 1782; d. 1871; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) George, (2) Ransom, (3) James, (4) John, (5) Jacob, (6) Maria, (7) Eliza and (8) Jane.
- II. Jacob Finkle, b. 1784; d. 1862; m. 1809, Hannah Peterson, b. 1790; d. 1840; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John, (2) Paul, (3) George, (4) Robert, (5) Abel, (6) Henry, (7) Emery, (8) Jacob, (9) William, (10) Albert, (11) Nancy and (12) Elizabeth.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I: *The George Finkle Branch*:

- (1) George Finkle, b. 1823; d. 1901; m. Alice Losee; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (2) Ransom Finkle, m. Jane Simmons; set. United States.
- (3) James Finkle, m. Mary Brown; set. U. S. Issue: (a) William, (b) George, (c) Finley, (d) Eliza and (e) Mary.
- (4) John Finkle, d. unm.; set. Sidney.
- (5) Jacob Finkle, b. 1809; d. 1869; m. Mary Palmer; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles Finkle, m. Hannah Finkle; set. Sidney. Issue: Frank, Bert and Jennie. (b) Annie Finkle, m. George Brown; set. Belleville; no issue. (c) Harriet Finkle, m. James Brickman; set. Ameliasburg; no issue.
- (6) Maria Finkle, b. 1821; d. 1867; m. Peter Yager; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) George Yager, m. Euretta Davis; set. Belleville. Issue: Roy. (b) William Yager, unm. (c) Catharine Yager, m. William L. Teverson; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: William and Elizabeth. (d) Marietta Yager, m. Chauncey Palmer; set. Thurlow. Issue: Adelbert, Effie and Ariel.
- (7) Eliza Finkle, b. 1814; d. 1901; m. Reuben Kelly, b. 1813; d. 1870; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Phoebe, (b) Fanny, (c) Mary E., (d) Emma, (e) Louisa and (f) Clarissa.
- (8) Jane Finkle, b. 1824; d. 1888; m. Nelson Simmons; set.

Sidney. Issue: (a) George Simmons, m. Mary White; set. Frankford. Issue: George, William and Luella. (b) Catharine Simmons, m. Harry Dingman; set. Campbellford. Issue: Tilly, Jennie and Harry. (c) Jane Simmons, m. Harry McCalvey; set. Campbellford. Issue: Carrie and Jennie. (d) Alice Simmons, d. unm.

See II: *The Jacob Finkle Branch:*

- (1) John Finkle, b. 1810; d. 1881; m. Mary Shaw; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Jacob M. Finkle, b. 1848; m. Feb. 3, 1875 Jane A. Thrasher; set Sidney. Issue: Calvin Merritt, William Herbert, m. Catherine Spafford, and Mary Ethel. (b) Abel Finkle, m. 1st, Sarah Cox and 2nd, Nellie Myers; set. Sidney. Issue: Mabel and Elmer, (c) Paul Finkle, m. Nina Woof; set. Toronto. Issue: Perry, May, Effie, Frankie, Hayden, Jeffrey, Katie and Edward. (d) Wilmot Finkle, m. May Hopkins; set. Toronto. Issue: Richard and Queena. (e) John W. Finkle, m. Etta Kelly; set Sidney. Issue: Raymond. (f) Joseph Finkle, m. Lizzie Burns; set. Syracuse. Issue: Edna. (g) Ketcham Finkle, unm. (h) Nancy Finkle, m. Alex Snider; set. Toronto. Issue: John, Fred, Edith, Mary and Irvin, (i) Abigail Finkle, m. Austin Hogle; set Sidney. Issue: Edward A. (j) Matilda Finkle, m. George Cox; set. Sidney. Issue: Blanche. (k) Elizabeth Finkle, m. James Moore; set. Fergus. Issue: Mary and John. (l) Clara Finkle, m. Edward Brown; set. Toronto. Issue: Allen, Nelly and Norman. (m) Hannah Finkle, m. Andrew Smith; set. Toronto; no issue. (n) Alice Finkle, m. Charles Clarke; set. Toronto. Issue: Irene, Zella and Owen. (o) Tabitha Finkle, unm.
- (2) Paul Finkle, d. young.
- (3) George Finkle, b. 1816; d. 1873; m. Maria Ray; b. 1815; d. 1865; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) John, (b) Lester, (c) Phoebe, (d) Mary, (e) Annie, (f) Maggie, (g) Martha and (h) Effie. This family set. in Winconsin.
- (4) Robert Finkle, unm.
- (5) Abel Finkle, b. 1818; d. 1888; m. Catharine Bonisteel; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Wilson Finkle, m. Mina Reed; set. Michigan. Issue: Seymour and Catharine. (b) Bertha Finkle, unm.
- (6) Henry Finkle, m. 1st, Clarissa Gilbert, and 2nd, Martha

- Creeper. Issue: (a) Stephen Finkle, d. in California. (b) Emery Finkle, m. Mary A. Hyde; set. California. (c) Abel Finkle, m. Annie Empey; set. Hungerford. (d) and (e) Robert and Samuel Finkle, unm. (f) Deborah Finkle, m. Mr. Dobbs; set. Western States. Hannah Finkle, m. 1st, Charles Finkle and 2nd, James Palmer; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, Frank, Jennie and Bert; and by 2nd, German. (h) Phoebe Finkle, m. Thomas Pearsall; set. Kingston. (i) Dency Finkle, m. Herbert Garrison; set. Thurlow. Issue: Clara and a son. (j) Nancy Finkle, m. 1st, Charles Hayes, and 2d, Faulkner; set. Belleville and Tweed. (k) Milly Finkle, m. John Mains.
- (7) Emery Finkle, b. 1824; m. 1st, Carolina Hogle, and 2nd, Sarah Munroe; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (a) Albert Finkle, unm. (b) Manson Finkle, m. Georgia Young; set. Sidney. Issue: Ralph. (c) Sarah Finkle, m. Alexander Morton, set. Rawdon. Issue: Manson and Charles. (d) Martha Finkle, m. Daniel Hyde; set. Sidney. Issue: Charles and Ada.
- (8) Jacob Finkle, d. young.
- (9) William Finkle, b. 1828; d. 1875; m. Sarah Huffman; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Abel Finkle, m. Jane Kennedy; set. Belleville and finally Toronto. Issue: Bertha, William and Percy. (b) Jacob Finkle, m. Carrie Spooner; set. Toronto. Issue: Abel and Frederick, (c) Philip Finkle, m. Elizabeth Ferguson; set. Toronto. Issue: William, d. y.; Harry Nelly, Edith, Violet, Albert and Arthur. (d) William Finkle, m. Lottie Deacon; set. Belleville. Issue Earnest, Helen, William and Grace. (e) Charles Finkle, m. Annie Salter; Issue: Edna and Charles. (f) Isaiah Finkle, m. Mary Kennedy; set. Toronto. No issue.
- (10) Albert Finkle, d. young.
- (11) Nancy Finkle, b. 1820; d. 1875; m. 1st, George Sherry, and 2nd, Samuel Eccles; set. U.S. Issue: by 1st, (a) George, (b) James and (c) Robert; and by 2nd, (d) William and (e) Susannah.
- (12) Elizabeth Finkle, d. 1900; m. William McMaster; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Abel McMaster, m. Tabitha Goldsmith; set. Dakota. Issue: Minnie and Harold. (b) James

McMaster, m. Emma Ketcheson; set. New York. Issue: Earnest, May, Ketcheson, Hester and Edgar.

---

### THE GILDERSLEEVE FAMILY.

---

Henry Gildersleeve, the founder of the Canadian branch of the Gildersleeve family, who may properly be called the "Father of Navigation upon the Bay of Quinte," came from Connecticut and settled at Bath, about July 1st, 1816. His life for a time is so closely connected with the Finkle family, that a brief reference to the latter's history, even at the risk of repetition, may not be inappropriate.

The Finkles are descended from the United Empire Loyalist, Dr. George Finkle, who came from Germany when a young man, and settled in Dutchess County, New York. Here he acquired very considerable landed property, which remained in his possession until about the close of the American Revolution. His loyalty during this trying period led to the confiscation of his estates, and impelled him to seek shelter in another land, under the protection of the British Crown.

Of his two sons, one immediately migrated to the further West, and is said to have been the founder of the Finkle family in Sidney. The second son, Henry Finkle, entered the Engineers' Department at Quebec, and also mastered the trade of carpentry, before taking up the lands to which he was entitled. Subsequently he settled on the Front of Ernesttown, and on May 15th, 1788, married Lucy Bleeker. He died, January 15th, 1808. He utilized his knowledge of carpentry in erecting the first framed house in Upper Canada. It was, for its day, quite an imposing mansion. Here, Judge Hagerman held Court at various times, and in one of the cases before him, inflicted capital punishment.

The name of Henry Finkle occurs repeatedly in all the early records of Ernesttown. Not only was he respected for his means and attainments, but his kindly disposition seems to have brought him no little personal popularity. The marriage register of the parish church at Bath, shows that he officiated as a witness at innumerable weddings, among the children of the pioneers.

He amassed a very considerable estate, and his widow was enabled to provide their children with the best possible education. Their daughter, Minerva, attended Litchfield Academy, Connecti-

cut, as the school mate of the sisters Beecher, one of whom subsequently became famous in history and literature as Harriet Beecher Stowe, whose celebrated story of "Uncle Tom's Cabin," was instrumental in driving slavery from the Western World.

Another daughter, Sarah Finkle, attended the same Academy. There is some question whether she was born in 1801 or in 1804, but in either event she was scarcely more than a child, when her future husband, Henry Gildersleeve, arrived in Canada.

He came from a long line of successful ship builders, including his father, who at that time owned and operated a large ship yard, upon the banks of the River Connecticut. Henry had thoroughly learned his trade as shipwright, before coming to Ontario; indeed, he was then over thirty years of age, and, as his subsequent career would indicate, thoroughly matured; a resourceful, energetic man of marked executive ability.

Ship building had already commenced at Finkle's Point; indeed, it is stated that the steamer "Frontenac" (constructed at a cost of one hundred thousand dollars), was launched within a month or two after his arrival. It is more likely, however, that this steamer was finished under his direction. Certain it is that he finished two other steamers called, "The Queen Charlotte" and the "Sir James Kempt," respectively, and subsequently constructed a number of additional steamers, that plied for years between the various ports along the Bay of Quinte and Lake Ontario. Among these we recall the "Commodore Barry," "The Henry Gildersleeve," "The Prince of Wales," "The New Era" and the "Bay of Quinte." Another packet built to ply between Toronto and Niagara, and declared by Captain Murny to have been the finest boat that he had ever seen in Kingston Harbor, is said by a very eminent historian, to have been called the "Minerva Ann;" but this is probably an error. The names of Minerva and Ann, were borne respectively, by the eldest and youngest daughters of Henry Finkle; and this title the Minerva Ann was borne not by this packet but by a small schooner built for the Widow Finkle.

We call attention to this detail, because it is important that there should be historical accuracy concerning the beginning of steam navigation upon the Bay of Quinte; and already some confusion is found in the accounts heretofore published. For example, the Finkle family undoubtedly took an active part in the shipbuilding at Finkle's Point, both before and after the arrival of Henry

Gildersleeve, but that Henry Finkle himself was not connected with the building of the "Frontenac," in spite of all assertions to the contrary, is evidenced by the fact that he died in 1808, while, as we have seen, the launching of the "Frontenac" occurred in August of the year 1816.

His widow, however, was a woman of uncommon shrewdness and ability. She was one of the first to urge the necessity of better boats, and the feasibility of their construction at Finkle's Point, and beyond doubt, she cooperated with her sons and afterwards with her son-in-law, in carrying her views into effect.

In 1824, Henry Gildersleeve married Sarah Finkle, and his descendants are traced in the table annexed. In time he passed from the building, to the operation and running of steam ships, training his men in every department of the work, and successfully carrying on a business that has grown and prospered to this hour. He died in Kingston, October 1st, 1851, aged sixty-five.

He was succeeded in business by his son, Overton Gildersleeve, who married Louise, daughter of Chief Justice Draper. He died in 1864, and the business was then taken over by his brother Charles, as hereafter noted.

Miss Lucretia Gildersleeve, lives in the fine old homestead, on King Street, opposite St. George's Cathedral. She has in her possession a bugle, that was used on her father's vessel, and many family records and heirlooms of priceless value, including some pieces of silver that came to her mother as a wedding gift. She is a lady of cultivation, who has retained as far as possible, the draperies and furniture that so appropriately belong to, and are associated with the house itself; and the stately old mansion is also brightened by many curios collected by her during years of travel.

Charles Fuller Gildersleeve, son of Henry Gildersleeve and Sarah Finkle, was born in Kingston, educated at Upper Canada College, and called to the bar in 1859. Upon the death of his brother in 1864, he assumed the management of the steamship business, built and owned the "Corinthian," "Norseman," "Maud," "Welshman," and "North King;" and has also owned the "Empress," the "Bay of Quinte," "Hastings" and "Hero," plying between Rochester and Port Hope, and Kingston and Belleville. In 1893, he formed the Lake Ontario and Bay of Quinte Steamboat Company, which took over the vessels owned by him, and of which Company he was at once made general manager. In 1894 he was appointed

general manager of the Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Co., owning some twenty-five steamers in active operation and controlling the passenger traffic between Toronto, Montreal, Quebec, and the Saguenay River. Although before his appointment the stock had paid no dividends for years, it at once became, under his management, a good investment. He was instrumental in having built the Kingston and Pembroke railroad, and became the President of the Company. He took an active part in founding the Kingston School of Mines and the Agricultural College. He was chairman of the committee, which secured the enlargement of St. George's Cathedral, at Kingston. For more than twenty years he was a member of the city council, and in 1879, was Mayor of Kingston. He is a member of the Liberal party and has been a candidate in the Liberal interest for the Provincial Parliament. He is a member of the Church of England, and also of the A. F. and A.M., being the third eldest resident member of the St. John's Lodge. He married Mary E. Herchemer (or Herkimer as the name was formerly spelled), a descendant of Colonel Herkimer, a distinguished loyalist, mentioned by Sabine, Ryerson, Canniff and other historians. Upon her mother's side she was descended from Sir Frederick McKenzie. Of their children; Henry resides at Collingwood, where he is manager of the Northern Navigation Company; Maud Gertrude, married Colonel Rivers, of the Royal Canadian Artillery, who is stationed at Ottawa.

Of the remaining daughters of Henry Gildersleeve, it may be mentioned that Sarah married James Grant McDonald, and that Gertrude married Rev. Frank Kirkpatrick, son of the late Thomas Kirkpatrick, and nephew of the late Sir George Kirkpatrick.

James Gildersleeve, youngest son and fifth child of Henry and Sarah Finkle Gildersleeve, was educated at Kingston, Upper Canada College, and Queens University, receiving the degree of LL.B. from "Queen's" in 1863. It is an interesting fact that the law faculty having been but recently organized, its first graduates to receive this degree, was the class of '63. Thus, Mr. Gildersleeve, being the first to receive his diploma, enjoys the singular distinction of being the first Bachelor of Laws to graduate from this famous University. In the same year he was called to the Bar, and continued in active practise for the next ten or twelve years; during a portion of this time he was in partnership with R. T. Walkem. LL.D., now Chancellor of the Diocese of Ontario.

It was about 1875 that he entered the insurance and steamship business, becoming agent for the Allan and other leading lines. In 1884, he was gazetted Registrar of the city of Kingston; and since 1891, has devoted his entire time to the responsible duties incumbent upon this position. In the last named year, he formed a partnership with his nephew, James Kirkpatrick, who devotes his entire time to the steamship agencies and the insurance business, now carried on under the firm name and style of "Gildersleeve and Kirkpatrick."

Prior to his appointment to his present office, Mr. Gildersleeve took an active interest in politics, being an earnest member of the Liberal party, and high in the counsels of the late Sir Oliver Mowat.

He also interested himself in matters municipal, serving as Alderman of the city of Kingston, from 1878 to 1882, inclusive. He is a faithful member of the Church of England. He married Julia S. Rose, daughter of Isaac N. Rose, a leading citizen of Morrisburg, and for years Superintendent of Canals.

---

### HENRY GILDERSLEEVE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Overton Gildersleeve, m. Louisa Draper. No issue.
- II. Lucretia Gildersleeve, unm.; set. Kingston.
- III. Charles Gildersleeve, m. Mary Herchemer; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Henry and (2) Maud G.
- IV. Sarah Gildersleeve, m. James Grant MacDonald (dead), Manager, Merchants Bank at Kingston, and later Manager of the London and Canadian Loan Company, Toronto. Issue: (1) Allan, (2) Overton, (3) Reginald and (4) Helen.
- V. James P. Gildersleeve, m. Julia S. Rose. Issue: (1) Mabel, (2) Arthur and (3) Emert.
- VI. Gertrude Gildersleeve, m. Rev. Frank Kirkpatrick. Issue: (1) Francis, (2) James, (3) Herbert, (4) Rose, (5) Henrietta and (6) Kathleen.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III: *The Charles F. Gildersleeve Branch:*

- (1) Henry Gildersleeve, m. Lucy A. Thompson; set. Collingwood.

- (2) Maud G. Gildersleeve, m. Colonel V. B. Rivers; set. Ottawa. Issue: (a) Marjorie, (b) Charles and (c) Victor.

See V. *The James Gildersleeve Branch*:

- (1) Mabel Gildersleeve.  
 (2) Arthur Gildersleeve, m. Florence Clark; set. Denver. Issue: (a) Dorothy and (b) Philip.  
 (3) Ernest Gildersleeve, unm.; set. Kingston.

---

#### THE GRASS FAMILY.

Captain Michael Grass was born in Strasburg, Germany. The name is said to have been originally "Kress," the German word for Grass. Were the change instituted by the old Loyalist himself, it must have occurred shortly after his emigration to the Western world; for the name appears under its present form in the power of attorney granted to him by George III. in 1783. During the hostilities that prevailed between Great Britain and France throughout North America, prior to the American Revolution, Michael Grass rendered loyal service to the British Crown and being captured by the enemy was for some time held as a prisoner of war at the French settlement of Cataraqui. He made his escape and fled to what was then the English province of New York. Soon after Cataraqui was captured by the English under Colonel Bradstreet; the garrison was transported to Montreal, and the French fortress and village of Cataraqui ceased to exist. Its admirable location, however, at the source of the River St. Lawrence, could not long escape the attention of the British Government; and, it was mainly through the instrumentality of Captain Michael Grass, that the important city of Kingston—so intensely loyal to the British Crown—arose upon the ruins of his former place of captivity.

It is needless to say that Michael Grass served in the Royal ranks during the American Revolution; his sash and sabre with its massive handle of solid silver are still cherished heirlooms among his descendants.

In 1783 began that remarkable movement in North American history, known as the United Empire Loyalists movement from the United States to Canada. Many of the intrepid patriots sailed from the Atlantic seaboard to New Brunswick and Nova Scotia, and, thence, a considerable number made their way to what is now the Province of Ontario.

It seemed to the British authorities desirable to direct this movement towards founding a colony at the head waters of the River St. Lawrence; and Michael Grass, on account of his keen intelligence, his proven loyalty, and his familiarity with this part of the country gained during, and prior to, his captivity, was frequently consulted by the general in command and eventually placed at the head of a band of loyalists, who in several ships, and under convoy of a British man-of-war, made their way from New York to Sorel. Hence a detachment under the command of Captain Grass penetrated to Collins Bay. Finding the soil west of the Bay, to be rocky, he is said to have declared that he had come too far to settle upon a rock. However this may be, he picked upon the present township of Kingston, and returned with his companions, for the winter, to Sorel. He assisted in the surveys, running himself the base line for the township of Kingston; and, under the power of attorney issued to him by his Majesty King George III he drew the lands for the loyalists, their sons and daughters; his own patents embraced one-third of the present city of Kingston.

He strongly recommended the creation of a separate province to the west of Quebec, and cordially welcomed the establishment of Upper Canada with the seat of government at First Town or Kingston, as it began to be called by the time that Governor Simcoe arrived and began to organize what is now the Province of Ontario.

Captain Grass bestirred himself to promote the growth and prosperity of the new capital; and the present market, the site of the Court House, and the Macdonald park were presented by him by deed of gift to the city of Kingston, and to this day, worthily perpetuate his memory. He died on April 25th, 1813, having lived to see a flourishing city (of which he was the foremost citizen) arise upon the ruins of his former place of captivity. That he was not unmindful of the great work that he had accomplished is evidenced by the following extract from a letter written by him two years before his death.

“Seven and twenty years have rolled away since my eyes for the second time beheld the shores of Cataragui. In that space of time how many changes have taken place. How many of the seats of my associates are now vacant. . . . Yes, seven and twenty years ago scarce the vestige of a human habitation could be found in the whole extent of the Bay of Quinté. Not a settler had dared to penetrate the vast forests that circled its shores. Even on the

spot now covered with stately edifices were to be seen only the bark-thatched wigwam of the savage or the newly erected tent of the hardy loyalists. That when the ear heard me it blessed me for being strong in my attachment to my sovereign and high in the confidence of my fellow subjects. I led the loyal band; I pointed out to them the site of their future metropolis and gained for persecuted principles, a sanctuary; for myself and followers, a home."

Truly it may be said that Captain Michael Grass was the founder of Kingston; the first citizen of the Bay of Quinte! His descendants are traced in the table annexed. Many of them are scattered, but among them are to be found some of the most substantial and prominent citizens of Ontario, who cherish with commendable pride the traditions of their distinguished ancestry.

Peter Grass, eldest son of the Pioneer, married Esther, daughter of Major John Everett. She is said to have been the first white child to be born in Kingston. They had several children, their eldest son and child being Robert Everett Grass, who married first, Nancy Purdy of the old and well-known Purdy family, and second, Mrs. Hagerman, whose maiden name was Gaitrey Ketcheson and whose adventure as a young child lost for eleven days in the forest, has long been a favorite tradition of the Bay district.

Ruliff Grass, son of Robert Everett Grass and Nancy Purdy his wife, and great-grandson of Captain Michael Grass, was educated at the Stirling High School and at Victoria College. He engaged for some twenty years in mercantile business at Frankford, and then became, and still is, largely interested in the dredging business for the Canadian Government. He now resides in Toronto, where he is a leading citizen and recognized as a power in the financial world, being Vice-President of the Excelsior Life Insurance Company, director of the Ontario Bank, etc. Mr. Grass owns the sword and sash worn by his famous ancestor, Captain Michael Grass, and is thoroughly versed in the early history of Ontario.

Eva Grass, daughter of the Pioneer, married Peter Wartman. The Wartmans, together with the Days, the Herchemers, the Purdys, the Everetts, and the Grasses, are reckoned among the very first of the United Empire Loyalists. Peter Wartman drew lands upon the Lake Shore, and the Royal patent confirming his title is now in the possession of his grandson, Henry Richardson. His possession, however, had long antedated the receipt of this document; indeed, the Wartman family have held lands granted by

the Crown since 1784; lands, that at no time during these one hundred and twenty years, have been incumbered for a single dollar.

Peter Wartman, son of Henry Wartman, married Hester Burdett Day. They had eight children; their daughter, Susanna, became the wife of James Richardson, a leading citizen of Kingston, whose large business since his decease, is carried on by his sons, George and Henry.

Another very distinguished representative and descendant of Captain Michael Grass, is E. J. B. Pense, M.L.A., editor and proprietor of the British Whig, Kingston. He is equally prominent in the political, newspaper and business world, and enjoys, withal, a high degree of well-merited popularity.

---

### MICHAEL GRASS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Peter Grass, m. Esther, dau. of Major John Everett (the first white woman born in Kingston); set. Lake Shore. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Henry, (3) Daniel, (4) Lewis, (5) John, (6) Jane, and (7) Charles.
- II. John Grass, m. Polly Snook; set. Lake Shore. Issue: (1) Michael, (2) Peter, (3) Henry, (4) Tunis, (5) John, (6) Lewis, (7) Peggy, (8) Elizabeth, (9) Hannah, and (10) William.
- III. Daniel Grass, returned to United States and all trace lost of him and his descendants.
- IV. Eva Grass, m. Peter Wartman. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Peter, (3) Eva, (4) Margaret, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Katherine, (7) Mary, (8) Susanna, and (9) Henry.
- V. Kate Grass, m. Thomas Graham; set. near Portsmouth. Issue: (1) George, (2) Henry, (3) Edward, (4) a daughter, (5) Ann, m. Joel Sturgess.
- VI. Polly Grass, m. Captain Samson.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Peter Grass Branch*:

- (1) Robert Everett Grass, m. 1st, Nancy Purdy, and 2nd, Mrs. Gaitrey Hagerman (nee Ketcheson); set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (a) Peter Grass, m. Annie Bonisteel. (b) Deborah Grass, m. Dr. Bolter, M.P.; set. Stirling. (c) Esther Ann Grass, m. Dr. Demorest; set. Stirling. (d)

Ruliff Grass, m. 1st, Miss Rowe, and 2nd, Sarah Rankin (née Jones); set. Frankford and finally Toronto. Issue by 1st: John Everett and Florence Lillian (both deceased); and by 2nd, Robert Everett.

- (2) Henry Grass, m. Evaline Marsh; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Peter, m. and had three children, and (b) Charles, m. Lulu Ostrom. Issue: Charles, Daniel, Eva, Ellen, Easter, Jane, Mary E., Daniel and John.
- (3) Daniel Grass, m. Nancy McGwinne; set. township of Kingston. Issue: (a) Esther, d. y., (b) Michael, unm., and (c) Peter, m. Ella Rundell; set. near Collin's Bay.
- (4) Lewis Grass, m. 1st, Harriet Cowle, and 2nd, Mrs. Cowle, a widow; set. Whitby. Issue: by 1st, (a) Thomas H., (b) Esther, (c) Thomasina, (d) Peter, (e) Charles, (f) Arthur Henry, and (g) Alice.
- (5) John Grass, m. Margaret Patterson; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Margaret, (b) Francis P., (c) Helena, (d) George, (e) Albert E., (f) Robert, and (g) Emma.
- (6) Jane Grass, m. John Wartman; set. Township Kingston.
- (7) Charles Grass, m. Isabel Graham; set. front of Kingston.

See, II *The John Grass Branch:*

- (1) Michael Grass, drowned in Misissippi.
- (2) Peter Grass, killed in action in Crimea.
- (3) Henry Grass.
- (4) Tunis Grass, went to Australia.
- (5) John Grass, m. Charlotte Wartman; set. Front of Kingston. Issue: (a) Sidney, M. D., m. Annie Livingston; set. Windsor. (b) Horace, (c) John C., (d) Mary, (e) Herchemer, and (f) Lewis.
- (6) Louis Grass, m. Miss Quintell; set. near Collins Bay.
- (7) Peggy Grass, m. Mr. Tobias; set. Richmond.
- (8) Elizabeth Grass, m. James Pense; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Michael Lorenzo Pense, m. Harriet Grace Barker. Issue: James P. Pense, P. O. Kingston, m. 1st, Edith Burrows, and 2nd, Elizabeth Wilton. Issue: Elizabeth, m. Colonel Gordon; set. Montreal. Issue: Kathleen, (m. Arthur Cunningham, barrister, Kingston), Elizabeth, Laura and Helen. Edward J. Barker Pense, M.L.A., m. 1st, Cornelia Marcia Vaughn, and 2nd, Elizabeth Haines Hamilton. Issue: Arthur Vaughn, Edward H., (graduate

of Kingston School of Mines and Queen's University, now on Georgian Bay Survey), Edith Grace, Emma Florence, Elizabeth Evelyn, and Marjorie Adelaide. (b) John Grass Pense, m. Maria Panton; set. Kingston and Toronto. (c) Marshall Pense; set. United States. (d) Katherine Pense; set. Collins Bay, d. unm. (e) Charles Pense; set. Kingston and finally Owen Sound. (f) Alfred Pense; set. Collins Bay.

(9) Hannah Grass, m. 1st, James Lossee, and 2nd, Lawrence Herchemer.

(10) William Grass, m. and set. Rochester.

See IV. *The Eva Grass Wartman Branch:*

(1) Daniel Wartman, m. Mary Day; set. Front of Frontenac.

(2) Peter Wartman, m. Rhoda Shibley; set. Front of Frontenac.

(3) Elizabeth Wartman, m. Joseph Merritt; set. Sidney. See Merritt families.

(4) Katherine Wartman, m. John Cavilier; set. Belleville.

(5) Eva Wartman, m. Mr. Wright; set. United States.

(6) Margaret Wartman, m. Mr. Holgate; set. near Port Hope.

(7) Mary Wartman, m. John Coon; set. Sidney.

(8) Henry Wartman, m. Hester B. Day; set. Front of Frontenac. Issue: (a) Henry Wartman, m. Anna Gibson; set. old homestead. Issue: Alex, Harold and Arthur. (b) Mary Wartman, m. William Gould; set. Holmesville, Ont. Issue: Harriet, m. Dr. William G. Anglin; set. Kingston; Mabel, m. Benton Ward; set. New York; Elizabeth, George, William and Henry. (c) Harriet Wartman, m. Rev. E. S. Shorey, Methodist minister; set. Sidenham. Issue: Edwin Gould, M.D.; set. Honolulu; Sidney, Lewis, and Susanna. (d) Hester Amanda Wartman, m. B. B. Brewer, dentist in San Francisco. Issue: Florence E., and William. (e) Matthew Wartman, m. and d. in West Indies without issue. (f) Susanna Wartman, m. James Richardson; set. Kingston. Issue: George Richardson, m. Agnes McCoslin, of Aylmer, Ont.; set. Kingston. (Issue: Agnes, Kathleen, James, and George); and Henry Richardson, m. Alice Ford; set. Kingston. (Issue: Elizabeth, Eva, Mabel, Henry, Robert, and John Burdett.) (g) Lewis Wartman, and (h) Calvin Wartman, d. unm.

- (9) Susanna Wartman, m. Calvin Day; set. Front of Frontenac. Issue: (a) Peter, and (b) Calvin.

---

ALEXANDER GUNN.

---

James Gunn, who was the father of Alexander Gunn, now Postmaster of Kingston, and for many years the representative of that historic city in the Dominion Parliament, came, with his wife and family, and settled at Kingston in 1842. He had been a farmer and contractor in Scotland, and pursued the latter avocation until his death in 1854. His wife (whose maiden name was Jane Sherer) predeceased him upon the 28th day of August, 1842—within less than thirty days after their arrival in Kingston.

They had six children:

Alexander Gunn, the eldest son and child, married Angélique Agnes Matthews.

The second son, William Gunn, of the wholesale firm of Rimmer, Gunn & Co., Montreal, was first married at Melbourne, Australia; his second wife was Letitia Ramage, of Kingston. He died in London, England, January, 1900.

A third son, James Gunn, and the eldest daughter, Janet, died in infancy.

Of the remaining daughters it may be noted that Christina married Rev. George Porteous, well known in the ministry throughout the counties of Hastings, Frontenac and Dundas; and that Margaret married Dr. Moore, and settled in Kingston.

From an early age Alexander Gunn manifested a decided taste for mercantile pursuits. He entered the grocery business, and in time became the head of the large and well-known wholesale house of Alexander Gunn & Co. This firm did an extensive business; it was widely and favorably known far beyond the limits of Ontario; with correspondents from Boston to San Francisco, and from Halifax to Vancouver. They competed with the large houses of Montreal and fairly outdistanced their competitors of Toronto.

In 1878 Mr. Gunn was prevailed upon to stand as a candidate in the Liberal interests against the late Sir John A. Macdonald. It seemed to many a hopeless contest, but when the votes were counted, the entire Dominion was electrified by the intelligence that Sir John was beaten; and Alexander Gunn took his

place in the Commons as the representative of Kingston. This victory brought him into national prominence, and he was again returned at the general elections in 1882, this time defeating Dr. Michael Sullivan, now a member of the Dominion Senate. Mr. Gunn was again a candidate in 1887, being defeated by Sir John A. Macdonald. In 1894 he retired from business, having been appointed Postmaster of Kingston.

Mr. Gunn received a thorough, if brief, schooling, while still a lad in Scotland; but he has been largely his own preceptor. He is a constant reader and a student of history, past and present; he has travelled extensively, and his mind is stored with varied and accurate information. His political success can not be attributed neither to his ambition or to the ordinary arts of the politician. He entered with unfeigned reluctance upon his career; he made no effort to court mere passing popularity, but at all times remained, as he is to-day, independent in his views and fearless in their expression.

Mr. Gunn had six children. Of these, Janet Kathleen died in 1893, and Ernest Grant in 1891. Two sons, Norman Matthews and William Sherer Gordon, have cast their fortunes with the coming province of Alberta.

His daughter, Marie Valliere Gunn, married R. Harcourt Smith, of Quebec. They have one child, Alexandra Harcourt Carrington. His son, James Alexander Gunn, married Mary Alexandra Carr Harris. They reside at Cairo, Egypt, and have one child, Kathleen Alexandra.

---

#### THE GRANGE FAMILY.

---

John Grange, the pioneer of this family, came from Scotland to Canada in 1795. He brought with him a letter of recommendation from the minister of his parish, a document still legible and fondly treasured by his descendants at Napanee. He married Nancy McKim, a daughter of the doughty loyalist, Sergeant McKim, who was born at Three Rivers, Quebec, when the family were en route from the United States to their future home in Ontario.

The McKims settled at a point near Bath, while John Grange located just back of what is now the town of Napanee. He was a millwright by trade, and built the first mill in that part of the

country, for Richard Cartwright, the grandfather of Sir Richard Cartwright.

William Grange, the eldest son of the pioneer, was the first white child to be born in Napanee, and his son, John T. Grange, to-day, is in citizenship, the eldest citizen of Napanee. Born January 30, 1837, he served as Councillor and Reeve, and in 1867 was defeated by Sir Richard Cartwright, in the first general elections for the Dominion Parliament. He was elected to the Provincial Parliament of Ontario in 1871, and re-elected in 1875; his service terminating in 1879. For many years he and his brother Alexander W. carried on the drug business in Napanee. He was also proprietor of the paper mills at Newburgh, and for years was associated with the tea business of Daly, Grange & Company. At present he is engaged in insurance; he is town and county auditor. Mr. Grange attends the Methodist Church; he is a faithful member of the Conservative party, and his fraternal affiliations include the A. F. and A. M., the I. O. F., and the A. O. U. W.

His brother, Alexander W. Grange, to whom reference has already been made, resides at Napanee, and is at present devoting himself exclusively to the business interests of Daly & Company. He is a strong Conservative, a member of the Methodist Church, and belongs to the A. O. U. W. His son, Edward Wilkinson Grange, is a writer upon the Toronto Mail and Empire, and travelled with Hon. J. P. Whitney throughout the province during the campaign that preceded the general elections of 1905.

A. W. Grange has never aspired to any political preferment, but he has served for many years as school trustee, and takes a keen interest in public and municipal affairs.

---

### JOHN GRANGE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Grange, m. Ann Wilkinson; set. old homestead. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Nancy, (3) John T., (4) Alexander W., (5) George S., (6) Jane, (7) Martha, (8) Thomas, and (9) Hannah.
- II. James Grange, m. Mary Sexsmith. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) John, and (3) James.
- III. Hannah Grange, m. 1st, Daniel Schermerhorn, and 2nd, Elias Martin.

- IV. Jane Grange, m. John Lampshire.  
 V. Thomas Grange, m. Elizabeth McJennett.  
 VI. Mary Grange, m. Robert Dennison.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William Grange Branch:*

- (1) Elizabeth Grange, m. Thomas Sexsmith; set. Syracuse, N.Y.
- (2) Nancy Grange, m. Samuel McLean Detlor; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) George H., (b) Annie, and (c) Mary.
- (3) John T. Grange, m. 1st, Jane Ann Scales, and 2nd, Electia Parrett Bicknell. Issue: by 1st, (a) Thomas W., druggist at Newburgh. (b) William A., barrister, (Herrington, Warner & Grange, Napanee). (c) Maria S., (d) Anna G., m. W. K. Pruy, merchant, Napanee. (Issue: William G., student at McGill's, and Alice G.) (e) Katherine A., m. W. Allen Shaw; set. Toronto. (f) Margaret, m. Herbert Robertson; set. Kingston. (Issue: Donnelley, and Herbert); and (g) Mary M., unm., teacher in public schools, Napanee.
- (4) Alexander W. Grange, m. Annabella Daly; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Edward W., B.A.; set. Toronto. (b) George P., (c) Helen A., B.A., University of Toronto. (d) Gladys. (e) Constance, (f) Grace, and (g) George.
- (5) George S. Grange, m. Hettie Switzer; set. London, Ont. No issue.
- (6) Jane Grange, m. Peter L. Bogart; set. Napanee.
- (7) Martha Grange, m. Joseph L. Haydock.
- (8) Thomas Grange, m. Elizabeth McJennett; set. Napanee. Issue: Three sons and three daughters.
- (9) Hannah Grange, m. Gilbert McGreer.

---

THE GLENN FAMILY.

In response to the invitation and advice of his brother-in-law, who had a few years previously settled in Adolphustown, David Glenn came to Canada. Before he sailed from Ireland, which happened about the year 1820, he was a weaver in the north; and, while still a young man, had married an Irish girl called Annie Macdonald, who was first cousin of Sir John A. Macdonald, the Premier of Canada.

The young couple, with their two children, started on their voyage, which lasted over six weeks. Two of their fellow passengers died while on the ocean.

On arriving in Upper Canada the Glenns first settled on Hay Bay, where they remained for ten years, the father profitably plying his trade as a weaver. But his sons were growing up, and recognizing the help he could obtain from them, he removed to Ameliasburg, and bought two hundred acres on the second concession for four dollars an acre.

He continued, however, to ply his trade as a weaver no less profitably in Ameliasburgh than he had on Hay Bay; and his customers included the greater part of the people settled between the Carrying Place and Roblin's Mills and Mountain View. A China coverlet, or bed quilt, woven by him is now in the possession of the family of his son, William, who, with a very natural pride and proper respect, regards it as a memento of much worth.

He died in 1864 at the age of seventy-five years, and was survived two years by his faithful wife.

Their sons, Alexander and Robert Glenn, were at school with Sir John A. Macdonald, who was a tartar for mischief; and they served at Toronto in the Rebellion of 1837. On receiving the call to duty they left their farms and started just as they were to join their company, which was under the command of Capt. William Dempsey.

A third son, Samuel Glenn, served at Kingston as a sergeant during the Fenian Raid of 1866. The company, which was under the command of Capt. Thomas Lauder, assembled at Roblin's Mills, where many people were gathered to bid them farewell. Samuel's son, a mere boy at school at the time, was also there to see his father off, and displayed a great interest in all that was going on. In the armory there was just one uniform left, made to fit a very small and slight man, probably intended for use by a bugler. The boy suggested wearing this uniform, to which his father agreed, and so, without taking the Queen's shilling, James E. Glenn donned the Queen's uniform, and marched against the Fenians, being the youngest member of the whole battalion. Both father and son were rewarded with the Fenian Raid medal and grants of land in New Ontario. They live on adjacent farms in the third concession of Ameliasburg.

Besides the Fenian medal, James E. Glenn has the Long

Service Medal, which he was the first man in Prince Edward to procure. He rose to the rank of Captain in the Militia, being in command of the Consecon Company for ten years, and resigned about 1899. Now he is Captain of the Ameliasburg Rifle Association, about sixty members of which avail themselves of the privilege of shooting on the fine range near the Centre Church. James E. Glenn taught school in Ameliasburg for twenty-five years, sixteen of which were spent in the Adams school. He entered the Council in 1881, and has since served as Deputy Reeve and Reeve; and, in 1894, as Warden of the county. In 1901 he was appointed Township Treasurer of Ameliasburg, succeeding W. A. Brickman, and is still holding that important office. He owns a farm of two hundred and thirty-five acres on the 3rd concession.

---

DAVID GLENN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Alexander Glenn, m. Catherine Benson; set. Ameliasburg.  
Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Sarah A., (3) Charles, (4) Alexander, and (5) Mary. All this family, with the exception of Sarah A. m. and set. in Saginaw. Sarah A. Glenn, m. Joseph Brown; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Charles.
- II. Robert Glenn, m. Catharine Covert; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) Dempsey, (2) Abner, (3) James, (4) John, (5) Nelson, and (6) Mary E.
- III. Charles Glenn, m. Cindereila Rogers; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) William H., (2) Reuben F., (3) Oscar, (4) David, (5) Annie, (6) S. Eleanor, (7) Mary E., and (8) Etta.
- IV. Samuel Glenn, m. Susan Mills; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) James E., (2) John, (3) Samuel, (4) Joseph L., and (5) Robert C.
- V. David Glenn, m. Mary A. Clinton; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) Emma, (2) Ella, and (3) Addie.
- VI. William Glenn, m. Catharine Morden; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) Carrie M., and (2) Bertha.
- VII. Mary A. Glenn, m. Thomas Wiggins; set. Belleville. No issue.
- VIII. Sarah M. Glenn, m. Henry J. Parliament. Issue: (1) Hattie, d. y.
- IX. Eliza J. Glenn, m. William H. Adams; set. Hillier. Issue:

(1) Thomas H., (2) Dill, (3) Harriet, (4) Susannah, (5) Samuel, (6) Albert, (7) Laura, (8) Mary, (9) Reuben, (10) Ella, and (11) Minnie.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Robert Glenn Branch:*

- (1) Dempsey Glenn, d. unm.
- (2) Abner Glenn, m. Sarah Michael; set. Ameliasburg. No issue.
- (3) James Glenn, m. Maggie Tyler; set. Seymour.
- (4) John Glenn, m. Josephine Michel; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Pearl.
- (5 and 6) Nelson Glenn, and Mary E. Glenn, d. unm.

See III. *The Charles Glenn Branch:*

- (1) William H. Glenn, m. Sophia Brickman; set. Ameliasburg. No issue.
- (2) Reuben F. Glenn, unm.; set: Ameliasburg.
- (3) Oscar Glenn, m. Alwilda Ferguson; set. on old David Glenn homestead in Ameliasburg. Issue: (a) Ethel G.
- (4) David Glenn, m. and set. Lansing, Mich.
- (5) Annie Glenn; m. Aaron Babcock; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Alberta, (c) Nora, and (d) Bruce.
- (6) S. Eleanor Glenn, m. Ambrose Pritchard; set. Chicago. Issue: (a) Wilbur, and (b) Jennie.
- (7) Mary E. Glenn, m. Peter DeLong; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (a) Ralph, (b) D. Ross, (c) Helena, (d) Tracy L., (e) Hazel G., and (f) Nellie M.
- (8) Etta Glenn, trained nurse; unm.; set. Buffalo.

See IV. *The Samuel Glenn Branch:*

- (1) James E. Glenn, m. Rosannah Goodmurphy; set. Ameliasburg. No issue.
- (2) John Glenn, unm.; set. Ameliasburg.
- (3) Samuel Glenn, went to the States twenty-five years ago and has never since been heard of.
- (4) Joseph L. Glenn, d. y.
- (5) Robert C. Glenn, m. Phoebe Goodmurphy; set. Saginaw. No issue.

See V. *The David Glenn Branch:*

- (1) Emma Glenn, unm.; set. Brighton.

- (2) Ella Glenn, m. David Sprung; set. Ameliasburg. No issue.
- (3) Addie Glenn, m. David Davidson; set. Brighton. Issue:
  - (a) Glenn, (b) Marjorie, and (c) Morley.

See VI. *The William Glenn Branch:*

- (1) Carrie M. Glenn, m. Francis Hall; set. Murray.
- (2) Bertha Glenn, unm.; set. Ameliasburg.

#### THE GOODWIN FAMILY.

The Goodwins belong to a good old Catholic family; and John Goodwin himself was born near Dungannon, Ireland. He had six children, who all claim the Emerald Isle as their birthplace. The family having decided on seeking their fortunes in Canada, and having landed in Quebec, came westward as far as Prince Edward County, noted Picton and its surroundings, and went on to Cramahe township, County of Northumberland. They were not favorably impressed by their location, and made up their minds to retrace their steps a little way eastward. They went as far as the Township of Athol, and settled in Cherry Valley, at the head of East Lake, where the Pioneer found employment with Simeon Washburn in the general store of what was fast becoming a village, and where a succession of storekeepers (including Mr. Brown, the present owner of the store and postmaster), have had a profitable business. The Pioneer continued two years in the store, and then secured a farm in the township, in connection with which he made a competency, and where he died at the age of seventy-five years. His wife died in 1825, aged fifty years.

His eldest son, Owen, had a farm in Hillier, consisting of one hundred acres, and had a fair measure of success during his occupation. His next son, Frank, commenced farming, first in Athol, where he cultivated one hundred acres, and then removed to Wau-poos, where he continued to farm until his death. His third son, John, had a farm in Athol. Robert, a son of John and grandson of the pioneer, has lands in Athol, where he is known as a successful farmer and a raiser of stock. He is not unmindful of other claims upon his talents and energy, having been town councillor and school trustee. George W. Goodwin, another grandson of the pioneer, resides in Picton. He is fond of books and selects his reading with care and judgment. James, the youngest son, was, like the rest, a farmer. He succeeded to the old homestead in Athol.

## JOHN GOODWIN.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Owen Goodwin, m. Mary Monahan; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Eleanor, (3) Edward, (4) William, (5) Mary J., (6) John, (7) Patrick, (8) Henry, and (9) Catharine.
- II. Frank Goodwin, m. Ellen Shannon; set. Waupoos. Issue: (1) John, (2) Michael, (3) Alexander, (4) Susan, (5) James, (6) Margaret A., (7) Dennis, and (8) Daniel.
- III. John Goodwin, m. Sarah Weeks; set. Athol. Issue: (1) James, (2) Catharine, (3) Phoebe A., (4) Frank, (5) Mary, (6) Martha, (7) George W., (8) Eliza, (9) Robert, (10) Hannah, (11) William H., (12) Annie, (13) Ella, and (14) Emma.
- IV. Mary Goodwin, m. William Ryan; set. Athol. Issue: (1) John, (2) Mary, (3) Keron, (4) Rosanna, (5) Patrick, (6) Margaret, and (7) William.
- V. James Goodwin, m. Margaret Shannon; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Catharine, (3) John, (4) Hugh, (5) Rose, (6) Michael, (7) Patrick, and (8) Isabella.
- VI. Rosanna Goodwin, m. John McCaw; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Ann, (3) Jane, (4) Rosa, (5) John, (6) Ella, (7) Hannah, and (8) Sarah.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The John Goodwin Branch*:

- (1) James Goodwin, d. unm., aged 46 yrs.
- (2) Catharine Goodwin, m. Daniel O'Keefe; set. Belleville.
- (3) Pheobe A. Goodwin, m. Allan M. Young; set. Athol. No issue.
- (4) Frank Goodwin, unm.; set. Athol.
- (5) Mary Goodwin, m. Patrick Bond; set. Athol.
- (6) Martha Goodwin, unm.; set. Picton.
- (7) George W. Goodwin, m. Bridget Smith; set. Picton. No issue.
- (8) Eliza Goodwin, unm.; set. Athol.
- (9) Robert G. Goodwin, m. 1st, Margaret Way, and 2nd, Celia McKenna; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (a) John, and by 2nd, (b) Llewellyn, (c) William, (d) Kathleen, and (e) Mark.
- (10) Hannah Goodwin, m. Lawrence Way; set. Tamworth.

- Issue: (a) William, (b) George, (c) Allen, (d) Aileen, (e) Margaret, (f) Raymond, (g) Adian, and (h) Helen.
- (11) William H. Goodwin, unm.; set. Athol.
- (12) Annie Goodwin, m. John Moore; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Edith, and (b) Sarah.
- (13) Ella Goodwin, m. Clayton Morrison; set. Alexander, Man.
- (14) Emma Goodwin, m. David Shannon; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Genevieve, and (b) David A.

---

### THE GORSSLINE FAMILY.

John Gorssline, born on Long Island, New York, in 1769, was of Dutch descent, his father having been born in Holland. There is a tradition in the family (of which, however, only the outline has been retained), of a dramatic, even tragic character, to the effect, that his father and some brothers left America for Canada; whether they went together or at different times is unknown, but, as the story goes, his father was killed and scalped by Indians while he was on his way. Whether his brothers shared the same fate, the tradition does not say; but if they made their escape, nothing more has been heard of them.

John Gorssline is therefore the Canadian pioneer. He came to Prince Edward County and followed the trade of a weaver for some years, during which time he settled on the second concession of Sophiasburgh. By and by he dropped the weaving business and concentrated himself upon the tillage of his farm, and the raising of stock. He was one of the first to select and breed a superior class of horses; he could not be excelled at that time as a horse breeder, and his fair reputation in the breeding of horses has gone on increasing to this day. He was a popular neighbor and highly esteemed for his business capacity; in politics he was a Conservative. He married twice; his first wife was Jane, a daughter of the pioneer, Abraham Cronk, and his second wife was Sally Adams.

Jacob Gorssline is the only son of the Pioneer alive to-day, and he is now in his eighty-fifth year. He resides on the old homestead and possesses the original deed of the farm, dated 1802, which bears witness that the land was originally drawn by one William Brook. Attached to the deed is the huge seal of wax uni-

versally used at this time for attesting the Royal grants to the pioneers.

As will be seen by the table annexed, John Gorssline had fourteen children; some of them left no descendants; Catherine Gorssline, who married Daniel Lucas, removed to Michigan; others intermarried with various well-known families of Prince Edward County.

Abbot Gorssline, son of Abraham and Drusilla Beech Gorssline, and grandson of the pioneer, married Sarah Way, and had two children, Euretta, who married Frank Lent, and Elgin W.

Reuben Gorssline, ninth son of the pioneer, purchased Robert H. Salyor's farm in 1882 and resided there until his death in 1895, when the property came by devise to his son, Riekerson, who married Helena C., granddaughter of Rev. Frederick Myers. Her mother belonged to the Worden family, and after her father's return from Australia, the family improved and cultivated some lands that had come to Mrs. Frederick from her grandfather, Asa Worden.

Mr. and Mrs. Riekerson Gorssline have two children; Maud who is a student of music, and Raymond, who is taking a course of instruction at the Bellevue Hospital.

---

### JOHN GORSSLINE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Abraham Gorssline, m. Drusilla Beech; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Robert H., (2) Adeline, (3) Melvina, (4) George M., (5) Abbot, (6) Andrew, (7) John, (8) Elizabeth, and (9) Jacob H.
- II. Nathaniel Gorssline, d. unm.
- III. Almina Gorssline, m. George Cronk; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Reuben, (2) James, and (3) Eliza.
- IV. Letty Gorssline, m. George Clapp; set. South Marysburg. No issue.
- V. Catherine Gorssline, m. Daniel Lucas, and the family removed to Michigan, after the death of the parents.
- VI. John Gorssline, m. Jane Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- VII. Phoebe Gorssline, m. Reuben Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.

- VIII. Samuel A. Gorssline, m. Rebecca Mastin; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Samuel, and (2) Eliza J.
- IX. Reuben Gorssline, m. 1st, Jane DeMille, and 2nd, Sarah A. DeMille; set. Tyendinaga. Issue by 1st, (1) Rickerson, (2) Sarah A., (3) Isaac, and (4) Richard II.; and by 2nd, (5) Rickerson.
- X. Lucy Gorssline, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- XI. Maria Gorssline, m. Isaac Fox; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) William D., (2) Mary J., (3) Henry, (4) Philip J., (5) James, (6) Lucy M., (7) Malissa J., and (8) Jacob.
- XII. Elizabeth Gorssline, m. John Cronk; set. Northport. Issue: (1) Harvey, (2) Samuel, and (3) Sarah A.
- XIII. Jacob Gorssline, m. Roxana Clapp; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Malissa, (2) Elda J., and (3) William.
- XIV. Sarah Gorssline, m. George Beech; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Calista, (2) Elizabeth J., (3) A. Augusta, and (4) Berintha.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Abraham Gorssline Branch*:

- (1) Robert H. Gorssline, m. Susan Tripp; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Wellington, (b) Drusilla, (c) Dewilias, (d) Elizabeth, (e) Phoebe, (f) Flavius, and (g) Almira.
- (2) Adeline Gorssline, m. John S. Anderson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Hallett.
- (3) Melvina Gorssline, m. Caleb Johnson; set. Hillier. No issue.
- (4) George M. Gorssline, m. Emmeline Tripp; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Sanford B., (b) Matilda, (c) John, (d) Edith, (e) Isaac, and (f) Clarence.
- (5) Abbot Gorssline, m. Sarah Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Euretta, m. Frank Lent; set. Hillier. (Issue: Abbot). (b) Elgin W.
- (6) Andrew Gorssline, m. and set. Rochester, N.Y. No issue.
- (7) John Gorssline, m. Phoebe Osborne; set. Minnesota. Issue: (a) Edith.
- (8) Elizabeth Gorssline, m. Alfred Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) John.
- (9) Jacob H. Gorssline, m. Miss Carnwright; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.

See IX. *The Reuben Gorssline Branch:*

- (1) Rickerson Gorssline, d. y.
- (2) Sarah A. Gorssline, m. Edward Spencer; set. Richmond township. Issue: (a) John, and (b) Absalom.
- (3) Isaac Gorssline, d. unm.
- (4) Richard H. Gorssline, unm.
- (5) Rickerson Gorssline, m. Helena C. Myers; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Maud A., and (b) Raymond M.

---

#### THE GARRISON FAMILY.

Marvel Garrison was the founder of this family in Upper Canada. We can at best only give his birthplace as somewhere on the Hudson, but his name was destined to be historic, as he came to Canada with Major VanAlstine's party, and married Mary Roblin, daughter of John Roblin, who was also a member of the expedition. This fixes the date of his arrival at Adolphustown as June 16, 1784. He was among those who suffered heavy material loss through espousing the British cause in the Revolution. The confiscated property of the family was extensive and valuable, being rated so high as to place the owners in a position not only of solid comfort, but even of opulence. On his arrival in Canada he selected upwards of four hundred acres of bush land in Adolphustown, which he lost no time in reducing to agricultural uses. His older sons were of an age to help him from the beginning; and, before many years had gone by, a large part of the property had been cleared and placed under cultivation, and a substantial dwelling, flanked by spacious outbuildings, erected. But the Pioneer was not yet satisfied; if there was a niche to be filled within the radius of his supervision, he was not the man to see it empty. A hotel was needed to meet the requirements of the district, and this too he built, and it became a widely known and favorite hostelry for years to come. But his fund of energy was not yet exhausted. The campaigns of the war of defence suggested to the Imperial Government the necessity of a connection between Lake Ontario and Montreal other than the St. Lawrence, and in 1827 the Rideau Canal was projected and the work begun. Marvel Garrison during the whole time of construction was engaged upon it as a contractor, and so managed as to clear a large amount of money. The

canal completed, he concentrated his energy at his home on Hay Bay, carrying on farming operations on a more extensive scale, and later becoming proprietor of the flour and saw mills at Milford. During his lifetime he bestowed farms upon his sons, so that at his death, which occurred in 1857, he could look round and see them all (with the exception of those who went to the United States) comfortably settled within easy travelling reach of the old homestead. He was eighty-four years of age when he died; his wife had died in 1849, being then in her seventieth year.

Marvel Garrison did credit to himself, to his ancestry, and to the noble band of United Empire Loyalists with whom he helped to create Ontario. He did not concern himself much with the politics of his time; his hands were occupied with work that taxed to the full his untiring energy and remarkable business capacity. He was noted for keeping the finest bred horses of the district, and did much by example and advice to give to both the horses and the stock of the county the high place which is theirs to-day.

Marvel Garrison's daughter, Rhoda, married James Dulmage, and Mary Garrison, a granddaughter, married Peter Empey, thus establishing a connection with two good families of German descent in the county. Mary A. Dulmage, granddaughter of the Pioneer, married Murney Ackerman, a descendant of Edward Ackerman. Lewis Garrison, a grandson, married Almira C. Palen, of the well-known Palen family, and settled in Athol.

---

### MARVEL GARRISON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Garrison, m. Betsy Loist; set. Lennox Co. Issue: (1) William, (2) Peter, and (3) Elizabeth.
- II. Betsey Garrison, m. 1st, William Kennedy, and 2nd, Frank Vandewater; set. Frontenac Co. Issue: by 1st, (1) William; and by 2nd, (2) Peter, (3) Reuben, and (4) Marvel.
- III. Philip Garrison, m. Christine Loist; set. Hay Bay. Issue: (1) Martin, (2) Mary, (3) Margaret, and (4) Philip.
- IV. James Garrison, m. Christine Schumann; set. Lennox Co. Issue: (1) Garret, (2) Baltis, (3) Jane, (4) Mary, (5) Margaret, and (6) Marvel. The father d. 1871, aged 65 yrs.; the mother 1899, aged 75 yrs.
- V. Garret A. Garrison, m. Lydia Ostrander; set. Athol. Issue:

- (1) Matilda, (2) Isabel, (3) Lewis E., (4) William, (5) Reuben R., (6) Samuel O., (7) David, and (8) Charles. The father d. 1875, aged 68 yrs.; the mother 1896, aged 83 yrs.
- VI. Reuben Garrison, m. and set. in California.
- VII. Jonas Garrison, m. and set. in California.
- VIII. Rhoda Garrison, m. James Dulmage; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alonzo, (2) Mary A., and (3) Charles.
- IX. Jane Garrison, m. Henry Loist; set. Hay Bay. Issue: (1) Henry M., (2) Philip, (3) Michael, and (4) Rhoda A.
- X. Marvel Garrison, m. 1st, Nancy Graham, and 2nd, Mary Faress; set. Hay Bay, on homestead, and finally Port Huron. Issue: by 1st, (1) Roblin, (2) Sophia, (3) John, (4) Matilda, (5) Henry, (6) Jane, (7) Howard; and by 2nd, (8) James, (9) Louis, (10) Thomas, and (11) Charles.
- XI. Matilda Garrison, m. Stephen Spencer; set. Lennox Co. Issue: (1) Enos, (2) Matilda, and (3) a son.
- XII. Christie A. Garrison, m. James Sharp; set. Deseronto. Issue: (1) Jonas, (2) Joseph, (3) Mary J., (4) Elizabeth A., (5) Philip, (6) Edward, (7) Robert, and (8) Rhoda A.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Philip Garrison Branch*:

- (1) Martin Garrison, m. Esther Sharp; set. Hay Bay. Issue: (a) Jonas, (b) Gilbert, (c) Reuben, (d) Mary, (e) Martin, (f) Henry, and (g) Hester.
- (2) Mary Garrison, d. y.
- (3) Margaret Garrison, m. Nelson Diamond; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Annie, (b) Thomas, (c) Nellie, (d) Davis, and (e) Ada.
- (4) Philip Garrison, d. unm.

See V. *The Garrett Garrison Branch*:

- (1) Matilda Garrison, m. James Burlingham; set. Athol. No issue.
- (2) Isabel Garrison, d. y.
- (3) Lewis E. Garrison, m. Almira C. Palen; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Myers P. Garrison, (b) Morris P. Garrison.
- (4) William Garrison, m. Eliza Presten; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Letitia Garrison, m. Norman McKibbon; set. Chicago; no issue; and (b) Lewis R. Garrison, unm.
- (5) Reuben Garrison, m. Melissa Palmatier; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Eva, and (b) Lydia.





ALVA E. GRIMMON  
South Marysburg

- (6) Samuel Garrison, m. Azuba Striker; set. Oregon, U.S. Issue: (a) Garrett, (b) Bruce, and (c) Samuel.
- (7) Nelson Garrison, m. Sarah Dulmage; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Cora, unm.; set. Buffalo.
- (8) Garrett Garrison, m., and set. British Columbia. Issue: (a) Reuben, (b) Lydia, (c) Matilda, and (d) Christie.

See VIII. *The Rhoda Garrison Branch:*

- (1) Alonzo Dulmage, m. Margaret Driver; set. Watertown. No issue.
- (2) Mary A. Dulmage, m. Murney Ackerman; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Nellie, and (b) Florence.
- (3) Charles Dulmage, d. y.

---

#### THE GRIMMON FAMILY.

---

Robert Grimmon, the founder of the Grimmon family, came from England in 1815. He had been apprenticed as a boy, to a shoemaker named Captain Charles, and it is said that he accompanied him to Canada. It appears that his indentures were cancelled or it may be (as another account has it) that he ran away to sea; at any rate he shifted for himself from the day that he landed in Quebec. Here he found employment by the day and gradually moving westward brought up at the town of Picton. Being frugal and industrious, he soon was able to take to himself a wife. Having married Mrs. Ruttan, a young widow whose maiden name was Ellis, they began life upon a small farm, which he had purchased on the bay shore, between Picton and Glenora. His descendants have married, among others, into the Ackerman and Vance families. His son, James, who married Mary Ackerman, belonged, under Captain Wright, to the Light Horse Cavalry; his grandson, Lieutenant Alva, was for eighteen years in No. 5 Company, 16th Battalion, and is now postmaster at Black River Bridge. Another grandson, Edward, has been Reeve in his township, and is now a member of the County Council. The Pioneer died a comparatively young man, in 1840.

Harvey F. Grimmon, son of Lieutenant Alva Grimmon, also served in the 16th Battalion, and rose to the same rank as did his father, but he retired owing to press of private business. He was elected member of the South Marysburg Township Council for

1903, but the same reason that led to his retirement from the militia, caused him to decline a re-election. He owns and occupies an up-to-date farm (lots 21 and 22, 1st concession), which was originally owned by his wife's great-grandfather, but was afterwards purchased by the Lanes and generally known as the "Lane Farm."

Mr. Grimmon married Anna Whattam; they have two children, Miriam B. and James W.

---

### ROBERT GRIMMON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Grimmon, m. Mary Ackerman; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alva E., (2) Edward R., (3) Henry, (4) Calvin B., (5) C. Jane, and (6) Nettie A.
- II. Robert Grimmon, m. Sarah Steele; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Leslie, and (2) Eliphalet.
- III. William Grimmon, m. Jane Colborne; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) John, (3) Almeda, and (4) Mary.
- IV. Ellis Grimmon, m. 1st, Mary Hartford, and 2nd, Mary A. Parsons. Issue: (1) Walter, (2) Nancy, and (3) Mittie.
- V. Mary Grimmon, m. Michael King; set. Manitoba. Issue: (1) William, (2) Robert, (3) Sidney, (4) Cynthia, and (5) Addison.
- VI. Lizzie Grimmon, m. William Juby; set. near Madoc. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Stephen G., (3) Sarah A., (4) Claudius C., (5) Alice, (6) William E., (7) Robert J., (8) Letitia, and (9) William W.
- VII. Rebecca Grimmon, m. 1st, James Vance, and 2nd, John Little; set. Manitoba. Issue: by 1st, (1) John, (2) Ellis; and by 2nd, (3) Mary.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The James Grimmon Branch:*

- (1) Alva E. Grimmon, m. Ellen Lane Breakenridge; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Annie M. Grimmon, m. Nelson Farrington; set. Cherry Valley. (Issue: Earl, Mabel B., Gladys, and Dorothy A.); (b) Harvey F. Grimmon, m. E. Anna Whattam; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Miriam B., and James W.); (c) Edith M. Grimmon, m. W. Charles Hubbs; set. South Marysburg. (d)



HARVEY F. GRIMMON  
South Marysburg



Nelly B. Grimmon, unm.; set. homestead. (*e*) G. Howard Grimmon, m. Catherine Lully; set. South Marysburg. (*f*) Harry E. Grimmon, unm.; set. Picton. (*g*) J. Herbert, d. y. (*h*) A. Everett Grimmon, d. y. (*i*) Ralph D. Grimmon, unm.; set. homestead.

- (2) Edward Grimmon, unm.; set. South Marysburg.
- (3) Jane Grimmon, unm.; set. South Marysburg; d. 1904.
- (4) Henry Grimmon, d. unm.
- (5) Calvin Grimmon, m. Fanny Irwin; set. Picton. No issue.
- (6) Nettie Grimmon, unm.; set. South Marysburg.

See II. *The Robert Grimmon Branch:*

- (1) Leslie Grimmon, d. unm.
- (2) Eliphalet Grimmon, m. Catherine Lossee; set. Picton. Issue: (*a*) Stanley.

See III. *The William Grimmon Branch:*

- (1) Robert Grimmon, m. in United States; set. Nevada. Issue: (*a*) Eloise.
- (2) John Grimmon, m. Florence Rose; set. Hallowell. Issue: (*a*) Almeda.
- (3) Almeda Grimmon, m. Oscar Bernieur; set. Montana. No issue.
- (4) Mary Grimmon, d. unm.

See IV. *The Ellis Grimmon Branch:*

- (1) Nancy Grimmon, m. Clarence Way; set. Picton. Issue: (*a*) Gerald H.
- (2) Mittie Grimmon, m. W. E. Baker; set. Cobourg. Issue: (*a*) Walter, (*b*) Clara, (*c*) Fanny, and (*d*) Mazie.
- (3) Walter Grimmon, unm.; journalist, in Saginaw, Mich.

See V. *The Mary Grimmon Branch:*

- (1) William King, m. Jerusa Wright; set. Manitoba.
- (2) Robert King, m. and set. Manitoba.
- (3) Sidney King, m. and set. Manitoba.
- (4) Cynthia King, m. James Wright; set. Algoma.
- (5) Addison King, d. unm. in Manitoba.

See VI. *The Lizzie Grimmon Branch:*

- (1) Mary Juby, m. John Wood; set. near Madoc. Issue: (*a*) William, (*b*) David, (*c*) Letitia, (*d*) Robert, (*e*) Eliza, (*f*) John, and (*g*) Stephen.
- (2) Stephen G. Juby, m. Julia Mellon; set. Hallowell. Issue: (*a*) Edgar S.

- (3) Sarah A. Juby, m. John Wright; set. Deseronto. Issue: (a) William, (b) Margaret (d. unm.), (c) Robert, (d) Jane, (e) Richard, (f) Emma, (g) Ida, and (h) James.
- (4) Claudius C. Juby, m. Almira Bone; set. near Madoc. Issue: (a) William, and three others.
- (5) Alice Juby, d. in inf.
- (6) William J. Juby, d. aged 3 years.
- (7) Robert J. Juby, m. Flora Bone; set. near Madoc. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) Nettie, (c) William, (d) Cora, and three others.
- (8) Letitia Juby, d. aged 6 years.
- (9) William W. Juby, drowned, aged 12 years.

---

#### GILMOUR & CO., LIMITED.

One of the historical "Beacon Lights" of the Bay of Quinte District is the Gilmour & Co., Limited; and, since its inception in 1852, it has been the largest industry on the River Trent. The history of the Gilmour enterprises is practically the history of Trenton, as the growth of the latter has been largely due to the former. The above company is an offshoot of the original Pollock & Gilmour Company, of London, Liverpool and Glasgow, for years the largest vessel owners in the world. Until sailing vessels were supplanted by iron and steam, Mr. John Gilmour (father of David Gilmour, the present President of Gilmour & Co., Limited), managed the Canadian branch of this business, then known as Allan Gilmour & Co., Quebec; Gilmour & Co., Montreal, Ottawa and Trenton. Allan Gilmour then parted with his Canadian interests to Mr. John Gilmour, who took over the business and carried it on until his death. His three sons, John, Allan and David divided; Allan and David carrying on the Trenton, and John the Ottawa branch (with Mr. Hughson) under the firm name of Gilmour & Hughson.

Gilmour & Co., Limited, of Trenton, Ontario, is now one of the largest door and interior finish water power plants in America. No other of its size is better managed or at less cost for the finished product. Its saw mills, box factory and egg case plant are supplied with unlimited water power and large timber limits (many of them reserved for future pulp and paper mills), while unexcelled facilities exist for delivering their products to the markets of

the world. This company is able to compete for the trade of the United States, Great Britain and the world. Large shipments are made daily; hundreds of men are employed in the work of manufacturing, and large contract orders are constantly being filled.

One of the most important of the many enterprises of the Gilmour & Co., Limited, is the patent door and interior finished woodwork, manufactured by special machinery and by skilled mechanics, which on account of its imperviousness to climatic influences, its superior finish, lightness, durability and moderate cost, is being placed in the finest buildings of Canada, as for example, in the Board of Trade Building, Montreal; the King Edward Hotel, Toronto; the stations of the C. P. R. and G. T. R., as well as in the best class of residences. With the advent of the Trent Valley waterway, the possibilities of this large manufacturing concern are unlimited.

The officers of the company are: Mr. David Gilmour, President; Mr. Robert Waddell, Vice-President and General Manager; Mr. J. H. Campbell, Local Director; Mr. C. M. Richardson, Secretary-Treasurer.

---

#### THE GORDON FAMILY.

Robert Gordon was born at Enniskillen, in the County of Fermanagh, Ireland, in 1831, and as a boy of eight years accompanied his widowed mother, Jane Gordon, when she crossed the Atlantic with her orphaned children, to find a home in Canada.

He engaged for years in farming and carpentering, and still resides upon the Gordon homestead, near the village of Tweed, with his daughter, Sarah Johnson. Although seventy-five years of age, he is as hale and active as a man of forty, driving five miles daily to and from his place of business, and managed for many years the well-known banking house of Murphy, Gordon & Co., and was retained as manager when said business was taken over by the Sovereign Bank of Canada. He is a zealous member of the Methodist Church, and has been a Sunday School teacher for fifty-four years last past, recalling the early days when the log house served for the Sabbath School, and there was not a buggy in the township, and even waggons were few and far between. He is the Grand Treasurer of the Grand Lodge, Ontario East, of the Loyal Orange Institution; a position that he has held for a quarter of a century.

He is a Conservative, but has declined repeatedly, although often urged, to stand for Parliament. He has, however, sat in the Council, and has served as Warden of the county.

His son, William Henry Gordon, after completing a course in the public schools, took a thorough course in the Ontario Business College, and in 1876, began his mercantile career. After more than a quarter of a century of faithful service, he is now a shareholder in, and Secretary and Treasurer of the Ritchie Company, Limited. This enterprising concern is capitalized for one hundred thousand dollars, carries on a large and up-to-date department store in Belleville, employs in the neighborhood of ninety people, and compares favorably with any similar enterprise in Canada. William Henry Gordon is serving his fifth year as an alderman, and has served on the Board of Education. An earnest member of the Methodist Church, he is Superintendent of the Sabbath School and Treasurer of the Tabernacle Church. He is also Bursar of Albert College. For ten years he was a faithful member of Mizpah Lodge, I. O. O. F., and is also a member of Benjamin Lodge, L. O. L., 274. He is a Conservative in politics, and has done yeoman service in the ranks of his party. The steadily growing business of the Ritchie Company, Limited, renders him quite optimistic as to the future of Belleville, and he warmly seconds every effort to promote the welfare of that attractive city. His second son, Merton C. Gordon, was married in October, 1904, to Queena Watson. His remaining children reside with their parents in their beautiful home near the Tabernacle.

Wilbur A. Gordon, has secured valuable patents for the manufacture of steel hog and water troughs, and has successfully organized the Steel Trough and Machine Company, Limited, of which at present he is secretary and treasurer.

John E. Gordon was born February 22, 1858. His life work has been devoted to the interests of the C. P. R., having been its representative and agent at Tweed from the day its offices opened at that point. He is also a member of the Methodist Church, and belongs to the Conservative party. His fraternal affiliations include the L. O. L. and the A. O. U. W.

---

#### THE GORDON FAMILY.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. John Gordon, m. Sarah Elliott; set. Huntingdon.

- II. Robert Gordon, m. Katherine Elliott; set. Hungerford. Issue: (1) William Henry, (2) John E., (3) Mary J., (4) Sarah, (5) Andrew J., and (6) Wilbur A.
- III. Mary Gordon, m. 1st, Rev. Henry Stephens, and 2nd, William Morrison; set. Western Ontario.
- IV. Rev. Andrew Gordon, m. Annis Capps; set. Winnipeg.
- V. Jane Gordon, m. 1st, William Curry, and 2nd, John Wiggins; set. near Tweed.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Robert Gordon Branch*:

- (1) William Henry Gordon, m. Martha A. Greenleaf; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Erwin Raymond, (b) Merton C., (c) Vera K., (d) Harry C., and (e) Gladys Wilma.
- (2) John E. Gordon, m. 1st, Margaret Graham, and 2nd, Margaret Graham. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Winston.
- (3) Mary J. Gordon, m. Dr. R. L. Morrison; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Vera.
- (4) Sarah Gordon, m. David Johnson; set. near Tweed. Issue: (a) Raymond, (b) Morley, (c) Katherine, and (d) Gordon.
- (5) Andrew J. Gordon, M.D., m. Lottie Toombsby; set. Winnipeg. Issue: (a) Marguerite, and (b) an infant.
- (6) Wilbur A. Gordon, m. Ethel Johnson; set. Tweed. No issue.

---

THE GILBERT FAMILY.

---

In the very beginning the Gilbert family seems to have played an important part in Sidney affairs. When a sufficient number of settlers had built their cabins in the Sidney woods, to make some sort of organization necessary, a subscription list was circulated among the settlers for the purpose of purchasing a book in which to keep a record of proceedings. The record shows that twenty-seven settlers put their names on this list, agreeing to pay seven pence half-penny for the purpose named; and Caleb Gilbert is one of them. The first town meeting held in the township was held at the house of Aaron Rose, May 15, 1790, and adjourned to be held at the house of Stephen Gilbert on the second Tuesday of the May ensuing, and in about the year 1804 Abel Gilbert is named as one of the executive officers of the township. When the muni-

icipal system came into force in 1850, the name of Caleb Gilbert appears as first Deputy Reeve.

There were five brothers, Abel, James, Stephen, William and Caleb, all United Empire Loyalists, who came from New York and settled on the Front of Sidney; although one of them owned Murney's Hill, and his lands, no doubt, extended into the neighboring township of Thurlow. James Gilbert, hereafter mentioned, settled on the Front, upon a farm now adjoining the Ontario Deaf and Dumb Institute, near Belleville. Abel Gilbert settled upon lot 23, 1st concession of Sidney, and married Dentia Ostrom. It is said that this was a Dutch form of spelling the name, although the shorter form "Dency" has been adopted.

The Gilbert home was near the cove known as "Gilbert's Cove." Here was held the first town meeting in 1800. Here the old batteaux landed and unloaded their cargoes of provisions and other supplies; and here many of the early cabin builders landed with their wives and children and their small stock of worldly goods. What hopes and fears were alternately expressed by anxious mothers as they stepped ashore and gazed into the dark, forbidding forest with their timid little children clinging to their skirts and thought of the comfortable homes and pleasant associations of former times, before cruel war swept over the land. The log cabin's inner life with its hopes, its fears—aye, and its tears—can never be adequately revealed.

Abel Gilbert died in 1849, in his seventy-eighth year, and his wife in 1847, in her eightieth year. Caleb Gilbert, his eldest son, was born in 1800, and was no doubt a namesake of the elder Caleb, his uncle, who was one of the leading men of Sidney and a man of influence in Hastings County. He held municipal office, and was also a member of Parliament.

Nelson B. Gilbert, son of Samuel Gilbert, was born on the old Abel Gilbert homestead, lot 23, first concession of Sidney, where he now resides. The farm contains about three hundred acres, and is considered one of the most desirable. While Mr. Gilbert makes a specialty of dairy farming, he also raises large quantities of hay, grain, etc. He married Sarah, daughter of the late Ketchum Graham, so well known and remembered in Hastings County; they have the following children: Jessie, Albert and Robert N. The family attend the Methodist Church. Mr. Gilbert

is a Liberal in politics, but aside from being a school trustee he has never held office.

James Gilbert, as has been already mentioned, settled near the present city of Belleville. He married Eustacia Clapp, by whom he had two children. His daughter, Eustacia, married David Clapp and settled in Thurlow; his son Benjamin married Dency Goldsmith and settled in Sidney. Ralph Purdy Gilbert, son of Benjamin Gilbert, has been an extensive traveller, having sojourned and travelled for years in Western Canada and the United States, and also upon the Pacific Coast. He married Ellen Jane Patterson, and for the past few years they have resided in Toronto. Their only daughter, Maud Seymour Gilbert, married John S. Carstairs, teacher in the Harbord Street Collegiate Institute, Toronto.

---

#### ABEL GILBERT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Caleb Gilbert, b. 1800; d. 1872; m. Nancy Meyers; b. 1803; d. 1888; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John, (2) Jane A., (3) Sarah, (4) Mary, (5) Abigail, and (6) Hester.
- II. John Gilbert, b. 1800; d. 1876; m. Maria Yager; b. 1804; d. 1898; set. finally in Michigan. Issue: (1) Caleb, (2) John B., (3) Wilson, (4) Albert, (5) Mary, (6) Jennie, (7) Emma, and (8) Dency.
- III. Stephen Gilbert, m. Deborah Smith; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Abel, (2) George, (3) Henry, (4) Charles, (5) Birdsey, (6) Clarissa, (7) Dency, and (8) Margaret.
- IV. Samuel Gilbert, b. 1809; d. 1876; m. Belinda Frederick; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Nelson B., (2) James R., (3) Charles C., (4) Abel H., (5) Phoebe, (6) Caroline, and (7) Helen.
- V. Phoebe Gilbert, m. Joseph Canniff; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) John, (2) Gilbert, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Sarah, (5) Phoebe, (6) Dency, (7) Mary, (8) Emma, and (9) Matilda.
- VI. Abigail Gilbert, m. Mr. Robins; set. United States.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Caleb Gilbert Branch:*

- (1) John Gilbert, m. Rebecca Vanhorn; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) John, and (c) Ella.
- (2) Jane A. Gilbert, m. 1st, James Seay, and 2nd, Thomas

Hampton. Issue: by 1st, (a) Antha M., (b) Sarah A., (c) Caleb, (d) George G., (e) Frances; and by 2nd, (f) Edith, (g) Harry, and (h) Della.

- (3) Sarah Gilbert, m. Peter Harder; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Ada, (b) Richard, and (c) Walter.
- (4) Mary Gilbert, m. Peter Vanhorn; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Lucillia, (b) Antoinette, (c) John, and (d) Ida.
- (5) Abigail Gilbert, m. Philip Roblin; set. Sidney. Issue (a) Mary, (b) Helen, (c) Gilbert, (d) Phoebe, (e) William, (f) Dolly, and (g) Harry.
- (6) Hester Gilbert, m. William Abercrombie; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Horatio N.

See IV. *The Samuel Gilbert Branch:*

- (1) Nelson B. Gilbert, m. Sarah Graham; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Jessie, (b) Alfred, and (c) Robert N.
- (2) James, B., (3) Charles C., and (4) Abel H. Gilbert (died young).
- (5) Pheobe Gilbert, m. Leverett Baker; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Fred, (b) Frank, (c) Charles, and (d) Ella.
- (6) Caroline Gilbert, m. Samuel Grass; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Harry, (b) William, and (c) Lilly.
- (7) Helen Gilbert, m. John Ostrom; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Walter, and (b) Clara.

See V. *The Phoebe Gilbert Branch:*

- (1) John Canniff, m. Mary Vrooman; set. Canniffton. Issue: (a) Jennie, (b) Peter, and (c) Sarah.
- (2) Gilbert Canniff, m. Sarah Sills; set. Toledo, Ohio. Issue: (a) Ada, (b) Bessie, (c) Bertha, and (d) Maud.
- (3) Elizabeth Canniff, m. Peter Farley; set. Thurlow.
- (4) Sarah Canniff, m. Cornelius Ross; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (a) Mary, (b) Albert, and (c) Gilbert.
- (5) Pheobe Canniff, m. William Tamlinson; set. Prince Albert. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) George, (c) Emma, (d) George, and (e) Estella.
- (6) Dency Canniff, m. Robert McTaggart; set. Canniffton. Issue: (a) Wallace, (b) Helen, (c) Edward, (d) Charles, (e) Ada, (f) Mary, (g) Fred, and (h) Maud.
- (7) Mary Canniff, m. Charles Ashley; set. Foxboro. Issue: (a) William, (b) Edward, (c) Easter, (d) Canniff, (e) Joseph, and (f) Floyd.

- (8) Emma Canniff, m. William Sills; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Louis, (b) Gilbert, (c) Jennie, and (d) Grace.
- (9) Matilda Canniff, m. Fred Criss; set. Kansas. Issue: (a) Louis, (b) Charles, and (c) Mary.

---

### JAMES GILBERT.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Benjamin Gilbert, m. Dency Goldsmith; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Ralph Purdy, (2) Pheobe Ann, (3) James Walter, (4) John Goldsmith, (5) Caroline Eustacia, and (6) Mary Jane.
- II. Eustacia Gilbert, m. David Clapp; set. Thurlow. No issue.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Benjamin Gilbert Branch:*

- (1) Ralph Purdy Gilbert, m. Ellen Jane Patterson; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Maud Seymour Gilbert, m. John S. Carstairs; set. Toronto.
- (2) Pheobe Ann Gilbert, m. Daniel DeMille; set. Shannonville, and finally Belleville. Issue: (a) Emily, and (b) George.
- (3) James Walter Gilbert, m. Carrie Wallbridge; set. old homestead. No issue.
- (4) John Goldsmith Gilbert, unm.; set. Detroit.
- (5) Caroline Eustacia Gilbert, m. Hugh Rankin; set. Collins Bay.
- (6) Mary Jane Gilbert, m. Thomas Purdy; set. Sidney. No issue.

---

### THE LIEUT. JOHN HUYCK FAMILY.

---

Through a variety of causes it is comparatively easy to ascertain the genuine U. E. L. pioneers of Adolphustown. We have substantially correct accounts of the Major VanAlstine expedition; the township records themselves reach back to quite an early date, and many of them have been carefully preserved by the Provincial Government.

The first township in Upper Canada to be settled was King's Town, sometimes called First Town, which still exists substantially as laid out, and includes the city of Kingston. This township was

largely granted to and settled by United Empire Loyalists under Captain Michael Grass.

The second township, called Ernesttown, was settled mainly by the officers and soldiers of Sir John Johnson's regiment, also known as the King's New York Royal Rangers. The third township, or Fredericksburg, was granted mainly to the soldiers of a particular regiment while the fourth township, or Adolphustown, was granted to and settled by some of the best people who made up the United Empire Loyalist movement. They had served in the Revolutionary War, and they were nearly all of them people of property, and their average intelligence and education was remarkably high. Hence we find that while Adolphustown is the smallest township in Ontario in area, it has occupied for many years a commanding place in the province, and from its foundation to this time has contributed many men to public life.

Lieut. John Huyck came with the VanAlstine expedition; he left New York September 8, 1783, and arrived at Quebec in the following October. Of the people making up this expedition, the majority spent the winter at Sorel, but in the following spring they all came, in batteaux, to Adolphustown. The expedition was under the command of Major VanAlstine, and his authority was disputed, if not divided by Ruttan, who had been an officer in the regular army; but it is certain that our pioneer, Lieut. John Huyck, stood next to them in authority, and, in every record of that time, the name recurs repeatedly. We know that he landed at Adolphustown June 16, 1784, and that he drew lands and settled there. He participated in the town meetings, and was an officer of Adolphustown in 1793. We find him and his family enumerated in the township records of 1794, and indeed, it appears that he took an active and honorable part in promoting the growth of the township.

His son, Burger Huyck, married Pheobe Clapp, and settled on the family homestead at Adolphustown. His eldest son, John Huyck, married Jemima Clapp, and settled in the same township. Jane Huyck married Samuel Dorland. Ruth Huyck married Larey Lewis, and Edward Huyck married Elizabeth, daughter of the well-known pioneer, Christopher German. He was an officer in the militia and one of the adventurous men who took rafts to Quebec in the early days. He is said to have built the first stone house in Adolphustown.

Among his descendants should be mentioned Maria A. Huyck,

who married Reuben B. Scott, and settled at Colborne. Their children and grandchildren are now quite widely scattered, some of them being in the United States, others in Toronto, while a few are in the neighborhood of Colborne and the Bay district. His son, James P. Scott, married M. Agatha Ives; they reside in Toronto and have four children, namely, Susannah Ives, Luella Isabel, Agatha J. and Helen A. The two last named are twins, born September 17, 1904.

#### LIEUT. JOHN HUYCK.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Huyck, m. Jemima Clapp; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) John, (2) Benjamin, (3) William H., (4) Burger, (5) Thomas, (6) Henry, (7) Jane, (8) Anne, (9) Phoebe, and (10) Nancy.
- II. Burger Huyck, m. Phoebe Clapp; set. on his father's homestead, Adolphustown.
- III. Jane Huyck, m. Samuel Dorland; set. Adolphustown.
- IV. Ruth Huyck, m. Larey Lewis; set. Napanee.
- V. Edward Huyck, m. Elizabeth German, dau. of Christopher German; set. on his father's homestead, Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Christopher, (2) Ruth A., (3) Catharine J., (4) Edward N., (5) Elizabeth A., (6) Peter G., and (7) Maria. The father d. 1831, aged 33 yrs.; the mother 1840, aged 44 yrs.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See V. *The Edward Huyck Branch :*

- (1) Christopher Huyck, m. Sarah Holcomb; set. Norwood.
- (2) Ruth A. Huyck, m. David Satchell; set. Plainfield. No issue.
- (3) Catharine J. Huyck, m. 1st, Andrew Gould, and 2nd Elijah Morrison; set. Michigan.
- (4) Edward N. Huyck, m. Esther Huggins; set. Newburg.
- (5) Elizabeth A. Huyck, m. William Deline; set. Michigan.
- (6) Peter G. Huyck, m. Deborah Garrison; set. Selby.
- (7) Maria A. Huyck, m. Reuben B. Scott; set. Colborne. Issue (a) Elizabeth A. Scott, m. N. T. Lowe; set. Colborne. (b) Walter W. Scott, m. Nancy J. Reynolds; set. Ottawa; Issue: Addie (m. F. Young; set. Deseronto); Bertha M. (m. Richard Turner; set. Brockville); Ida L. Ethel and Eva L. (c) Jane L. Scott, m. E. H. Lapp; set. Montana.

(*d*) Maria A. Scott, m. Lorenzo N. Werden; set. Deseronto; adopted Ethel R. (*e*) James P. Scott, m. M. Agatha Ives; set. Toronto. Issue: Susanah Ives, Luella Isabel, Agatha J. and Helen A. (b. Sept. 17, 1904). (*f*) Martha E. Scott, m. John Llewellyn; set. Trenton. Issue: Claud E. (*g*) Sarah E. Scott, unm. set. Colborne. (*h*) Abraham L. Scott, m. Sylvia Avery; set. Toronto. Issue: Ralph B., Nettie S., Pearl and Grace M. (*i*) Wallace R. Scott, m. Beatrice Fitzgerald; set. Colborne. (*j*) Annetta G. Scott, m. George Mallory; set. Warkworth. Issue: Harriet M. (*k*) Fred J. Scott, unm. (*l*) Edward B. Scott, m. Cora Pr essey; set. Worcester, Mass. Issue: Hazel.

---

#### THE ANDREW C. HUYCKE FAMILY.

The founder of this family in America was Jan Huyghens who came from Holland as private secretary of the first Governor of New Amsterdam. He was a member of the well known Huyghens family, members of which were prominent in law, art and literature in Germany and the Lowlands. The American branch of the family, transplanted among English surroundings, gradually changed the name which became corrupted to Huyeke and some of the Bay of Quinte members dropped the final e, making the name Huyek. The name appears in both forms throughout the Bay District.

The Canadian pioneer of this family was Andrew C. Huyeke, a United Empire Loyalist, who drew land and settled in Stinson Block, Hillier. He married into the Young family of the Carrying Place and died in early life, leaving a widow and young family. His eldest son, Cornelius A. Huyeke, was but a lad of sixteen when the war between Great Britain and the United States, known in history as the war of 1812, began; but he at once repaired to Kingston and enlisted among the volunteers employed in the fortifying and defending of Fort Henry, and rendered very valuable service by transporting supplies from Kingston to Toronto. For his pluck and skill in rowing a boat filled with pork from Kingston to Toronto, intended for the use of the garrison at the latter place, he was mentioned in the despatches. His father having died during the war, Cornelius at the close of hostilities returned to the homestead and took charge of his father's family and estate. In

1817 he married Phoebe Kemp, who pre-deceased him by some years. At the time of his death there were living thirteen children, forty-nine grandchildren and fourteen great-grandchildren. It had been arranged to assemble all his descendants upon the completion of his eightieth year, but his death suddenly occurred before the day set for the reunion. He died upon his nineteenth birthday on February 29th, 1876, at the age of eighty. Cornelius A. Huycke was a noted man throughout the community in which he lived. He was a famous hunter, a successful farmer, and was especially known for the great industry in fishing which he built up, using a fleet of boats and making the output from the Huycke fisheries a standard article in Ontario. Quite naturally he took a great interest in military affairs and early organized and made efficient the militia of his neighborhood, rising through successive promotions to the rank of Colonel.

Of the children of Cornelius A. Huycke two daughters survive him, namely, Mrs. Levi Snider and Mrs. J. W. Miller, of Trenton. His eldest son, Andrew C. Huycke, who died in 1903, was in his day, magistrate, church warden, class leader, Orangeman, Grand Master of Temperance, and Councilman for years. He held nearly every other public office of the township. Indeed, he is said to have held more offices in Hastings and Percy than any other man, with the exception of the famous Mr. Hurlburt of Warkworth.

John A. Huycke, son of Cornelius A. Huycke, is well known as a citizen of Consec. His daughter Flora married Bannell Sawyer, once Principal of the Ottawa College, and afterwards a teacher of languages. He subsequently engaged in promoting and developing mining properties and shares, and amassed a large fortune. They reside in Montreal, where they are well known among the prominent people of that city.

James K. Huycke, son of Cornelius A. Huycke, married Annie Stanbury and settled in Percy where he still resides. He has been a Justice of Peace for over fifty years, a leading man in church and political circles, and his voice and influence have always been on the side of truth, progress and righteousness. Mr. and Mrs. Huycke, though aged, are both still spared and all their ten children also survive. His eldest son, Edward Cornelius Stanbury, K.C., Barrister-at-law, is one of the most prominent and well known citizens of Northumberland. He married Miss Rose Meredith Field, daughter of John Collard Field, M.P.P. of Cobourg; they

reside with their family of six children in the attractive city of Co-bourg, where Mr. Huycke is engaged in the practice of his profession. He was Mayor of his town for four years and has declined both political and judicial preferment.

---

ANDREW C. HUYCKE.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Katharine Huyck, m. Rowland Sherman; set. near Consecon. Issue: (1) Elizabeth and two dau.—all deceased.
- II. Cornelius A. Huyck, m. Phoebe Kemp; set. Stinson Block near Consecon. Issue: (1) Andrew C., (2) Katherine A., (3) Elizabeth P., (4) Sarah, (5) James K., (6) Charles C., (7) Priscilla, (8) Peter Alvin, (9) Maria, (10) John A., (11) William H., (12) Mary E., and (13) Richard Asa.
- III. William A. Huyck, m. Betsey Brown; set. Stinson Block near Consecon. Issue: (1) Mary A., (2) Eliza A., (3) Sylvia A., and (4) William A.
- IV. Sarah Huyck, m. Schuyle Aldrich; set. Bowmanville. Her descendents live in Ohio, and Buffalo, N.Y.
- V. Elizabeth Huyck, m. John Avery; set. Stinson Block near Consecon. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) Anson, and (3) Lydia A.
- VI. Hannah Huyck, m. George Thompson; set. Soup Harbor. Issue: (1) Nathaniel, (2) James, (3) Maria, and (4) Mary.
- VII. Maria Huyck, m. Jarvis Striker; set. Consecon. No issue.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Col. Cornelius A. Huycke Branch:*

- (1) Andrew C. Huycke (deceased), m. Mary A. Gibson; set. Percy. Issue: (a) Cornelius A., (b) Henry; both in Manitoba; (c) Charles; set. Percy. (d) Wesley, set. Peterboro, and (e) Lachlan T., of Hastings.
- (2) Katherine A. Huycke (deceased), m. Richard Watters; set. Percy. Issue: (a) Cornelius, (b) Mary E., (c) Phoebe A., (d) John, (e) Christiana, (f) Alzina, (g) James and (h) Martha. Many years ago this family moved to California, where the survivors still reside.
- (3) Elizabeth P. Huycke, deceased, m. William Watters; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Annie, m. Wm. Wright; set. Brighton; (b) Mary E., and (c) Charles F., deceased.
- (4) Sarah Huycke, d. unm. age seventy-six.

- (5) James K. Huycke, m. Annie Stanbury; set. Percy. Issue: (a) Edward C. S., m. Rose M. Field, Cobourg. Issue: Wilfrid, Douglas, Meredith, Arthur, Rosamond and Audrey. (b) Minnie, m. Manly Scott, J.P., Cherry Valley. Issue: Sherman, Wilfrid, Roy, Keith. (c) William J., m. Jessie Meneill; set. Percy. Issue: Ewart and Dorothy. (d) Josephine, m. Charles W. Turner, Campbellford. Issue: Earl. (e) Florence, at home. (f) Edna, m. Geo. W. Ferguson, Winnipeg. Issue: Marian. (f) Edith, m. William Moore, Cherry Valley. Issue: Stuart, Muriel, Helen. (h) Fred H., m. Francis Blair; set, Percy. Issue: Annie. (i) Austin H., Medical Student, Montreal Royal Victoria College. (j) Lulu, teacher.
- (6) Charles C. Huycke, d. unm.
- (7) Priscilla Huycke, m. John W. Miller; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) W. Wesley; set. U.S., (b) C. Wellington, set. Souris, Man. (c) Annie C., m. John H. Smith; set. Trenton. Issue: Jean, Gladys, William and Miriam. (d) Eliza M., (e) L.D., (f) Flora M., m. Wm. Card; set. Trenton. Issue: Wesley, Roslyn, Gerard and Victor; and (g) John D.
- (8) Peter A. Huycke, unm., set. St. Catharines.
- (9) Maria Huycke, m. Levi Snider; set. Brighton. Issue (a) William B. F., and (b) C. A.
- (10) John A. Huycke, m. Jessie Sutherland; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) Flora, m. Bannell Sawyer; set. Montreal. Issue: Everest and Mabel.
- (11) William H. Huycke, m. and set. California.
- (12) Mary E. Huycke, m. John H. Baird; set. California.
- (13) Richard A. Huycke, m. Alida Demprope; set. California. Issue: (a) Phoebe and (b) Lulu.

See III. *The William A. Huyck Branch:*

- (1) Mary A. Huyck, m. Peter Dempsey; set. Ameliasburg.
- (2) Eliza A. Huyck, d. unm.
- (3) Sylvia Huyck, m. James Baird; set. Consecon. Issue (a) James.
- (4) William A. Huyck, m. Margaret Smith; set. Consecon. Issue (a) Olive.

See V. *The Elizabeth Huyck Branch:*

- (1) Charles Avery, m. Eliza Chase; set. Frankford. Issue: (a)

- Mary E., (b) Alice, (c) Lydia A.  
 (2) Anson Avery, m. set. Brighton.  
 (3) Lydia Avery, m. Mr. Shears; set. U.S.

---

#### THE JOHN HARRISON FAMILY.

The historian Canniff says: "Sergeant Harrison was a native of Ireland and served for many years in the fifty-third regiment. For some time during the Revolutionary War, he was in the Quartermaster's store and post office. He was altogether twenty-eight years in the service. At the close of the war, he settled on lot 9, east of the Rock of Marysburg, with the first band, and was probably under Wright in the commissary department for the settlement."

John Harrison was the half-brother of Sergeant Harrison, who came out with General Burgoyne during the Revolutionary War. His father was Grand Secretary of the Masonic Lodge in Ireland in the neighborhood of Bally Claire. John was engaged for a time as Army Postmaster, and after the close of the war, he came with others of the loyalists to what is now North Marysburg and settled on lot 14, L.S., where Irvin Harrison now resides. He was Scotch-Irish, his father's mother being a Cochrane and blood relation to the Cochranes who head the line from which Lord Dundonald is descended. He was a man of remarkable strength and activity and there are living witnesses in the county to-day, who have seen him when over eighty years of age mount his horse without a block; vaulting to his saddle like a trooper of twenty-five.

Archibald Harrison, fourth son of John Harrison, was a man of much more than ordinary ability. He served as township and county councillor and took an active interest in public affairs. He was a Liberal and a true Reformer of the old school. By industry and thrift he amassed considerable property, and though open-handed and generous was able to leave a fair share to each of his children.

#### CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Harrison, m. Hannah Courter; set. S. Marysburg. Issue:  
 (1) Jane, (2) Joseph, (3) Margaret, (4) Lucy, (5) Catherine,  
 (6) Nancy, (7) Augusta, (8) Matilda, and (9) Martha.
- II. William Harrison, m. Mary Carr; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1)

Samuel, (2) George, (3) Lewis, (4) Benjamin, (5) Alfred, (6) Agnes, (7) Calvin, (8) Frank, (9) Margaret, (10) Jane, (11) Alvaretta, (12) Alexander, (13) Mary E., (14) John E., and (15) Nelson.

III. Edward Harrison, m. Jane A. Hoover; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) John H., (2) George N., (3) David W., (4) Sarah E., and (5) Archibald.

IV. Archibald Harrison, m. Sarah Connor; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) Thelismar, (3) Elmora, (4) Edward, (5) Archibald, and (6) Emma.

V. Alexander Harrison, went to California.

VI. Walter Harrison, m. Mary Storms; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Isabelle, (2) Caroline, (3) Louisa, (4) Mahala, (5) Ida J., (6) Walter, (7) Irwin, (8) Andrew, and (9) Daniel.

VII. George Harrison, m. and set. Rochester.

VIII. Mary Harrison, m. Robert Reiney; set. finally Napanee.

IX. Nellie Harrison, m. Peter Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Hannah, (2) Henry, (3) Archibald, (4) Edward and others, d. young.

X. Alice Harrison, m. Fred Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, (2) Robert, (3) David, (4) Walter, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Mary, and others, all of whom removed from the Bay of Quinte district.

XI. Another daughter, m. and set. Oswego.

See III. *The Edward Harrison Branch*:

(1) John H. Harrison, m. Millicent Tobey; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Mary J. Harrison, m. Ezra A. Williams; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: Gertrude and Cecil. (b) Bryon Harrison, m. Sarah E. Patterson; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: Beulah and Mabel. (c) Roswell Harrison, m. Maud Bongard; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: John. (d) Annie Harrison, m. David M. McCormick; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: Ola, Grace, Claire and Beatrice.

(2) George N. Harrison, m. Hester Clark; set. Lennox Co. Issue: (a) Blake.

(3) David Harrison, m. Jane Wiley; set. Australia.

(4) Sarah E. Harrison, m. William Woodrow; set. Picton; no issue.

(5) Archibald Harrison, m. Ellie Head; set. Hallowell. Issue:

(a) Frank Harrison, (b) Milton Harrison, and (c) Helena.

See VI. *The Walter Harrison Branch*:

- (1) Isabella Harrison, m. Henry Slater; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Dolly.
- (2) Caroline Harrison.
- (3) Louisa Harrison, m. Benjamin Harrison; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Dr. Edgar Harrison, (b) Benjamin Harrison, and (c) a dau.
- (4) Mahala Harrison, m. 1st, Colin Gordon, and 2nd, Richard Slater.
- (5) Walter Harrison.
- (6) Irvin Harrison, m. Addie V. Minaker. Issue: (a) Clifford Sifton.
- (7) Ida J. Harrison, m. Irvine Miller.
- (8) Andrew Harrison, m. Minnie Manders; set. N. Marysburg.
- (9) Daniel Harrison, m. Mary Carr; set. United States.

---

#### THE WILLIAM HARRISON FAMILY.

---

William Harrison was a soldier in the Royal ranks during the Revolution. He came from England with General Burgoyne and served under that ill-fated commander during the campaign that culminated at Saratoga. He was an elder brother of Sergeant John Harrison and ultimately settled also in Prince Edward County. He obtained grants of land in what is now the county of Wellington; but land was then so cheap that he failed to take advantage of the grant and chose instead to cast his lot with other United Empire Loyalists in Marysburg, and purchased land there in preference to taking advantage of the grant. It is said that he landed in Prince Edward County in the full vigor of manhood, but with less than ten shillings in his pocket. With untiring energy and perseverance he succeeded in making a home for himself and family. The newly cleared land soon rewarded him for labor and toil, and from it his descendants in the third and fourth generation profit largely to-day. It is stated on good authority that William Harrison made for himself the first waggon in Marysburg, the wheels being solid pieces of wood with iron tires. With this and a team of oxen he was considered to be well equipped as a farmer and

enabled to proceed with the work of early settlement in a more vigorous manner.

He left four daughters who intermarried with the Powers, Hughes, Hudgin and Minaker families respectively; while his only son Timothy Harrison married Christie Ann Miller. Timothy settled on the farm now occupied by his son Marshall near what was then known as Indian Point, (Point Pleasant); the greater portion of which was densely covered with fine maple and beech forest. Here he experienced many of the privations and pleasures of early pioneer life. Although the neighborhood was sparsely settled, yet the pioneers, realizing the necessity of schools, churches and local improvements, succeeded in accomplishing many difficult tasks which resulted in the general upbuilding of the section. In all these undertakings during the early years Timothy Harrison bore an active and useful part. Fish and game were alike abundant; it was not an unusual occurrence to have venison on the table during the greater portion of the year. Many interesting and exciting incidents are told of these early days. It is related that on one occasion as Timothy was returning home quite late from a neighbor's house, he was confronted by some wild animal, but the evening being very dark he could not be sure what it was. Knowing, however, that no time was to be lost, he shot as nearly as possible, between the fiery eyes that gleamed on him so fiercely. His faithful gun, steady nerve and accurate aim saved his life, for he found the dead body of a ferocious grey ribbed lynx, with a bullet embedded in its brain, for whose destruction of course he received the legal bounty. Three of his sons reside on near-by farms on the Bay side, N. Marysburg, east of Prinyer's Cove; they are George, Angus and Marshall. Their farms show care and intelligent application on a soil and in a situation not to be excelled in the county.

On the old homestead lives Marshall Harrison, the youngest of the family residing in the county, and the pioneer, in this section, in the matter of entertaining summer visitors. The house, grounds and situation are admirably fitted for the purpose, as the shore is lined with noble oaks, maples and pines, while along it winds a gravel drive-day for miles. In most weathers, yachting, boating and fishing may be indulged in, and in summer there is a cool breeze, and a safe shore for bathing. From every point of view,

this part of the Bay of Quinte is unsurpassed as a visiting place for summer tourists.

---

### WILLIAM HARRISON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Timothy Harrison, m. Christina A. Miller; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Matilda, (2) Grace E., (3) George B., (4) John S., (5) Louise, (6) Angus, (7) Marshall, and (8) Wilson.
- II. Eliza Harrison, m. William Powers; set. Tamworth.
- III. Mary Harrison, m. James Hughes; set. S. Marysburg.
- IV. Phoebe Harrison, m. David Hudgin; set. S. Marysburg.
- V. Louise Harrison, m. William Minaker; set. N. Marysburg.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Timothy Harrison Branch :*

- (1) Matilda Harrison, m. John Snider; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Anthony, deceased, (b) Grace E., (c) John N., (d) Coesty A., (e) Leslie, and (f) Nancy.
- (2) Grace E. Harrison, m. George Dame.
- (3) George B. Harrison, m. Rachael Sanborn; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Allen S. Harrison was twice married and set. Norwood. (b) Wesley Harrison, m. Margaret Ingraham. (c) Wallace Harrison. (d) Adelaide Harrison, m. Frank Allison. (e) Francis Harrison, m. and set. Trenton. (f) George Harrison, m. Amelia Weldon; set. N. Marysburg. (g) Grace Harrison, unm.; set. Trenton.
- (4) John S. Harrison, m. Hannah McCrady; set. Pennsylvania.
- (5) Louis Harrison, m. Frank Vandewater.
- (6) Angus Harrison, m. Sarah Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Eliphalet, (b) Ethel, and (c) Blanche.
- (7) Marshall Harrison, m. Precilla Pierce; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) John A., (b) Marshall E. and (c) Frederic L.
- (8) Wilson Harrison, m. Frances Wright; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Clarence and (b) Helen.

---

### THE HAWLEY FAMILY.

---

The name "Hawley" is fragrantly significant of blossoming and sweetly perfumed hedge rows and rich verdant pastures, thread-

ed with meandering brooks and dotted with clumps of clustering oaks. Its old Saxon derivation is expressive of the quiet and content of rural life. "Haw" means a green plot in a valley or a small field in meadow; but it is more frequently construed as a fruit or wild berry, like the berries of the pink and white hawthorn so common by the roadsides and laneways of the Old Country. "Ley," or "lea" as it is written, is a pasture field, and is commonly used in England, being a favorite word with the poets. The name Hawley is one of great antiquity. It occurs in two or three different guises in Sherry's "Norman Conquest," and mention is made in the "Rose of Battle Abbey" in the Eleventh Century of a Hansard Hastings Hawley, one of the Normans who came over with William the Conqueror.

The founder of the family in America was Joseph Hawley, who was born in Derbyshire, and emigrated to the Colony of Massachusetts about 1640. The prominent part which he played in the early settlement of Connecticut, and the esteem in which he was held by his fellow colonists, is evidenced by the fact that he was elected the first Yeoman and Recorder of Stratford, in which place he settled shortly after his arrival in the New World.

At the two-hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the founding of Stratford, which was held a few weeks ago, there was present General Joseph R. Hawley, a veteran of the American Civil War, who has been Governor of Connecticut, and is now a U. S. Senator from that state. General Hawley, like all the Hawleys on the continent, is a direct descendant of Joseph Hawley, who was also the ancestral progenitor of the Hawleys in Canada.

Joseph Hawley had a son Samuel who was born at Stratford in 1647. Samuel had a son Ephraim who was born at New Milford in 1692. Ephraim had a son Captain Jehiel who was born at Newtown in 1712. Jehiel Hawley subsequently removed from Connecticut to Vermont, where he had a son Jephtha born at Arlington in 1740.

Jephtha Hawley lived at Arlington until after the Revolutionary War, when he emigrated with his wife and seven children to Canada. He settled at Bath, and took up a large tract of U.E.L. land. The family, whose names were: Martin, Russell, Davis, Sheldon, Azoba, Amarilla, and Esther, became prominent persons in the locality, as well as in the other parts of Canada in which they or their descendants have since settled, and emulated the promi-

ence attained by their ancestors and connections in the United States.

Two of the grandsons of Joseph Hawley, Josiah and Sheldon, both of whom were born at Bath, the former in 1792, the latter in 1794, were among the pioneer merchants and lumber dealers in Trenton, where they settled in 1817. Not only were they very successful, owning a business which, for the times, was a very large one, but they became active factors in the affairs of the community. The two brothers had the entire confidence of the community, and the name of Hawley was a household word throughout the district, and even in Montreal and Quebec, to which places they shipped large quantities of lumber, returning with goods with which to supply their extensive country trade.

Josiah Hawley, who was a good citizen in all that the phrase implies, was of a retiring disposition, and not so active a participant in local affairs as Sheldon Hawley. After several prosperous years he sold out his interest and partnership to his brother, who continued the business for many years afterward.

Records show that Sheldon Hawley served as Captain in the War of 1812, and as Lieut.-Colonel in the Rebellion of 1837-38. During the latter troublous times he gave the Government the use of his storehouse in which to store arms, ammunition and provisions. The storehouse was burned down by the Rebels, who, it was supposed, also burned Sheldon Hawley's house on Hawley's Hill. It was in 1837 that Sheldon Hawley with Edmund Murney, Clark Potter and others brought the Government money from Kingston to Trenton, where they put it in the old stone barracks for safe keeping.

Sheldon Hawley was a man of great executive ability, and naturally a leader; but his interests were not alone confined to secular matters; he was a strong churchman. He used his most strenuous endeavors to have Trenton, which prior to that had only been an out station of the Church of England at the Carrying Place, become a separate parish church. In support of his wish, besides donating the land on which, in 1845, St. George's Church was erected, he subscribed one hundred pounds; the Right Rev. Bishop Strachan having previously given a like amount. Sheldon Hawley was among the first Wardens elected for the church, and held the office until his death. He was a generous man, not only in church matters, but with reference to the poor; and he turned away

no deserving object empty-handed. While his bounty was ever largesse for the needy, his hospitable latch-string always hung on the outside of the door. He entertained many persons of importance, and his strong personality and conversational powers especially fitted him for the task.

After a useful and strenuous life, Sheldon Hawley died in 1868, aged seventy-four years, and his brother Josiah in 1875, aged eighty-three years. In their deaths, Trenton lost two of its most respected and prominent citizens. Of Sheldon Hawley's family it may be mentioned that Susan M. married Alonzo Shaver, and later Philip Carman; she, with her sister Mercy, (who is the widow of the late prominent barrister, Charles Francis), reside in their comfortable home in Trenton. Nancy married Charles Rykert, a barrister of St. Catharines. Amanda S. married David Roblin, formerly of Trenton. Robert married Pauline Howard and settled in the United States.

Josiah Hawley had two sons: Josiah H., who was killed in the American Civil War; and Albert D. C., who became prominent in the business affairs of Trenton. He was born in 1830, and for many years, and until his death in 1870, was the leading druggist and stationer of the town. He was a man of affairs, and before Trenton reached its present size, was Reeve, and afterwards Councillor. He was also a Captain in the Militia, an active and prominent member of the Church of England, a member of the Loyal Orange Lodge, and, like many other members of the Hawley family, a strong Conservative. His son, Albert W. Hawley, in 1877, succeeded him in his business, which he still conducts. He takes a leading part in the affairs of his native town, and has been its Mayor, a member of the School Board for over twenty years, Chairman of the Conservative Association, and Warden of St. George's Church.

Harold H. Hawley, the third son of Albert D. C. Hawley was educated for, and became a physician. He was very skillful and is mentioned by leading people of Trenton as the cleverest young man that that place has produced. He died at the early age of thirty-six, when at the threshold of success, and unmarried. Charles L. Hawley, L.D.S., is a graduate of the Royal College of Dental Surgeons, Toronto, and has practiced his profession at Trenton since 1881. He is a member of the Church of England, a Conservative in politics, and has been a member of the Town Council.

Amanda Hawley, youngest daughter of Davis Hawley and granddaughter of Joseph Hawley, married Samuel Miller, (see Andrew Miller Family). Two of her grandchildren, and therefore of the sixth generation from the Canadian pioneer, are, F. F. Miller, C.E., and his sister, Mrs. F. T. Dibb, of Napanee.

---

### JEPHTHA HAWLEY.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Davis Hawley, m. and had issue: (1) Jehiel, (2) Rachael, (3) Sarah, (4) Joseph C., (5) Clarinda, (6) Josiah, (7) Sheldon, (8) Mary A., (9) Amanda, and (10) Abijah.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See 1. *The Davis Hawley Branch:*

- (1) Jehiel Hawley, m. Lavinia Ryder; set. near Napanee. Issue: (a) Davis, (b) Reuben, (c) Charles, (d) Nelson, (e) Myra, and (f) Parmela.
- (2) Rachael Hawley, m. John Miller; set. Bath. Issue: (a) John.
- (3) Sarah Hawley; m. Charles Everett; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Mary A., (b) Sarah, and (c) Clarinda.
- (4) Joseph C. Hawley, m. Mary Douglas; set. South Fredericksburg. Issue: (a) George B., (b) Charles H., (c) John M., (d) Mary A., (e) Amanda, and (f) Caroline.
- (5) Clarinda Hawley, m. John Stewart; set. Perth. Issue: (a) Clarinda Stewart, m. Frank Wallbridge; set. Belleville.
- (6) Josiah Hawley, m. Susan Johns, 1828; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Albert D. C. Hawley, m. Marinda Knight, of the pioneer Kingston Knight Family; set. Trenton. Issue: Sarah M. Hawley, m. Rev. Montague G. Poole; set. Trenton. (Issue: Reginald G., Stanley G., Winnifred G., and Albert G.). Albert W. Hawley, m. Eliza Gordon Bonter; set. Trenton. (Issue: Harold A., Marian G., Helen and Louise S.). Edward A. Hawley, unm.; Charles L. Hawley, m. Sarah Gill; set. Trenton. Issue: Arthur, Henry and John. Harold H. Hawley, M.D.; d. unm., aged 36 years. David J. Hawley, m. Effie Cornwall; set. Trenton. (Issue: Olive, Lucille, Kathleen, Edwin and David); Gertrude A. Hawley, m. Walter C. Boddy, Manager, Standard Bank,

- Campbellford. Issue: Albert and Walter. Annie M. Hawley, unm. (b) Josiah H. Hawley, killed in American Civil War.
- (7) Sheldon Hawley, m. Nancy Johns, 1821; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Susan M. Hawley, m. (1st) Alonzo Shaver and (2nd) Philip Carman; set. Trenton; no issue. (b) John S. Hawley, d. unm. (c) Sheldon Hawley, d. unm. (d) Nancy Hawley, m. Charles Rykert; set. St. Catharines. Issue: Alfred Rykert, d.y. Charles Rykert, m. Ella Wells; set. United States; no issue. Edwin Rykert, m. Mabel Harris; set. Montreal. Issue: Phyllis. Arthur Rykert, m. and set. Dundas. Issue: Doris. Emma Rykert, m. Clarence McCuaig; set. Montreal. Issue: Rykert, Erie and Clarence; Annie and Henry Rykert, unm.; George and Alice Rykert, d.y. (e) George Hawley, d. unm. (f) Amanda V. Hawley, m. David Roblin; set. Trenton. Issue: Mercy Roblin, d. y.; Robert Roblin, d. y.; John Roblin, d. y. Susan E. Roblin, m. Philip Price; set. St. Catharines. Issue: Philip I., Phyllis and Era V. (g) Mercy Hawley, m. Charles Francis; set. Trenton. No issue. (h) Robert Hawley, m. Pauline Howard; set. United States. Issue: Howard, and Grace, m. Ralph Wells; set. California. (Issue: Ralph, Howard H., Robert H., and Frances G.)
- (8) Mary A. Hawley, m. Daniel Everett; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Sarah and (b) Mercy.
- (9) Amanda Hawley, m. Samuel Miller; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (a) Davis Hawley, (b) William, (c) Nancy, (d) Mercy, (e) Samuel K., (f) Charles Everett, and (g) Anna. See the Andrew Miller Family.
- (10) Abijah Hawley, m. Miss Johnson; set. Bath.

---

#### THE HOWELL FAMILY.

---

The Howell family are of Welsh extraction and bear a name well-known in the Principality. Before the middle of the eighteenth century, Richard Howell, who was born in 1715, emigrated to Sussex County, New Jersey. He married Anna O'Donnell, from Dublin; but whether before or after coming to America does not appear. It is supposed that he died before the commence-

ment of the Revolutionary War; but in any event, it was his son, John Howell, born in 1753, who eventually became the pioneer of the family in Canada.

When about twenty-three years old, John Howell moved to Johnstown, by the Mohawk River, and about the same time enlisted in the second battalion of Sir John Johnstone, the son of Sir William Johnstone (a native of Ireland who had acquired a considerable estate on the banks of the Mohawk), and a most distinguished officer under General Burgoyne. He served throughout the Revolutionary War and was with Sir John at the investment of Fort Stanwix and the defeat of General Herkimer, and when Sir John was himself defeated, in 1780, by General Van Rensselaer at Fox's Mills. He received rapid promotion, rising to sergeant-major and subsequently receiving his commission in Butler's Rangers, a regiment much maligned by many fabrications.

On the termination of the war, Major Howell and his regiment were stationed at Oswego; and, while garrisoning that important point, the gallant soldier conceived an affection for a German girl whose name was Eva Catharine Sheets, and married her. Peace being declared, his regiment was disbanded, and he came to Kingston. Afterwards, some time between the years 1785 and 1787, the dates of the births of his children Mary A. and Jacob, he moved to Fredericksburg, where he settled on two hundred acres of land, and built a wind mill, probably one of the first mills propelled by power to be erected in Upper Canada; and subsequently sold to a settler named Russell. He remained about twelve years in Fredericksburg, and again removed, this time to Sophiasburg, where he must have settled before 1804, as six of his children were born there, between that year and 1815.

He landed in Sophiasburgh in a little cove just below Big Island near the present Northport. He remained there a short time, until he moved west near the village of Demorestville, and finally settled on Big Island, on what is now recognized as the John Moran place. His loyalty in the war had cost him dearly. His estate was confiscated, and as the lands proved very valuable, for the city of Rome, N.Y., was built upon it, he spent much time and money in a vain attempt to regain its possession. He was notoriously combative, and fought for his rights with the tenacity of a bulldog in the courts of that state; but he fought a new power which construed the law to suit itself, and, in the end, his suit was defeated. The

British Government, however, recognised his services in the loyalist cause, and gave him a grant of twelve hundred acres for himself and a like quantity for his family. He also received a commission as Justice of the Peace, and was appointed Colonel of the Prince Edward Militia, and a Mohawk Indian Agent.

His familiarity with several Indian dialects and his former intimate relations with the Mohawk Indians on the Mohawk River, enabled him to win the regard of the Indians on the Bay of Quinte. His visits to them were frequent, and were gladly returned by their chiefs, who sought his advice and looked on him as an arbitrator in their matters of dispute. He has been described as being six feet, two inches in height, with red hair and blue eyes; and his commanding presence and military figure, with a long sword clanging by his side, compelled the respect of the Indians, and never failed to quell them when their savage propensities were awakened. It has been narrated how on a certain occasion a band of blood-be-smeared braves came over from Tyendinaga and implored the Major to return with them, to act as mediator in their troubles. He consented, and met their victorious enemies, whom he ordered to smoke the pipe of peace and bury the hatchet. At first they were stubborn, and threatened to kill him if he interfered; but he overawed them, and appealing to their native sense of justice and fair play, succeeded in effecting a reconciliation.

But notwithstanding his stern appearance and martial air, the Pioneer was fond of a practical joke. Once, in the early days, two of his militiamen fell in love with the same girl—not an altogether original proceeding. As neither would retire, and the lady could not be shared, the swains decided that the matter should be settled by a duel; for duels were not yet out of fashion, although of rare occurrence, in the forests of Upper Canada. Not recognizing the necessity of seconds, the rivals appealed to the Major. Yes; he was agreeable, and would act for both, provided the choice of weapons was left to him. Lying somewhere among his disused accoutrements, he had a rusty, bent and absolutely harmless old sword, which he carried with him when he proceeded to the ground selected for the combat. The principals could not understand why he had brought but the one weapon, and that one more like an antiquarian relic of the Roman period than a smooth Bilbao blade; so they asked for an explanation. “Oh,” said the Major, in a casual tone, “one can use it until he gets tired; then the other can have

a try;" which settled the duel, but did not dispose of the girl, who married a third party.

The Pioneer was a man of liberal education for the times in which he lived, being conversant with the Dutch and French languages, besides several Indian dialects. His intelligent and progressive ideas led him quickly to perceive the evidences the country gave of being particularly suitable for fruit culture; and he was one of the first, if not the first, of the settlers in his part of the county, to produce an apple-bearing orchard. The old people of quarter of a century ago, when discussing the merits of this or that kind of apple, always referred to certain varieties which grew in Major Howell's orchard as being the best they ever ate. The orchard was planted about three miles west of Northport, where there are now to be found traces of an old burying ground.

So far as can be ascertained the German girl the Pioneer married at Oswego was his first wife; but from an account given by Canniff, the historian, one might be led to infer otherwise. He says: "An event in Howell's life during the war is not without a touching interest. Before joining the regiment, he had courted and won the heart of a fair lady at Johnstown. While stationed at Coteau du Lac he obtained permission during the winter, when hostilities were suspended, to go to Johnstown to obtain his bride. Guided by seven Indians, he set out to traverse a pathless wilderness on snow-shoes. The wedding trip had its perils, and almost a fatal termination. On their return they lost their way in the interminable woods, and soon found themselves destitute of food. For days they were without anything to eat. One day they shot a squirrel, which, divided among them, was hardly a taste to each. The thongs of their shoes were roasted and eaten, to allay the pangs of hunger. At last they succeeded in shooting a deer, which had well nigh proved the death of some, from over-eating. Two of the men were left behind, but they subsequently came in."

The Pioneer undoubtedly had a second wife, who was Mrs. Nancy Fairman, and whose children by him were John, Catharine, Charles, Hector, and Nancy. His sister Lucretia married Joseph Morden, the progenitor of the Mordens who are settled in the Bay of Quinte district. Major John Howell lived to be an old man, having had many strange incidents crowded into his adventurous life; and having enjoyed for many years the respect and affection

of both whites and Indians. He had a large family and left many descendants who have become prominent men in the Bay district.

His son Griffith kept a store on the Broadway in Demorestville; he also engaged largely in lumbering. In one enterprise he was joined by his brother Jacob, and while the latter remained to attend to the business in this county, Griffith set out with the lumber for Montreal. But he met with misfortune; for his raft broke up when shooting a rapid in the river, and all on board were drowned, with the exception of himself, who, strangely enough was the only one of all the crew that could not swim. A relic of one of these lumbering trips is an old wooden clock, whose works are made of wood, and which was purchased in Montreal for forty-five dollars, and has kept regular time for over eighty years. This old timepiece is now in the possession of John A. Howell of Ameliasburg, who is a grandson of Jacob Howell.

Jacob Howell substituted farming for lumbering. He owned and worked a farm of two hundred acres in Gomorrah, on which he lived until his death, when it passed into the hands of his son Randall, and was eventually sold, being now in the possession of the Longwell family. Jacob Howell, among his many other business undertakings, for many years distilled whiskey, for which he found a ready sale. He was a Warden of the County, and like his father was held in high respect. An active member of the Presbyterian Church, he was widely known as a local preacher.

Many descendants of the old Pioneer, and more particularly of the Jacob branch, are settled in Ameliasburg. John A. Howell, a son of Griffith Howell, and a great-grandson of Major John Howell, starting out early in life for himself, with the help of his brother James acquired a rich fertile farm near Mountain View, in which district he has been the leading Magistrate for many years. In his young days he taught school, and by travel and study has since kept himself intelligently abreast of the times; for over twenty years he has been a much appreciated Methodist class leader. He is not only respected as a successful farmer, but is cordially liked for his genial and kindly disposition. Always a staunch Reformer, and now a member of the Executive Council for Prince Edward, he is very proud of his politics; a pride however which permits him to tolerate, in a manner that befits his liberal views, the opinions of those who happen to differ from him.

## JOHN HOWELL.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Richard Howell, b. 1781; m. Miss Emmett; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) James I., (2) Richard, and (3) Catherine.
- II. Griffith Howell, b. 1783; m. Elizabeth Lazier, nee Fralick, set. Demorestville. Issue: (1) John, (2) Sarah, and (3) Catherine.
- III. Mary A. Howell, b. 1785; m. Robert Vaughan; set. Demorestville. Issue: (1) Lanor, (2) Richard, and (3) John.
- IV. Jacob Howell, b. 1787; m. Catherine Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Griffith, (2) David S., (3) James C., and (4) Randall.
- V. James R. Howell, b. 1789; m. 1st, Chloe Wilson, and 2nd, Mrs. Elizabeth Stroane; set. Ameliasburg. Finally he removed to Murray and afterwards Tyendinaga, where some of his descendants are still to be found.
- VI. Lucretia Howell, b. 1791; d. y.
- VII. Lorraine Howell, b. 1793; m. George Wilson; set. Sophiasburgh, finally New York State. Issue: (1) Amanda, (2) Letitia, (3) Charles, (4) George, (5) Otis, and (6) Anne.
- VIII. Letitia Howell, b. 1795; d. y.
- IX. John Howell, b. 1904; d. y.
- X. Catherine Howell, b. 1806.
- XI. Charles Howell, b. 1811; m. Harriet Peck; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Collingwood, (2) Hector M., (3) David, (4) James, (5) Wesley, (6) John S., (7) Frank, and (8) a dau. d. in inf.
- XII. Hector Howell, b. 1813, m. 1st, Matilda Roblin and 2nd, Harriet Mason; set. Ameliasburg. No issue.
- XIII. Nancy Howell, b. 1815; m. John Simpson; set. finally in Detroit. Issue: (1) Thomas, m. thrice; set. Detroit. No issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Griffith Howell Branch*:

- (1) John Howell, m. Sophira Talcott; set. Demorestville. Issue: (a) Samuel and (b) John.
- (2) Sarah Howell, m. Samuel Smith; set. Demorestville. Issue: (a) George W., (b) Samuel N., (c) Elizabeth, and (d) Sarah C.
- (3) Catharine Howell, m. Rev. James Rogers; set. Demorestville. Issue: (a) Sarah C., (b) Richard, and (c) Samuel J.

See III. *The Mary A. Howell Branch:*

- (1) Lanor Vaughan, m. Jeremiah Dunning. Issue: (a) Mary, (b) James, and (c) William.
- (2) Richard Vaughan, m. Mary A. Fones; set. Watertown. Issue: (a) Augusta, and (b) another dau.
- (3) John Vaughan, d. unm.

See IV. *The Jacob Howell Branch:*

- (1) Griffith Howell, m. Phoebe A. Allison; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (a) Jacob E. Howell, (deceased) Methodist Minister, m. Lucy C. Jamieson; set. finally Belleville. Issue: Albert J., m. Sarah Acheson; set. Deaford, Mich. (Issue: James E. R., and Alberta A.); William B. L., m. Edith Livingstone; set. Port Arthur. No issue; Mary, unm.; set. Belleville; Hannah L., unm., Trained Nurse, Chicago; James E. R., (d. y.); Lucy, m. Ernest A. Eakins; set. Chicago. No issue, and Roy B. W., (d.y.). (b) John A. Howell, J.P., m. Sarah S. Fox; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: Sarah M., m. Cyrus R. Hancock; set: Chatham. (Issue: Jessie, Annie, Minnie and Cassie); Minnie C., Phoebe A., and Wellington G. (all unm.). (c) David M. Howell, m. Sarah Meliassa Way; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: May, m. Egbert Frederick; set. Belleville. No issue. Jacob B., m. Cassie Williams; set. Ameliasburg. No issue. Maud, m. Guy Johnston; set. Hallowell. No issue; and Austin m. Agnes Fleming; set. Ingersoll. No issue. (d) James R. Howell, unm. (e) Catherine A. Howell, m. B. W. Meyers; set. Belleville. Issue: Etta, Morley, Maggie, Jennie, George Byron, and Earl. (f) Wellington W. Howell, unm. (g) Cyrus R. Howell, m. Mary Hendricks; set. finally New York City. Issue: Frederick (m. May Murphy), Rosalind, and Reginald.
- (2) David S. Howell, m. Abaline Jellett; set. finally Cedar Rapids, Iowa. Issue: (a) Richard, (b) Albert, (c) Walla, (d) Harry, (e) Stephen, and (f) William.
- (3) James C. Howell, m. Charlotte Boulter; set. Roslin. No issue.
- (4) Randall Howell, m. 1st, Eliza Young, and 2nd, Harriet Sprung; set. Demorestville. Issue: by 1st, (a) Russell, m. Louise McCarthy; set. Brooklyn, N.Y. (Issue: Philip and Alice). (b) Reuben, m. Almira Ketchum; set. Iowa.

(Issue: William, and Nina); and by 2nd, (c) Dora, m. Purvis Wilson; set. Michigan. No issue; and (d) Frank, m. Ella Fralick; set. Demorestville. (Issue: Vera, and Lillian.)

---

#### THE HOWE FAMILY.

---

Three brothers came to America from England, and settled in Vermont in the end of the seventeenth or the beginning of the eighteenth century; and it was from one of these that our pioneer is descended. As a young man he heard glowing accounts of Canada as a country where youth and vigor had rich possibilities; taking their fortunes in their hands, he and an elder brother started for Canada about the year 1815 and arrived in Prince Edward County, settling first on a hundred acre lot in Hallowell. For some reason his brother did not remain in Canada, but returned to the United States; but Rufus Howe made up his mind from the start that Prince Edward County had before it a great agricultural future. Seeing a better chance of speedy success in Hillier, he sold out to Harvey and Peter Hunt and removed from Hallowell to that township, where he bought one hundred and fifty acres. A few acres only had been cleared; for the most part the land was as nature had fashioned it, and besides being heavily timbered, it presented nearly every aspect of wildness. He went through the routine of hardship and patient toil, which the husbandman experiences under such circumstances, besides clearing and improving his own farm, he was accustomed to work for other early settlers, bearing the names of Huff and Saylor. He availed himself of every opportunity of bettering his fortunes; in late autumn when the press of work on the farm was over, he betook himself to fishing on the lake, and in this way added to an income which was increasing yearly. He married Elizabeth Hunt. At the time of his death he had accumulated considerable wealth, which he willed to his sons and daughters, leaving the old homestead to his youngest son, John H. All of his children survive him, except his son, Charles R., and two daughters, Jane and Sarah. Daniel lives near Consecon, and his daughter, Marion L., is a teacher of the local school.

Hon. Joseph Howe, of the Maritime Provinces, was a distant relative of the pioneer.

## RUFUS HOWE.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Robert Howe, m. Mary Anderson; set. Ameliasburg. No issue.
- II. Daniel Howe, m. 1st, Isabella Adams, 2nd, Mary A. Wilson, and 3rd, Nancy Nethery; set. finally Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Rebecca A., (2) Charles A., (3) Daniel A., (4) George J., (5) Mary E., (6) William H., and (7) Isabella; and by 2nd, (8) John W., and (9) Rufus; and by 3rd, (10) Ida G., and (11) Marion L.
- III. Sarah Howe, m. William Stapleton; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Adeline B., (2) Clarissa, (3) John W., (4) Robert, (5) Fanny, (6) Nettie, (7) Adelia, and (8) Joseph.
- IV. Charles R. Howe, m. Mrs. Fannie Young; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) Albert, (2) Walter, (3) Elizabeth, and (4) Manson.
- V. Jane Howe, m. Alpheus Darling; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Christina, (2) Charles, (3) Wallace, (4) John, (5) Joseph, (6) Bertha, (7) Robert, and (8) Daniel.
- VI. Elizabeth Howe, m. Christopher Wannamaker; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: (1) Egerton, (2) John, (3) Alma, and (4) Walter.
- VII. Almira Howe, m. 1st, Willett Snider, 2nd, Jarvis Maybee; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Florence, (2) Rufus O., (3) Eber, and (4) William; and by 2nd, (5) Rosa.
- VIII. John H. Howe, m. Maggie Becker; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Irene, (2) Nina, and (3) Zella.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Daniel Howe Branch* :

- (1) Rebecca A. Howe, m. Robert Jones; set. Hillier.
- (2) Charles A. Howe, m. Emma Townsend; set. Huron Co. No issue.
- (3) Daniel A. Howe, m. 1st, Sarah Roblin, and 2nd, Mary Roblin; set. Ameliasburg. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Muriel A.
- (4) George J. Howe, m. Della Potter; set. finally Assiniboia. Issue: (a) Arthur, (b) Ethel, (c) Percy, (d) Bessie, and (e) Mildred.
- (5) Mary E. Howe, m. Wallace Darling; set. Hastings Co.
- (6) William H. Howe, m. Victoria Huyck; set. Hillier. No issue.

- (7) Isabella Howe, m. William Johnson; set. Hillier.
- (8) John W. Howe, m. Jennie Bowman; set. Northwest.
- (9) Rufus Howe, m. Nancy Nethery; set. finally Assiniboia.
- (10) Ida G. Howe, unm.; set. Brandon.
- (11) Marion L. Howe, unm.; set. Hillier. School teacher in S. S. No. 7.

---

#### LIEUT.-COL. JOHN EARL HALLIWELL.

The Halliwell family is an old Anglo-Saxon one, and dates back to the earliest records in England. The name is derived from Hallig's Well, which is the Anglo-Saxon for Holy Well. This well is situated near Blackburn, Lancashire, England, where the family always lived.

Rev. John Halliwell, the father of the subject of this sketch, was born in England, January 22, 1830. His father Lawrence Halliwell, was the son of a land owner, but Lawrence went into commercial life in Blackburn in early manhood. Rev. John Halliwell was educated at the schools of his native town and at Glasgow University. In 1851 he married, in England, Nancy Earl, of the old Yorkshire family of that name. She was a niece of John Earl, of Cote St. Louis, near Lachute, Quebec, a prominent citizen there, who resisted the overtures of Pappineau and Mackenzie during the Rebellion of 1837-1838, and for whose capture they offered a large reward. Rev. John Halliwell came to Canada in 1857, with his wife and two children, John Earl and William Earl. After remaining a short time in Montreal, they removed to Cote St. Louis. In 1867 John Halliwell was ordained deacon of the Anglican Church, and in 1871 was rector of St. John's Church, Stirling. In the summer of 1876 he was appointed rector of the parish of Hillier, Prince Edward County, where he remained for seven years, and then removed to VanKleek Hill. Here he remained until he had a paralytic stroke, about 1896, when he was superannuated and came to Stirling, where he lived the balance of his life. He died in 1899 in his seventieth year. His wife died in December, 1901.

Rev. John Halliwell was not alone zealous in religious affairs, but took an active interest in secular matters as well. In the Loyal Orange Association he held the position of Grand Chaplain of British North America for many years, and until his death. In the early nineties, when the Triennial Council met in Canada, he was

appointed Supreme Chaplain of the World. He was plaintiff in the successful action in the Canadian courts, which decided the vested rights of the clergy of the Church of England in Canada. He was a well read and well informed man on nearly every conceivable subject, and excelled as a public speaker, not only being eloquent and convincing in argument, but impressing his hearers with his thorough knowledge of the subject matter in hand. He took as active an interest in politics as his calling would admit, and on questions of general public interest he never hesitated to express his opinion, both privately and publicly. He was a warm personal and trusted friend of the Right Hon. Sir John A. Macdonald for many years, and until the latter's death. He left the following issue:—John Earl, William Earl, Charlotte Earl, Edwin Armitage Earl, and Lawrence Earl. Capt. E. A. E. Halliwell is British Vice Consul for the Republic of Mexico. He served in the Northwest Rebellion of 1885, and was shot five times while trying to carry his brother from the field. Lawrence Earl is a mining engineer.

Lieut.-Col. John Earl Halliwell was born at Blackburn, England, July 18, 1854, and came to Canada with his parents when three years old. He matriculated from the Stirling High School for Trinity, and graduated with the degree of B.A. in 1879, and took his M.A. degree in 1903. He taught in the Orillia High School for two years, and then went to Belleville and commenced the study of law in the office of the late George D. Dickson, K.C. Colonel Halliwell early took an interest in military matters. As early as 1873 he was a member of the No. 2 Company, 49th Regiment, under the late Dr. Boulter, of Stirling, and while attending Trinity, in Toronto, was a member of the Queen's Own Rifles, under, then Lieut.-Col. Otter. In 1883 he became a commissioned officer in the 15th Regiment Argyll Light Infantry, under Lieut.-Col. Lazier, and has been in the regiment ever since, passing successively from Second Lieutenant to Lieutenant-Colonel of the regiment, which position he now holds. During the Riel Rebellion in 1885, Colonel Halliwell went with the Belleville company, which became "A" Company of the Midland Battalion as Lieutenant, under the late Colonel Williams. He was in command of "A" Company at the charge of Batoche, where he was seriously wounded. About two years afterwards, when he had recovered from his wounds, he completed his law course, and commenced

practice in Belleville, remaining there until 1893, when he removed to Stirling, where he has since resided and carried on his law practice.

Colonel Halliwell has always been an active member of the Church of England. He is warden of St. John's Church, Stirling, superintendent of the Sunday School, and lay delegate to the Synod of Ontario; is representative of the Ontario Synod for the Provincial Synod of Canada; a member of the Mission Board and of the Executive Committee of the Diocese, and representative of the Diocese of Ontario on the Council of Trinity University.

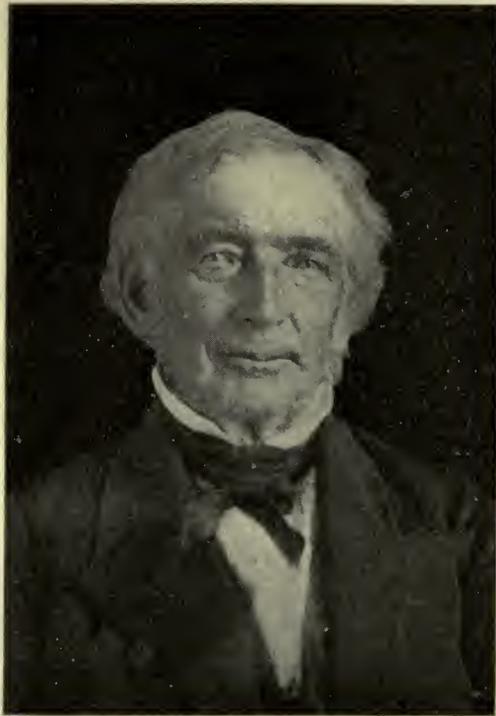
Colonel Halliwell is Past Master of the Stirling Masonic Lodge, Past D. D. G. M. of Prince Edward District, and Scribe E. of the Keystone Chapter of Royal Arch Masons; Past Grand Superintendent of Prince Edward District Royal Arch Masons, and a member of the Executive of the Grand Chapter of the Royal Arch Masons of Canada. He is Grand Master of the Royal Black Knights of Ireland; Grand Master of the Grand Orange Lodge of Ontario East, and was for three years District Deputy Grand Master of the Ancient Order of United Workmen for Prince Edward and Hastings. In 1896 he was Grand Overseer of the Order for Canada, and at present is Financier of the Stirling Lodge and member of the Executive Committee of the Grand Lodge of Canada. He is a past N.G., and at present a member of Stirling Lodge, I. O. O. F., Odd Fellows' Encampment, and member of the Order of Humility and Perfection. He is also a member of the I. O. F. For several years he has been a director of the North Hastings Agricultural Society and director of the Stirling Horticultural Society. He has served a long term in the Village Council, and was Reeve in 1896 and member of the Hastings County Council. He is Clerk of the Municipality and President of the Stirling Public Library.

Colonel Halliwell is a staunch Conservative and is president of the West Hastings Conservative Association. He married October 16, 1900, Letitia E., daughter of James Boldrick, merchant, Stirling. They have two daughters, Marian A. E., and Kathleen Earl.

---

#### THE HUBBS FAMILY.

The Prince Edward County Hubbs family are descendants of a collateral branch of that English family to which the phil-



**BENJAMIN HUBBS**

Born 1788; Died 1861



osopher Hobbes belonged. A member of the family crossed to America in the early days of the New English colonies. Some are mentioned as officers serving in the English colonial army during the French wars, and prominence is given to the gallantry displayed by a certain Colonel Hubbs in an enterprise directed against Louisburg. Other evidence tending to show that the family was one of good standing and importance are papers recently in the possession of Benjamin Hubbs, a son of William Hubbs, disclosing that the Hubbs were slave holders (a sign of affluence), and were settled either in Maryland or Virginia.

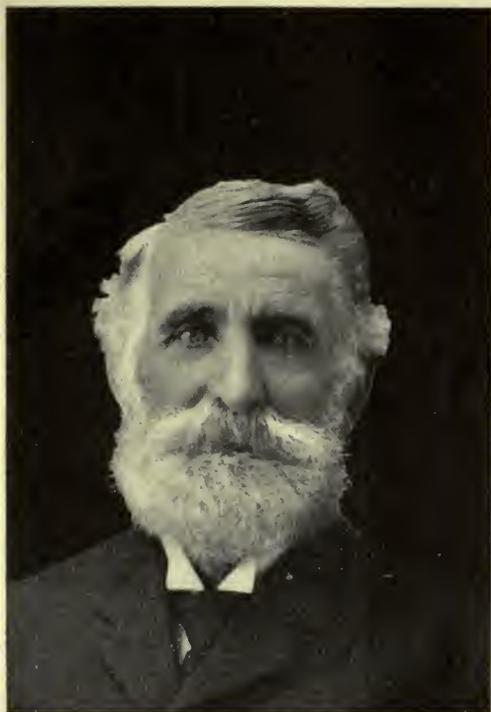
The pioneer of the family in Prince Edward County was Robert Hubbs. He was a Friend and an United Empire Loyalist who came from Long Island in 1797. The original deed of his property is still in the possession of his great-grandson, Richard H. Hubbs, barrister, of Picton.

When Robert Hubbs landed on December 27, 1797, in that little cove in Picton Bay, by which the True Blue Orphanage has since been built, he was accompanied by his wife and eight children; the youngest, Amos, being an infant at the time. His wife was Jane Haviland, a member of the family from whom has since descended the well-known Lieutenant-Governor of Nova Scotia. Haviland, like Robert and Benjamin, is found as a family name in the genealogy of the Hubbs family. In a very old Bible, now in the possession of Mrs. David B. Bowerman, it is recorded that Jane Haviland had a brother Benjamin, and that the Havilands were of Dutch origin. About the time that the Hubbs came to Canada, a John Haviland received a grant of land in Cramahe, which he afterwards sold to the pioneer, Hubbs. When our pioneer left the States, he travelled by what has since come to be known as the overland route; but as land alongside the river banks and bay shores had been previously settled by the disbanded military, he had to make his way further West than most of the pioneers of his day. Eventually reaching the head of Picton Bay, his first act on landing from his batteau was to cut down a tree for a canoe. It was round the spot where he hewed the tree that he decided to clear and make his homestead. That clearing has since attained local interest. Soon a log cabin, snugly nestled in the silence of the water-girt forest; it was replaced in time by a red frame house which Amos Hubbs disposed off to the Hill family, who sold it to the Hon. James McQuaig, M.P.; and from his proprietorship it

passed into the ownership of the True Blue Orphanage Society. The demands of increasing communication and the needs of military occupation led to the construction of the Danforth road, leading from the Stone Mills at Glenora to the Murray Carrying Place, and passing by the old Hubbs place. Along this road the soldiers marched on their way to Toronto during the War of 1812; and many a brave heart enjoyed the genial hospitality of the old pioneer. His house was also a rendezvous for the travelling ministers of the time; in 1799 his kindly welcome was particularly referred to by High Judge, a Friend preacher of note in the old days; and again in 1808 by Elias Hicks, the preacher founder of the Hick-sites.

Robert Hubbs was twice married before he migrated to Canada. His first wife's name is unknown, but she bore him one son, William Hubbs, who settled on the east half of lot thirteen in the first concession of Hillier, at what is now known as Hubbsville. This son married Phoebe Bull, a daughter of the old pioneer, Josiah Bull, and had a daughter Matura, who married Stephen Haight and settled in Norwich. William Hubbs eventually joined his daughter at Norwich. Robert Hubbs worked for Corey Spencer on the north High shore for a wage of flour, with which he returned, carrying it upon his back; and when pursuing his way from his log cabin to the Spencer homestead he had to walk round the head of the Bay, cross the swamp and pass through the wooded site of the present Glenwood cemetery. As food was scarce the settlers depended largely on the fish they caught and the game they shot. Fishing was conducted as another of those makeshifts of necessity. Standing on a light raft, the fisher would use a two-pronged steel fork with which to spear the plentiful fish. Having impaled one he directed the raft shorewards, pushing the fish along the bottom until the beach was reached. The steel fork was the only one possessed by the Hubbs for many years. For harvesting purposes they used a crotched stick with two prongs; but the same steel fork was servicable in other sporting enterprises and served as a weapon of attack and defence against the wolves.

A Friend, of fine character and commanding presence, pioneer Robert Hubbs has left many descendants in the county of Prince Edward and the Bay of Quinte district, who invariably have been noted as big and solid men, blessed with strong minds and loyal



JOHN C. HUBBS  
South Marysburg



sentiments, imbued with much common sense, and regarded as useful and valuable members of the community.

John C. Hubbs, son of Robert Hubbs, resides on the old homestead, first occupied by his father in 1851. He has led an active and useful life, having served during the Fenian Raid as Sergeant-Major of Prince Edward 16th Battalion, and holds a medal commemorating his service. He has served in the South Marysburg Council and as assessor. His eldest son, Hiram, was accidentally shot by one of his companions while duck shooting on Smith's Bay in 1903, and died a week later. He is interred in the Black River Bridge Cemetery.

Clarence H. Hubbs resides at home with his parents .

Benjamin Hubbs, the eldest son of Robert Hubbs, and a great-grandson of the pioneer, sat for some years in the Council, and is now leading a retired life in Picton. His son, Charles Hubbs, married Edith M. Grimmon, and occupies the old homestead; his children being in the sixth generation from the pioneer. Another son, Alva Hubbs, owns and occupies a fine farm, a mile distant, on the Black River road. They are both progressive, successful farmers, and take an intelligent interest in the affairs of the municipality.

---

## ROBERT HUBBS.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Benjamin Hubbs, b. 1783; d. 1861; m. 1st, Sarah Way, and 2nd, Mrs. Nancy Young, nee Stinson; set. Bloomfield. Issue: by 1st, (1) Jemima, (2) Jane, (3) Robert, (4) Daniel W., (5) William, (6) Benjamin H., (7) Elizabeth, (8) John, (9) Alva, and (10) Mary B.
- II. Robert Hubbs, b. 1786; m. Phila Garrett; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Grimmon, (3) Abraham, (4) Charles, (5) Pheobe, (6) Margaret, (7) Jane, (8) Lydia, and (9) Susan.
- III. Mary Hubbs, b. 1788; m. Abraham Barker; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Caleb, (2) David, (3) Rebecca, (4) Lydia, (5) Pheobe, and (6) Mary A.
- IV. Jemima Hubbs, b. 1790; m. Charles Saylor; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Samuel, (3) Adam H., (4) Lavina, (5) John, (6) William H., (7) Caleb B., (8) Robert H., (9) Abram B., (10) Anna H., and (11) Charles.

- V. Haviland Hubbs, b. 1793; m. Martha Southard; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Amos, (2) Henry, (3) William S., (4) Archelaus, and (5) David S.
- VI. Adam Hubbs, b. 1795; m. Mrs. Martha Barker; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Pheobe A., (2) Willett, (3) Jane, (4) Adelaide, and (5) Horatio. The father d. 1857, aged 62 yrs.; the mother 1887, aged 82 yrs.
- VII. Amos Hubbs, b. 1797; m. Abigail Bull; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Edmund, (2) Asa, (3) Mary A., (4) Jane, (5) Benjamin A., (6) Stephen G., (7) Adam, (8) Hannah, and (9) Patience.
- VIII. Hannah Hubbs, b. 1800; m. John VanCleaf; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Amos, (2) Sarah A., (3) Jane, (4) Benjamin, (5) Daniel, and (6) Abbey.
- IX. Annie Hubbs, b. 1805; d. unkm.
- X. Sarah Hubbs, b. 1808; m. Archelaus Southard; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) David, (2) Mary J., (3) Jane, and (4) Pheobe.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Benjamin Hubbs Branch*:

- (1) Jemima Hubbs, m. Caleb Platt; set. Hillier.
- (2) Jane Hubbs, d. unkm.
- (3) Robert Hubbs, m. Ruth Cooper; set. finally South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Phoebe J. Hubbs, m. David Hughes; set. Black Creek. (b) Benjamin Hubbs, m. Maria Scott; set. Picton. (Issue: Alva, m. Lillian M. Stephen; set. homestead. Issue: Helen Maria); Charles, m. Edith M. Grimmon; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Sterling W., Kenneth B., George A., and Eva R.) Annie and Wilson. (c) Alzina Hubbs, d. unkm. (d) John C. Hubbs, m. 1st, Mehetable Welbanks, and 2nd, Mary E. Welbanks; set. Black Creek. (Issue: by 1st, Ruth, Bertha, and May; and by 2nd, Hiram and Clarence.) (e) Mehetable Hubbs, m. Samuel Love; set. Madisto, Cal. (Issue: Maude, John R., Eva, Laura, Thomas, Gertrude, Guinevive, and Joseph.) (f) Rebecca Hubbs, m. S. Niles Seeds; set. Picton. (Issue: S. Albert and Etta.) (g) Sarah Hubbs, m. Charles Brophy; set. Chicago. (Issue: Eva, Jennie, Minnie, Charles, and William.) (h) Obediah Hubbs, m. Bertha J. Huff; set. Picton. (Issue: Ralph.)
- (4) Daniel Hubbs, m. Mary Burlingham; set. Hallowell.



R. A. HUBBS  
South Marysburg



- Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Catherine, (c) Margaret, (d) Pheobe, (e) Caleb, (f) Jemima, (g) Reuben, (h) Hannah, (i) Cornelius, (j) William W., and (k) Stanley.
- (5) William Hubbs, m. Jemima Williams; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Almeda, (b) Sarah, (c) Benjamin, (d) Agnes, (e) Fred, and (f) Caleb.
- (6) Benjamin H. Hubbs, m. Mary J. Abererombie; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Agnes, and (b) Matilda.
- (7) Elizabeth Hubbs, m. Thomas Carman; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (8) John Hubbs, m. Matilda McDonald; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) William E., (b) Emma J., (c) Dr. Henry A., (d) Benjamin W., (e) John H., (f) Elizabeth, and (g) Margaret.
- (9) Alva Hubbs, m. Emily P. Young; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Richard H. Hubbs, barrister; set. Picton; m. Susan E. Kayler. No issue. (b) Robert B. Hubbs, m. Esther Leavitt; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Florence E., Annie M., and Ernest A.) (c) Sarah J. Hubbs, m. Leslie VanCleaf; set. Picton. (Issue: Helen, and Sarah E.)
- (10) Mary B. Hubbs, m. Daniel Brewer; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Benjamin, (b) Alva, (c) Sarah J., (d) Margaret, (e) Charles W., and (f) Adeline.

See II. *The Robert Hubbs Branch:*

- (1) Benjamin Hubbs, m. Sarah Vermilyea; set. Hillier; died 1899. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) John, (c) Lydia, (d) Mary J., (e) Arnot, (f) Thomas L., and (g) Margaret.
- (2) Grimmon Hubbs, m. 1st, Margaret Dorland, and 2nd, Mary Pettingell; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st: (a) Daniel, (b) Sarah A., (c) Jemima, (d) Jane; and by 2nd, (e) James, (f) Philip, and (g) George.
- (3) Abraham Hubbs, m. 1st, Jemima Clapp, and 2nd, Eustacia Leavens, nee Clapp; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Margaret, (b) Cornelius, (c) Paul, (d) Jemima; and by 2nd, (e) Benjamin L. Hubbs, m. Amanda Cronk; set. Wellington. Issue: Everett L. (m. Alice Clapp; set. Hubbs Creek); Winnifred and another. (f) Robert Hubbs, m. Sophia McFaul; set. Hillier. Issue: William H., m. Bertha DeLong; and Violet, m. Mr. Ferguson. (g) William C. Hubbs, m. Emma C. Pettit; set. Welling-

- ton. Issue: Harold W. Hubbs, m. Mary A. E. Harvey; set. Toronto.
- (4) Charles Hubbs, m. Eliza A. Bowerman; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Susan, (b) Phila, and (c) Lydia.
  - (5) Pheobe Hubbs, m. Davis Dorland; set. Hillier. No issue.
  - (6) Margaret Hubbs, m. Daniel Miller; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Ruth, (b) Phila A., (c) John, and (d) Pheobe J.
  - (7) Jane Hubbs, m. Arnot Pettingell; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Daniel M., (b) Charles, (c) Robert, (d) Mary J., and (e) Phila.
  - (8) Lydia Hubbs, m. Cornelius Clapp; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Pheobe, (b) Margaret, and (c) Paul.
  - (9) Susan Hubbs, m. 1st, Thomas MacDonal, and 2nd, William Clinton; set. Wellington. Issue: by 1st, (a) Grimmon, (b) Henry, (c) Cornelius; and by 2nd, (d) Pheobe J., (e) Charles, and (f) Estella.

---

#### THE HUFF FAMILIES.

Solomon and Paul Huff, who emigrated to Canada and settled at Adolphustown at the close of the Revolutionary War, were the sons of William Huff, a Huguenot, who, in company with seven hundred others, left the shores of France when Louis XIV., in 1685, revoked the famous Edict of Nantes, granting liberty of conscience to the Protestants.

Besides the two Canadian pioneers, William Huff had other sons, John and Angus, who were born in the United States, and where they remained when Solomon and Paul came to Canada.

As was the case with so many other families, the War of Independence was the cause of the dispersal of the Huffs. At the time the colonists threw off their allegiance to the Crown, Solomon Huff owned two hundred acres of land, on a portion of which has since been built the city of New York. While working on his farm he was one day visited by a party of the Continental troops, who demanded that he should join them. On his refusing to do so, the troopers drove off all his stock, with the exception of a span of horses, which were luckily out of the barn at the time. A short time afterward, and while Solomon was ploughing, the same or another party were seen coming to pay him a second visit. Not wishing to have any intercourse with them, and deeming it advis-



W. C. HUBBS  
South Marysburg



able to elude them by hiding, he made his escape into the woods before the troopers arrived. When he learned they had gone, he returned from his place of concealment, only to find they had taken his horses.

It was the "breaking straw," for while Solomon had previously been an inoffensive neutral, he at once joined the British troops and served throughout the war, being engaged in thirteen battles. When peace was declared, he returned to his home to find his wife and family had been left unmolested during his absence. He was asked to take the oath of allegiance to the new government, and on declining to do so, had all his lands confiscated. He left for Canada, having procured, as one account narrates it, an old bald-faced horse which helped him to take his family and goods to Kingston. From there he proceeded to Adolphustown, where he first drew a lot on Hay Bay shore; but that being made a part of Fredericksburg additional, he gave it up and accepted a lot in the second concession, so as to be in the Fourth Town, which was then of much value.

Paul Huff also served throughout the Revolutionary struggle, accompanied his brother to Canada, and settled on Hay Bay. His name appears in the Canadian archives for 1791 as being one of those mustered out of the service on October 5, 1784; and in the list of pioneer owners of land in Adolphustown, as given in the books of the Crown Lands Department, it is recorded that Lieutenant Paul Huff was, on May 17, 1802, granted a patent for two hundred acres, comprising lot 18. A leading and well-known farmer, he was a pioneer supporter of the Methodist Church in Upper Canada. It was in his house that the first Methodist class in the province was formed in 1791, by William Lossee; on his farm the first Methodist Church was built in Upper Canada; and in his barn the first Quarter Sessions in the Midland District were held in the summer of 1794, the next sessions being held at Kingston, and after that, in the Methodist church, at least until a Court House was built.

Solomon Huff had nine children who attained maturity. His daughter, Sarah, married first, Jacob Dulmage, and second, Royal C. Hicks. Her daughter, Nancy Dulmage, married first, Abram Canniff, and second, John M. Canniff; and Ellen, the daughter of Abram and Nancy Dulmage Canniff, married Charles James.

Their son, C. C. James, Deputy Minister of Agriculture for

the Province of Ontario, was born at Napanee, June 14, 1863. Connected with many of the oldest and best families of the Bay of Quinte district, his natural taste for the history of the fathers and pioneers of Ontario has been cultivated by years of study and personal research, and he has collected a vast fund of interesting historical matter, which would worthily supplement and crown the work of his distinguished relative, Dr. Canniff. He has been instrumental, moreover, in having preserved in accessible and permanent form the early records of Adolphustown.

In January, 1886, he was appointed Professor of Chemistry at the Agricultural College, Guelph, and in June, 1891, became Deputy Minister of Agriculture. He married January 18, 1887, Frances L., daughter of James Crossen, of Cobourg. They have one son, Wilfred C.

We have frequently cited as a high authority, the History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, by Dr. William Canniff. The Canniffs are descended from James Canniff, of Adolphustown, who died in 1851, aged eighty-six years, and their names will be found to occur repeatedly in the genealogies of the various families included in this work, although at present there is no one of the name of Canniff residing in Adolphustown.

Solomon Huff, who was born in 1751, died at Adolphustown in 1828. His wife, who was Eva Swade, was six years his junior. Paul Huff had a family of four sons and a daughter: Solomon, William, James, Charles and Elizabeth. Solomon married Sarah Alger, who came from New Brunswick, and settled on Huff's Island. William Huff married a daughter of the old pioneer Amy family. James Huff married Amy Garrison. Charles Huff died unmarried on Huff's Island; and his sister, Elizabeth, also died unmarried, but at Adolphustown.

Solomon Huff, the eldest son of Paul, was born in the United States in 1768, and was sixteen years of age when he accompanied his father to Adolphustown. Here he married and reared a family. In 1800 or 1801, he moved to an island off the eastern shore of Ameliasburg, ever since known as Huff's Island.

It is small wonder that the catastrophe which overtook the family when on their way to their new island home, should long be remembered by them. The journey was undertaken in winter, as the historian indicates, and, as another authority adds, the entire family, with their household goods and four barrels of pork, were

loaded on a two-horse sleigh. They were midway across from the High Shore when the ice gave way; and Solomon, although given a good cause to be thankful for having succeeded in saving his family and his team, had the dire misfortune to lose all his household effects and the four barrels of pork! They were helped in their rescue by James Morden. Elisha Huff was a small boy at the time and frequently recalled the incident.

Solomon Huff was the first white man to cut a stick of wood on Huff's Island. He carried on an extensive lumbering business, at times employing as many as sixty men, all of whom were housed and fed on his premises. It is related how his wife, in order to provide for these hungry pioneer woodsmen, would, without any other help, and besides caring for her own family, mix and bake three barrels of flour in a week. The island, which was heavily timbered and quite fertile, contained eighteen hundred acres. The Clergy Reserve Fund owned eleven hundred and fifteen. Peter Huff, a son of Solomon, bought two hundred acres bordering the Clergy Reserve land, which comprised the eastern half of the island. He gave a thousand dollars for the land, which he bought from a Kingston speculator called Forsythe; the deed is dated 1838.

To return to the early history of the island. When the Huffs settled there (which must have been over a hundred years ago, since Peter, the youngest son, was but three months old at the time), it was occupied by about fifty Mississaga families, whose chief was Jim Chippigaw. Its white pioneer lived to be seventy-four years old, and then lost his life, March 21, 1842, through being capsized while crossing in a skiff from Belleville. His sons, James and Abraham, assumed charge of his business; and another son, Elisha, worked a place on the High Shore, on shares, but eventually settled on the farm adjoining the old Pearsoll place in Hallowell. Elisha Huff served in the Rebellion of 1837, and marched from Belleville to York, where he did duty.

Peter Huff, the eighth in the family of the pioneer, Solomon Huff of Adolphustown, served on the British side during the War of 1812. His principal duty during that campaign, was to assist in the defence of Kingston and the frontier territory adjacent. Solomon and Nathan, his sons, served in the Rebellion of 1837-38; Nathan being captain of a company from South Marysburg.

Henry, another son, remained behind, and served with his company at Picton during this time.

John Stanley Huff, K.C., son of John Huff, and great-grandson of the pioneer above mentioned, for the past twenty-two years has been a leading barrister in the City of Winnipeg, and practices under the name of Huff & Campbell; his partner at one time represented Winnipeg in the Local Legislature.

Peter, the eighth child, owns the homestead on lot 27, 1st concession, south side of East Lake, consisting of about one hundred and sixty acres; and, though living in Picton for the past ten years, still takes an active interest in his farming pursuits. While residing in Athol he was for five years fishery overseer, and for a period, lighthouse keeper; and since 1870 has been a Justice of the Peace.

Elizabeth, daughter of Solomon Huff, the youngest son of Solomon Huff of Adolphustown, married Rev. A. D. Miller. He was descended from one of the exiles, who came from the German Palatine to Ireland.

The descendants of these pious and industrious people ultimately became followers of John Wesley, and Rev. A. D. Miller, is a Methodist minister, now in his eighty-first year and superannuated since 1890. He was formerly stationed on the Picton circuit. Mr. Miller is a grandson of Garret Miller, the intrepid loyalist who finally settled in Lennox County.

Jane Huff, the daughter of Solomon Huff of Huff's Island, married John Thompson; he had been born in Ireland, and as a young child witnessed the atrocities of 1798. The Thompsons were loyalists and lived in a part of the country where the rebels were for some time in the ascendant, and witnessed many deeds of great cruelty; the women and children being compelled to hide for days at a time to avoid mistreatment or death. They emigrated to Prince Edward County and settled in Ameliasburg. John Thompson followed his father's trade of blacksmithing, and being frugal and industrious, was able, with the assistance of his sons, to buy a fine home and farm, afterwards occupied by his son, David, now deceased.

The old pioneer died in 1884, aged eighty years; his wife survived him for three years and died at the age of eighty-two years.

Their son, David Thompson, Esq., married a daughter of

Albert Werden and niece of Lieut.Col. Hazelton. Charles G. Thompson married Martha A. Bell; he is a member of the Board of Health and of the School Board, and is a prominent Forester. He is a zealous member of the Methodist Church, and a class leader. In politics he is a Liberal. Mr. Thompson owns a fine farm of one hundred and eighty acres, now in charge of his two sons, Grant and Arthur.

James Huff, a brother of Solomon Huff of Huff's Island, was born in New York State. In his old family Bible, and written in his own hand, will be found an entry which states that James Huff was born at Fishkill, Dutchess County, United States of America, on the 27th of January, 1774, and that he married his wife, Amy Garrison, on the 2nd of January, 1796. This Amy Garrison was a daughter of Marvell Garrison, the pioneer of that family, a grandson of whom, William Garrison, at present is living retired in Pieton; another grandson, Lewis Garrison, is one of the wealthiest farmers in Athol.

It is known that at the time when Paul's son, Solomon Huff, emigrated from Adolphustown to the island adjacent to Ameliasburg, which has since been known as Huff's Island, James Huff settled on the High Shore in the vicinity of Crofton. Here he took up some land, but it does not appear that he made farming a first consideration, as during the greater portion of his active and industrious career he was engaged in the woods, taking out cedar, square timber, and at times making barrel staves, for which he found a steady demand and a profitable market. Subsequently he removed to the Indian woods, no doubt to find greater expanse for his increasing business in timber and the manufacture of barrel material. He took up a tract of land, on part of which is built the present town of Deseronto.

During the times James Huff was in the Indian woods he contracted consumption, no doubt induced by the arduous nature of the work in which he was constantly engaged, and the incessant exposure to all weathers, that such a life in the forest entailed. He was brought by his son James to the home of the latter on the 5th concession, where he soon after died. His wife survived him about sixteen years, dying also, at her son James' home, in the year 1856. They were a fine old pioneer couple and were noted for their industry, neighborly kindness, simplicity of manner, and generous hospitality.

James B. Huff, the fifth child of James Huff, settled on the old place first taken up by his father on the High Shore. It would appear that when he did so there was no dwelling, as he built his own shanty, and when he married he had little capital except his native health and strength. He made his own kitchen utensils, even to the knives and forks; manufacturing the latter of hard wood. Not long after his marriage his primitive cabin was destroyed by a bush fire, and everything was burned except his rifle.

Like his father he was very hardworking and followed much the same sort of work, namely, lumbering, getting out square timber, and manufacturing staves. After years of unremitting toil he developed symptoms of consumption; and to change his mode of living went to the Carrying Place, and there kept hotel for upwards of two years. Thence he removed to the old Gerow place at the Gerow Gore in Hallowell, which he had partly purchased and partly exchanged for his land on the High Shore, near Crofton. His brother, Jonas, had been settled at the Gerow Gore before he died and had built a small house on his land. Both of these James purchased, and to the former he added additions sufficient for the requirements of a hotel, which he shortly opened and kept upwards of eighteen years; part of this old time hostelry is still standing. He died in 1888, and his wife in 1893. They are both buried in the old Vallean cemetery. All of his family, sons and daughters, are still living.

The Huffs are substantial and honest people, good neighbors and good citizens. As a rule they belong to the Methodist Church, and in political affairs they adhere to the Conservative party. James E. Huff, son of James B. Huff, and grandson of the pioneer, is a farmer, and also a merchant. He married Miss May Morris, whose father came from England to Prince Edward County about 1850.

---

#### SOLOMON HUFF OF ADOLPHUSTOWN.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Jane Huff, m. Henry Hoover; set. Adolphustown. Issue:
  - (1) Betsey, (2) Samuel, (3) Mary, (4) Eva, (5) Margaret, (6) Jane, (7) Henry, and (8) Millicent.
11. Elizabeth Huff, m. William Wright; set. Fredericksburg.

- Issue: (1) Jane, (2) Solomon, (3) William, (4) Paul, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Sarah, and (7) Eva.
- III. William Huff, m. Maria Cole; set. Camden. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Hannah, (3) Eva, and (4) Mary.
- IV. Catherine Huff, m. Abraham Maybee; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Solomon, (2) Sarah, (3) Peter, (4) Abraham, (5) William, and (6) Mary.
- V. Sarah Huff, m. 1st, Jacob Dulmage, and 2nd, Royal C. Hieks; set. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Nancy, (2) David, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Mary, (5) Jane, (6) Eva, (7) Sarah, (8) Lydia, (9) Solomon, (10) Jonathan, and (11) Peter.
- VI. Richard Huff, m. Sophia Snider; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Eva, and (3) Jane.
- VII. Mary Huff, m. Henry Van Dusen; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) David, (2) Jacob H., and (3) Mary H.
- VIII. Peter Huff, m. Annie Hale; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Nathan, (2) Solomon, (3) William H., (4) Jane, (5) John, (6) James N., (7) Anna, (8) Peter, and (9) Royal J.
- IX. Solomon Huff, m. Charlotte Lobdell; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Jane A., (2) Mary V., (3) Eustatia, (4) Samuel, (5) Henry V., (6) Elizabeth, (7) Peter, (8) Sarah E., and (9) Rachael M. The father d. 1872, aged seventy-six years.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Richard Huff Branch*:

- (1) Mary Huff, m. Joseph Burley; set. North Marysburg.
- (2) Eva Huff, m. John Carr; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) Jane Huff, m. John Wiley; set. North Marysburg. Issue:
  - (a) William A., m. Emily J. Pearsall; set. Toronto. (Issue: Lena J.).
  - (b) Byron M., m. Isabella Griffin; set. Sault Ste. Marie. (Issue: Roy, Ernest and Eva).
  - (c) Emma S. J., m. William J. Sloan; set. Buffalo, N. Y. (Issue Frank, Walter, William, Edward and two sons, d. y.)
  - (d) John A., m. Jessie Thompson; set. Buffalo. No issue.

See VIII. *The Peter Huff Branch*:

- (1) Nathan Huff, m. Mary Dyre; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Phoebe A., (b) Sarah E., (c) William H., (d) Lucy J., (e) David, (f) Isabella, (g) Palina, (h) John, and (i) Caroline. (Isabella, Caroline, and Lucy J., are deceased.)
- (2) Solomon Huff, d. unm.; aged 22 years.

- (3) William H. Huff, m. Lucinda Cooper; set. Brighton township. Issue: (a) Sanger, (b) Nathan, (c) Nancy A., (d) James, (e) George, (f) Parthena, (g) Thomas, (h) Henry, and (i) Fanny, d. in childhood.
- (4) Jane Huff, m. Benjamin Badgly; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) John H., (b) Annie, and (c) Frances, d. y.
- (5) John Huff, m. Mary A. Ferguson; set. finally Picton. Issue: (a) Charles B., (b) Henrietta A., (c) John S., (d) Margaret J., and (e) George L.
- (6) James N. Huff, m. Zilpha Smith; set. Athol. Issue. (a) Hosea, (b) Delila, (c) Phoebe J., (d) Anna M., (e) Frank, and (f) May.
- (7) Anna Huff, d. in childhood.
- (8) Peter Huff, m. Anthelia Ogden; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Bertha J., m. Obadiah A. C. Hubbs; set. Picton. (Issue: Ralph P); and (b) Anna M., (deceased), m. Walter Van Blaricom; set. Picton. (Issue: Vera, deceased.)
- (9) Royal J. Huff, m. Charlotte Gerow; set. California. Issue: (a) Walter, (b) Peter N., (c) John S., and (d) Hester, d. in childhood.

See IX. *The Solomon Huff Branch:*

- (1) Jane A. Huff, m. Rev. Francis Coleman; set. Hamilton. No issue.
- (2) Mary Huff, m. Rev. John Corbett; set. Picton. No issue.
- (3) Eustatia Huff, d. in childhood.
- (4) Elizabeth Huff, m. Rev. A. D. Miller; set. Picton. No issue.
- (5) Sarah Huff, m. Dr. R. B. Clark; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Luella M., and (b) Frances H.; set. Vancouver, B.C.
- (6) Rechael M. Huff, unm.
- (7) Samuel Huff, m. Eliza Sills; set. North Marysburg. No issue.
- (8) Henry V. Huff, d. unm.; and (9) Peter Huff, d. y.

---

SOLOMON HUFF,  
OF HUFF'S ISLAND.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Paul Huff, m. Jane Wright; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Solomon, (2) Abram, (3) Daniel, (4) Dennis, (5) Paul, (6)

- Mahala, and (7) Sarah. The father d. 1879, aged 83 years; the mother d. 1868.
- II. Elisha Huff, m. Catherine Donohue; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) William, (2) Margaret M., (3) Elizabeth G., (4) Johanna L., (5) Sarah J., (6) Cynthia, (7) James I., (8) Catherine L., (9) Lucinda, (10) Elisha A., and (11) Lysander F.
- III. Abram Huff, m. 1st, Jane A. Mason, and 2nd, Charlotte C. Van Dusen; set. Huff's Island. Issue: by 1st, (1) Mary A., (2) Minerva, (3) Daniel, (4) Sarah, (5) Margaret; and by 2nd, (6) Fanny M., (7) Augustus S., (8) Angeline, (9) Sophronia C., (10) James F., and (11) Elizabeth R. G.
- IV. James Huff, m. 1st, Mary Thompson; set. Huff's Island. Issue: by 1st, (1) Eliza, (2) Lewis, and (3) Lucinda.
- V. Elizabeth Huff, m. David Gibson; set. Ameliaburg. No issue.
- VI. Jane Huff, m. John Thompson; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Philip, (2) William H., (3) Martha, (4) Emma, (5) David, (6) Charles, and (7) Mahala.
- VII. Eunice Huff, m. Sylvanus Sprague; set. Ameliaburg. Issue: (1) John, (2) Elijah A., (3) Philana, (4) Elizabeth J., (5) Drusilla, (6) Lawrence, (7) George, and (8) Sarah.
- VIII. Margaret Huff, m. Cornelius I. Gould; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Eurastus, (2) Mercy N., (3) Elizabeth A., (4) Demetria, and (5) William.
- IX. Lucretia Huff, m. Oliver Pearsall; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) David, (2) Hannah, (3) Phila, (4) Smith, (5) Sidney, (6) Firman, (7) Philip, and (8) Matilda.
- X. Peter Huff, m. Julia Langton; set. Huff's Island. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) Louisa, (3) Albert, (4) Alger, (5) Emma, (6) Robert, (7) William, (8) Franklin, and (9) Wallace. The father d. 1867, aged 65 yrs.; the mother d. 1879, aged about 67 yrs.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Elisha Huff Branch*:

- (1) William Huff, d. y.
- (2) Margaret M. Huff, m. Francis Lauder; set. Ameliaburg.
- (3) Elizabeth G. Huff, unm.; set. Hallowell.
- (4) Johanna L. Huff, m. Rev. William Hewitt.
- (5) Sarah J. Huff, m. Wellington Way; set. Ameliaburg.  
No issue.
- (6) Cynthia Huff, d. y.

- (7) James I. Huff, m. Effie Blanchard; set. Renville, Minn.
- (8) Catherine L. Huff, m. William H. Redner; set. Redner-ville.
- (9) Lucinda Huff, d. y.
- (10) Elisha A. Huff, m. Elma Huyck; set. Hallowell.
- (11) Lysander F. Huff, m. Mabel Farley; set. Oklahoma.

See IV. *The James Huff Branch:*

- (1) Eliza Huff, m. Peter Williams; set. Big Island.
- (2) Lewis Huff, m. Grace Edis; set. Kent County.
- (3) Lucinda Huff, m. William Griffin; set. finally United States.

See VI. *The Jane Huff Branch:*

- (1) Philip Thompson, d. unm.
- (2) William H. Thompson, m. 1st, Mary J. Arnold, and 2nd, Adelia M. Jocelyn; set. Detroit. Issue: by 1st, (a) Emma J., and by 2nd, (b) Alice, (c) Nettie, (d) Edith, and (e) William.
- (3) Martha Thompson, m. Rev. George Carr, Demorestville circuit. Issue: (a) Ella, (b) Emma, and (c) William.
- (4) Emma Thompson, d. unm.
- (5) David Thompson, m. Mary Werden; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Philip, and (b) John.
- (6) Charles Thompson, m. Mattie Bell; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Gertrude, m. Edward Calvin; set. Hillier. (Issue: Lindley, Edith, and Marjery.) (b) Grant, m. Edith J. Werden; set. old homestead. (c) Arthur, (d) Howard, and (e) Mildred, unm. at home.
- (7) Mahala Thompson, m. Nelson Wilson; set. North Watertown, N.Y. Issue: (a) David, (b) Jean, (c) Fred, and (d) Mattie.

See X. *The Peter Huff Branch:*

- (1) Gilbert Huff, m. Mary Garaghan; set. Ameliasburg.
- (2) Louisa Huff, m. John Richards; set. Ameliasburg.
- (3) Albert Huff, m. Alice O. Mercer; set. Ameliasburg.
- (4) Alger Huff, m. Angeline Kingsley; set. Ameliasburg.
- (5) Emma Huff, m. Benjamin Rothwell; set. Kent County.
- (6) Robert Huff, m. Almira Fralick; set. finally Topeka, Kansas.
- (7) William Huff, m. and set. Chatham.
- (8) P. Franklin Huff, d. y.
- (9) Wallace Huff, m. and set. Grand Forks, Dakota.

JAMES HUFF.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Fanny Huff, b. 1797; d. 1846; m. William Brown; set. High Shore, near old homestead.
- II. Elizabeth Huff, b. 1800; m. Hezekiah Gardiner.
- III. Eliza Huff, d. in inf.
- IV. James B. Huff, m. Lucy Doolittle. Issue: (1) Almira, (2) Sylvester, (3) Lydia, (4) Hannah, (5) Smith, (6) Mary, (7) James Edward, and (8) Lucy E.
- V. Mary Huff, d. unm.
- VI. Prudence Huff, m. Stephen Gerow; set. Hollowell. Issue: (1) Lucinda, (2) Mary, (3) Julian, and (4) Henry.
- VII. Jonas B. Huff, d. unm.
- VIII. Hezekiah Huff, m. Almira Smith, nee Clark; set. Hollowell. Issue: (1) Lucinda, and twins, d. in inf.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

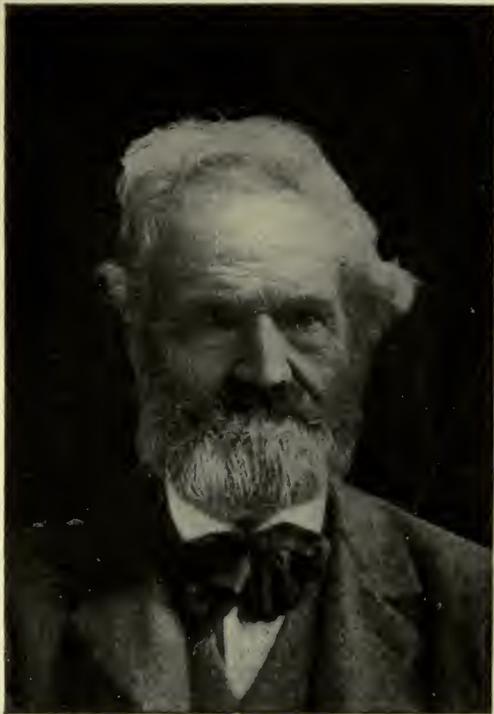
See IV. *The James B. Huff Branch:*

- (1) Almira Huff, m. Jesse Valteau. Issue: (a) Angeline, (b) Manly, (c) Lucy, (d) Peter William, (e) Lydia Jane, (f) Cornelius, (g) James, and (h) Irene.
- (2) Sylvester Huff, m. Rachael Clark. Issue: (a) Robert J., (b) Jane, (c) Lucy, and (d) John Albert.
- (3) Lydia Huff, m. Samuel T. Leavens. Issue: (a) William B.
- (4) Hannah Huff, m. Cornelius Harkins. Issue: (a) Amarilla, (b) John, (c) Ann, and (d) Sylvester.
- (5) Smith Huff, m. Lydia Jane Leavens. Issue: (a) Inez, (b) Edith, (c) Henry, (d) Belle, and (e) Sarah Jane.
- (6) Mary Huff, m. Conrad Clarke. Issue: (a) Amanda, (b) Lydia, (c) Smith Emery, (d) Henry, (e) John R., (f) Jared, and (g) Della.
- (7) James Edward Huff, m. Mary Morris. Issue: (a) Walter G., m. 1st, Nellie Adams, and 2nd, Bertha O'Brien. (Issue: by 1st, Henry Vera, Aileen, James and Frederick Sherman). (b) Ida Maud, m. Herbert Brooks. (Issue: Kenneth, Ada and Cynthia). (c) Cynthia Emily, m. Benjamin Leavens; and (d) Morris, m. Florence Johnson.
- (8) Lucy E. Huff, m. James H. Clarke. Issue: (a) Effie, (b) Henry A., and (c) Laura C.

## THE HICKS FAMILY.

The Hicks family is of Welsh descent. John Hicks, the pioneer of the family in America, came from Wales and settled near Long Island. We next find Edward, the son of John Hicks, in Philadelphia, with his four sons, Edward, Benjamin, Joseph and Joshua. In 1776 they had become possessed of considerable property in the Quaker City, which they seem to have left in charge of Benjamin, who does not appear to have taken any active part on the outbreak of the Revolution. The father, however, and his three sons, Edward, Joseph and Joshua, were well to the front. They belonged to Butler's Rangers, a corps composed of loyal Americans, which, together with the Queen's Rangers, carried themselves bravely throughout the war. Details are lacking in the case of the father and his two sons, Joseph and Joshua, but this lack of information concerning them is strikingly set off by the notable part which Edward, the eldest son, was destined to perform. The part for which he was selected was one which required rare qualities in the performer; qualities of which, no doubt, he had already given proof, otherwise he would not have been selected from so many volunteers equally willing, perhaps, to hazard their lives, but not equally able to bring their mission to a successful conclusion.

In 1778 he was sent to Boston by the British as a spy. He was suspected by the Americans and taken prisoner. He first told a story to the authorities about being in search of his mother and getting lost, but this tale was not accepted. Edward was of rather remarkable appearance; his build showed great physical strength; he was tall—standing six feet high—and of rather martial appearance; not at all the kind of man to be found looking round for his mother when war was afoot! He was tried, and failing to give any better account of himself, was sentenced to be hanged. Of course, he planned to escape. He became very sick, or pretended to be, and was granted permission to walk in the prison precincts in the evening but always in company with a guard and handcuffed. Suddenly he threw up his hands and dealt the guard a mighty blow which felled him to the ground; then he made for a stream which debouched on a mill-dam and had, at its lower extremity, a weir. Behind the fall of water he esconced himself and awaited events; employing himself, the while, in getting rid of



ALEXANDER HICKS  
North Marysburg



his handcuffs. Here his great strength availed him. Getting the bolt of these inconvenient bracelets between two stones, he snapped it asunder, and his sense of freedom was enlarged. He could hear the hue and cry of his pursurers as they searched every likely and every unlikely place save one. Wet to the skin, benumbed with cold and hunger, he remained behind the friendly waterfall until the following night—thirty-six hours in all—when he ventured out and made for the woods, after appropriating, to his own use, a wandering chicken, on the raw flesh of which he lived for nine days. During this time he was never out of danger; once he was almost caught by horsemen who pursued him. Preferring death to being taken alive he jumped from a bluff seventy feet high, and had it not been for a bush that broke his fall, he had never lived to tell the tale. As it was he merely had a ducking in another friendly stream—water seems to have been an element friendly to Edward—and his pursurers thinking him killed, left him to his fate. But his fate was to reach the goal at which he aimed, viz., British territory; and no hunted slave ever reached the soil of Canada with gladder heart than did Edward Hicks when he first set foot on British soil. Giving time for the episode of his escape to be forgotten, he set out to join the British army, and rejoined his own corps. Curiously enough the pioneer's soldier guard at Boston, whom he felt obliged to dismiss in somewhat ruthless fashion, was an American named Lewis, who subsequently came to live with his son, Thaddeus Lewis, a Methodist Episcopal minister, of Prince Edward County.

Edward Hicks settled in North Marysburg, where he died, leaving two sons, Edward and John. The former married first, Lueretia Miller, a granddaughter of Lieut.-Col. Henry Young, and second, a widow with a family. He died in Demorestville. John Hicks married into the Hineman family. Benjamin, the brother of whom we hear least, had also two sons, Daniel and Benjamin, the former of whom married Mary Miller, a sister of Lueretia. Joseph Hicks married Elizabeth Harrison. When the clearing was made where they settled in North Marysburg a tree was left standing, under which Joshua's grandchildren used to play in after years, and beneath which their grandmother once spent a day and night when she got bewildered and lost in the forest. Their descendants are traced in the genealogical table annexed.

Joshua, the youngest brother of the pioneer family, was twice

married and settled in South Marysburg. The genealogy of this branch is likewise appended.

Many member of this old family still live in Prince Edward County and contribute to its best citizenship; others are found in the larger cities and also in the United States.

Captain Calvin Hicks is a member of the family well worthy of mention; for years he was a successful navigator upon the Upper and Lower Lakes, being master and mate for more than twenty years. He has had remarkably good fortune in never losing a ship under his command or any of his crew; yet he has more than once experienced shipwreck and very serious danger. He was beached along Lake Erie during a fortnight of severe weather, and was driven to shore with considerable damage on Lake Ontario near the mouth of the River Niagara. He was mate of the "Queen of the Lakes," when, after a hard struggle with wind and wave, the vessel sank near Brighton; but he got his crew into boats and brought them safely to land.

Mr. Alex. Hicks, son of Nathan Hicks, and grand-nephew of Edward Hicks, the spy, is now in his seventy-first year, and is as hale and alert on the questions of the day as though fifty years younger. Although he recalls the time when there were no roads in North Marysburg, he has not forgotten any event of the intervening time.

A student of nature, Mr. Hicks spends much of his time in the care and culture of bees, and when not so engaged, he is at work in his library, being able to read without the aid of glasses. All disputed points in history, geography or science are referred to Mr. Hicks, and the neighborhood abides by his decision.

Collingwood Hicks married Martha Stark, of the pioneer Stark family, and resides in South Marysburg, where he is well known, like his father before him, as a breeder of fine horses. His three sons are all prosperous farmers; Jacob lives in Hallowell, while Nelson and Archie reside on the old homestead originally settled upon by their grandfather, David Hicks.

David Hicks many years ago purchased and cleared two hundred acres of land now owned and occupied by his son, Nathan Hicks. He was a man of influence in the community but never cared to hold any public office, and died in 1871. Nathan Hicks is noted for his fine stock of thoroughbred horses and, although a leading citizen, has followed his father's example in declining any

municipal honors; but his two sons, Irvine and Levi, have each of them served in the Council.

Orrin Stanley Hicks, son of Lewis Hicks, of Milford, and great-grandson of Joseph Hicks, who settled in North Marysburg shortly after the American Revolution, was educated in the public schools of Milford, and the high schools of Picton and Belleville and the Toronto Normal School. Mr. Hicks had charge of the school on the Front of Sidney from August, 1882, until June, 1905. He is a Methodist; a member of Mizpah Lodge, No. 127, I. O. O. F., Belleville, and a Mason. He has been identified with Sunday school work all his life, being superintendent of the school at Wesley Church for eighteen years, and has held the position of president of the township of Sidney and also of the South Hastings County Sunday School Association. He has been record steward of Bayside circuit since November, 1893, and prides himself on never having missed a meeting of the Official Board during that term.

On July 7, 1881, he married Mary E., daughter of Philip Davis, of Tyendinaga, and has one daughter, Ethel, who is a graduate of Ottawa Normal School, and one son, Ralph S.

---

### EDWARD HICKS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Edward Hicks (the Spy), was twice married; set. and died in North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Edward Hicks, m. 1st, Lucretia Miller, and 2nd, Mrs. Merrill, nee Taylor; set. Demorestville. Issue: by 1st, (a) Mahala, (b) Nancy, (c) Alvira, (d) Sarah E., and (e) Wallace. (2) John Hicks, m. Hannah Hineman; set. Mulmur, Dufferin County. Issue: (a) Rebecca, (b) Joseph, (c) Emma, and (d) ano., d. in inf.
- II. Benjamin Hicks, twice married; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Daniel Hicks, m. Mary Miller, a granddaughter of Lieut.-Col. Henry Young; set. north of Brighton. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Mahala, (c) Dorcas, (d) John, and (e) Lucinda. (2) Benjamin Hicks, m. and set. near Brighton.
- III. Joseph Hicks, m. Elizabeth Harrison; set. North Marysburg. He died in 1815, aged 48 yrs.
- IV. Joshua Hicks, was twice m. and set. South Marysburg.

## JOSEPH HICKS.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Hicks, m. Nancy Minaker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Lewis M., (3) Ellen, (4) Phoebe A., (5) Orin, (6) William H., and (7) Mary J. The father d. 1843, aged 46 yrs.; the mother 1886, aged 86 yrs.
- II. Joseph Hicks, m. Mary Minaker; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Elsie, (2) Peter, (3) George, (4) Alva, (5) Sylvester, (6) Lydia, (7) Mary A., (8) Calvin, and (9) Alfred. The father d. 1875, aged 78 yrs.
- III. David Hicks, m. Hannah Minaker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Lydia, (2) Etta A., (3) Nathan, (4) Mahala, (5) Collingwood, (6) Elizabeth, (7) Byron, and (8) Patience.
- IV. Nathan Hicks, m. Mary McDonnell; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Parker, and (3) Alexander.
- V. Matthew Hicks, m. Elizabeth Dulmage; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Elsie, (3) Jonathan, (4) Ann, (5) Lydia J., (6) Jacob, (7) William, (8) Joseph, (9) John M., and (10) Jane.
- VI. Edward Hicks, m. Lizette Minaker; set. Durham. Issue: (1) Isaiah, (2) Henry, (3) Matilda, (4) Margaret, (5) David, (6) John, and (7) Richard.
- VII. Annie Hicks, m. David Hill; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Odman, (3) Joseph, (4) Martha, and (5) Elsie. The father and mother both dead; family living near Oakville.
- VIII. Elsie Hicks, m. Peter Collier; set. South Marysburg. No Issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William Hicks Branch:*

- (1) Elizabeth Hicks, m. David Cannon; set. South Marysburg.
- (2) Lewis M. Hicks, m. Eliza C. Empey; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Nancy M., (b) William T., (c) Emma, (d) Orin S., (e) Finley, (f) Walter, (g) Harvey E., (h) Lewis E., and (i) Addie E.
- (3) Ellen Hicks, m. Joseph Hicks; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Andrew.
- (4) William H. Hicks, m. Susan McQuoid; set. North Marys-



NELSON HICKS  
South Marysburg



burg. Issue: (a) Osborne, (b) Wilber, (c) Amelia, (d) Margaret A., and (e) Annie.

- (5) Phoebe A. Hicks, m. Thomas Love; set. Picton.
- (6) Mary J. Hicks, m. Andrew Minaker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Emma, (b) Annie, (c) Sarah, (d) William, and (e) Andrew.
- (7) Orin Hicks, m. Jane Martin; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Leslie, and (b) Ross.

See II. *The Joseph Hicks Branch:*

- (1) Elsie Hicks, m. Josiah Lacey; set. United States.
- (2) Peter Hicks, m. 1st, Martha Hill, and 2nd, Susan Richardson; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Peter, (b) Amos, (c) Catherine, (d) Mary, and (e) Joseph.
- (3) George Hicks, m. Margaret Smiley; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Wilson, and (b) Eliphalet.
- (4) Joseph Hicks, m. Ellen Hicks; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Andrew.
- (5) Sylvester Hicks, unm.
- (6) Lydia Hicks, m. Charles Lacey; set. United States. Issue: (a) Carrie, and (b) Leon.
- (7) Alva Hicks, m. Maria Hudgin; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Charles, m. Addie Love; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Alva, Malcolm, Harold, and Nathan.) (b) May, (c) Bertha, and (d) Hugh.
- (8) Mary A. Hicks, m. Thomas Ovens; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Melissa, (b) Emma, and (c) William.
- (9) Calvin Hicks, m. 1st, Maggie Pier, and 2nd, Sophrona Burton; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Eva, and (b) Marguerite.
- (10) Alfred Hicks, m. Adelia Hicks; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) George M., and (b) Clarence.

See III. *The David Hicks Branch:*

- (1) Lydia Hicks, m. Marshall Palen; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Peter, (b) Frances, (c) William, and (d) Fulton.
- (2) Etta A. Hicks.
- (3) Nathan Hicks, m. Margaret McIntosh; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Mahala, d. y., (b) Irvine, m. Ed. Loney; set. South Marysburg. No issue. (c) Levi, m. Alzina Dulmage; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Evelyn); and

- (*d*) Bertha, m. Thomas Whattam; set. Athol. (Issue: Jessie, Ivy, Harry, and Gordon.)
- (4) Mahala Hicks.
- (5) Collingwood Hicks, m. Iantha Starks; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (*a*) Jacob Hicks, m. Elizabeth Spafford; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Earl, Ivis, and Onetta.) (*b*) Nelson Hicks, m. Myrtle Spafford; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Lloyd L.) (*c*) Archibald Hicks, unm.; set. homestead. (*d*) Mary A. Hicks, d. unm. (*e*) Ida Hicks, m. Daniel Palamatier; set. West Lake. (Issue: Stirling, and Hugh.) (*f*) Annie M. Hicks, m. Nelson Ostrander. (*g*) Mary E. Hicks, m. Emmett Wood; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Redley.)
- (6) Elizabeth Hicks, m. David Thomas; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (*a*) David, (*b*) William, (*c*) Nathan, (*d*) Jessie, (*e*) Solomon, (*f*) Theresa, and (*g*) Patience.
- (7) Byron Hicks, unm.
- (8) Patience Hicks, m. Daniel McIntosh; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (*a*) Isadore.

See IV. *The Nathan Hicks Branch:*

- (1) Sarah Hicks, m. William Porte; set. Picton. Issue: (*a*) James, (*b*) Thomas, (*c*) Annie, and (*d*) Nellie.
- (2) Farker Hicks, m. 1st, Margaret Palen, and 2nd, Addie Valleau; set. Picton. Issue: (*a*) Eugene, (*b*) Morley, and (*c*) Berny.
- (3) Alexander Hicks, m. Susan Bongard; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (*a*) Fannie, m. Levi Pierce. (*b*) Emma, m. 1st, Calvin Minaker, and 2nd, William W. Wilson. (Issue: by 1st, Ethel and Garfield.) (*c*) Byron, m. May Wadsworth; (*d*) James D., (*e*) Mary, m. Thomas Waldron; (*f*) Nathan, m. Ada Lumley; and (*g*) Sarah, m. John O. Carson. (Issue: one.)

See V. *The Matthew Hicks Branch:*

- (1) Mary Hicks, m. Henry Harrison; set. North Marysburg.
- (2) Elsie Hicks, m. Thomas Farrington; set. South Marysburg.
- (3) Jonathan Hicks, unm.; d. in South Marysburg.
- (4) Ann Hicks, m. Mr. Cook; set. near Bloomfield.
- (5) Lydia J. Hicks, m. Robert Brown; set. South Marysburg.
- (6) Jacob Hicks.

- (7) William Hicks, m. 1st, Miss Mouck, and 2nd, Mary Rut-  
tan; set. Napanee.
- (8) Joseph Hicks, m. Margaret Seers; set. Athol.
- (9) John M. Hicks, m. Charlotte Hudgin; set. South Marys-  
burg.
- (10) Jane Hicks, m. Edward Thibault; set. Picton. Issue: (a)  
Augustus.

---

### JOSHUA HICKS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Mary Hicks, d. y.
- II. Joshua Hicks, d. y.
- III. John G. Hicks, m. Harriet Maston; set. South Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) John W., (2) Jemima, (3) Peter F., (4) Mary, (5)  
Jane, (6) John, and (7) Margaret.
- IV. Jacob Hicks, d. y.
- V. Elizabeth Hicks, m. 1st, David Hill, and 2nd, James Galla-  
gher; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Caroline, (2) Abbey;  
and by 2nd, (3) Joshua, (4) Ann, (5) Catherine, (6) Susan,  
and (7) David.
- VI. Phillip D. Hicks, m. Lydia Whiting; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1)  
Joshua, (2) Margaret, (3) Jacob W., (4) Philip D., (5) Caro-  
line, (6) Samuel W., (7) John W., (8) Alice M., and (9)  
David.
- VII. Mary C. Hicks, m. William Raynus; set. finally near Oshawa.  
Issue: (1) Philip, (2) Elizabeth, and (3) Rensselaer.
- VIII. James Hicks, m. Margaret Cannon; set. Elzevir. Issue: (1)  
Charles, (2) Annie, (3) John, (4) Lydia, (5) James, (6) Mar-  
garet, (7) William, and (8) Walter.
- IX. Daniel Hicks, d. unm.; set. Hastings County.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Philip D. Hicks Branch:*

- (1) Joshua Hicks, m. Sarah Davis; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a)  
Edward, (b) Helen, and (c) Frank.
- (2) Margaret Hicks, m. Wiat Ketcheson; set. Huntingdon.  
Issue: (a) Philip, and (b) Samuel H.
- (3) Jacob W. Hicks, m. Elsie E. Reid; set. Belleville. Issue:  
(a) Lillian F., (b) Cora H., (c) Olive E., and (d)  
Jessie M.

- (4) Philip D. Hicks, m. and set. Leadville, Colorado. No issue.
- (5) Caroline Hicks, m. 1st, William Chamberlain, and 2nd, Fred Ward. Issue: by 1st, (a) Bert; and by 2nd, (b) Fred, and (c) John.
- (6) Samuel W. Hicks, m. Julia Buchanan; set. Montreal. Issue: (a) Ruby, (b) John, (c) Ernest, (d) Florence, (e) Stanley, and (f) Bonnie.
- (7) John W. Hicks, m. Minnie E. Rowland; set. Plainfield. Issue: (a) Ethel M. Hicks, m. Jesse D. Reeves; set. Toronto. Issue: Eugene and Clarence. (b) William R. Hicks, m. Gertrude M. Pringle; set. Toronto. (c) Mabel W. Hicks, m. Thomas H. Townley; set. Toronto. (d) Grace D. Hicks, unm.
- (8) Alice M. Hicks, m. W. C. Austin; set. Peterboro. Issue: (a) Carrie, (b) Helen, (c) Frank, (d) Hazel, (e) Alfred, and (f) Hugh.
- (9) David Hicks, d. 1884.

---

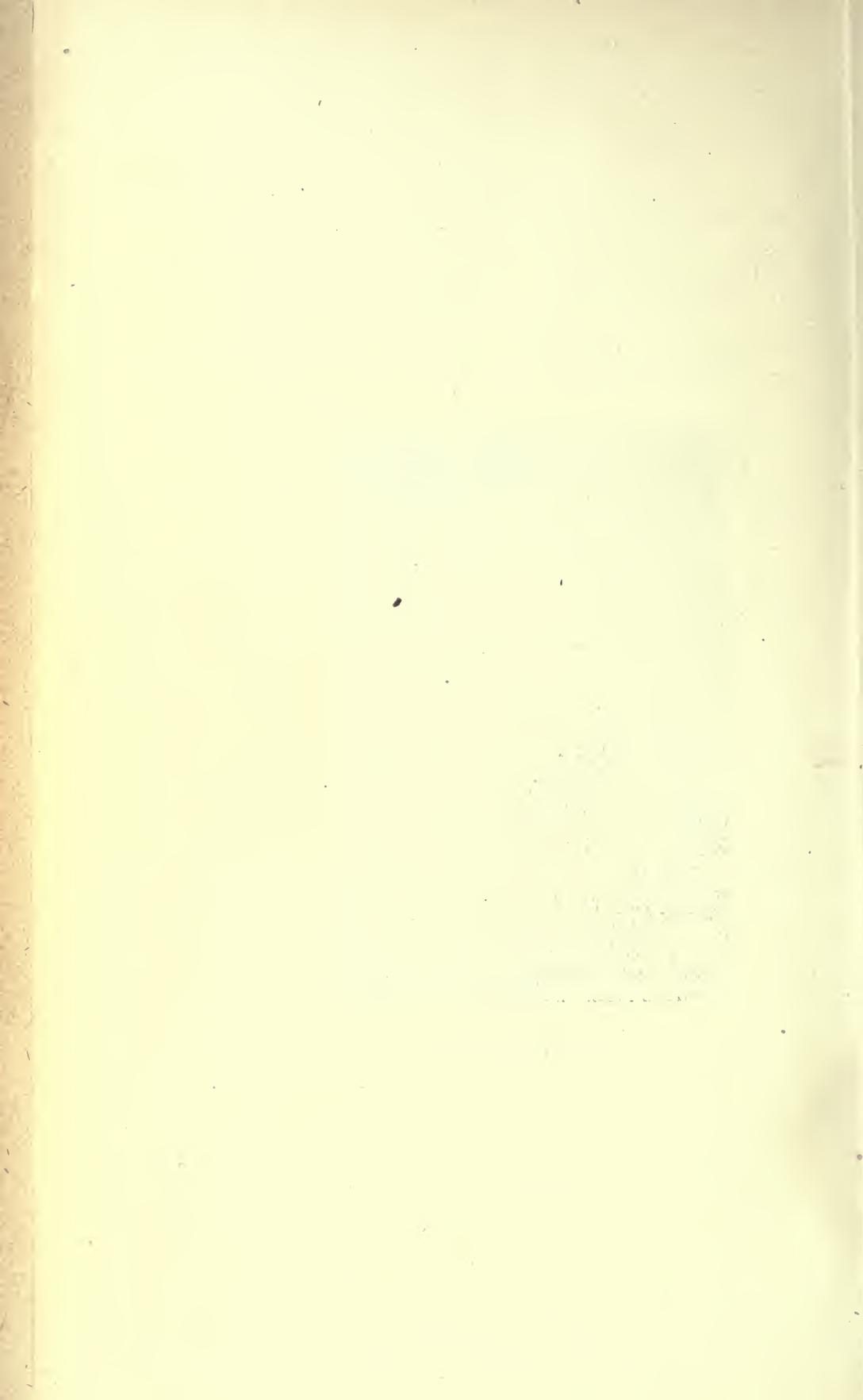
#### THE HUGHES FAMILY.

James Hughes was a native of England, who had resided for some years in America before the Revolution. He promptly sided with the mother country and remained loyal throughout the war. Naturally, after peace was declared, he came to Canada as one of the United Empire Loyalists and settled in Hungerford upon lands granted to him by the Crown. He lived here until his death, and these lands were inherited by his son, Joseph Hughes, who subsequently sold out to Mr. Bird, and removed to South Marysburg, where many of his descendants are living to-day.

The pioneer had married twice. By his first wife, who came with him from England, he had two sons, Cornelius and Abraham; and by his second wife, who had been a Mrs. Lappin, he had three sons, to-wit, Joseph, James and Benjamin. Samuel David Hughes, son of Joseph Hughes and grandson of the pioneer, married Phoebe J. Hubbs, a great-granddaughter of Robert Hubbs. He was for three years in the Township Council of South Marysburg. Benjamin, another grandson, saw service in the militia cavalry in 1837, but whether as an adherent of the Family Compact party—for not all descendants of the United Empire Loyalists sided against Mackenzie—is not known.



CALVIN HUGHES  
North Marysburg



Calvin, son of James Hughes and grandson of the pioneer, was born in 1884 at the old homestead in North Marysburg, where he has always lived. He has been a member of the council for years, and has served as Reeve and Deputy Reeve. For fourteen years past he has been president of the Conservative Association. He is carrying on a fruit business, including a finely equipped evaporator, erected upon his own premises, and his output has a high reputation throughout the country. Mr. Hughes married Sarah Hughes; her family were pioneers from Ireland, and settled in Prince Edward between sixty and seventy years ago.

---

### JAMES HUGHES.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Cornelius Hughes, remained in England.
- II. Abraham Hughes, remained in England.
- III. Joseph Hughes, m. Mary A. Pierce; set. on old homestead, South Marysburg. Issue: (1) James, (2) Sarah A., (3) Benjamin, (4) William, (5) John, (6) David, (7) Joseph, and (8) Daniel. The father d. aged 95 yrs.; the mother d. aged 57 years.
- IV. James Hughes, m. Mary Harrison; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) David, (2) Joseph, (3) Millicent, (4) William, (5) Nancy, (6) James, (7) Archibald, (8) Calvin, (9) Eliza, (10) Lydia, and (11) Gladys. The father d. aged 87 yrs.
- V. Benjamin Hughes, m. and set. South Marysburg.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Joseph Hughes Branch:*

- (1) James Hughes, m. Ellen Carr; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Joseph N. Hughes, m. Mary Wilson; set. St. Louis. (Issue: William.) (b) John N. Hughes, m. Alice Moran; set. United States. (Issue: four.) (c) Mary Hughes, m. Robert Hillier; set. United States. (Issue: Gilbert and Leslie.) (d) Adeline Hughes, m. Dennis Martin; set. United States. (e) George Hughes, d. y. (f) J. Byron Hughes, m. Margaret McGuire; set. Picton. (Issue: Lilly, m. William A. Williamson; set. Winnipeg. Issue: Elia, Finley, and Ida.) (g) Caroline Hughes, m. Reuben Rose; set. Toronto. (Issue. Elle, Louisa, and Nettie M.) (h) Georgina Hughes, m. William H. Pear-

- son; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Charles and Henry.)
- (2) Sarah A. Hughes, d. y.
  - (3) Benjamin Hughes, d. y.
  - (4) William Hughes, m. Eliza Ellis; set. Haliburton.
  - (5) John Hughes, m. Caroline Carr; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) John E. Hughes, m. Jennie Skillon; set. Toronto. (Issue: several.) (b) Margaret Hughes.
  - (6) Samuel David Hughes, m. 1st, Phoebe J. Hubbs, 2nd, Christiana McGuire, and 3rd, Mrs. Fanny Snider, nee Mintz; set. on old homestead, South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (a) Robert H., (b) Sanford, (c) Edwin; and by 2nd, (d) Manson, (e) Benjamin; and by 3rd, (f) David L.
  - (7) Joseph Hughes, m. Fanny McGuire; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) George, (b) Annie, (c) Melissa, (d) William, and (e) Alzina.
  - (8) Daniel Hughes, died in childhood.

See IV. *The James Hughes Branch:*

- (1) David Hughes, m. Ellen Lane; set. Denby. Issue: (a) George B., (b) David, (c) John, and (d) Cynthia.
- (2) Joseph Hughes, m. Nancy Scott; set. Manitowaning.
- (3) Millicent Hughes, m. Alexander McCutcheon; set. near Napanee.
- (4) William Hughes, died aged 17.
- (5) Nancy Hughes, m. William H. Snider; set. Hallowell, Issue: (a) Sanford B., (b) Albert, (c) Emma, (d) Lydia, and (e) Beecher.
- (6) James Hughes, m. Mary Sloan; set. Peterboro. Issue: (a) Andrew, (b) Minnie, (c) Lizzie, (d) Ada, (e) Frank, (f) Fred, (g) Howard, and (h) Bruce.
- (7) Archibald Hughes, m. Adeline Hudgin; set. Picton. Issue: (a) George, (b) Nelson, (c) James L., (d) Amanda, and (e) Esther.
- (8) Calvin Hughes, m. Sarah Hughes; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) James Hughes, m. Nancy Snider; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Nita, Calvin, and Stanley, d aged 21.) (b) Williard Hughes, m. Ethel Noble; set. North Marysburg. No issue. (c) Mary A. Hughes, m. James Hart; set. Athol. (Issue: Blanche, Percy, Bruce, and another.) (d) Lilly, m. John Noble; set. Athol. (Issue:

- Stanley.) (e) Brant Hughes, unm.; set. Southern States. (f) Lewellyn Hughes, (g) Millicent Hughes, m. Frank Eaton. (Issue: Estella, Rosie, Laura, and Nancy, unm.)
- (9) Eliza Hughes, m. David Snider; set. Rochester.
- (10) Lydia Hughes, m. William Powers; set. Buffalo.
- (11) Gladys Hughes, m. John VanHooser; set. Rochester.

---

#### THE HAGERMAN FAMILY.

From Canniff's most valuable work we find that Nicholas Hagerman came from New York with the VanAlstine party, and settled at Adolphustown in 1784. He had studied law before leaving New York, and was one of the first lawyers to practice in what afterwards became Upper Canada. Canniff says: "There were at least two brothers, David and Christopher, and two daughters, Betsey and Maria. The brothers were elected to Parliament at the same time, but David died before the meeting of Parliament." Christopher, who was a lieutenant in the War of 1812, was a barrister and later became a judge. Just what connection Henry Hagerman, the pioneer of Sidney, bore to the above family we are unable to state, but as he came from New York to Adolphustown and at a very early day pioneered his way to Sidney, he undoubtedly belonged to this distinguished family. Henry Hagerman settled on the Front of Sidney. His son, Henry Hagerman, amassed considerable wealth, making handsome advances to all of his children and still leaving a large estate. He was for years one of the magistrates of the Province and was highly respected.

Fidelia, daughter of Henry Hagerman, the younger, married Owen Roblin. The members of this Roblin family are descended from Owen Roblin, whose children were: (1) Sophia, married John Babcock; (2) Euncie, married John Van West; (3) John I., married May Cole; (4) George; (5) Philip, and (6) Jane, married Lewis Brickman. John I. Roblin's children were: (1) Owen, married Fidelia Hagerman, (see genealogy); (2) Sophia, married Emanuel Maybee; (3) Eliza, married William Barrum; (4) Matilda, married Thomas Doxtater; (5) David, married Maria Lawrence, and (6) Almira, unmarried.

Of the children of Owen and Fidelia Hagerman Roblin, it may be said, in addition to what appears in the table annexed, that

William Alfred died at Belleville, March 1, 1896. He was at the time Grand Master of the I. O. O. F., and his death was universally deplored by all who knew him.

His brother, David O. Roblin, is perhaps the best known of the surviving members of this family. He was born June 10, 1862. Having attended the public schools of Thurlow and having spent some time in farming, he early turned his attention to mercantile pursuits. He was first in the cigar business, and then for about seven years in the restaurant business at Belleville. In 1886 he entered the employment of Henry Corby, and has ever since been connected with his business interests as a travelling salesman. He married Miss Annie Snowdon, of Peterboro, and resides in Belleville. Mr. Roblin belongs to the Presbyterian Church and is a member of the Conservative party.

Charles R. Hagerman, son of Donald M., and grandson of Henry Hagerman, was born at Rawdon, September 12, 1851, and settled in Murray in 1875. Here he purchased one hundred and eight acres, made it a model farm and sold the same to advantage. He next purchased one hundred and sixty-five acres in the second concession of Sidney, brought this to a high state of cultivation and sold it for a large price. Subsequently he purchased the grist mill and water power and house in Trenton, selling the water power. Charles R. Hagerman has been a much respected citizen wherever he has lived; he is a good business man and a model farmer. Like his respected father he has held the different offices in the Methodist Church, such as class leader, steward, etc. When a boy, he collected the church steward money for his father. In Sidney he worked hand in hand with Edward O. Stickle in church matters.

Joseph Hagerman, the youngest son of Henry and Labithia Clapp Hagerman, had but the one child, Sydenham P. He was educated at the schools of Rawdon and Huntingdon, and spent some time in farming, although his tastes naturally inclined him to a mercantile career. In 1899 he came to Belleville and became interested in the Belleville canning factory.

Mr. Hagerman married Ida F. Denike. They have three children, Melville, Ernest and Stanley. Mr. Hagerman is a Methodist and belongs to the Conservative party. He is, however, a thorough business man, devoting substantially all his time and energy to the growth and development of the Belleville canning factory, now

owned by himself and R. B. Morden, which has become not only a valued institution of the city of Belleville, but has grown to be the largest concern of its kind in the Dominion of Canada.

---

### HENRY HAGERMAN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Thomas Hagerman, m. 1st Dencey Clapp, and 2nd, Isabel Chapman; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Fidelia, (2) Lydia, (3) Charlotte, (4) Ransom, (5) Murchison, (6) Alva, (7) Margaret, (8) Annie, and (9) Emma.
- II. William Hagerman, m. Gatrey Ketcheson; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John, and (2) William.
- III. Henry Hagerman, m. Nancy Davis; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Margaret A., (2) William W., (3) Richard D., (4) James L., (5) George A., (6) Harriet J., (7) Thomas B., (8) Tabitha L. B., and (9) Charles W.
- IV. James Hagerman, d. y.
- V. Elizabeth Hagerman, m. Charles R. Bonisteel; set. Sidney.
- VI. Benjamin Hagerman, m. Matilda Ketcheson; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) George, (3) John, (4) Martha, (5) William, and (6) Henry.
- VII. Debora Hagerman, m. Emory Vandervoort; set. Sidney.
- VIII. Donald Murchison Hagerman, m. Hester Ann Shorey; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Harriet, (2) Henry C., (3) Charles R., (4) Albert W., (5) Emma D., (6) Alva L., (7) Willard M., (8) Paul W., (9) Murney I., and (10) Edwin A. Father d. 1902, aged 78.
- IX. Fidelia Hagerman, m. Owen Roblin; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) John A., (2) James H., (3) Tabitha Matilda, (4) Nettie, (5) David O., (6) William Alfred, and (7) Charles Nelson.
- X. Paul Hagerman, m. Catherine Huyck; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Gatrey, and (2) one d. y.
- XI. Joseph Hagerman, m. Amanda Perry; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Sydenham P.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See III. *The Henry Hagerman Branch:*

- (1) Margaret Hagerman, m. James Clark; set. Thurlow.
- (2) William W. Hagerman, m. Sarah White; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Frank, and (b) Alfred.

- (3) Richard D. Hagerman, m. Catherine Lake; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Henry.
- (4) James L. Hagerman, unm.
- (5) George A. Hagerman, unm.
- (6) Harriet J. Hagerman, m. Charles Saylor.
- (7) Thomas B. Hagerman, m. Madeline Smith; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (8) Tabitha Hagerman, m. Samuel Grills; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Hattie.
- (9) Charles W. Hagerman, m. and set. California.

See VI. *The Benjamin Hagerman Branch:*

- (1) Nancy Hagerman, m. Thomas Fair; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) John, and (b) Matilda.
- (2) George Hagerman, m. Margaret Patterson; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) John, (b) Charlotte, (c) Emma, (d) Wilbur, and (e) Ketcheson.
- (3) John Hagerman, m. Anna Caverley; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Benjamin.
- (4) Martha Hagerman, m. Samuel Patterson; set. Rawdon.
- (5) William Hagerman, m. and set. Rawdon.
- (6) Henry Hagerman, m. Patience Garrison; set. Rawdon.

See VIII. *The Donald Murchison Hagerman Branch:*

- (1) Harriet Hagerman, m. Paul Kingston; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Wilmot, (b) Blanche, (c) George, (d) Albert, and (e) Sarah.
- (2) Henry C. Hagerman, m. Mary A. Robinson; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (a) Ada, (b) Alva, (c) Clayton, and (d) Maggie.
- (3) Charles R. Hagerman, m. Mary J. Corrigan; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Audrie, (b) Alice, (c) Lelia, and (d) Edna.
- (4) Albert W. Hagerman, m. Elsie Ketcheson; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Daniel, (b) Maud, (c) Lillie, (d) Milton, and (e) Harry.
- (5) Emma O. Hagerman, d. y.
- (6) Alva L. Hagerman, m. Elizabeth Gonsell; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Wellesley, (b) Walter, (c) Everett, and (d) Harry.
- (7) Willard Hagerman, m. Emma Caverley; set. Rawdon. No issue.

- (8) Paul W. Hagerman, m. Annie Eascott; set. Rawdon. No issue.
  - (9) Murray Hagerman, m. Matilda Brown; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Arthur, and (b) Florence.
  - (10) Edwin H. Hagerman, d. y.
- See IX. *The Fidelity Hagerman Branch:*
- (1) John A. Roblin, m. Julia Jones; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Owen.
  - (2) James H. Roblin, m. Hattie Frederick; set. South Park, Washington. Issue: (a) Edna.
  - (3) Tabitha Matilda Roblin, m. Asa Mott; set Thurlow. Issue: (a) Percy.
  - (4) Nettie Roblin, m. 1st, George Frederick, and 2nd, James Hodge; set. Belleville. Issue: by 1st, (a) Ethel, m. George Phillips; set. Belleville. No issue. Issue by 2nd: (b) Georgina.
  - (5) David O. Roblin, m. Annie Snowdon; set. Belleville. No issue.
  - (6) William Alfred Roblin, d. unm.
  - (7) Charles Nelson Roblin, m. and set. Buffalo. Issue: (a) David Nelson, (b) Irene, and (c) Herbert.

---

#### THE HESS FAMILY.

The founder of this family in Canada was Stephen Hess. Like so many others of the United Empire Loyalists, he was a native of New York; and settled in Sidney shortly after the close of the American Revolution. He married Catherine, daughter of the pioneer, Francis Vandervoort. They reared a large family, who, in the main, proved themselves worthy of their excellent ancestry. Their early struggles and hardships were no less severe than those of their neighbors; and they contributed by toil and sacrifice their full share towards transforming the unbroken forest into fertile farms and prosperous settlements.

Their son, James Hess, was born on the third concession of Sidney, in 1824; in 1848 he married Melissa Parker. He leased one hundred acres of Allan T. Ketcheson, near Wallbridge, and worked the same for five years.

Under the then existing laws of Upper Canada the eldest son inherited the property. His father having died, Jacob Hess, the

eldest son, inherited the property, but lost the same; and James provided for his father's family. The family came to live with him on the Allen T. Ketcheson place. Here typhoid fever broke out amongst them and William and Stephen, Jr., died. James recovered, but the illness, attendant expense, and failure to put in crops, left him without a dollar. A kind neighbor, Hiram Perry, without solicitation, came to his relief, with a small loan, and enabled him to bridge over the extremity. He then rented the Hugh McMullen place in the third concession, and lived there twenty-one years. He then purchased one hundred acres, lot 9, 3rd concession of Sidney, and lived there until his death in 1901, aged seventy-five years. His wife died in 1890, aged sixty-three years.

James Hess, besides bringing up his own family, provided for his brothers and sisters until they were able to take care of themselves. He was a first-class citizen and had the confidence and respect of the entire community. In politics he was a Conservative, and a consistent member of the Methodist Church.

John W. Hess, son of James Hess, was born on the McMullen farm mentioned above, on November 15, 1857. He attended the "Hogle" school, and worked on the farm with his father until he was twenty-six years old. On December 25, 1883, he married Sarah A. Harry, daughter of John Harry. With the aid of his father, he had purchased one hundred acres, lot 10, 2nd concession of Sidney, and the following spring he and his wife commenced house-keeping in their new home. They have had the following children: Harry, Percy and Leatha.

John W. Hess is a representative citizen and a member of the Methodist Church. He is a member of the Maccabees, and is a Conservative in politics. His farm is in a high state of cultivation, containing a substantial new house, up-to-date barns and other valuable improvements. He carries on mixed farming, and raises Clydesdale horses for the market.

Charles O. Hess, son of James Hess, was born and raised in Sidney, being educated at the schools there. He married Miss Phoebe Harry, and carried on farming extensively in concession 2, Sidney, until he sold his farm in 1903.

---

#### STEPHEN HESS.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Jacob Hess, m. Eliza Reddick; set. Percy.

- II. Samuel Hess, m. and set. Michigan.
- III. Frances Hess, m. Almira Rose; set. Rochester. Issue: (1) Dr. George, (2) Sarah H., and (3) Minnie.
- IV. James Hess, m. Melissa Parker; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William E. F., (2) Dr. Stephen O., (3) Jeannetta A., (4) Annie L., (5) John W., (6) Charles O., (7) David W., and (8) Charlotte A.
- V. Henry Hess, m. Maria Cooper; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Gifford, (2) Thomas, and (3) Edgar.
- VI. William Hess, d. y.
- VII. Stephen Hess, Jr., d. y.
- VIII. John Hess, m. Debra Preston; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Ada, (2) Willett, (3) Emma, (4) Morley, and (5) James.
- IX. Amelia A. Hess, m. Peter Bonisteel; set. Michigan. Issue: (1) Samuel, (2) James, (3) Priscilla, (4) David, (5) Hiram, (6) Elizabeth, and (7) Abigail.
- X. Melinda Hess, m. Joseph Hogle; set. Sidney. No issue.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The James Hess Branch*:

- (1) William E. F. Hess, m. Sarah A. Lever; set. New York. No issue.
- (2) Dr. Stephen O. Hess; set. in Western States.
- (3) Jeannette A. Hess, m. William Blair; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Pearl, and (b) Hallard.
- (4) Annie L. Hess, m. E. M. Rowe; school teacher at Rockland.
- (5) John W. Hess, m. Sarah A. Harry; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Harry, (b) Percy, and (c) Leatha.
- (6) Charles O. Hess, m. Phoebe Harry; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (7) David W. Hess, m. and set. at Little Falls, N.Y. No issue. He is deceased.
- (8) Charlotte Hess, m. John Preston, V.S.; set. Trenton. No issue.

---

JOHN HOULDEN.

---

William Houlden, a native of Yorkshire, England, married Ann Dalkin, of the same place, in 1823. They had two sons, John, who came to Canada, and George, who remained in England, and was Registrar of Burnley for forty-one years, and until his resigna-

tion. William Houlden and his wife came to Canada in 1854, with means, and lived a retired life. She died in 1855, and later he married Mrs. Ivison. He died at the age of eighty-eight, and his remains, with those of his first wife, lie in the Frankford Cemetery.

John Houlden, the eldest son, was born in Yorkshire, England, March 21, 1830. After finishing school he concluded to learn the trade of gardening, and served seven years in acquiring same; four years in the gardens of Hon. Arthur Captain Duncombe, Lord of Admiralty and M.P., and three years in the gardens of Sir Tatton Sykes.

June 11, 1851, he married Mary H. Askew, and the following year the young couple emigrated to Canada. When they arrived at Whitby, a few weeks later, they had just fifty cents left, with which Mrs. Houlden paid for their breakfast at Ray's Hotel, on the wharf. But they were not in the least discouraged. Young Houlden knew that he was an expert in his line and could command work at good wages. After breakfast he set out to a nursery, just west of town, and when the owner saw the kind of a man he was and learned of his capacity, he immediately engaged him. Mr. Houlden afterwards built a house in Whitby, but in 1855 he sold it and came to Sidney. There he purchased one hundred acres of land in the fifth concession, upon which he has since resided, adding to it from time to time, until now the family own a large tract. On this farm he erected conservatories and engaged in the gardening business on a large scale, and has been most successful. He has a brick house, large barns and commodious premises replete with every convenience, even to spring water that is piped to his residence and also to the barns, keeping an abundance of pure water constantly in the trough before his cattle and horses.

The family belong to the Church of England. In politics Mr. Houlden is a Conservative. He is a man who is considered strictly honest in all his dealings, and an upright, first-class citizen.

---

#### JOHN HOULDEN.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. George W. Houlden, m. Levina Gardner; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Pearl.
- II. Thomas C. Houlden, m. Estella Tice. Issue: (1) John A.

- III. Marsh A. Houlden, m. Ida G. Ellis. Issue: (1) Walter L.,  
and (2) Gladys S. G.
- IV. Hannah G. Houlden, m. Edward Lott. Issue: (1) John H.
- V. Frances S. Houlden, m. W. H. Bamber.
- VI. John J. Houlden.
- VII. Robert H. Houlden.
- VIII. James C. Houlden.
- IX. Mary E. E. Houlden.
- X. Martha Houlden.

---

### THE JOHN HARRY FAMILY.

---

The Harrys are an old English family, tracing their ancestry to William Harry, who was born in England in 1628. His son, William, was born in 1675; his great-grandson, another William, in 1744, while John, the Canadian pioneer, who emigrated from England to Canada and settled in the third concession of Sidney, was born in 1793. He had seven children: Mary (born 1821), William (born 1822), John, Jr., (born 1824), Sarah Ann (born 1825), Thomas (born 1827), Joseph (born 1829), and Eliza (born 1832). The descendants of John Harry, Sr., married, and in turn had many descendants, but this sketch will deal with John Harry, Jr., and his posterity.

John Harry, the elder, was a man of means in England, but through unfortunate speculation lost his money, and being a man of energy and wishing to place his family in a position where they might be independent, he sold his small belongings and emigrated to Canada in 1842. He was practically without money. His son, John Harry, was at this time only eighteen years old, but he was strong, ambitious and not afraid to work. These characteristics were shared by the whole family, and it goes without saying that they were successful. At the time of his death (1886) John Harry, Jr., left a large tract of land, consisting of three hundred and sixty-five acres in a high state of cultivation, which provided for his family in an ample manner; and to-day their fine stone and brick houses and first-class barns and outbuildings, are among the best in Sidney. As a family, they contribute a generous quota to the best citizenship of Hastings County.

The Harry family in England belonged to the Church of England, but there being no English Church convenient to their home

in Sidney, they affiliated with the Methodist Church. John Harry, Jr., was a Conservative in politics, and while taking a healthy interest in political affairs, never sought or accepted office. He was a man of strong views, entirely honorable in his dealings, and respected by all who knew him. On November 17, 1857, he married Eliza Ann, daughter of James Westfall.

Their son, James A. Harry, was born at the old John Harry homestead August 15, 1858. He married Clara A. Dench, and has four children, Roy, Blanche, Ida and Willie. His wife is deceased. James A. Harry is a representative Canadian farmer. He owns one hundred acres in the second concession of Sidney in a splendid state of cultivation, watered by a never-failing creek and containing a handsome brick residence, and up-to-date barns and outbuildings. He is a Methodist. In politics he is a Conservative, and withal a well-informed and progressive citizen.

---

#### JOHN HARRY, JR.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James A. Harry, m. Clara A. Dench; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Roy, (2) Blanche, (3) Ida, and (4) William.
- II. Joseph F. Harry, m. Rose Jenkins; set. California. No issue.
- III. Sarah A. Harry, m. John Herr; set. Sidney.
- IV. William Harry, m. 1st, Annie Maybee, and 2nd, Jennie Perkins Grass. No issue.
- V. Martha H. Harry, (d. 1902), m. James Kenney; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Alice, and (2) Harry J.
- VI. Theda E. Harry, m. Charles Hess; set. Sidney. No issue.
- VII. George A. Harry, m. Ada Harder; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Carl.
- VIII. Eliza M. Harry, m. William Hamilton; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Frank, and (2) Perry.

---

#### THE HENDRICKS FAMILY.

James Hendricks, or "Hendrick," as the name was formerly written and as it is still written by some of his descendants, was born in County Kildare, Ireland. He and his wife were both of Scotch descent, their parents having emigrated to Ireland from Scotland. They came to the United States prior to the Revolu-

tionary War and settled in New Jersey. During this war James Hendrick is said to have taken part on the Royal side, being a member of the 2nd Battalion King's Royal Regiment, and only lived a short time after its close. His widow Phoebe Hendricks, with her four children, Jacob, James, Isaac and Daniel, then emigrated to Canada; they came with James Pierson and settled at the Carrying Place. The sons drew United Empire Loyalist land, and, with the exception of Jacob, settled and remained in the vicinity.

Jacob Hendricks was born in New Jersey, October 10, 1782, and in 1805 he married Mary Frederick. She was the daughter of John Frederick, of Thurlow, who was born October 7, 1777. Soon after their marriage Jacob Hendricks purchased and settled upon one hundred acres, lot 4, concession A, Murray. He also drew two hundred acres of United Empire Loyalist land in Madoc. He was a millwright by trade, and not only carried on farming, but his trade as well for many years. He built and assisted in building many mills in the district. He was a very energetic man and strictly reliable, a member of the Church of England and a strong Conservative. He passed away at his home in Murray in 1851, aged sixty-nine years.

Hiram Hendrick, second child and eldest son of the pioneer, married Mary A. McFaul, and settled in Murray. His eldest son, Wilmot Allen Hendrick, J.P., named in honor of his father's friend, Hon. Lemuel Allen Wilmot, of New Brunswick, married Mary Janet, daughter of Peter Alexander Gunn, who came from Scotland as lieutenant in the 93rd Highlanders, and was an official for many years in Her Majesty's Customs at Kingston. Mr. Hendrick is a substantial farmer of retiring disposition, but highly respected by all who knew him. He is a member of the Church of England and a warden for many years. In politics he is a Conservative. He is a Justice of the Peace.

Of his children it may be mentioned that Arthur C. was born in Murray and educated at the Trenton High School, the Owen Sound Collegiate Institute, the University of Toronto (where he was an Edward Blake scholar), and King's College, London, England. He received the degrees of M.A. and M.B. from the University of Toronto, and began the practice of medicine in 1900. He is at present actively engaged in the practice of his profession, 323 College Street, Toronto, and is a member of the Medical Faculty of the University of Toronto.

Archer Wilmot Hendrick was also born in Murray, and enjoyed the same educational advantages as his brother Dr. Hendrick, up to and including a course in the University of Toronto, from which institution he graduated in arts and law. In going through the University he won the McKenzie scholarship. He is at present a professor in the University of the State of Washington.

John F. Hendricks, second son of Jacob Hendricks, was born in the old home on the Bay Front, Murray, in 1821, and aside from a few years' residence on another farm in Murray, has always lived on this farm, purchased by his father about a century ago. His father had a family of eight children, and while he was considered in those days well-to-do, the inheritance of no one child was very large. John F. received in the neighborhood of \$700 in stock, etc., as his share of the estate; and the large amount of property that he has since accumulated has come from his own exertions. Before John F. Hendricks gave farms to his sons he owned about nine hundred acres of first-class land in Murray, and he still owns five hundred acres of land in a high state of cultivation. That he is a man of more than ordinary ability is evidenced by the above. But more than this, he is a first-class citizen in all that the term implies. He has always been an active church member, serving as warden in the Church of England. He was also a captain in the Prince Edward Militia for a number of years, and served eight years in the Municipal Council. He is a staunch Conservative. The Hendricks family crest is in possession of and used by the family.

---

### JACOB HENDRICKS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Levisa Hendricks, b. 1806; m. Simon Closson; set. Warkworth. Issue: (1) Hiram, (2) Charles, and (3) John.
- II. Hiram Hendrick, b. 1808; m. Mary A. McFaul; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Sarah A., (2) Wilmot A., (3) Jerome, and (4) Clarence.
- III. Mary A. Hendricks, b. 1810; m. James Potter; set. United States.
- IV. Phoebe Hendricks, b. 1813; m. Asa J. Hill; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Phoebe, (2) Mary, (3) Calvin, (4) William, and (5) Jacob.

- V. Eliza Hendricks, b. 1815; m. Reuben Young; set. Murray.  
Issue: (1) Charles, (2) Wesley, (3) Adelaide, (4) Amanda,  
and (5) Martha.
- VI. Margaret Hendricks, b. 1817; m. Peter McFaul; set. Sidney.  
Issue: (1) Helen.
- VII. John R. Hendricks, b. 1821; m. Elizabeth Crandall, dau. of  
John Crandall, on June 18, 1844. She was born in 1824, d.  
1902. Issue: (1) Emerilla, (2) Jacob M., (3) George W., (4)  
John W., (5) Mary E., (6) Walter F., (7) Helen A., (8)  
Smith A., and (9) William E.
- VIII. Daniel Hendricks, b. 1824; m. Miss Gordon; set. Chatham.  
Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) Charles, (3) Hugh, (4) Walter, (5)  
Mack, (6) Sandy, (7) Daniel, and three daughters.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Hiram Hendrick Branch:*

- (1) Sarah A. Hendrick, m. Reuben Moran; set. Murray.  
Issue: (a) Walter W., (deceased), and (b) Lena, m. and  
set. Chicago.
- (2) Wilmot Allen Hendrick, m. Mary Janet Gunn; set. Mur-  
ray. Issue: (a) Mary Hendrick, unm., at home. (b)  
Arthur C. Hendrick, M.D.; set. Toronto; and (c) Prof.  
Archer Wilmot Hendrick, m. Blanche Clarke, of Picton;  
set. Washington. (Issue: Katherine.)
- (3) Jerome Wellington Hendrick, m. Sarah Macdonald, of  
Wellington; set. Murray. No issue.
- (4) Clarence McLean Hendrick, mill owner, m. Anna Lohnes;  
set. Murray. Issue: (a) Elwood Walter, (b) Lura, (c)  
Clara, (d) Leonard, (e) Jerome, and others.

See VII. *The John F. Hendricks Branch:*

- (1) Emerilla Hendricks, m. William Jeffs; set. Trenton.  
Issue: (a) William, (b) Florence, and (c) Minnie.
- (2) Jacob M. Hendricks, m. Sarah Jeffs; set. Murray. No  
issue.
- (3) George W. Hendricks, m. Mary J. Knox; set. Murray.  
Issue: (a) Ethel M.
- (4) John W. Hendricks, m. Ida Pennoek; set. United States.  
(Issue: (a) Mabel, (b) Webster, (c) Vinton, (d) Donald,  
and (e) Flossie.
- (5) Mary E. Hendricks, m. Cyrus Howell; set. Prince Ed-

- ward County. Issue: (a) Frederick, (b) Rossie, and (c) Reginald.
- (6) Walter F. Hendricks, d. unm.; aged 22 yrs.
- (7) Helen A. Hendricks, m. Lysander Hogle; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (8) Smith A. Hendricks, m. Sarah Wiggins; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Robert, (b) Ernest, (c) John F., (d) Margueretta, (e) Frank, and (f) Mary.
- (9) William E. Hendricks, m. Lillie Simpson; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Edith, and (b) Beryl.

---

#### THE HOGLE FAMILY.

Francis Hogle, the pioneer ancestor of this family, was the son of Captain Hogle, of Vermont, who fell gallantly fighting for his King at the Battle of Bennington. He left a widow and three children. They fled to Canada, first secreting their possessions. In their garden was buried a large quantity of valuable silver plate which was never regained.

Francis Hogle about 1787 came to Adolphustown, where he drew land as a son of a United Empire Loyalist. When he came to Canada he was a young man and single. He married Margaret Hartman in Adolphustown, and after remaining there a short time he sold out and came to Sidney, where he settled and raised his family.

This old pioneer was a tall, powerful man, and the ancestor of a race of tall, powerful men and women. The Hogles were always in demand at "raisings" and "bees" of every kind. They were the acknowledged champions at these gatherings, being able on nearly all occasions to place the first log in position, whether it was a logging "bee" or at a "raising." There was always a plentiful supply of "grog" at these gatherings, and it was not an unusual thing for our forefathers to mistake their consuming capacities, and overload themselves with "good cheer," and there would often be some "trouble in the camp." On all such occasions the Hogles acted as peace-preservers, if possible; and if that were not possible, then as peace restorers. They might not be able at all times to prevent an infraction of the peace, but they seldom failed to quiet a disturbance.

The following is the Hogle bear story. On a certain occas-

ion Abner Hogle was returning from his labors in the bush when he met a lubberly bear with one of his father's hogs in his arms. He had no weapon of any kind, but depending on his physical strength alone, he attacked the bear and freed the pig.

In the pioneer's family were seven sons and four daughters. The father died in 1820 in his forty-fifth year, and his wife in 1855, in her seventy-eighth year.

John Hogle, son of the pioneer, married Sarah Tuttle. Her father, Joseph Tuttle, was born at Farmington, Conn., in 1751. He served in the Revolutionary War on the American side from 1780 to 1782. After the war they came to Cobourg, but finally returned to the States, Joseph Tuttle dying at the ripe old age of ninety-nine, and his wife, Sally Sharker, at the age of one hundred and one. In Stephen H. Hogle's family were five school teachers, viz., Henry, Peter, Lemuel V., Egerton R., and Louisiana. One of the sons, Egerton R., became a prominent educationalist in Ohio; later he went into the express business, and by successive advancements became General Superintendent of United States Express Company, with headquarters at Cleveland, Ohio. He died in 1903.

Austin Hogle, son of John and grandson of the pioneer, was born on the original Hogle homestead, lot 19, 2nd concession, Sidney, January 20, 1838. His boyhood experience was similar to that of the sons of other pioneers; plenty of work on the farm in summer, and "schooling" at the "Hogle" school during the winter months. The Hogles were good workers, but they were also good livers, and no stranger was allowed to pass by without being invited to accept of their bounteous hospitality; a characteristic still manifested in the Hogle generation of this day. Mr. Hogle married Abigail Finkle, February 9, 1887; they have one son, Edward Austin. Mrs. Hogle belonged to the respected pioneer Finkle family, mentioned elsewhere in this volume, and her sterling qualities are everywhere in evidence at their pleasant home.

The Hogle family are adherents of the Methodist Church, and are liberal givers, not only to the church, but to all deserving objects. When a young man Mr. Hogle joined the L. O. L., but he does not belong to any other secret organization.

He owns two hundred and ten acres of as good land as is contained in Sidney; this land is in a high state of cultivation, and produces large crops. Many of the farmers of Sidney raise and

drive good horses, and Mr. Hogle is not an exception in this regard, as he has an inherited fondness for first-class horses, and can never be found without one or more of them in his stables. He is considered by all an enterprising citizen, and one of the solid men of Sidney.

---

FRANCIS HOGLE.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. David Hogle, m. Jane Fletcher; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Sampson, (3) Alexander, (4) William, (5) John, (6) Elizabeth, (7) Nancy, (8) Malinda, (9) Catharine, (10) Sarah J., (11) Caroline, (12) Ellen, (13) Hannah, (14) Harriet, and (15) Maria. The father d. 1846, aged 40 years; the mother d. 1847, aged 40 years.
- II. John Hogle, m. Sarah Tuttle; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Joseph, (2) Abner, (3) David, (4) Francis, (5) Austin, (6) Caroline, (7) Mahala, and (8) Maggie. The father d. 1866, aged 65 yrs.; the mother d. 1898, aged 95 yrs.
- III. Stephen H. Hogle, m. Isabella Wiley; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) Peter G., (3) James W., (4) Arnold C., (5) Lemuel V., (6) Edgerton R., (7) Charles W., (8) Adeline, (9) Anna V., (10) Lucinda, and (11) Montague. The father d. 1860, aged 55 years; the mother d. 1872, aged 62 years.
- IV. Jacob Hogle, m. Betsey Fletcher; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James, (2) Fletcher, (3) Stewart, (4) Walter, (5) Addison, (6) Murney, (7) Margaret, (8) Eliza, (9) Mary E., (10) Adeline, and (11) Jane. The father d. 1880, aged 61 years; the mother d. 1891, aged 71 years.
- V. Joseph Hogle, m. Mary A. McMullen; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John A., (2) James, (3) Catharine, (4) Rose A., and (5) Louisa. The father d. 1885, aged 70 years; the mother d. 1893, aged 73 years.
- VI. Benjamin Hogle, d. y.
- VII. Francis Hogle, unkm.
- VIII. Catharine Hogle, m. George Vandervoort.
- IX. Elizabeth Hogle, m. John Arney; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) Francis, (2) Jones, (3) Margaret, (4) Mary A., (5) Eliza, (6) Charlotte, and (7) Elizabeth.
- X. Polly Hogle, m. David Sager; set. Sidney.
- XI. Anna Hogle, m. Francis Vandervoort; set. Rawdon.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The John Hogle Branch:*

- (1) Joseph Hogle, m. Catharine Maybee; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Aizilia, and (b) Emma.
- (2) Abner Hogle, m. Sarah Clarke; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Alva, (b) Clinton, (c) Lucetta, (d) Mary S., (e) Edith, and (f) Henrietta.
- (3) David Hogle, m. 1st, Sarah Fletcher, and 2nd, Miss Johnson; set. Rawdon. Issue: by 1st, (a) John A., (b) James W., (c) Herman H., (d) George W.; issue: by 2nd, (e) Mahala, and (f) Francis.
- (4) Francis Hogle, unm.
- (5) Austin Hogle, m. Abigail Finkle; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Edward H.
- (6) Caroline Hogle, m. Emery Finkle; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Albert, (b) Manson, (c) Sarah, and (d) Martha.
- (7) Mahala Hogle, m. 1st, Jacob McMaster, and 2nd, John W. Young. No issue.
- (8) Maggie Hogle, m. Paul Fletcher; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) John, (b) Percy, and (c) Minnie.

---

 THE JONES FAMILY.

Born in the County of Armagh, Ireland, in 1780, of Welsh-Irish parentage, Robert Jones, the pioneer of the Jones family in Prince Edward County, belonged to a class of farmers in Ireland, which, though heavily handicapped as lease-holders and often rack-rented, have always given a good account of themselves. To Robert was given as good an education as his prospects demanded and the times permitted; and he also received a thoroughly good agricultural training on the family homestead, until he was of age to begin farming on his own account. This he did, at the same time marrying Mary Bell, the daughter of a neighboring farmer, and of the same age as himself. The farm he chose was cultivated by him for twenty years, during which time all of his sons and daughters, to the number of eleven, were born.

His determination to emigrate was not prompted by failure to succeed in farming in Ireland, but rather to the need he felt of securing a much larger holding for himself and his sons, and one that he should hold on better terms. Being, therefore, under

no necessity of hurrying matters—he had a life lease of his tenure—he proceeded tentatively, and first sent his eldest son, Francis B., who was at this time about nineteen years of age, to Canada to investigate and, if he thought well of it, to invest in some farming land. Francis B. found his way into Prince Edward County, where, in the township of Hillier, he purchased land, and where he was joined two years later by his next youngest brother, James B. By the time his two sons had raised a log house and cleared a few acres, the pioneer to whom they had meanwhile reported progress, was ready to start for Canada with the rest of his family; Robert, his second youngest child, being at the time only three years old, and Susannah, his youngest, eighteen months. It was in or about the year 1824 that they sailed first for Liverpool and then from that port in the “Duke of Wellington” for Quebec. They were six weeks on the voyage, being kept back by contrary winds and some very rough weather. Arrived in Quebec they next made their way to the shores of Prince Edward County on the Bay of Quinte, and thence to the township Hillier, where the Jones family reunited. The log house which had been erected and prepared for their reception had to do duty as the habitation of the whole family until, under the superintendence of the Pioneer, a large frame structure, larger and more commodious, supplanted it. Meanwhile by the combined efforts of the several members of his family, a system of fencing and general improvement was inaugurated; a fine fruit-bearing orchard appeared; barns and the various outbuildings were constructed; and before the youngest son of the family had reached manhood, a complete transformation had been effected.

The farm was located on lot 14, 2nd concession of Hillier, and there Robert Jones lived until in 1870 when he died at the advanced aged of ninety years. His wife, who had been indeed a helpmate to him during all these years, died in the following year at the age of ninety-one years.

Upon the death of Robert Jones, his young son and namesake succeeded to the homestead, his elder brothers having previously bought and settled upon farms of their own in the immediate neighborhood, while the daughters of the pioneer had all married farmers of the district and were by this time placed in comfortable circumstances. To the lot on which the homestead was situated Robert added one hundred acres (lot 13), half of which lay alongside the original farm, while the remaining part ran back to the

third concession. He removed to this farm, as it was an old improved one and a fine residence had been reared on it, with large barns and outbuildings attached.

Samuel Jones, fourth son and eighth child of Robert Jones, served as a private soldier in Captain Flagler's company in the regiment then commanded by Colonel Wilkins, and called the "Queen's Own." While on sentinel duty at Toronto he challenged the Governor-General's party, who attempted to pass without giving the proper countersign, and was complimented for his vigilance and obedience to orders. October 6, 1841, he married Almira, daughter of James and Tabitha Foster, and in 1842 purchased lot 25, 2nd concession of Hillier, to which he added, later on, part of lot 24. The land was uncleared when he bought it, and he erected only a log house at first; but in 1858 commenced building operations which extended for the next three years; and by 1861 he had completed his large stone dwelling with commodious barns, stables and other improvements. He was an active man in the township, and at various times served as constable, bailiff, assessor, clerk, enumerator and Justice of the Peace; and after his active military service in the field, he served from time to time in the militia, and was commissioned respectively sergeant, ensign, lieutenant, captain and major.

His family consisted of five sons and five daughters. Deborah, the eldest, with her husband, Levi Anderson, settled in Ameliastown, on the south bank of the Bay of Quinte.

Franklin Jones, the eldest son, upon the resignation of his father, was appointed clerk of the township, and after thirteen years resigned to take up his residence in Toronto. Mary Elizabeth, the third child, married John R. Minaker, and resides in San Francisco. Her daughter, Flora Bell, married Ernest Frank, youngest son of Sir George Alfred Haythornewhyle-Cheffins, Bart. Samuel Joseph Leslie, second son, also settled in California, where for many years he was engaged as public school teacher. Robert Nelson, third son, entered the ministry of the Church of England, and is now rector at Aultsville.

The other children were James Foster, George Francis Bell, Susana Adelia, Malissa Jane and Tabitha.

---

#### ROBERT JONES.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Francis B. Jones, m. Nancy Blakely; set. Hillier. Issue: (1)

- James, (2) Stephen H., (3) Malissa M., (4) Robert, (5) Elizabeth, (6) John, (7) Harriet A., and (8) Lydia J.
- II. James B. Jones, m. Harriet Parr; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Amos, (2) Elizabeth, (3) Robert, (4) George, (5) Greer, (6) Mary A., (7) Sarah E., (8) Frank, (9) Margaret J., (10) Nancy, (11) Phoebe A., (12) Harper, and (13) Harriet.
- III. Elizabeth Jones, m. John Dorland; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) Robert, (3) Samuel J., (4) Mary E., (5) Matilda, (6) Sarah A., (7) Joseph, (8) Tabitha, and (9) John.
- IV. George Jones, m. 1st, Eliza Adams, and 2nd, Letitia Niles; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Sarah J., (2) Mintche, (3) Margaret A.; and by 2nd, (4) Cornelia E., (5) Mary E., (6) Amanda, and (7) George B.
- V. Mary Jones, m. Joseph Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Catherine E., (2) Lucretia M., (3) Susanna, and (4) Jones.
- VI. Jane Jones, m. Henry McDonald; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Sarah E., (2) William H., (3) Hannah, (4) Mary A., (5) Harriet, (6) James, and (7) Jane.
- VII. Sarah Jones, m. John McDonald; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) Davidson, (3) Amelia, (4) Robert H., (5) Joseph E., (6) John N., and (7) Marjorie.
- VIII. Samuel Jones, m. Almira Foster; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Deborah A., (2) Franklin F., (3) Mary E., (4) Robert, (5) S. J. Leslie, (6) James, (7) Susanna A., (8) Malissa J., and (9) George.
- IX. Margaret Jones, m. Joseph McDonald; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Susanna E., and (2) William P.
- X. Robert Jones, m. Margaret VanHorn; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Susanna, and (2) Cora.
- XI. Susanna Jones, m. Gilbert Noxon; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) James E.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Francis B. Jones Branch*:

- (1) James Jones, m. 1st, Jane Gibson, and 2nd, Sarah M. Babbit; set. Hillier.
- (2) Stephen H. Jones, m. Ellen Jolly; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Malissa M. Jones, m. George Gibson; set. Hillier.
- (4) Robert Jones, m. Rebecca A. Howe; set. Hillier.
- (5) Elizabeth Jones, m. Robert Grant; set. Hillier.
- (6) John Jones, d. unm.

(7) Harriet A. Jones, m. Samuel Hendry; set. Hallowell.

(8) Lydia J. Jones, m. William McComb; set. Hillier.

See II *The James B. Jones Branch:*

(1) Amos Jones, d. aged 10 years.

(2) Elizabeth Jones, m. Thomas White; set. Northumberland County.

(3) Robert Jones, m. Sarah Wilson; set. Northumberland Co.

(4) George Jones, unm.; set. California.

(5) Greer Jones, m. and set. Brighton.

(6) Mary A. Jones, m. Abel Harrington; set. near Brighton.

(7) Sarah E. Jones, m. Peter Peasterd; set. near Brighton.

(8) Frank Jones, m. Catherine S. Arthur; set. Hillier. Issue:  
(a) Nessie M., m. Charles Morton; set. Hillier. No issue.  
(b) Arthur F., m. Katie D. Hendry; set. Georgia. No issue.  
(c) Myrtle, unm.; set. on homestead.

(9) Margaret J. Jones, m. Hiram Grannis; set. Manitoba.

(10) Nancy Jones, drowned aged 15 years.

(11) Phoebe A. Jones, m. Seymour Stapleton; set. Bloomfield.

(12) Harper Jones, unm.; set. California.

(13) Harriet Jones, m. 1st, Marshall Thorn, 2nd, David Ellsworth, 3rd, William Farleigh, and 4th, Louis W. Bates, now resident Toronto. Issue; by 1st, (a) Albro W. Thorn, unm., (b) Samuel M. Thorn, unm., (c) Phoebe E. Thorn, m. Frederick D. Moore; set. Toronto. No issue; and (d) Jones B. Thorn, d. y.

See III. *The Elizabeth Jones Branch:*

(1) Gilbert Dorland, m. Mary E. Stapleton; set. finally Percy.

(2) Robert Dorland, m. 1st, Mary J. Caldwell, 2nd, Sarah Baird, and 3rd, Kate Thorn; set. Pieton.

(3) Samuel J. Dorland; set. California.

(4) Mary E. Dorland, m. Thomas Caldwell; set. Hillier.

(5) Matilda Dorland, m. John Crippen; set. Hillier.

(6) Sarah A. Dorland, m. Warren Foster; set. Sophiasburgh.

(7) Joseph Dorland, d. aged 20 years.

(8) Tabitha Dorland, m. Alfred Foster; set. Sophiasburgh.

(9) John Dorland, m. and set. California.

See VIII. *The Samuel Jones Branch:*

(1) Deborah A. Jones, m. 1st, Samuel Simpson, and 2nd, Levi Anderson; set. Thurlow.

- (2) Franklin F. Jones, m. 1st, Sarah J. Dorland, and 2nd, Margaret Jones; set. finally Toronto. Issue: by 1st, (a) Alman, m. Eliza Broadhurst; set. Buffalo. (Issue: Lila May.) (b) Almira, Principal Presbyterian Hospital of Chicago. (c) Kenneth Niles, unm.; set. Vancouver; and by 2nd, (d) Marian A., and (e) Nora Estelle, m. Edward Padden; set. Toronto. Issue: George Kenneth.
- (3) Mary E. Jones, m. John Minaker; set. California.
- (4) Rev. Robert Jones, m. Elva Flagler; set. finally Northwest. Issue: (a) Dora, (b) Nellie, (c) Robert, (d) George, (e) Charles, (f) Gerald, and (g) Dorothy.
- (5) S. J. Leslie Jones, a public school teacher; was twice m. and set. California.
- (6) James Jones, m. 1st, Emma Foster, and 2nd, Kate Pyke; set. Belleville. Issue: by 1st, (a) Mattie, (b) Carrie, (c) George, (d) Mary, and (e) Charles.
- (7) Susanna A. Jones, m. William Cadman; set. Consecn. Issue: (a) William C.
- (8) Malissa Jones, m. David E. Clark; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Frank, (b) Mollie, (c) Gerald, and (d) Eric.
- (9) George Jones, d. aged 20 years.

See X. *The Robert Jones Branch:*

- (1) Susanna Jones, m. David Clinton; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Robert B., and (b) Norman D.
- (2) Cora Jones, m. William P. Niles; set. Wellington.

---

#### THE JACKSON FAMILY.

Long before the War of Independence the Jacksons were old settlers in Long Island, New York. Jacob S. Jackson married Mariam Searing, and was the first of the name to settle in the County of Prince Edward. He landed at the mouth of a small stream, and there his wife vowed she would travel no further.

"Here I shall live and die," she said; and she kept her word.

This was shortly after the Revolutionary War. Walter Jackson, one of their descendants, still lives on the old homestead in Hallowell. Robert Jackson is the possessor of a "History of the Quakers, 1415-1717," printed some time in the eighteenth century, which contains an interesting record of the Jackson family. We excerpt a page from this book—probably the oldest one in private

hands in Canada to-day—containing the dates of the births of the children of James and Rebecca Jackson, of Flushing, in Queens County, Long Island, to-wit:

“Thomas Jackson, born 1694; Mary, 1696; Sarah, 1697; Rebecca, 1699; John, 1701; Charity, 1702; Elizabeth, 1703; James, 1704; William, 1705; Hannah, 1706; William (2), 1707; Martha, 1708; Joseph, 1710; Richard, 1711; Phoebe, 1712; Robert, 1713; Jemima, 1714; Samuel, 1715; Stephen, 1717, and Benjamin, 1719.”

Another page reads:

“An account of the births of the children of Robert Jackson and Joanna, his wife, of Oyster Bay, Queens County, Nasseau Island, and Province of New York: Jacob Jackson, born 1746; Rebecca, 1747; James, 1749; Isaac, 1752, and Robert, 1756.”

Isaac Jackson (b. 1783), the fifth child of the pioneer, served during the War of 1812. He helped to clear the land on which stands Fort Henry, Kingston, and assisted in building that fort; he also helped to build the first block house. At the end of the campaign, when he had received his discharge and his regiment was disbanded, he returned to Hallowell. He was granted one hundred acres of land in Peterboro, as a reward for his military service, but afterwards sold the same. He died in 1860, aged 76; his wife survived him by several years, and they now rest side by side in the Old Pettit Cemetery at West Lake. There are living of his sons and daughters:—Bela, in Hallowell; James in Picton; Thomas and Elizabeth (Mrs. Judah Hutchinson), in Wellington; Henry, on the old homestead; Edgar, at West Lake; and Isaac, in Toronto. The others moved to the United States and are either deceased or have not been heard of for many years.

Being blessed with grown-up sons and daughters, life in the bush was softened and labors were lightened for Jacob Jackson, who lived for nearly a quarter of a century at West Lake. He saw his grandchildren grow up and settle around him, and he died at the ripe old age of nearly four score years. His wife died in 1825 at the old age of eighty-seven. Many of their descendants are to be found settled in Hallowell township in prosperous circumstances and happy surroundings.

A great-granddaughter of the Pioneer, Ann E. Jackson, daughter of Bela Jackson, married J. Webster Talcott. (See Talcott family.)

## JACOB S. JACKSON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Audrey Jackson, b. 1773, m. Harry Leet; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
 (1) Johanna, (2) Mary, (3) Parney, (4) Millie, (5) Fannie,  
 (6) Abigail, (7) Betsy A., (8) Henry, and (9) Solomon.
- II. Abigail Jackson, b. 1776.
- III. James Jackson, b. 1778; remained in United States.
- IV. Johanna Jackson, b. 1781.
- V. Isaac Jackson, b. 1783, m. 1st, Ann P. Baldwin, and 2nd,  
 Eleanor Eckert; set. Hallowell. Issue: by 1st, (1) Caroline,  
 (2) Richard, (3) Eliza, (4) Mary A., (5) Bela; and by 2nd,  
 (6) James, (7) Elizabeth, (8) Abigail, (9) Thomas, (10)  
 Isaac, (11) Henry, (12) William, (13) Stephen, (14) Alva,  
 (15) Edgar, and (16) Jacob S.
- VI. Rowland Jackson, m. Mary Ferguson; set. Black Creek. Issue :  
 (1) Mariam, (2) Rachel, (3) Henry, (4) Jacob, (5) Mary,  
 (6) Elizabeth, (7) Lucy, (8) Amy, (9) Nancy, (10) Robert,  
 (11) Polly, (12) Matilda, and (13) Irene. The father d.  
 1869, aged 83 yrs.; the mother d. 1867, aged 59 yrs.
- VII. Willet Jackson, b. 1790; m. Betsey Cole; set. Hallowell.  
 Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Mahala, and (3) Louisa.
- VIII. Rebecca Jackson, b. 1793, m. Bela Johnson; set. Hallowell.  
 Issue: (1) James, (2) Betsey, (3) Guy, (4) Johanna, (5)  
 Searing, (6) Mehetabel, (7) Zenas, (8) Aaron, (9) Polly, (10)  
 Rebecca, and (11) Bela.
- IX. Mary Jackson, b. 1795, m. Aaron Cunningham; set. Hallowell.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Audrey Jackson Branch:*

- (1) Johanna Leet, m. Andrew Tuttle; set. Athol. Issue: (*a*)  
 Audrey, (*b*) Elizabeth, (*c*) Abigail, (*d*) Henry, (*e*)  
 Thomas, (*f*) Solomon, (*g*) Jackson, and (*h*) Bela.
- (2) Mary Leet, m. Caleb Ellsworth; set. East Lake.
- (3) Parney Leet, m. Jonathan Miller; set. Wellington. Issue:  
 (*a*) Archie, (*b*) Aleck, (*c*) Margaret, (*d*) Susan, (*e*)  
 Mary, (*f*) Sarah A., and (*g*) Deborah.
- (4) Millie Leet, m. Isaiah Insley; set. Hallowell. Issue: (*a*)  
 Silvanus, (*b*) Almira, (*c*) James, and (*d*) Mary.
- (5) Fannie Leet, m. Joseph Collier; set. Hallowell. Issue:  
 (*a*) Jacob, (*b*) James, and (*c*) John.

- (6) Abigail Leet, m. 1st, Joseph Jinks, and 2nd, Mr. Benson; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.
- (7) Betsy A. Leet, m. Charles Austin; set. Haliburton. Issue: (a) Franklin, (b) Willet, (c) Mehetabel, (d) Isaac, (e) Emerson, (f) Sarah J., and (g) Charles.
- (8) Henry Leet; set. Toronto.
- (9) Solomon Leet, unm.

See V. *The Isaac Jackson Branch:*

- (1) Caroline Jackson, m. Thomas Ketchum; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Annie, (b) Arza, (c) Helen, and (d) Hial
- (2) Richard Jackson, m. Rebecca Bowerman; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Sarah A., (b) John S., (c) Frank, (d) Bert, (e) Erastus, (f) Ida, and (g) Marietta.
- (3) Eliza Jackson, m. Jonathan Striker; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) James, and (b) Caroline.
- (4) Mary Jackson, m. Charles Gerow; set. Michigan.
- (5) Bela Jackson, m. Angelina Townsend; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Hial, m. Clara Biglow; set. Chicago. (Issue: Elma, and Carl.) (b) Annie E., m. J. Webster Talcott. See the Talcott family. (c) Emma J., m. Edward Foster; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Rial.) (d) Caroline, m. William Tompsett; set. Hallowell. No issue. (e) Sarah, m. Lewis W. Clark; set. Hillier. (Issue: Evelina, Helen A., Jackson, Everett L., and Anna M.) (f) Elizabeth, unm.; set. Illinois. (g) Amelia, m. Rev. W. Ezra Leavitt; set. Illinois.
- (6) James Jackson, m. Harriet Wilder; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Alice, (b) Alma, and (c) Alida.
- (7) Elizabeth Jackson, m. Judah Hutcheson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Isaac, (b) Marmaduke, (c) Isaac, (d) Susan, and (e) Ella.
- (8) Abigail Jackson, m. Jesse Cole; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Teresa, (b) Elizabeth, (c) Carrie, (d) Viola, and other sons.
- (9) Thomas Jackson, m. Helen Cotter; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) William H., and (b) Mary E., m. David W. Robinson, Warden of the County; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.
- (10) Isaac Jackson, m. Jane Hicks; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Emma Jackson, m. Albert Mills; set. West Lake. (Issue:

- Myrtle, and Bessie.) (b) William B. Jackson, m. Nettie J. Derbyshire; set. Toronto. (Issue: Wilson H., and Florence B.) (c) Milton Jackson, m. Sarah Brown; set. Toronto. (Issue: Mary E, and Lelia.) (d) Daniel Jackson, m. Annie A. Cavan; set. Toronto. (Issue: Margaret). (e) Josephine Jackson, m. Guy Scott; set. Point Peter, Prince Edward County. (Issue: Harry B., and Jessie P.) (f) Hattie E. Jackson, m. Daniel J. Minnaker; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Harold W.) (g) Mary Jackson, d. y. (h) Annie Jackson, unnm.
- (11) Henry Jackson, m. Susan Hicks; set. West Lake. Issue: (a) Mary E.
- (12) William Jackson, m. and set. California.
- (13) Stephen Jackson, m. 1st, Betsy Zufeldt; set. Raton, New Mexico.
- (14) Alva Jackson.
- (15) Edgar Jackson, m. Bashaby Parks; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Carrie, (b) Elizabeth, (c) Leslie, and (d) Flossie.
- (16) Jacob S. Jackson, d. unnm.

See VI. *The Rowland Jackson Branch:*

- (1) Marian Jackson, m. Wilson Bentley, lawyer; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Benjamin, (b) Rowland, (c) Elijah, (d) Samuel, (e) Henry, and (f) Marian.
- (2) Rachel Jackson, m. John Williams; set. U. S. No issue.
- (3) and (4) Henry and Jacob Jackson, d. unnm.
- (5) Mary Jackson, b. 1817.
- (6) Elizabeth Jackson, m. Abraham VanAlstine; set. Athol. Issue: (a) John, (b) Henry, (c) Cornelius, (d) George, (e) Lynus, (f) Ceelia, (g) Calvin, (h) Emma, and (i) Milburn.
- (7) Lucy Jackson, unnm.; set. South Marysburg.
- (8) Amy Jackson, m. William Gerolomy; set. Black Creek.
- (9) Nancy Jackson, m. John Williams; set. Prince Edward. Issue: (a) Homer, (b) Josephine, and (c) Franklin.
- (10) Robert Jackson, unnm.; set. South Marysburg.
- (11) Polly Jackson, d. unnm.
- (12) Matilda Jackson, d. y.
- (13) Irene Jackson, m. Job Austin; set. Black Creek. No issue.

See VII. *The Willet Jackson Branch:*

- (1) Daniel Jackson, m. Catharine Burlingham; set. Hallo-

- well. Issue: Elgin, Phoebe, Walter, Emma, and Willet.  
 (2) Mahala Jackson, m. Daniel McFaul; set. Detroit.  
 (3) Louisa Jackson, m. Haskell McFaul; set. Hillier.

---

### THE JAMIESON FAMILY.

---

The Jamiesons are Scotch-Irish, who originally came from Scotland, and the family name can be traced to the times of Wallace and Bruce. During the years they lived in Ireland they took an active and loyal part in the various wars and troubles that raged between the opposing forces, being consistent and earnest supporters of the Orange cause and the Hanovarian succession. Needless to say, the family in Ireland and Canada have been active members of the Loyal Orange Institution.

The first one of the family to come to this part of the country was James Jamieson, who came from Ireland about two years before the cholera epidemic. He settled at Picton and became a leading citizen, being quite successful and prominent in trade, burning lime on a very large scale. He is best known, perhaps, as having founded the first Orange Lodge in Picton.

His father, Robert Jamieson, came to Canada with his family about two years later. He was a large powerful man, six feet four inches high, and as strong and heavy in proportion. Having a brave disposition and of good heart, he volunteered to nurse the cholera patients, the disease having broken out on shipboard. He seemed immune while on the vessel, but, strange to say, contracted the disease shortly after landing, and died at Kingston.

John Jamieson accompanied his parents and his brothers, Robert, William, Hugh, Edward and Joseph, to Canada. A sister, Margaret, remained in Ireland. She married a Mr. Redford, who was a well-to-do silk weaver in the vicinity of Bristol.

John Jamieson learned the trade of tanning, and was first associated with Miller's tannery in Picton; subsequently he was in business for some years at Sherbrooke, Quebec. He next returned to Picton, and engaged in ship carpentry; but some years before his death he settled upon a farm where he died at the age of forty-four. He was nearly as large as his father, being six feet two inches in height and weighing two hundred and thirty pounds. He married Elizabeth Skuse, of Bandon City, County of Cork, Ireland. Their children are shown in the table annexed.

W. J. Jamieson is a blacksmith by trade and carried on business with A. W. Hepburn and also with Fralick Bros., ironing carriages, ships and boats. He served for six years as Chief of Police of the town of Picton, and for the past three years has been successfully carrying on a grocery business; not only serving the people of the town, but having a waggon continually on the road buying and selling goods and produce. For some years past he has been a member of the Council and takes a keen and intelligent interest in public affairs. He is fond of all manly sports and holds a silver medal, won at Deseronto, at the time of the Queen's Jubilee, where he took the part of anchor in the famous tug-of-war, which lasted for two hours and thirteen minutes. He also possesses other medals and prizes for excellence in different sports, including a prize for throwing the fifty-six pound hammer and other feats of strength. He is a leading Orangeman and has gone through all the degrees of the Orange Institution, up to and including the Black Order of the L. O. L. He has been Master, County Director, County Master and Treasurer for Boulton's L. O. L., 488. He has been equally interested in the A. F. and A. M. and the I. O. O. F.

---

#### JOHN JAMIESON.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Robert Jamieson, d. y.
- II. William J. Jamieson, m. Jane Brown of Ireland; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Kathleen, (2) Clara A., (3) William H., (4) Lewis (deceased), and (5) Louisa (deceased).
- III. Robert Jamieson, m. and set. Ohio.
- IV. Mary Ann Jamieson, (deceased).
- V. Elizabeth Jamieson, m. George Jackson; set. Belleville; connected with G. T. R. sheds and carshops.
- VI. Amelia Jamieson, m. Robert Johnson; set. Sacramento, Cal.
- VII. John Alexander Jamieson; set. Sacramento, Cal.
- VIII. Catherine M. Jamieson, m. C. E. Koby, barrister and solicitor, and town clerk; set. Naples, N.Y.

---

#### THE JACQUES FAMILY.

John Jacques emigrated to Canada from England in 1831 and finally purchased a farm in Cramahe, on which he built a tannery. About three years later he found himself in a position to

sent to England for his family. This farm and tannery John Jacques ran successfully for many years, and until his death. James Jacques, his son, who was born in Strathy, Yorkshire, England, in 1813, had nearly completed his course of instruction in medicine when his father's peremptory summons called him to Canada and prevented him from finishing the course. He did not, however, take kindly to farming and a couple of years after coming to Cramahe, went to Consecon and entered the employ of William Whittier, general merchant, as clerk. Young Jacques had been well educated in England, was ambitious and anxious to get ahead in the world, and we soon find him running a general merchandise business in Consecon, on his own account. He became a well-known man in the community, and carried on this business successfully for many years, and until he retired from active work. Mr. Jacques married Mary A. Sherman, who came to Canada from the United States. He died February 23, 1890, aged seventy-seven years; his wife died in 1893 aged seventy-one years.

Of their sons, John W. died at the age of sixteen years while attending Victoria College. Dr. Clark W. died at the age of thirty-three in Cincinnati, Ohio, where he was a practising physician. Dr. W. S. Jacques was born at Consecon, Prince Edward County, in September, 1847. He was educated at the Grammar School, Consecon, and when a young man went to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he graduated at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and also graduated at the Electic Institute, St. Louis. After practicing his profession at Cincinnati for about seventeen years, and engaging in several successful business enterprises, he returned to Trenton, where he built one of the finest residences in town, and has since lived practically a retired life, spending his leisure time in looking after his investments. Among his extensive real estate possessions is the Temple Building, on Front Street, perhaps the largest block in town. Dr. Jacques is one of Trenton's most prominent and widely known citizens. He is President of the Trenton Board of Trade, President of St. George's Society, a Director of the Central Ontario Railway, is a Magistrate, a prominent Mason and a member of several other fraternal societies. He has been Chairman of the Board of Education, and was Mayor of Trenton for three years. It was during his term of office that the canning factories, which have proved such valuable industries to the town, were secured.

Dr. Jacques is a public-spirited man in all that the term implies. He takes an active interest in the Trent Valley water way, and is optimistic in his views of the future of Trenton; and the fact that he has large investments in Trenton shows that these views are born of sincerity. Dr. Jacques married Sarah Whittier of Consecon, and they have one son, Dr. Theron W. Jacques.

---

### JAMES JACQUES.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John W. Jacques, d. aged 16 years.
- II. Dr. Clark W. Jacques, d. aged 33 years.
- III. Dr. William S. Jacques, m. Sarah Whittier; set. finally Trenton. Issue: (1) Dr. Theron W. Jacques.
- IV. Josephine Jacques, m. Walton J. Osborne; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) James J., (2) Walton S., (3) Florence, and (4) Sadie.
- V. Eugenia Jacques, m. William C. Killip; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Eugenia, (2) Charles, (3) Harold, and (4) Raymond.
- VI. Eliza Jacques, m. John A. Smith; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Clark W. Smith, m. Ethel Worts. (Issue: Thelma.) (2) Bentley Smith, m. Ida Worts; no issue. (3) Betram Smith.

---

### THE JEFFERS FAMILY.

---

Some time about the year 1821 Robert Jeffers emigrated from Cork, Ireland, and settled in Canada. He had a family of seven children, several of whom entered professions, inclining most particularly to the Methodist ministry, and all of whom married with the exception of one who died before reaching maturity.

James Frith Jeffers is more widely known than any other member of the family, for all his life he has been a leader in the educational world. A grandson of the pioneer Jeffers, and son of the Rev. Wellington Jeffers, he commenced to teach others at the early age of fifteen years. Later on he took a full course of instruction in the Model Grammar School, and on its completion taught for twenty years as master in the public and high schools. He formulated a new system of school grading and management, which he was enabled to put into practice when appointed headmaster of the Peterboro Collegiate Institute in 1876. While introducing these reforms, his schools were attended by a thousand

pupils and were staffed by twenty-three teachers; and at the same time he was engaged in teaching the pupils of two departments who were to graduate for the first year's work in the University of Toronto. But the nature of his work was somewhat changed in 1881, for it was then he was offered and accepted the position of Chief Traffic Auditor of the Midland Railway. As he held his position of auditor until the Midland system was absorbed by the Grand Trunk Company, he gained a sound and practical experience in commercial, financial and railway matters, which he applied with undoubted aptitude and ability, to upholding the renown and strengthening the forces of the Belleville Business College.

Among James Frith Jeffers' other successful essays in life it may be mentioned that he is known as the author of two histories of Canada, one of which passed through several editions and for years was the authorized text-book in the public schools. He married Mary Adelaide, daughter of Elias Clapp Ketcheson, and a granddaughter of Col. William Ketcheson.

---

#### ROBERT JEFFERS.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth Jeffers, m. John Diamond; set. Hay Bay.
- II. John Jeffers, m. Miss Caverley; set. Napanee.
- III. Thomas Jeffers, Methodist minister, m. Emmeline Sturgis.
- IV. Ann Jeffers, m. Andrew Diamond; set. Hay Bay.
- V. Hester Jeffers, m. William Chapman; set. Thurlow.
- VI. Robert Jeffers, d. y.
- VII. Wellington Jeffers, Methodist minister, m. 1st, Jane Frith, and 2nd, Jane Dougall: Issue:
  - (1) James Frith Jeffers, M.A., m. Mary Adelaide Ketcheson; set. Belleville.
  - (2) Emma Gee Jeffers, m. Rev. James Graham, a Methodist minister of the London Conference.
  - (3) Wellington C. Jeffers, a physician, m. Mary Williams; set Lindsay.
  - (4) Helen Jeffers, m. Rev. Robert Wilkinson; set. United States.

---

#### THE JEFFREY FAMILY.

John Jeffrey was born in County Tyrone, Ireland, in 1826.

He married Jane De Lapp, and in the early fifties, in company with his father, mother and wife, took passage for Quebec. From Quebec they came by boat to Kingston, and thence up the Bay to Huntingdon, where they settled and remained about sixteen years. At this time Mr. Jeffrey, who had accumulated considerable money, besides paying for his farm, gave the seventy-five acre farm to his eldest son and purchased one hundred and twenty-five acres in Rawdon. He removed there, remaining about a dozen years, when he purchased the one hundred and fifty acre farm on the Front of Sidney, known as the "Sheriff Taylor Farm," where he lived until his death, which occurred in 1903.

Like many other sturdy settlers who came to Canada, Mr. Jeffrey landed with only a few shillings in his pocket, and these he loaned to a person whom he thought more in need than himself, and although this person afterwards became well off, the debt was never paid. But that did not daunt him; he was willing to work, and commenced to get ahead in the world from the start; and, not only did he rear and provide for a large family, but gave many of his children, farms, besides leaving his widow and family well provided for. To his sons, James E. and Thomas, he gave the "home farm," on the Front of Sidney.

The Jeffery family in Ireland belonged to the Church of England, and Mr. Jeffrey adhered to this church until he moved to Sidney, when he joined the Methodist Church; and, zealous in everything he undertook, he soon became a class leader and Sunday school teacher, and by his active work, influence and generosity, helped the church cause in every way possible.

Mr. Jeffrey joined the Loyal Orange fraternity in Ireland, and was a member of this order for over sixty years. In politics he was a staunch Conservative, and for many years was Councillor and Deputy Reeve in Rawdon.

---

### JOHN JEFFREY.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Anna Jeffrey, d. y.
- II. Mary Jeffrey, m. Robert Elliott; set. Hungerford. Issue: (1) John H., and (2) Margaret J.
- III. William H. Jeffrey, m. Mary A. McColl; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) William J., (2) Charles H., (3) Clendenning, (4)

- Walter, and (5) Carrie.
- IV. John Jeffrey, m. Martha Downey; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Blanche, and (2) John A.
- V. Christopher Jeffrey, m. Elizabeth Pitman; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) Edward, (2) Ethel, (3) Jane, (4) Frank, (5) William, (6) Henry, (7) Mabel, and (8) Ernest.
- VI. Carson Jeffrey, m. Ella Weese; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.
- VII. Francis Jeffrey, m. Josephine Harkins.; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Herbert, (2) Ralph, (3) Percy, and (4) ano.
- VIII. Robert Jeffrey, m. Lillie Bonisteel; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Frederick, and (3) ano.
- IX. Thomas Jeffrey, unm.; set. Sidney.
- X. George Jeffrey, unm.; set. Sidney.
- XI. James E. Jeffrey, unm.; set. Sidney.

---

#### THE JOHNSON FAMILY.

---

John Johnson, the pioneer of this family, was born in Plymouth, England, and descended from the Johnsons of Devon, who have been represented in England from time immemorial. Being a younger son he decided to emigrate, and came to Canada about 1800, first settling at Cornwall. He had brought with him a stock of goods, and after some brief experience as a merchant at Cornwall, he settled upon two hundred acres of land near Bongard's Corners, North Marysburg—a step perhaps prompted by the shrewd advice of his young wife, a Miss Miller, of Inverness, Scotland. He did well, acquired a considerable estate and became a leader in the community. He had nine sons and three daughters. One of his daughters married a member of the Van Vlack family, and another married one of the Tubbs family. The parents are buried side by side in the old Church of England Cemetery, on the lake side, North Marysburg, as are many of his sons and daughters. Only two of his sons are living at this time: Henry, who resides in Hastings, and Daniel, who is in California.

In the county there is only one grandson bearing the surname of the family, viz., James A. Johnson, of Conseccon. He was born in Conseccon and is the eldest son of William Johnson, who was the eldest son of the pioneer. His father is remembered by many as one of the successful farmers on the Ameliasburgh side, who bought his farm from a grandson of Colonel Marsh, and was one

of the earliest of those who engaged in the grain business at Consecon. This farm is now in the possession of Mr. James A. Johnson, who also carries on the business of grain buying. Mr. Johnson received his business training in the Bank of Toronto, serving at Toronto, Peterboro, and Cobourg. On leaving the bank he settled down in Consecon and carried on the business in which he is now engaged, as well as looking after his other properties in that vicinity.

Mr. Johnson has been prominently identified with his native town, has served in the County Council, and contested the constituency in the Conservative interest in the election of 1893.

He was also postmaster of Consecon for twenty years. He is one of the representative men in public spirit and good citizenship in that part of the county. His mother was Mary Adams, daughter of Jacob Adams, who came from New Hampshire, among the early United Empire Loyalist pioneers of the Bay of Quinte.

---

## JOHN JOHNSON.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Sarah Johnson, m. Elias Van Vlack; set. North Marysburg.
- II. Mary Johnson, unm.; set. homestead.
- III. Margaret Johnson, m. William Tubbs; set. Hallowell.
- IV. William Johnson, m. Mary Adams; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Lucy, (2) Sarah E., (3) James A., (4) Marietta, (5) William H. P., and (6) Henrietta.
- V. David Johnson, d. age twenty.
- VI. George Johnson, d. unm.
- VII. James Johnson, d. unm.
- VIII. Richard Johnson, unm.; set. Hastings.
- IX. John Johnson, m. Mrs. Olive Cole; set. Hastings, and finally Peterboro.
- X. Henry Johnson, unm.; set. Hastings.
- XI. Daniel Johnson, m. and set. California.
- XII. Archibald Johnson, d. y.

### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See IV. *The William Johnson Branch* :

- (1) Lucy A. Johnson, unm.; set. Consecon.
- (2) Sarah E. Johnson, m. W. E. Scott, principal, Napanee High School; set. Napanee.

- (3) James A. Johnson, m. Mary Agnes Welsh, of Markham ;  
 set. Consec. No issue.
- (4) Marietta Johnson, (5) William H. P. Johnson, and (6)  
 Henrietta Johnson, d. in inf.

## THE PARISH OF ST. GREGORY THE GREAT, PICTON.

THE REV. C. J. KILLEEN.

Lesser facilities than are to be had to-day and stress of matters of greater importance, prevented the pioneer Roman Catholic priests from placing on record such evidence as would now relate the early development of their church in the County of Prince Edward. Its history is vague until about the year 1836, when Father Lalor was appointed to the parish, continuing in charge until 1870, when he was succeeded by Father Brennan. Prior to Father Lalor's appointment the congregation, small as it was, was attended by Father Brennan from Belleville, the priests in those days having to bear the spiritual responsibilities of missions which extended for hundreds of miles. That great missionary, Bishop Alexander McDonnell, the first Roman Catholic Bishop of Upper Canada, stated that when he entered the country in 1804 there were but two Catholic clergymen in the whole of Upper Canada. One of these soon deserted his post, and the other resided in the township of Sandwich, in the western district, but never went beyond the limits of his mission. Bishop McDonnell says: "Upon entering upon my pastoral duties I had the whole of the rest of the Province in my charge, continuing to fulfill them without any assistance for the space of ten years. During that period I had to travel over the country from Lake Superior to the Province line of Lower Canada, carrying the sacred vestments, sometimes on horseback, sometimes on my own back, and sometimes in Indian birch canoes; travelling with the savages without any other shelter or comfort than that afforded by their fires and their furs, and the branches of the trees; crossing the great lakes and rivers, and even descending the rapids of the St. Lawrence in their dangerous and wretched craft. Nor were the hardships and privations which I endured among the new settlers and emigrants less than what I had to encounter among the savages themselves; the shanties being miserable, exposed on all sides to the weather, and destitute of every comfort."

Bishop McDonnell was a great and splendid character in the early history of Canada. Born of a noble Scottish Highland family, he studied for the priesthood in Spain, and was ordained priest before the year 1790. Returning to his native land, he officiated as priest in Badenoch, the famous glen of the Clan Macpherson. As the time of the Rebellion of 1798 in Ireland, he raised a regiment called the Glengarry Fencibles, which saw service with Lord Glengarry in command, and Father McDonnell as chaplain. He planned and partly raised a second Glengarry Fencible regiment in the Province of Ontario when the United States of America invaded Canada in 1812. Dr. Canniff says that Bishop McDonnell established the Roman Catholic Church in Western Canada, and that no other man, either cleric or lay, ever had more influence with either the Imperial or Colonial Governments. He further states that Bishop McDonnell travelled around the Bay of Quinte, visiting members of his church, several of whom had settled in Marysburg. He was the first to preach in Belleville; but the Rev. Michael Brennan was the first priest to be actually located there, arriving in 1829.

But Picton at that date was without a Roman Catholic Church. It was not until 1837, when the Rev. William Macaulay, rector of St. Mary Magdalene's Church in Picton, gave an acre of land, from out of his estate, to his friend, Father Lalor, that a stone church was built. In 1839 it was dedicated by Bishop McDonnell and Bishop Ganlin, among the assisting clergy being the Very Rev. M. Brennan, then Rural Dean of Belleville; the Rev. Angus McDonnell, Vicar-General of Kingston Diocese; the Rev. E. P. Roche, of Prescott; and the Rev. P. Dollard and Very Rev. Vicar-General Gordon, of the Diocese of Hamilton. The stone church did duty in the county until September 4, 1892, when the late Archbishop Cleary, of Kingston, laid the corner stone of the present brick church, when there were present the Right Rev. Monsignor Farrelly, the Very Rev. C. H. Gauthier, now Archbishop of Kingston; the Rev. Thomas Kelly, and the Rev. J. H. McDonough, the pastor of the parish at the time. The dedication ceremony was performed on October 5, 1893, by Archbishop Cleary, who was assisted by the Very Rev. Vicar-General Gauthier, of Belleville; the Very Rev. Dean Murray, of Trenton; Archdeacon Kelly; and the Rev. Fathers Spratt, of Wolfe Island; Hogan, of Napanee; Cicolari, of Erinsville; Quinn, of Marysville, and McDonough, of Picton. It may

be mentioned, however, that besides the stone church at Picton, there was another at Wellington between the years 1855 and 1857. That district was created a parish under the name of St. Francis, and had a distinguished pastor, Father Dominic, of the Order of Carmelites. After the death of Father Dominic, which occurred on April 5, 1857, Wellington reverted into the parish of Picton.

Father Killeen, the present pastor of the parish of St. Gregory the Great, succeeded Father Twohey. His native place is Perth, where he received his primary education. His classical education he obtained from St. Michael's College, Toronto, of which institution he became a graduate before proceeding to complete his theological studies at the Grand Seminary, Montreal. His charge immediately prior to coming to Picton was the parish of Toledo, near Smith's Falls; and some time before that, he was engaged in the Sharbot Lake Mission, in Frontenac county, where the field of his labors was over a hundred miles in length. He is at present largely enhancing the beauty of his prettily situated church by having ten stained glass windows placed in it; each window being a commemorative donation by some particular member of the congregation.

---

#### THE KETCHUM FAMILY.

---

There is no authentic testimony that reaches farther back than the beginning of the nineteenth century in the history of this family. What we are principally concerned with, however, is the date of its advent in Canada, and here we are entitled to claim for the Ketchum family a place among the founders of Upper Canada. It was in 1812 that Thaddeus Ketchum, the pioneer, joined the stream of exiles—by this time one of considerable volume—and fixed upon Prince Edward County as a port of refuge in the storm which, in the southern part of the continent, showed little sign of abating.

What it was that determined Thaddeus on coming from Herkimer County, N.Y., all the way by land, or what actuated him to disregard the scriptural injunction which counsels that one's flight should not be in the winter, we cannot tell; suffice it to say that he moved his family and some portion of his goods in a sleigh drawn by a team of horses, and penetrated to what is now Green Bush, in the township of Hallowell; he removed afterwards to Athol, where he bought a small farm. He married Elizabeth Haukinson

and lived to bring up a large family. He died in 1872, aged ninety-five years.

His eldest son, James Ketchum, reached nearer to the century mark than his father; he died in 1897, aged ninety-seven. The second son, Thaddeus, married into the Lawson family. Two of the daughters, Eliza and Maria, settled in the United States. Parker Ketchum married Hannah Allison. This was the Hannah Allison referred to in the memoirs of the Allisons' families, who gave to Orville Allison, a grandson of the pioneer, Jeremiah Allison, a beautiful silk Union Jack made by hand that had been presented to her husband, Ensign Ketchum, when his troop of cavalry was disbanded in Picton seventy years ago. It is still in a good state of preservation and flies to the breeze on gala days commemorative of Canadian history. Coming down to another generation, Eli Ketchum, the third son of the pioneer's eldest son, James, now seventy-four years of age, and resident in Picton since 1903, was a farmer in Athol and a Justice of the Peace there for about forty-seven years; he has also been Councillor of the township, County Councillor, school trustee and issuer of marriage licenses. Another grandson of the pioneer, Arza B., married Minerva A. Spafford, and so connected the Ketchums with one of the oldest families in the county. Arza B. is a farmer in Athol, and occupies a substantial and artistic residence, built of stone, as one enters Cherry Valley from Picton.

#### THADDEUS KETCHUM.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Ketchum, m. Amanda Thompson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) William, (2) Charles, (3) Eli, (4) Mary E., (5) Parker, (6) John, (7) Lucy, (8) Sally, and (9) James.
- II. Thaddeus Ketchum, m. Phoebe Lawson; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Hiram, (2) Parker, (3) John, (4) Martha, and (5) Marshall.
- III. Eliza Ketchum, m. Zephen Green; set. United States. Issue: (1) Thaddeus, (2) Platt, (3) DeWitt, (4) William, (5) Mary, and (6) Amanda.
- IV. Maria Ketchum. unm.; set. United States.
- V. Parker Ketchum, m. Hannah Allison; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Mahala, (2) Almira, (3) David, (4) Elizabeth, and (5) William.

- VI. Thomas H. Ketchum, m. Caroline Jackson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Anna A., (2) Arza B., (3) Helen, and (4) Royal.
- VII. Hannah Ketchum, m. William W. Werden; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Louis A., (2) George A., and (3) Frederick V.
- VIII. Nancy Ketchum, m. John Whitlock; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Washington, (2) Albina, (3) Caroline, (4) Susan, (5) Ann, (6) Thaddeus, and (7) Henrietta.
- IX. Clarinda Ketchum, m. Peter Lowe; set. United States.
- X. Lewis Ketchum, m. Sarah A. Cummings; set. California. No issue.
- XI. Susan Ketchum, d. in inf.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The James Ketchum Branch*:

- (1) William Ketchum, m. Elmira Insley; set. Athol. Issue: (a) one d. y.
- (2) Charles Ketchum, m. Parthenia McCartney; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Emma.
- (3) Eli Ketchum, m. Emily J. Platt; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Finley P. Ketchum, m. Mary E. Kelly; set. Picton. (Issue: Myrtle.) (b) Alberta Ketchum.
- (4) Mary E. Ketchum, m. Alva Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (a) James, (b) Parthenia, (c) Amanda, (d) Melissa, (e) Margaret.
- (5) Parker Ketchum, m. Lydia M. Dulmage; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Edward, and (b) Henrietta.
- (6) John Ketchum, m. and set. California.
- (7) Lucy Ketchum, m. William Cork; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Leslie, (b) Olivia, and (c) Milton.
- (8) Sally Ketchum, unm.; set. Athol.
- (9) James Ketchum, m. Elizabeth Tubbs; set. Picton.

See II. *The Thaddeus Ketchum Branch*:

- (1) Hiram Ketchum, m. Jennie Losee; set. Los Angeles, Cal. Issue: (a) Edith, (b) Adgar, (c) Mabel, and (d) Harold.
- (2) Parker Ketchum, m. Sarah M. Butler; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Elizabeth Butler Ketchum, and (b) William Maitland Ketchum; set. Brighton.
- (3) John Ketchum, m. and set. Fremont, Mich. Issue: Several children.
- (4) Martha Ketchum, m. Pitkin G. Kemp; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Lula Ketchum, m. Edwin Guillet; set. Cobourg.

(Issue: Marie, and Clarence.) (b) Nettie Ketchum, m. Roswell Lawson; set. Brighton. (Issue: Phyllis.) (c) Edwin Ketchum.

(5) Marshall Ketchum, m. and set. Los Angeles, Cal.

See V. *The Parker Ketchum Branch*:

(1) Mahala Ketchum, m. F. Douglas; set. Oswego, N.Y. No issue.

(2) Almira Ketchum, m. Reuben Howell; set. Iowa. Issue: (a) Hannah E. Howell, m. George McGee; set. Iowa. (Issue: Guinevive, Elmo R., and ano. dau.)

(3) David Ketchum, unm.; set. Picton.

(4) Elizabeth Ketchum, m. 1st, Mr. Babbitt, and 2nd, Benjamin F. Werden; set. Oswego, N.Y. Issue, by 2nd, one daughter.

(5) William Ketchum, m. and set. Syracuse, N.Y. Issue: (a) Laura.

See VI. *The Thomas H. Ketchum Branch*:

(1) Anna A. Ketchum, m. Abijah Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Thomas F., (b) George F., (c) Adda, and (d) Lewis B.

(2) Arza B. Ketchum, m. Minerva A. Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Florence; and (b) Olivia.

(3) Helen Ketchum, m. Calvin P. Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (a) D'Alton.

(4) Royal Ketchum, unm.; killed in American Civil War.

---

#### THE KNIGHT FAMILY.

This family emigrated from England to America in the seventeenth century; the Canadian ancestor, Mahlon Knight, came to Kingston after the Revolutionary War, being one of the first settlers in Upper Canada. He was a Loyalist and drew large tracts of land near Napanee, and on August 10, 1801, drew lots 37 and 38, concession 4, Sidney, containing three hundred and sixty-five acres. Mahlon Knight never settled in Sidney, and the first one of his family to settle there seems to have been Jonathan Knight, who located in Sidney about 1834. He was born September 7, 1802, and married on February 5, 1828, Sarah Fitch, who was born in Boston, January 3, 1803. She belonged to the Fitch family whose members assisted in throwing overboard the tea in Boston harbor;

a revolt that heralded the American Revolution. She came to Kingston on a visit, and there met Jonathan Knight. They married and reared a large family. He and his wife both died in Sidney; the former aged sixty-nine and the latter aged seventy-five. He was a man of retiring disposition and very highly respected.

His second son, Samuel P. Knight, received from his father in October, 1855, the deed for the homestead, containing two hundred acres of land. He was then twenty-five years of age. On March 11, 1859, he married Mary Horton, of the pioneer Horton family, of Brockville, and on this farm they also raised their family. Samuel P. Knight was one of the leading men in Sidney, and considered one of the best farmers in Hastings County. He was a man of good education and well posted in the current events of the day. He was a Liberal in politics, and had decided views on political as well as other matters, which he freely expressed. He had the confidence and respect of the entire community.

Franklin J. Knight, second son of Samuel P. Knight, owns and occupies the old homestead, which has been in the family name for over a century. He carries on farming on an extensive scale, and is a worthy representative of a respected family.

The following is a transcript of the record complete of the Knight farm:—

“Mahlan Knight, August 10th, 1801, two hundred acres, lot 37; also one hundred and sixty-five acres, lot 38, concession 4, Sidney. In January, 1825, Isaac Knight, eldest son of Mahlan Knight, deeded lot 37, two hundred acres, to Cornelius Knight. In December, 1834, Cornelius Knight deeded this two hundred acres to Jonathan Knight, and in October, 1855, Jonathan Knight deeded this two hundred acres to Samuel Prentice Knight.”

---

#### JONATHAN KNIGHT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Cornelius Knight, b. 1828; m. Eliza Thompson. Issue: (1) Jonathan, (2) Almira, and (3) William.
- II. Samuel P. Knight, b. 1830; m. Mary Horton; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Charles G., (2) Franklin J., (3) Sarah A., (4) George H., (5) Lucy H., and (6) Ethel A.
- III. Horace Y. Knight, b. 1832; m. Eliza Graham; set. Michigan.

- Issue: (1) Robert H., (2) Edwin H., (3) Thomas, (4) Samuel, (5) Frank, and (6) Emma.
- IV. Phoebe C. Knight, b. 1834; m. John Yeomans; set. Missouri. Issue: (1) John, (2) George, and (3) Augusta.
- V. Mary E. Knight, b. 1836; m. Robert Crawford; set. Owen Sound. Issue: (1) Horace E., (2) Sarah, (3) Robert J., and (4) May.
- VI. John A. Knight, b. 1838; unm.
- VII. Henry P. Knight, b. 1841; m. Nettie Brown; set. Belleville. No issue.
- VIII. Laura A. Knight, b. 1843; m. Peter Cline; set. near Napanee. Issue: (1) Hiram, and (2) Alma.
- IX. Emily A. J. Knight, b. 1847; m. Robert E. Mitchell; set. Port Arthur. Issue: (1) Kathleen, (2) Phyllis, and (3) Harry.

---

#### THE KNOX FAMILY.

---

The pioneer of this family was James Knox, who was born in Fermanagh County, Ireland, in 1802, and in 1822, when only nineteen years of age, emigrated to Canada. The voyage, by sailing vessel, took six weeks. He first settled at Brockville. He arrived practically penniless, but being young, energetic and ambitious, he lost no time in finding employment. He had learned the linen weavers' trade in Ireland, and as masters of this trade were few, and the demand for their services was great, he soon found himself making money. Later he concluded to try farming, with the view of acquiring a farm of his own and settling down. He did not remain long at Brockville, but came to Sidney, and found employment on the farm of Thomas Jones, the pioneer. He continued to work on farms in the summer, and at the weavers' trade during the winter for a number of years, and by strict economy accumulated sufficient means to gratify his long cherished ambition of owning a farm. He purchased one hundred and fifty acres, lots 5 and 6, 2nd concession of Sidney. Here he passed the remaining years of his life, dying in 1876, aged seventy-four years. Yet he never entirely gave up his trade, and his descendants have in their possession woollen blankets of his handiwork, and his loom is still preserved at the old homestead on concession 2.

He married for his first wife, Mary Smith, of the pioneer Smith family; his second wife was Martha Brown.

Mr. Knox originally belonged to the Church of England, and for a few years after coming to Canada attended Canon Bleasdel's church in Trenton. Here the elder children, William H., Jacob S. and Margaret A. were confirmed; but later on they affiliated with the Methodist Church. He was a deeply religious man, generous in all good works, and highly respected by all who knew him. In political matters he adhered to the Liberal-Conservative party.

His grandchildren, Ella and James A., children of William H. Knox, deceased, live upon the old homestead, which is adorned by a handsome dwelling and other improvements, and is in a high state of cultivation. They are members of the Methodist Church and take a leading part in the affairs of Sidney, both socially and otherwise. James A. Knox is a Conservative in politics. He is a valued neighbor and a representative citizen.

---

### JAMES KNOX.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William H. Knox, m. Almira Jones; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John G., m. Mary Harvey. Issue: William H., Edith, Harold, May, George, and Donald.) (2) David, deceased, (3) Herbert, deceased, (4) Ella, (5) James A., (6) Rilla, deceased, (7) Frank W., deceased, (8) Bertha, deceased, (9) George W., deceased, and (10) Elizabeth, deceased. The father d. 1901, aged 69 years; the mother d. 1896, aged 59 years.
- II. Jacob S. Knox, m. 1st, Adeline Hogle, and 2nd, Phoebe J. Johnson. Issue: by 1st, (1) Jennie, (2) Wilmot, (3) Melville; and by 2nd, (4) Addie.
- III. Uriah Knox, m. Maria Searls; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Helen, (2) Peter, (3) Sarah, (4) William, (5) Melissa, (6) Stanley, (7) Harry, (8) Ernest, and (9) Emma. Of the above children Helen m. G. H. Allen, and Emma m. E. A. Stasser; the others d. unm.
- IV. John Knox, d. y.
- V. Margaret A. Knox, m. John H. Row; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Mary H., (2) Annie E., and (3) Martha J.
- VI. James Knox, m. Sarah A. Ostrom; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Georgia.
- VII. Jeremiah Knox, m. Mary Myers; set. Sidney. Issue: one child who d. in inf.

- VIII. David H. Knox, m. Carrie Dorland; set. Sidney. No issue.  
 IX. Mary A. Knox, m. Albert Sager; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue:  
 (1) Lena, (2) Everetta, and (3) Claude.  
 X. Matilda Knox, unm.  
 XI. Albert Knox, m. Emma Roerick; set. Trenton. Issue: (1)  
 Kenneth, and (2) Alberta.

---

### THE KELLEY FAMILY.

From the very beginning of civilization on the shores of the Bay of Quinte, the Front of Sidney has been the home of Methodism. White's Church is the oldest church in the township, it is said, and like all old churches, it has a history. The building of the church edifice was begun by the Presbyterians in about 1821, but being unable to complete it, they transferred their interests to the Methodists. The land upon which it stands was donated by Reuben White, an early settler on the Front. The Methodism of a century ago possessed a wonderful vitality. It was indigenous to the soil and adapted to the climate. Neither nationality nor social conditions could prevail against it. Methodism was the great panacea of pioneer times, bringing good cheer to the disheartened, hope to the despondent, and faith in a overruling Providence to the hopeless unbeliever. The old cabin builders found all the stoicism they wanted in their daily struggles for an existence; what the conditions of their lives demanded, was enthusiasm and emotional inspiration, and Methodism met this demand.

The Kelleys may be classed with the founders of Methodism in Sidney. In a figurative sense, the Kelleys and White's Church are one and inseparable, so closely have the members of this family been associated with this old church from the beginning of its career.

William Kelley, the pioneer ancestor of the family, was born two years before the colonies threw off their allegiance to King George, and it was several years after the war when he came to Sidney. It is said that his father was a United Empire Loyalist. William had four sons—Stephen, Cornelius, Reuben and John; and two daughters, Hannah and Fanny. William Kelley married Elizabeth White. He died in 1855 in his eighty-first year; and his wife in 1841, in her sixty-fifth year.

John Rowe Kelley, son of Stephen and grandson of William

Kelley, was born on the home farm at Sidney, on October 6, 1834. He was an earnest man of great administrative ability, and for many years was a successful contractor and builder, giving steady employment to a considerable number of men.

He was a zealous member of the Methodist Church, being a professor and class leader until his death. Gifted with a remarkably fine voice and thoroughly imbued with the musical melody that has been at all times a powerful factor in the spread of Methodism, he was chosen upon his father's death to succeed him as leader of the choir at the famous historical White Church; a position that he most acceptably filled until his death, when he, in turn, was succeeded by his brother, William Warren Taylor.

He was married in 1865 to Elizabeth Jane Cronk, daughter of Jacob, and granddaughter of Abraham Cronk. Her mother, it should be noted, was Mary Ann Taylor, daughter of John Taylor, the famous United Empire Loyalist and pioneer. From early manhood Mr. Kelley was a consistent and earnest member of the Liberal party, but he had no taste or ambition for the political preferment that would have been so cheerfully accorded to so prominent and well deserving a citizen. He died universally lamented on August 20, 1885. His widow, since 1898, has resided in her home on John Street, Belleville. She is a thorough Christian lady, intelligent and well informed and highly respected and esteemed by all who know her.

William Warren Kelley was born May 13, 1841, on lot 16, concession 2, Sidney, where he has resided all his life. He belongs to the old pioneer Kelley family, being the son of Stephen and grandson of William Kelley. These two were members of the old White Church on the Front of Sidney, and Mr. Kelley has followed in their footsteps. The people of Sidney know William Warren Kelley as a leader of the choir at White's Church better than in any other capacity. Outside of the attention that his farm demanded, music has been his hobby, and for over thirty years he has given the old church the benefit of his talent in that direction; so much so indeed that his name and White's Church choir are inseparably connected. He is a strong Liberal in politics, and keeps himself well posted in the affairs of the country; but office has never tempted him, and he has kept himself "far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife." The attractions of home offer greater inducements to a man of his temperament.

On October 16, 1870, he married Louise, daughter of Ezekiel Young; their daughter, Josephine, married Horace Denyes of the Ernesttown pioneer family, and has two children, Cecil and Carl. On the death of Mr. Kelley's sister, who married George Frederick, he adopted her only child, Florence, then an infant, and reared and educated her. She married Clement French, who holds an important position in Belleville, with the Grand Trunk Railway. Mrs. William Warren Kelley died December 20, 1902.

Mr. Kelley is an enthusiastic member of the Belleville Lodge, No. 81, I. O. O. F. His farm consists of one hundred acres, which is under a high state of cultivation. The house is situated on an eminence commanding a particularly fine view of the farm and surrounding country, and from a sanitary standpoint, is unsurpassed.

---

#### WILLIAM KELLEY.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Stephen Kelley, b. 1801, d. 1874; m. Elizabeth Row, b. 1808, d. 1890; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Cordelia, (2) Webster, (3) Lenora, (4) John R., (5) Theodore, (6) William, (7) Hattie, and (8) Elizabeth.
- II. Cornelius Kelley, m. Mary Fairman; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William, (2) George, (3) Emaline, (4) Louisa, (5) Nettie, (6) Abigail, (7) Etta, and (8) Jane. The family set. in United States.
- III. Reuben Kelley, b. 1813, d. 1870; m. Eliza Finkle, b. 1814, d. 1901; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Phoebe, (2) Fanny, (3) Mary E., (4) Emma, (5) Louisa, and (6) Clarissa.
- IV. John Kelley, b. 1812, d. 1879; m. Abigail Caverly, b. 1814, d. 1895; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William, (2) Marcus, (3) Jane, (4) Margaret, and (5) Nettie.
- V. Hannah Kelley, b. 1805, d. 1873; m. Isaac Yates; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William, (2) Amanda, (3) Joann, and (4) Eliza A.
- VI. Fanny Kelley, m. John Wheeler; set. finally Michigan. Issue: (1) John, (2) Thomas, (3) Burton, (4) Delford, (5) Elgin, (6) Marcus, (7) Emaline, (8) Fanny, (9) Mary, (10) Frances, (11) Agnes, and (12) Henrietta. The family set. in United States.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Stephen Kelley Branch*:

- (1) Cordelia Kelley, m. Thomas Bartlet; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Harriet, (b) Agnes B., and (c) Ella.
- (2) Webster Kelley, m. Mrs. Mary J. Jones, nee Tice; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Judson.
- (3) Lenora Kelley, m. Sampson Young; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) George.
- (4) John R. Kelley, (deceased), m. Elizabeth J. Cronk; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Burton, m. Nellie Thomas; set. Brantford. (Issue: Melbourne.) (b) George F., unm.; set. Belleville, and (c) William J. T., unm.; set. Belleville.
- (5) Theodore Kelley, d. y.
- (6) William Warren Kelley, m. Louisa Young; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Josephine, m. Horace Denyes. (Issue: Cecil and Carl.)
- (7) Hattie Kelley, m. Allen Frederick; set. Belleville. No issue:
- (8) Elizabeth Kelley, m. George Frederick; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Florence, m. Clement French; set. Belleville.

---

 GEORGE A. LABEY.

The subject of this sketch is one of the prominent citizens of Sidney, where he was born on the sixth concession, January 13, 1861. He was the only child of George Hillier Labey, and grandson of Thomas Labey, Esq., of the parish of Groutville, Isle of Jersey. His father, George Hillier, after finishing his education at a boarding school, followed the sea as a sailor for ten long and adventurous years, during which he touched at nearly every port of commerce, visiting China, Australia and South America. Having married Julia Amy at the parish of Groutville in 1859, they emigrated to the township of Sidney, where he resided for more than thirty years. For the past fifteen years he has lived a retired life at Belleville.

George A. Labey was educated at the schools of Sidney and Belleville. On March 5, 1889, he married Addie Reed, daughter of Almon, and granddaughter of David Reed. They have had the following children, viz., Gertrude A., Eveline M., Alvin H., Lulu L., and Helen B.

Mr. Labey recently sold his farm of two hundred and fifty acres in the fourth concession of Sidney, which was considered one of the finest farms in the township, and removed to Stirling. He takes a leading part in Sidney. He has been in the Township Council, and is president of the Acme Cheese Manufacturing Company. In politics he is a Conservative. He is a member of the Anglican Church.

---

#### JOHN WOODBURN LANGMUIR.

---

John Woodburn Langmuir, business manager, is the second son of the late Alexander Ralston Langmuir, and his wife, Jane Woodburn, of Ayrshire, Scotland. Born at Warwick Mains, Ayrshire, November 6th, 1835, educated at Osborne's Academy, Kilmarnock, he came to Picton in 1849, entering the employment of Miller & Bros., then carrying on the largest mercantile business in the Bay of Quinte District. In 1853 he removed to Kingston, where the firm carried on a wholesale grocery business. In 1854 Mr. Langmuir returned to Picton, where he carried on the business of general merchant, produce dealer and ship builder until 1867. During these years Mr. Langmuir passed through various grades of municipal office, having served the town of Picton as Councillor, Mayor, Reeve, etc. He was also one of the initial organizers (at the time of the Trent difficulty) of the 16th Battalion of Prince Edward, of which battalion he was the Senior Captain, and subsequently served as Major during the Fenian Raid.

In 1868 the Government of Mr. Sanfield Macdonald appointed Mr. Langmuir to the position of Inspector of Prisons, Asylums and Public Charities of the Province of Ontario, which position he held until 1882. During his incumbency of that office nearly all of the important public institutions of Ontario were organized under his supervision and direction, comprising four asylums for the insane, the Central Prison, the Deaf and Dumb Institute, Belleville, the Institution for the Education of the Blind, Brantford, the Mercer Reformatory, Toronto. The common gaol system of Ontario was also reorganized by him, and important changes made in the method of aiding hospitals and charities. During the fifteen years in which he was an official of the Province, Mr. Langmuir discharged the onerous and responsible duties of his position, not only to the entire satisfaction of the three administrations under which

he served, but to the public generally. In 1882 he resigned his official position and associated himself with a number of prominent and wealthy men in the establishment of the pioneer trust company of Canada, to-wit, the Toronto General Trusts Corporation; of which company he became the managing director, which position he holds at the present time. In addition, Mr. Langmuir has, during the past quarter of a century, occupied a great number of important public positions, among them Chairman of the Prison Reform Commission, which was instrumental in bringing into existence many reforms in the prison and reformatory system of Ontario; bank director, commissioner of the Queen Victoria Niagara Falls Park, of which he is now chairman; president of the Homewood Sanitarium; vice-president of the King Edward Hotel Company of Toronto, etc., etc. Mr. Langmuir is a member of the Presbyterian body, and chairman of the Board of Managers of St. Andrew's Church, Toronto. He is a Liberal in politics.

He married, first, Emma Lucreția, daughter of the late Dr. Fairfield, and niece of the late Judge Fairfield of Picton, by whom he had five sons and two daughters, and second, Elizabeth Harriet, daughter of the late John Ridout, Registrar of the County of York, by whom he had two daughters; and third, Catherine Mary, daughter of the late John Bloodgood of New York.

He is a member of the Toronto Club, and the Grosvenor Club, London, England.

---

#### THE LEAVENS FAMILIES.

Prompted by the unsettled condition of the New England States at the close of the Revolutionary War, and undaunted by the trials and hardships of pioneering, the Leavens entered the lists of brave men who fathered Upper Canada.

Their genealogy is clearly traced from John Leavens, who was born in the English County of Essex in the year 1582, and who, with his wife Elizabeth, sailed for America on the ship "William Francis," and landed at Boston in 1632. John Leavens died in 1647, seven years after his son John was born in Roxbury, Mass. John, Jr. (died in 1696), in his turn had a son called Peter, who was born in Killingly, Conn., in 1677, married and had two children, Esther and Peter; the latter born in 1707.

In the year 1745 this Peter Leavens married Catharine Caston in Westchester County, N.Y. Their children were: Patience,

born 1745, married Vincent Vermilyea; Esther, born 1747, died young; Hannah, born 1750, married Joseph Thorn; Peter, born 1751, married Hannah Hunt; Joseph, born 1754; Elizabeth, born 1757, married Daniel Dean; Sarah, born 1757, died young; Catharine, born 1760, married Abraham Hyatt; Phoebe, born 1762, died young, and Benjamin, born 1766.

Of Peter Leaven's family at least three of its members came into Canada. They were Joseph, who married Phoebe Atwill in 1775; Benjamin, who married Sarah Cunningham in 1767, and Catharine, who married Abraham Hyatt. The two brothers and sister settled in different parts of the township of Hallowell. Their home had been in Dutchess County, N.Y. They lived at Nine Partners, a town which grew out of the business enterprise of nine Friends who formed a partnership.

Joseph, the eldest of the three, taught school in Dutchess County. He was an orthodox Friend, and as a minister of the Society for forty years was constantly travelling through Upper Canada. All his children were born in Dutchess County before he moved to Canada in 1798. He died in 1845, his wife having predeceased him by three years.

Benjamin Leavens, the youngest brother of Joseph, came to Canada in 1802. He was already married and all his family, with the exception of Mary, who was subsequently born in Prince Edward County, were born before coming to Canada. He settled about two and a half miles north of Bloomfield in the township of Hallowell. The old homestead at first comprised about a hundred and seventy-five acres, but with growing prosperity it was increased to over four hundred acres. The pioneer was a shoemaker, and with profit to himself worked at that trade among the prospering community of Friends settled in and around Bloomfield. His shoemaker's hammer and lap-stone are still proudly possessed by a grandson. But eventually the call of the rich loam land was too loud for him not to answer, and he laid aside the hammer and apron to follow the plow. He lived to the age of seventy-seven years, dying in the year 1843. His wife, who was probably a sister of the brothers Charles and William Cunningham, was born in the same year as himself, but survived him by four years.

There was a third family of Leavens in Upper Canada. This was the family of Peter Leavens, a nephew of the brothers Joseph and Benjamin, and who also settled in Bloomfield. He is said to

have emigrated to Canada because of his disinclination to serve in the ranks of a troop called the Light Horse Company. The journey north was performed on sleighs of a roughly constructed type, and was not attended by any great degree of pleasure. At one stage the whole party were on the verge of being lost by their unwittingly driving too near the track of a deadly swamp. But they were saved by the warning shouts of a settler who lived near by.

Peter Leavens was the first to start the business of a tanner and currier in Bloomfield. The success with which his enterprise was attended gave him encouragement to start making shoes and harness. He left Bloomfield about the year 1836, when he settled in Sidney. He died in that township in the year 1866, at the age of sixty-one years. His wife, who was Elizabeth Smith, died in 1851, aged fifty-nine years.

Eliphalet Leavens, a son of the old preacher, was seven years old when he was brought to Canada. He settled on his homestead near Bloomfield in the year 1820. With its many added improvements, the old homestead is now in the possession of Walter R. Leavens, J.P., a grandson of Eliphalet. It came into the Leavens family indirectly through the services Eliphalet rendered the country during the War of 1812. He transported troops and stores on the Danforth road between Kingston and Toronto, and for these services drew a hundred acres in Prince Edward County. He traded his first hundred acres for a hundred of the Tara Hall property near Wellington. Those he traded in their turn for the three hundred and eighty acres which comprise the old homestead near Bloomfield. When he took up the land there was not a "stick cut on it." He lumbered and made most of his money out of the timber, which was principally oak, pine and rock elm. The cut staves and hewn square timber he took to Picton. There he made a raft which he cut loose in the spring. Rafting his way to Quebec he sold his lumber. Like all the other old-time voyageurs, he had many narrow escapes. On one occasion he found that a man on his raft had developed smallpox; but Eliphalet, fortunately, did not contract the disease.

Daniel Leavens was a son of the pioneer Benjamin, and came to Canada when only eleven years old. He succeeded his father in the ownership of the old homestead lying to the northwest of Bloomfield. It has been handed down through successive generations, and to-day remains in the possession of a descendant of its

pioneer proprietor. The old homestead, built of cedar logs, although greatly benefited by many times repairs, and largely extended by additions found necessary, still stands, like some old jewel in a new setting.

Daniel made his house a home by marrying Jane Blount in 1809. The ceremony was performed before Stephen Conger, a Justice of the Peace; for ministers were scarce in those days and their services were often dispensed with by espousing couples. The seventeen-year-old bride was the daughter of Cornelius Blount. He was one of Hollowell's early settlers who came in with the Bowermans. Purchasing land from the Crown, he settled at Bloomfield near his fellow-travellers. It is related that he was compelled to carry on his back all the way from Picton, six miles distant, the only board he could find suitable for a door for his log cabin. Although brought up a Presbyterian, he became an orthodox Friend, probably through the influence of his wife, whose maiden name was Lydia Bull. In his house is said to have been held the first Friends' meeting in Prince Edward County.

Daniel Leavens was drafted in the War of 1812, but for the sum of eighty dollars he was able to provide a substitute. During that war he engaged in transporting troops and military stores from Kingston to Toronto. He was a magistrate when he died in 1879 at the old age of ninety years. His wife lived to be seventy-five, and died in 1868.

A son of Daniel's, also named Daniel, settled on the old homestead and married Helen Werden. She was a granddaughter of Asa Werden, who was at one time parliamentary representative for Prince Edward. Asa Werden was probably the richest man in the county. He could walk for a distance of five miles from his home in Athol and keep on his own land. Daniel Leavens, the grandson of the pioneer, at first settled on the old homestead, but finally went to Coral, in the State of Michigan.

Lydia J. Leavens, daughter of Daniel Leavens and granddaughter of Benjamin Leavens, the pioneer, married Hugh McDonald, who sprung from Highland Scotch parents, and who, upon coming to Canada, settled in Glengarry. His mother belonged to the Scotch McMillan family, and her children, among others, included Ann, Sarah, Ewan and Ronald. Hugh was born in Glengarry in 1805, and as a boy engaged in the logging and lumbering business, so closely associated with the history of that

region. He came West, however, while still a young man, and married and settled in Prince Edward County.

### BENJAMIN LEAVENS.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Daniel Leavens, b. 1789; a magistrate; m. Jane, dau. of Cornelius Blount; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Lydia, (2) Samuel, (3) Benjamin, (4) Sarah, (5) Daniel, (6) Caroline, (7) William, (8) Stephen, and (9) Cornelius. The father d. 1879, aged 90 yrs.; the mother, 1868, aged 75 years.
- II. Phoebe Leavens, b. 1791; m. Reuben Burlingham; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Catharine, (2) Caroline, (3) Daniel, (4) Mary, (5) Benjamin L., (6) David, (7) Jonathan, (8) Cornelius, (9) Elizabeth, (10) Sarah, (11) Roxy, (12) Phoebe J., (13) Hulda, and (14) Rensselaer. The mother d. 1881, 97 yrs.; the father 1857, aged 74 yrs.
- III. William B. Leavens, b. 1793, d. in childhood.
- IV. Samuel T. Leavens, d. 1807, aged 11 years.
- V. Thomas C. Leavens, b. 1799, d. in infancy.
- VI. W. Bateman Leavens, m. Elizabeth Gerow; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Phoebe, (2) Sarah J., (3) William H., (4) Margaret, (5) Samuel T., and (6) Lechnora.
- VII. Mary Leavens, b. 1805; m. Jonathan Mastin; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Minard, (3) Benjamin, (4) Daniel, (5) Nancy, (6) Phoebe, (7) Mary E., (8) Lydia, (9) Reuben, and (10) Stephen.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Daniel Leavens Branch*:

- (1) Lydia Leavens, m. Hugh McDonald; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Daniel McDonald, died in childhood. (b) Stephen McDonald, died in childhood. (c) Jane McDonald, m. Farrington Bedell; set. Hallowell. Issue: Edwin (m. Emma Mills; set. Rochester, N.Y.); and Emma A. (m. Marshall Mastin; set. United States). (d) Mary McDonald, m. Stephen White; set. finally in Belleville. Issue: Myra (m. W. W. Pope; set. Belleville; issue: Macaulay). (e) Sarah McDonald, m. John Haight; set. Toronto. Issue: Stephen (m. Hattie Moro; set. Belleville; issue: Myrtle and Grace); and Jenny (unm.; set. Phila-

delphia). (*f*) Alexander McDonald, m. Julia A. Clark; set. Bloomfield; no issue. (*g*) Phoebe A. McDonald, m. M. Gage Werden; set. Wateam, Wash.; no issue. (*h*) Benjamin McDonald, m. and set. Cal. forty years ago. (*i*) Eustacia McDonald, m. Austin Leavens; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue: Harry (m. Hattie Brown; set. Rochester, N.Y.); and Sherman (d. unm.). (*j*) Samuel McDonald, m. Augusta Fones; set. Belleville; no issue. (*k*) Allen McDonald, owns part of the old Leavens' homestead in Bloomfield; m. Nellie Winters. Issue: Hubert and Muriel; both unm. (*l*) Helen McDonald, m. Albert E. Clark; set. Hallowell. Issue: Julia M. (m. W. A. Campbell, D.C.L.; set. Montreal; issue: Olga and Hazel). (*m*) Harriet McDonald, unm. (*n*) Lydia C. McDonald, m. James Calendar; set. Bridgeport, Conn. Issue: Gussie. (*o*) Emily McDonald, m. Fred Mills; set. West Lake. Issue: Harold (m. Inez Young; set. West Lake. No issue); Sherman and Nellie, both unm. (*p*) Malcolm McDonald, d. y.

- (2) Samuel Leavens, m. 1st, Sarah Branscombe, and 2nd, Annie Gilbert. Issue: (by 1st), (*a*) Henry, (*b*) Lydia J., (and by 2nd), (*c*) Carrie, and (*d*) Samuel.
- (3) Benjamin Leavens, d. 1843; m. Eustacia Clapp; set. Hallowell. Issue: (*a*) Paul, and (*b*) Stephen.
- (4) Sarah Leavens, d. unm.
- (5) Daniel Leavens, m. Helen E. Werden; set. Hallowell. Issue: (*a*) Beatrice, and (*b*) Warden.
- (6) Caroline Leavens; m. Rev. Robert Sanderson; set. Coral, Michigan. Issue: (*a*) Daniel, m. Nan Freeman; set. Coral, Mich. (Issue: Lapin L., Sarah, and Robert B.). (*b*) Anna G., d. y. (*c*) Dr. Herbert, m. 1st, Mabel Alvord, and 2nd, May Brooks; set. Detroit. (Issue: (by 1st), Pearl and Alvord). (*d*) Ella, m. Levi Baldwin; set. Minnising. (Issue: Frederick, Esther E., Poll, Richard E. and Robert). (*e*) Mary C., d. unm. (*f*) Beatrice, m. Hon. A. M. Shook; set. Coral, Mich. (Issue: Robert D. and Harry H.). (*g*) Dr. S. Edward, m. Clara Stephens; set. Detroit.

## JOSEPH LEAVENS.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Sarah Leavens, b. 1775; m. Cornelius Palmer; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Harriet, (2) Catharine, (3) Lois, (4) Wilson L., (5) Marilla, (6) William B., and (7) Philip R.
- II. Mary Leavens, b. 1777; m. James Barker; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Hugh I., (3) Anna, and (4) Joseph L.
- III. Catharine Leavens, b. 1781; m. Enoch Cronk; set. finally Whitby. Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) Nancy, (3) Tabitha, (4) Mary, (5) Eliza, (6) Catharine, (7) Deborah, (8) Abraham, (9) Joseph, and (10) Sarah A.
- IV. Deborah Leavens, m. Martinas Van Blaricom; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) David, (2) Irene, (3) Sarah, (4) Benjamin, (5) Abraham, and (6) Jane.
- V. Benjamin Leavens, b. 1786; m. twice, 2nd Dency Huyck. No issue.
- VI. Peter Leavens, b. 1789; m. Delinda Burlingham; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Elizabeth B., (2) Phoebe, (3) Mary, (4) Roxa, (5) Joseph, (6) Rennsselaer, (7) W. Burton, and (8) Joseph. The father d. 1843, aged 54 yrs.; the mother 1846, aged 57 yrs.
- VII. Eliphalet Leavens, b. 1791, and, according to the records, was a leading man in the township; m. Deborah Rogers, b. 1797; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Julia A., (2) Gilbert, (3) Nancy, (4) Eliza A., and (5) Lewis T.
- VIII. William Leavens, b. 1794; m. Margaret Hummiston; set. finally Michigan. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) Susan, (3) Robert, (4) Louis, (5) Deborah, and (6) Phoebe.
- IX. James W. Leavens, b. 1797, a good hatter and a keen botanist; m. Elizabeth Gunter; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) James B., (3) John H., (4) Titus, (5) Elias, (6) Young, (7) Clark, and (8) Austin.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VII. *The Eliphalet Leavens Branch*:

- (1) Julia A. Leavens, m. Moses Walters; set. Hallowell.
- (2) Gilbert Leavens, died young.
- (3) Nancy Leavens, m. William H. Southard; set. Hallowell.
- (4) Eliza A. Leavens, m. John Lovell; set. Hallowell.
- (5) Lewis T. Leavens, b. 1827, a J. P. and Warden of Prince

Edward County; m. Phebe J. Garratt, b. 1831; set Hallowell. Issue: (a) Mary C. Leavens, d. in infancy. (b) Walter R. Leavens, J. P., m. Mary E. Sills; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Ralph and Harry). Walter R. Leavens was born 1857 and lives on the old homestead; his wife was born 1853, in Adolphustown. (c) Emma D. Leavens, died young.

---

#### THE ROSWELL LEAVENS FAMILY.

The Leavens family, many of whom are settled at Belleville, descended from Roswell Leavens; and are but slightly related, if at all, to the Leavens family of Prince Edward County. Their ancestor, Roswell, who died in 1832, came originally from near what is now the city of Baltimore, and settled near the present city of Belleville. He married Sarah Ostrom, whose family lived at Schenectady, N.Y. They were married in 1798, and Mrs. Leavens survived until 1854. Their descendants may be traced by the table annexed.

The most prominent member of this family is David R. Leavens, who was born in Belleville in 1837. His early life was spent upon the farm. At one time he resided in Thurlow Township, where he received an appointment as magistrate in 1872; the greater part of his life, however, has been devoted to manufacturing and mercantile pursuits. He was for some years a merchant at the Dominion capital and later engaged in the manufacturing business at Bellville. In 1900 he was gazetted Postmaster of Belleville, and ever since has occupied that position. Mr. Leavens is a Liberal and a member of the Presbyterian Church.

Mrs. Sarah Ann Leavens Neilson, widow of George Neilson, and daughter of the late pioneer, was born on Front street in Belleville, and has resided in that city substantially all her life. On November 18th, 1905, she will celebrate the sixtieth anniversary of her wedding and will then have lived for sixty years, substantially, in the same house. Notwithstanding her advanced age, she is extremely intelligent and well-informed and is thoroughly familiar with the history of the Neilson and Leavens families, and with the growth, development and history of Belleville.

---

#### ROSWELL LEAVENS.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Mehetable Leavens, m., 1st, Jonathan Clark of Prince Edward

County, 2nd, John Hubbs of Bloomfield, and 3rd, Jonas Caniff of Thurlow. No issue.

- II. Eliza Leavens, d. unm.
- III. Hector Leavens, m. Maria Roblin; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) David R.
- IV. Harriet Martha Leavens, d. in infancy.
- V. Harriet Mary Leavens, d. in infancy.
- VI. Jane Leavens, m. James B. F. Cotter; set. Sophiasburgh.
- VII. John Leavens, d. unm.
- VIII. Henry Leavens, m. Eliza Abbott; set. Belleville.
- IX. George Leavens, d. unm.
- X. Sarah Ann Leavens, m. George Neilson. He was a contractor and died at Ottawa. Their home was at Belleville. Issue: (1) George William, (2) John Roswell, (3) Sarah Eliza, (4) Agnes Mary, (5) James Hector, (6) Henry Wilson, (7) Robert Thompson, (8) Amelia Jane, and (9) Jessie.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Hector Leavens Branch*:

- (1) David R. Leavens, m. Jemima, daughter of Henry Corby. Issue: (a) David H., m. Alice Greatrix; set. Thurlow. (Issue: Clarence, Charles and Arthur). (b) Charles C., m. Frances Hudson; set. Belleville. No issue.

See X. *The Sarah Anne Leavens Branch*:

- (1) George William, d. unm.
- (2) John Roswell Neilson, m. Carrie Horan. Issue: (a) Ruby, (b) Percy, and (c) Agnes.
- (3) Sarah Eliza, unm.
- (4) Agnes Mary, m. Dr. Dumble; set. Gananoque. Issue (a) Madeline.
- (5) James Hector, unm.; set. Chicago.
- (6) Henry Wilson, m. Estelle Butters; set. Boston.
- (7) Robert Thompson, m. Isabelle Ridgely; set. Chicago.
- (8) Amelia Jane, d. in infancy.
- (9) Jessie Neilson, at home with her mother.

---

THE LAKE FAMILY.

The Lakes have been British subjects in the Western World since 1660. In that year it appears of record that one Daniel Lake, took up lands on Staten Island. He was at the time, no

doubt, a very young man and but freshly arrived from England, for he lived until 1721. He became a man of substance and weight in the community, as abundantly appears from his appointment as County Judge and the transmission of his landed estates to his son and namesake, Daniel Lake. It is to be regretted that the confusion and changes, incident to the Revolution, prevent us from being able to ascertain more fully the history of Daniel Lake the second, and of his family, beyond the fact that he died in 1760 and that at least two sons, named respectively William and John, survived him.

John Lake fought in the Royal ranks during the Revolution, no doubt, as a member of the 2nd battalion of the 84th regiment, commonly called Sir John Johnson's regiment, also the King's New York Royal Rangers. To this regiment was allotted the lands in the Second Township, or Ernesttown. The first lots were taken up commencing at the easternmost lot, No. 42. It is stated by the historian, Canniff, that, "Sebastian Hogle, John Lake and John Caldwell settled lots 27 and 28, 1st concession of Ernesttown." By the same author it is further stated that "James Parrott, a half-pay officer, settled lot 26."

John Lake was accompanied to Canada by his wife (formerly Margaret Snider), and at least two children, to wit, a son, John, and a daughter Margaret, who was married to Colonel James Parrott, already mentioned. John Lake, the younger, probably married shortly after coming to Ernesttown in 1784. He had nine children, to wit, Benjamin, Nicholas, John, James, William, Catherine, Ailse, Anna and Margaret.

James Lake married, 1814, Miss Storms, who died in 1821; and in 1823 he married Margaret Bell, of Ernesttown, who died in 1876; Mr. Lake himself passed away in 1867. The descendants of James Lake and of Dennis Lake, the son of Benjamin, are shown in detail in the table annexed.

Several family traditions and anecdotes are related concerning John Lake which throw some light upon the privations and customs of pioneer days. It is known that he brought with him at least three slaves; one of these, called Tones, remained with his master even after the statute had liberated him. During one of the early elections of the Midland district it is related that on a certain day the polls were open at Adolphustown, for at that time the elections lasted for a week or ten days. There

were two taverns and each party had possession of one. An enormous barrel or vat of beer was set out in front of each hotel to refresh the thirsty electors, and in one of these, during the dead of night, the negro Tones was ducked by a party of the opposition; a fact that was not revealed to the beer drinkers until after the cask was empty. During the contest a practice was played upon the electors that incidently replenished the pockets of some of the politicians. An amateur show was advertised and the admission fee charged was one york shilling. Shows were very scarce in those days, and quite a crowd gathered in the small room set aside for the theatre. The show started off with nothing more startling, than one person seated upon the rude stage, whittling a stick, and stating to his audience the undeniable fact that "if you whittle a stick from you, you won't hurt yourself." The audience being "sold" was easily persuaded to join in the joke, and to go out extolling the merits of the performance to others. Many years later this instance was utilized by Mark Twain in his story of "Huckleberry Finn."

John N. Lake, youngest son and child of James Lake, was born at Ernesttown. He received a thorough public school education, entered the Methodist ministry in 1855 and was sent to Picton when the Picton circuit comprised twenty-two congregations, as assistant minister, and was invited back for a third term but was sent west, near London, in 1857. Mr. Lake retired from the ministry in 1870 owing to broken health. He settled in Toronto and is now a prosperous man of business. He was elected to the City Council in 1881, but refused a second term. Mr. Lake is President of the Prince Edward County Old Boys' Association.

Harriet C. Lake, daughter of Dennis and granddaughter of Benjamin Lake, married Robert Lovell and settled in Toronto, while her sister, Jane Harper Lake, married E. P. Pearson, agent of the Northern Assurance Company.

---

#### JAMES LAKE.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Henry Lake, b. 1819; m. 1840, Jane Fisher; set. Townsend, Ont., and finally Cleveland, Ohio. Issue: (1) John, (2) Elida, (3) Isaac, and (4) Jane. The father died near Auburn, N.Y., in 1893, and the mother died 1856 and was buried at Picton.

- II. Sabra Lake, b. 1817; d. 1868; m. D. Hawley; set. Napanee. Issue: (1) Mira Ann, m. Hazelton Spencer; set. Napanee. Issue (a) Richard, (b) William, (c) Amelia, and (d) Abram.
- III. Charity Lake, b. 1815; d. 1858; m. 1839, Adam H. Benn; set. Walpole. Issue: (1) Adeline, m. William Gray; (2) Clarinda, m. George Howard; set. Walpole; (3) John, d. y.; (4) Cyrus, (5) James, m. and set. Toledo, Ohio, and (6) Marshall, m. and set. Toronto.
- IV. Samuel B. Lake, b. 1822; d. in Texas 1888; m. 1847, Rebecca Irish. Issue: (1) Byron Nelson, m. and set. Philadelphia, (2) Ada, (3) Naomi, m. and set. Washington, (4) Matilda, m. and set. Philadelphia, and (5) George, m. and set. Dennison, Texas.
- V. William G. Lake, b. 1823; d. 1839.
- VI. James P. Lake, b. 1825; d. 1899; m. 1846, Amy Gordonier; set. Marlbank. Issue: (1) Dennis Parker, (2) Mary Jane, m. Shepperd Mullet; set. Adolphustown, (3) Erminia, m. Anson Rose; set. Richmond, (4) John Franklin, m. Mildred Irish, and (5) Charles.
- VII. Silas F. Lake, b. 1830; m. 1849, Mary A. Moss. Issue: (1) Emma, m. Charles J. Garrison; set. Trenton, (2) Margaret, m. George E. Sexsmith; set. Wallbridge, (3) Ada, m. Bowen E. Bell; set. Trenton, and (4) Alice, m. W. D. Robertson; set Tillsonburg.
- VIII. John Nelson Lake, b. 1834; m. Emily Jane Douglas; set Toronto.

---

#### DENNIS LAKE.

##### THE CHILDREN AND ISSUE :

- I. Samantha Lake, m. Mr. Empey.
- II. Elizabeth Lake, m. Dr. Dupris; set Kingston. Issue: (1) Charles (deceased), (2) Rupert, and (3) Arthur.
- III. Emily Lake, m. Dr. Brown; set. Cataraqui.
- IV. Jane Harper Lake, m. E. P. Pearson; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) Edna Pearson, m. Reginald Carter. (2) Maud Pearson, m. Gordon Duncan; set. Brantford. (3) and (4) Beatrice and Mabel Pearson, at home.
- V. Harriet C. Lake, m. Robert Lovell; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) Edith, (2) Rupert (both deceased), (3) Helen, and (4) Douglas.
- VI. One son, died in infancy.

## THE JOHN LOTT FAMILY.

A careful study of the United Empire Loyalist movement, a movement that resulted in saving Canada for the British Crown, will disclose the fact that many members of the same family and bearing the same family name, after fighting side by side, remained together when the fortunes of war destroyed their homes, confiscated their farms and impelled them to lay the foundations of a new Britain in the trackless forests of Ontario. Their common needs and sufferings drew them together closer than the usual ties of kindred; they were, in fact, as brothers. It is small wonder that they were looked upon by their neighbors and friends as belonging to the same immediate family; and hence it is not surprising that after the lapse of more than a century that their own descendants should erroneously reckon as brothers, ancestors who were in fact but related as cousins to one another.

The Lott family is a case in point. Although in the remote past descended from the same Scottish ancestor, the four Lotts, John, Baltus, Andrew and Jonas, who came from New York after the War of the Revolution and settled in Ontario, were not four brothers, as are generally supposed, and hence their descendants of the present generation are but distantly related to one another.

It is beyond the scope of this history to deal with the scenes and incidents of the American Revolution, but it may be stated that members of the Lott family, then living in New York, rendered valiant service for King and country, and in consequence were driven from their former homes to make their way through great suffering and hardship to this region of the rich but unexplored lands of Eastern Ontario.

John Lott, the pioneer, cleared lands and settled back of Sidney, near a settlement that was called Johnstown. Another John who settled near by was John Smith, whose daughter married the pioneer. Their children were Jacob, John, Peter, Andrew, Charles and Lanie. Of these, John married Caroline Rose and had three sons and one daughter. Of these but one, William (who married Hannah Weaver and settled in Northumberland) remained in Canada. Mrs. James (nee Laura Lott), now deceased, settled in Minnesota; her brothers, Albert and Charles, respectively, settled in Kansas and Oklahoma.

Charles Lott, son of John Lott, the pioneer, married Mary

Jane Gardner. Their son, William Lott, was born in Sidney December 19th, 1849. He lived as a boy in the village of Frankford and attended the village schools. He learned his trade in the Marfield Woollen Mills at Campbellford and came to Belleville in 1868. Beginning in a modest way, but confident of success, he has built up and increased, year by year, his present flourishing business, which now includes not only a woollen mill, but also a large grist mill upon the east bank of the River Moira. He is one of the solid men of Belleville and thoroughly successful in all his business affairs. He resides with his family on Mill street; they belong to the Church of England.

Mr. Lott is unassuming in his manners, social and courteous to all. His fraternal affiliations include the A. F. and A. M. (he being a Noble of the Mystic Shrine), the I. O. O. F., the Chosen Friends and the A. O. U. W.

---

#### JOHN LOTT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Amos Lott, d. in United States in 1862.
- II. Rosella Lott, m. Robert Nixon; set Seymour.
- III. Abigail Lott, m. Ira Ives; set. Colborne.
- IV. Peter Lott, m. Mary Chisholm; set. Flint, Mich.
- V. William Lott, m. Josephine, dau. of Oliver Ferguson; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Mary Lott, m. William Mays; set. Toronto Junction. (Issue: (a) Harry). (2) Bertha Lott, m. Blake Ives; set. Belleville. (Issue (a) Lionel). (3) William Lott, Jr., m. Mary Robinson; set. Toronto. (Issue: (a) Warren). (4) Harry Lott, and (5) Aubrey Lott.

---

#### THE LEAR FAMILY.

---

Francis De L'Eveille was a soldier who served in the Canadian Regiment of Fencible Infantry during the War of 1812, under Lieutenant General Thomas Peter. His ancestors had lived in Canada for more than a century. He married Catherine La Londe, and their son John was born near Cornwall, Upper Canada, on the 16th day of October, 1819. Francis De L'Eveille died in 1822, and in the following year his widow married one Francis Yott at Kingston.

Owing to the mistreatment he received from his stepfather, young John left home when a mere child and went to live with Paul Clapp, in Prince Edward County, who called him John "Lear," and the family in Ontario have spelt the name thus Anglicized ever since. He early attracted the attention of Mr. Abram Hubbs, who was educated more highly than the average in those days and exerted a strong influence upon the lad. John was industrious and a natural born trader and he soon acquired some land and commenced to lend money. He married Rhoda Ann Slight, who died without issue, October 30, 1865. After his wife's death, her two sisters, Mary and Nancy, kept house for the pioneer until his death.

Mr. Lear had been born, and as a child reared, in the Roman Catholic faith, but later in life he united with the Church of England at Brighton. In politics he was an ardent partizan, always supporting, financially and otherwise, the Conservative party. He also was a Royal Arch Purple member of Pleasant Valley Loyal Orange Lodge No. 109. During the Rebellion of 1837 he joined the Queen's Own Rifles at Toronto, and served with Captain Flagler's company. He died at Brighton May 12, 1889, and is buried beside his wife in the Church of England cemetery at Hillier. By his will, which disclosed an estate of no less than \$60,000, he bequeathed his family residence in Brighton to St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church for a manse. The bulk of his fortune was equally divided between his brother Joseph and his nephew, William James, son of Joseph Lear.

Joseph Lear, born Christmas day, 1821, like his only brother, John, was compelled to leave home when a mere child; and was taken into the family of Mr. Latimer, who lived about twelve miles north of Kingston. They treated him kindly and sent him to school. He was next employed by a man named Tunis Snooks, but soon left his employment and became a soldier, enlisting as a private in No. 1 company of the Eighth Provisional Battalion of Canadian Militia under Colonel McDonald at Fort Henry. After serving for six months, Joseph Lear joined his brother John, then working for Paul Clapp in Prince Edward County, and, upon his advice, changed his name to Lear. John secured him employment with Mr. Hubbs, already mentioned. Later on he worked for Benjamin Garret and then for Lige Wallbridge. On February 15, 1848, he married Mary Perrin and obtained employment from her

uncle, Thaddeus Brown, and built a house on John Perrin's farm, where his son, William James, was born. In 1854 he removed to Iowa. Later on he was at Newcastle, Ontario, and helped to build the G. T. R. through Newcastle. After living some time in Illinois and Missouri, he followed the trade of machinist for about eighteen years in the town of Plano, Illinois, where his wife died on May 6th, 1897. In 1901 he came to Brighton, where he resides with his son.

In concluding this very interesting sketch, we may say that many of the foregoing facts are taken from a sketch written by Mr. Joseph Lear himself, in which he says: "I am now eighty-four years of age and ride a bicycle. In politics I was a Democrat in the United States, and in Canada I am a Liberal."

His son, William James Lear, was born July 1st, 1850, in Clark township, county of Durham, and made his home with his parents until 1870, when he married Mary Susan, daughter of Abraham Darnell, at Sandwich, Illinois. Mr. Lear ran a drug store in Missouri for about thirteen months, and next followed the barber business in Oswego, Illinois. Three years later he sold out and purchased one hundred and twenty acres of land in Livingstone County, same State. He sold the farm in 1878 and returned to Plano and engaged with the Marsh Harvester Company, which afterwards became the Deering Harvester Company. He next leased and operated quite successfully the Schneider's Flour Mills near Plano, and later on acquired considerable real estate and dealt in live stock, with good success. Being left well off by his uncle, John Lear, he removed to Brighton, where he has since resided. Mr. Lear is a member of no lodge or secret organization. In politics he is a Liberal and a leader of his party. He has several times been nominated for public office, but has always declined the nomination. He is a large property holder, owning several fine farms in Prince Edward County and elsewhere. His family consists of four sons, as follows:

- I. William James Lear, born on his grandfather Darnell's homestead about three miles south of Plano; married Minnie Mabel, daughter of Richard Gordon Lindsay and Lydia Adelaide Clark, his wife, on the 8th of July, 1901, at Brighton. He took up his residence on lot 29, concession 1, township of Hillier, which brought back one branch of the family to Prince Edward County. Here his three children were born, to wit:

- (1) Agnes Mabel, on the 15th of April, 1902; (2) John, on the 25th of April, 1903; (3) Harold Ernest, on the 2nd of July, 1904.
- II. Frank LeRoy Lear, born on the 10th of October, 1873, in the city of Oswego, Illinois; married Mary Ellen Maud, daughter of Alexander Carson and Elizabeth Breakenridge, his wife, on the 21st of March, 1894, at Smithfield, Ont. He now resides on lot 8, concession 7, township of Brighton. Issue: (1) Ethel Mary, born May 24th, 1896; (2) Joseph Edwin, born March 10th, 1898; (3) Alfred LeRoy, born February 28th, 1900, and died on the 6th October in the same year; (4) Frank, born April 13th, 1905.
- III. Walter Edwin, born on the 23rd of October, 1879, in the city of Plano, Illinois. He is a student at law of Osgoode Hall, Toronto.
- IV. Mark, born September 11th, 1885, at Schneider's Mills, one and one-half miles south of Plano. He is an under-graduate in arts of Queen's University, at Kingston.

---

#### THE LAMBERT FAMILY.

---

The Lamberts are of old English stock and are thought to have descended from the branch of the family which assumed considerable political and social prominence at a very early period. It would be in keeping with the part they played in England that some of them should have sought to escape from the persecution which was visited upon the Puritans. It is not improbable, therefore, that the first of the name came to America, if not with the "Mayflower," then with some others of like faith some time in the seventeenth century.

It is thought that Daniel Lambert, the pioneer of the Lambert family in Canada, who came to Canada in June, 1802, from New Jersey, in which state he was born, was a descendant of the Puritan Lamberts. He was nineteen years of age when he left New Jersey, and, according to one account, made one of a party consisting of his father and three brothers, John, Thomas and Paul. The pioneer's father and brothers are found with him in Prince Edward County for a time, but finally drop out of sight, and so Daniel's name and the names of his descendants figure as the representatives of the Lambert family. It must have been some

strong motive—no doubt their inherited loyalty to the British Crown and love of British institutions—which led them to forsake their native land and the inland town (about sixty miles distant from Jersey City) founded by the family and called Lambertville.

They pursued one of the routes familiar by this time to those who contemplated settling in Canada from that part of United States territory from which they set out, viz., up the Hudson, and by a series of lakes and rivers till they struck in the neighborhood of Oswego, where they crossed the lake in batteaux to the high shore at Green Point. There they fell in with Adam Shortt, and set to work by helping Shortt to plant his corn. Then they moved to Grassy Point, where they started on their own account by building the usual primitive log house, in which Daniel's father began to work at his trade of shoemaking, while Daniel went to work for Abraham Cronk, another pioneer. The cove, or small bay, running in off Grassy Point, about which the Lamberts built their dwelling, is still known as Lambert's Cove. Daniel remained at work with Abraham Cronk for two or three years, and then invested his earnings in a bush farm of his own, which he bought from Reuben Cronk, a brother of Abraham. Here the qualities which made him a good workman for his employer, and the experience which he had gained when engaged in farming for himself, paved the way for the success he ultimately achieved.

He married twice: first Mary Osborne, by whom he had four children, Elisha, Mary, James and Gershom; and four years after the death of his first wife he married Barbara De Mille, daughter of the pioneer, Isaac De Mille, and by his second wife had nine children, three of whom were: John D., Rebecca and Jane. John D. Lambert owns and occupies the old homestead, lot 13, 1st concession of Sophiasburgh; Rebecca, who is unmarried, makes her home with Albert, a son of John D.; and Jane, who became Mrs. Joseph Tripp, and had no children, resides with her adopted son, John Hazel, on the second concession. The old homestead, under the management of John D. Lambert, has become the centre of a thoroughly up-to-date farm, on which modern appliances are used with good effect. In politics the Lamberts have always stood by the Reform party, and in church matters they have, as a rule, been identified with the Society of Friends.

The pioneer, Daniel Lambert, in 1812 was drafted to serve in

one of the regiments which had been listed to go to the front. He went to Kingston and was drilled there, but was eventually chosen by the British military authorities to draw flour from the old Lazier mill to Toronto. To be employed thus as an agent of the commissariat was to engage in a labor of difficulty and danger. It was carried through by the pioneer with despatch and invariable success, and his services to the Government were well remunerated.

---

### DANIEL LAMBERT.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elisha Lambert, m. Catharine Laya; set. Murray; no issue.
- II. Mary Lambert, m. Jacob Strothers; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Hannah M., (3) Barbara, (4) Amanda, (5) Jane, and (6) Daniel.
- III. James Lambert, unm.; set. Murray.
- IV. Gershom Lambert, m. Eliza Bertis; set. finally Wisconsin. Issue: (1) Oscar, (2) Samantha, (3) William D., (4) John, (5) Stephen, and (6) Rebecca J. All this family set. in Iowa.
- V. Margaret Lambert, m. Abbot Way; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Joan, (2) Celestia, and (3) Manly.
- VI. Isaac Lambert, m. Jane McDonald; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Emarilla, (2) Louisa, and (3) David.
- VII. Daniel Lambert, died young.
- VIII. John D. Lambert, m. Elizabeth A. Noxon; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Edgar, (2) Albert, (3) Ida, (4) Minnie, (5) John D., and (6) Benjamin R.
- IX. Ezekiel Lambert, died young.
- X. Rebecca Lambert, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- XI. Allan Lambert, died young.
- XII. Alfred Lambert, died young.
- XIII. Jane Lambert, m. Joseph Tripp; set. Sophiasburgh; no issue.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Mary Lambert Branch:*

- (1) Margaret Strothers, unm.; set. Murray.
- (2) Hannah M. Strothers, m. Mr. Jenners; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Minnie, (b) Daniel, (c) Samuel, and (d) Maggie.

- (3) Barbara Strothers, m. Mr. Hyde; set. Belleville; no issue.
- (4) Amanda Strothers, m. Samuel Rombow; set. Hastings Co.; no issue.
- (5) Jane Strothers, m. Peter Taylor; set. United States; no issue.
- (6) Daniel Strothers, m. Emma Girdshaw; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Jane.

See V. *The Margaret Lambert Branch*:

- (1) Joan Way, died young.
- (2) Celestia Way, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (3) Manly Way, m. Rhoda Lougheed; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Myrtle M., and (b) Vernon.

See VI. *The Isaac Lambert Branch*:

- (1) Emarilla Lambert, m. David Benson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Bertha Benson, m. Ernest Adams; set. Toronto. (Issue: a son and a daughter.)
- (2) Louisa Lambert, m. Danford Ainsworth; set. Hillier.
- (3) David Lambert, m. Augusta Titus; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Mabel, and (b) Leonard (both d. young).

See VIII. *The John D. Lambert Branch*:

- (1) Edgar Lambert, m. Helen Simpson; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Frank G. Lambert, (b) Clément H. Lambert.
- (2) Albert Lambert, m. Annie Adams; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Mary E. Lambert, (b) Janet G. Lambert, (c) Dorothy Lambert, (d) Alberta Lambert.
- (3) Ida Lambert, m. John Foster; set. Sophiasburgh; no issue.
- (4) Minnie Lambert, unm.; set. on the homestead, Sophiasburgh.
- (5) John D. Lambert, m. Alice Gribbon; set. New York City; no issue.
- (6) Benjamin R. Lambert, unm.; set. on the homestead, Sophiasburgh.

---

#### THE LOCKWOOD FAMILY.

The Lockwoods are an old English family, whose descent is traced in an unbroken line from a clandestine marriage of an ancestor in the sixteenth century to Lady Mary Ann, daughter of

Lord Milton. The young people, fearing to brave his Lordship's displeasure, came to America and settled in Greenwich, Connecticut. We know but little of the family's history, until the time of their great grandson, Gershorn Lockwood, who was a man of prominence in Greenwich Township. His son and namesake, Gershorn Lockwood, married Eunice Close; the issue of this union were: Gershorn, Eliza, Eunice, Sally, Moses, Nathaniel, Joseph, James, Edward and Mary Ann.

Of these it should be noted that Nathaniel Lockwood married Elizabeth Ellison, and their son, Joseph Lockwood, is the Canadian pioneer. He was born at Stamwich, April 24th, 1786, and was baptized by the Rev. Mr. Stewart of the same place. Having received the best education that the times afforded, and having strong religious faith and zeal, he was admitted to the Methodist ministry and dedicated his life to spreading the Gospel in the wilds of Upper Canada. Soon after his coming to the Bay of Quinte district, he married Elizabeth, daughter of John Detlor, one of the original settlers of Fredericksburgh; she had been brought, as a mere child, from the United States to Adolphustown. His marriage, however, did not interfere with the zealous activity of Joseph Lockwood, and as reflecting upon his itinerant life, it may be noted that of his children, Sophia Elizabeth was born at York; Margaret, at West Flamboro; John Detlor, at Fredericksburgh; Milton K., at Napanee; Thomas C. and Mary Matilda, at Belleville; and Joseph E., at Brighton.

As the country opened up, Rev. Lockwood found his usefulness among his fellow white men rather than among the few surviving Indians. He taught school for awhile at Belleville, dealt in wheat to some extent later on, and helped to locate and build up the town of Brighton, which he named in honor of Brighton, England, from which locality his ancestor had come, and where the Lockwoods for centuries have resided. He chose Brighton as a place to live and rest during his last days, and was appointed its first Postmaster. He held the office for over fifty years, being succeeded by his son, Thomas Campbell Lockwood.

The pioneer was frequently wont to relate the many hardships and sacrifices which he was required to endure and make during his early mission work among the Indians, and frequently among some of the white people; and a chapter from his volume of experience would certainly command admiration for the heroic

achievements of our early Canadian Christian evangelists. He lived to the age of ninety, and his wife survived him two years. They rest side by side in the old cemetery at Mount Hope; and it is interesting to recall the fact that this beautiful and striking name for this locality was chosen by Milton K. Lockwood, son of the Pioneer.

The Lockwoods have been prominent people in the Bay of Quinte district. Milton K. Lockwood is a notary public and issuer of marriage licenses, and represents the Canadian Permanent Loan and Savings Company, besides other corporations and capital. For many years he has been Collector of Customs, and has always taken an active interest in municipal affairs, having been the first Reeve of the village of Colborne, and for more than forty years, school trustee, including twenty-two years as chairman of the board. He has been the village clerk of Brighton for more than a quarter of a century, and in military service has been gazetted respectively ensign, lieutenant, captain and adjutant in the second battalion Northumberland Militia.

Thomas Campbell Lockwood succeeded his father as Postmaster in 1872, and held this office for twenty-one years. He has been prominent in municipal, social and business matters, being agent for thirty years for the G. N. W. Telegraph Company, and he is also agent for the Wade's telephone line, which connects Brighton with the surrounding towns, including Warkworth, Codrington, Woolar, Frankford, Murray Canal and Smithfield, and other places in the townships of Brighton, Murray and Percy.

His son, Clarence K. Lockwood, who married Josephine M. Huycke, died in 1895. Of his children it may be noted that Thomas C. Lockwood is at present town clerk of Brighton, and agent for the G. N. W. Telegraph and the Canadian Express Companies; Thornton K. Lockwood is teller in the Standard Bank at Brighton; Winnie Lockwood, unmarried, is a telegraph operator, and Anna, her sister, is attending the High School. All the members of this branch of the Lockwood family reside in Brighton.

---

#### JOSEPH LOCKWOOD.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Sophia Elizabeth Lockwood, m. Theodore Spafford; set. Brighton. Issue (1) Joseph, (2) Adelaide, and (3) Sophia Elizabeth.

- II. Margaret Fraser Lockwood, m. Rev. William Coleman. Issue: (1) Mary Elizabeth, (2) William, and (3) Margaret Amelia.
- III. John Detlor Lockwood, d. in infancy.
- IV. Milton Kingsley Lockwood, m. Lavinia Maria Merriman; set. Brighton. No issue.
- V. Thomas Campbell Lockwood, m. Eliza Haight; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Clarence, and (2) Ida Adelaide.
- VI. Mary Matilda Lockwood, m. Richard John Pettigrew; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Mary Elizabeth, (2) Margaret Matilda, (3) Charles Kingsley, and (4) Agnes Lavinia.
- VII. Joseph Ellison Lockwood, m. Anna Le Boutellier. Issue: (1) Anna Louise, and (2) Josephine Elizabeth.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Sophia Elizabeth Lockwood Branch*:

- (1) Joseph Smalley Spafford, d. unm., San Francisco.
- (2) Adelaide Sophia Spafford, m. John Honey.
- (3) Sophia Elizabeth Spafford, d. unm.

See II. *The Margaret Fraser Lockwood Branch*:

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Coleman, m. I. D. McKay; set. Newmarket.
- (2) William Coleman, m. and set. Philadelphia.
- (3) Margaret Amelia Coleman, m. Joseph Wilson; set. Orillia.

See V. *The Thomas Campbell Lockwood Branch*:

- (1) Clarence K. Lockwood, m. Josephine Mabel Huycke; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Thomas C., (b) Thornton Kingsley, (c) Winnie, and (d) Anna.
- (2) Ida Adelaide Lockwood, unm.; set. Brighton.

See VI. *The Mary Matilda Lockwood Branch*:

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Pettigrew, m. A. J. Campbell; set. Brighton.

See VII. *The Joseph E. Lockwood Branch*:

- (1) Anna Louise Lockwood, m. Dr. R. H. Arthur; set. Brighton.
- (2) Josephine Elizabeth Lockwood, m. Walter Hepburn; set. Vancouver.

---

THE LOVE FAMILY.

This family has been closely identified with the life and interests of South Marysburg ever since its pioneer, Samuel Love, emigrated from Ireland. He was born in 1797, and in 1825, being

desirous of a kindlier fortune in life and in the search of a new home, he left his beloved country with the ebb and flow of that tide of Irish emigrants who, in the early years of the last century, turned their thoughts towards the Western world.

A man of fine physique, and blessed with the shrewdness and pertinacity which are characteristic traits of the North of Ireland men, Samuel Love had not been long in Canada before he made his way to Prince Edward County. Ever mindful of the essential needs, and like a good pioneer, he soon had his log cabin built on the property now owned by George A. Welbanks in South Marysburg.

William, Thomas and John, sons of the pioneer, sought their fortunes in California, going by way of Cape Horn. With the exception of one visit he paid to the old homestead in 1887, William spent his life in California. Thomas spent his time between the home of his birth and the land of his adoption, and undertook the journey eight times in all; and John died in Oregon. Thomas Love, notwithstanding all his travels and the many adventures incidental to the time and country, never tasted intoxicating liquor or used tobacco in any form.

The records of the Love family show that four brothers of the pioneer left at about the same time as he did for Canada, to wit: John, James, Thomas and Alex. Belle, the daughter of Thomas, was adopted by Samuel Love, the pioneer, and subsequently married Hiram Seeds.

The Pioneer married in Ireland Mary McCormock. They had three children, who died in infancy, not shown in the genealogical table annexed, to wit: a daughter born in Ireland, and twin boys who were born and died in Marysburg. Thomas Love was born in 1797, and died at the age of seventy; his widow, born 1800, survived until 1873. He was a staunch Conservative, but declined to hold even municipal offices, although often asked to serve as Reeve and Councillor. For some years he raised fine stock, both horses and cattle.

Being the seventh son, he was believed to have skill in healing diseases, and many instances are recited where he effected cures in cases physicians had given up. Among other heirlooms in the Love family, is a sheep skin covered hymn book with the wool attached, that was brought from Ireland.

Thomas Love bought the west fifty acres of his homestead

from Charles Wilson, who had it from the Crown; and the east fifty acres from Patrick Cosgrave, who also had that portion from the Crown. The one hundred acres are now in the possession of David J. Love, a grandson of the Pioneer. Mr. Love, having been assessor, entered the Council about 1895, and served for several years, occupying the office of Reeve for two. A strong Conservative, he has taken an active part in politics, and has been President of the Township Conservative Association. He has been a member of the Foresters for the last thirteen years, and when Milford boasted of a very fair township agricultural show, he was a President and Director of the society.

Samuel B. Love, son of Thomas Love, and grandson of the Pioneer, married Frances Hume, a daughter of John Hume, who came from the southwest of Scotland and married Sarah Connor, of Wexford, Ireland. They were married at Montreal and afterwards settled at Bloomfield. Their children were: (1) John C. Hume, who married Martha Bennett, settled at Bloomfield and had issue: William G., John H., Wallace and Frances. (2) Gloria Hume, who married W. G. Elworthy and settled at Belleville. (3) James C. Hume, who married Julia A. Green and settled at St. Catharines. (4) Annie Hume, who married I. Folford and settled at Queenswater. (5) Eliza Hume, who married N. Johnson, settled at Wingham, and (6) Abner Hume.

Samuel B. Love, who to-day is one of the leading citizens of South Marysburg, has forged his way to success by his own unaided efforts. As a boy he attended school in winter, and learned the carpenter's trade in summer, and finally, in 1882, began teaching in the old Jackson school, Black Creek, where he continued for ten years. He has always taken an active part in church and Sunday school matters in the district, and in addition to his farming interests is the owner of the Thomas Love property on Centre street, Picton.

---

### SAMUEL LOVE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Thomas Love, b. 1830, d. 1900; m. Phoebe A. Hicks, b. 1830; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) Samuel B., (3) David J., (4) Annie, and (5) Thomas A. The father d. 1900, aged 70 yrs.; the mother still living, 1904.

- II. William Love, b. 1833, m. Margaret Chapman; set. near Picton and finally California in 1867. Issue: (1) Ina, (2) Fred, (3) Blanche, and (4) Harry. The father d. 1897, aged 67 yrs.
- III. James Love, b. 1834, m. Hester Vance; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Walter, (2) Herbert, and (3) Margaret. The father d. 1901, aged 68 yrs.; the mother, 1903.
- IV. Samuel Love, b. 1836, m. Mahatabel Hubbs; set. Picton, and finally California in 1870. Issue: (1) Maude, (2) John, (3) Eva, (4) Laura, (5) Joseph, (6) Thomas, (7) Gertrude, and (8) Genevieve.
- V. George Love, b. 1838, m. Gertrude Minaker; set. on homestead, South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Albert, (2) Edwin, (3) William, (4) Ida, (5) Jennie, (6) Blanche, and (7) Bertha.
- VI. John R. Love, b. 1840, m. Ellen Madden (nee McBride); set. Oregon. Issue: (1) Lemuel, (2) Mabel, (3) Elton, (4) Clothwell, and (5) Eliza.
- VII. Alexander Love, b. 1843, m. Ellen Head; set. Milford. Issue: (1) Addie, (2) Louisa, (3) Florence, (4) Levanta, and (5) Marion.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Thomas Love Branch*:

- (1) Mary E. Love, b. 1855, m. William I. Clark; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Charles Clark, (b) Elmore Clark, (c) Evelina Clark.
- (2) Samuel B. Love, b. 1859, m. Frances Hume; set. Black River. Issue: (a) Hume, (b) Percy, and (c) an infant.
- (3) David J. Love, b. 1861, m. Sarah E. Welbanks; set. Black River. No issue.
- (4) Anna A. Love, b. 1863; m. Benamin VanAlstine; set. near Napanee. Issue: (a) Ernie.
- (5) Thomas A. Love, b. 1868, unm.; travelled extensively in foreign countries.

See II. *The William Love Branch*:

- (1) Ina Love, m. William Goodman; set. California. No issue.
- (2) Fred Love, m. and set. California. No issue.
- (3) Blanche Love, m. Milo Churchill; set. California.
- (4) Harry Love, m. Miss Thompson; set. California.

See III. *The James Love Branch*:

- (1) Walter Love, m. 1st, Mrs. Anderson, nee Jones, and 2nd,

Lizzie Waugh; set. Hespeler. Issue: by 1st, (a) Muriel M., and (b) James C.

- (2) Herbert Love, C. O. R. station agent; m. Orethia Argue; set. Picton. No issue.  
 (3) Maggie Love, unkm.; set. Picton.

See IV. *The Samuel Love Branch:*

- (1) Maude Love, m. William Young; set. California. Issue: (a) Earl.  
 (2) John Love, m. and set. California.  
 (3) Eva Love, m. and set. California.  
 (4) Laura Love, m. and set. California.  
 (5) Joseph Love, m. and set. California.  
 (6) Thomas Love, unkm. and set. California.  
 (7) Gertrude Love, m. and d. California.  
 (8) Genevieve Love, unkm. and set. California.

See V. *The George Love Branch:*

- (1) Albert Love, m. Maggie Miller; set. South Marysburg. No issue.  
 (2) Edwin Love, m. Ora Freer; set. Des Moines, Iowa. Issue: (a) Mary.  
 (3) William Love, unkm. and set. South Marysburg.  
 (4) Ida Love, m. Andrew McGee; set. Lennox and Addington. Issue: (a) Gertrude, (b) George, and (c) Edith.  
 (5) Jennie Love, m. Alexander McGee; set. Lennox and Addington. Issue: (a) Albert, (b) Edwin, and (c) Lewis.  
 (6) Blanche Love, unkm.; set. S. Marysburg.  
 (7) Bertha Love, m. Robert Mordaunt; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Gerald.

See VII. *The Alexander Love Branch:*

- (1) Addie Love, m. Charles Hicks; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Alva, (b) Malcolm, (c) Harry; and (d) Nathan.  
 (2) Louisa Love, unkm.  
 (3) Florence Love, unkm.  
 (4) Levanta Love, d. in inf.  
 (5) Marion Love, unkm.

---

THE LANE FAMILY.

This family, through Barnabus W. Lane, who settled in the fourth concession of Sidney about 1844, have been prominently

identified with that section of the old township for over sixty years. The pioneer of the family was Ezekiel Lane, who was born in Watertown, N.Y., and emigrated to Canada.

He came to Kingston, was a merchant tailor by trade and opened one of the early tailor shops in that place. He removed to Toronto, and for some time ran an establishment there; but later he returned and ended his days at Kingston. He married Elizabeth Wartman, of the pioneer Wartman family of Kingston; they had four children, viz., Charles, Lucinda, Barnabus W. and David. Charles died young; Lucinda married, first, Daniel Wright. Issue: Charles and Delila; and second, Allen Frederick. Issue: George, Catherine, Harriet and Egbert P. David married Mary Gilbert. Issue: Addison and Ida.

Barnabus W. Lane was born in 1826 and received an elementary education at Kingston, but being an ambitious boy he started at the age of thirteen to become a carpenter, and five years later came to Sidney and engaged at his trade of building. He had saved sufficient money and purchased his farm, lot 27, concession 4, before he was of age. October 5, 1847, he married Susanna Merritt, and they immediately settled on their farm, where he had previously built a house. Here Barnabus W. Lane not only carried on his farming operations, but he continued work at his trade, and many of the best houses and barns in Sidney were the work of his hands. Nor was this all; Mr. Lane was not only a first-class mechanic and farmer, but he was a self-educated man. Being eager for information from his boyhood, he spent his spare time in reading, and was well informed on general topics. He was a local preacher and class leader in the Methodist Church for over forty years, and always active in every movement that made for the betterment of the community or society in general.

He was a strong temperance advocate and never lost an opportunity to uplift his voice in behalf of the temperance cause. In politics he was a strong Liberal. Barnabus W. Lane and his wife lived together for fifty-five years. He died in 1902, aged seventy-six, while his widow still lives at the old home, aged seventy-six.

They had two children, Wilmot A., who married Harriet E. Bonisteel; and Sylvester E. Lane, who was born August 12, 1852, on the old farm, where he still resides. He married January 5, 1886, Sarah R., daughter of Levi Massey. He is a Liberal in politics, a firm Methodist, and is regarded as one of Sidney's best citizens.

He owns and farms two hundred acres of land in the fourth concession, in a fine state of cultivation; a good house, barns and out-buildings have made this farm one of the most desirable in this part of the country.

---

#### THE LONGWELL FAMILY.

---

John Longwell was born in Ireland in 1757, and emigrated to the United States with his parents when about fourteen years of age. During the Revolutionary War John Longwell remained loyal to the British cause, and in 1789 he emigrated, with other United Empire Loyalists, to Canada, first stopping at Kingston, where they made up a party of about fifty and pioneered their way to the mouth of the Moira River, and to quote Canniff, "pitched their tents among some cedar shrubs upon the east bank of the river, just at the site of the upper bridge," where the city of Belleville now stands. The following day they followed the bank of the river back to the fifth concession. At this time the land had not been surveyed, but the would-be settlers were assured that they could make their choice, and their rights would later be respected. John Longwell chose two hundred acres, lot 35, concession 5, while Samuel Hazleton, chose lot 33, concession 5. They were the first settlers in the fifth concession, Sidney. This was in 1789.

He married Margaret, daughter of John Lake, a pioneer. His neighbor, Solomon Hazleton, was appointed one of the first magistrates of Sidney; while he was one of the first bailiffs, to be appointed. Both men took an active interest in the early settlement, and were among Sidney's leading men of their time. The first Methodist meetings were held at John Longwell's home, and the first quarterly meeting was held there. John Longwell died in 1841 at the ripe old age of eighty-four.

His son, John W. Longwell, was born on the old homestead January 3, 1802, and lived there until his death, which occurred October 27, 1881. He married Rosana Duffy in 1835. She was born in Ireland, and when she emigrated to Canada was nearly five months in crossing the Atlantic in a sailing vessel. Even after John W. Longwell attained to manhood wolves were a constant menace to the settlers. It is related that one morning when he went to his barn he found a large grey wolf asleep in the hay. He

quickly seized the brute by the tail, and after whirling him round and round, dispatched him with a club, which he had dexterously procured.

John W. Longwell, like his father, took a leading part in the affairs of the community, and enjoyed the respect and confidence of all who knew him. He was a member of the Methodist Church and a Liberal in politics.

George Longwell, his son, was born at the ancestral homestead in 1838, and is still living there, owning and farming, with the assistance of his son, Fred, about three hundred acres of land, which is in a fine state of cultivation. He married Annie McLaren May 26, 1873. She was born in Scotland and is a daughter of Donald McLaren. The Longwells are consistent members of the Presbyterian Church, to which they are liberal contributors. They occupy a high position in the community, and can be counted among Sidney's very best people. Their children, elsewhere enumerated, have been given the best of educational advantages, Alexander being a graduate of Queen's University and a mining engineer. George Longwell is a Liberal in politics.

Barnabus Longwell, son of John W. Longwell, was born August 21, 1839, also at the old homestead. He married Jane McLaren, daughter of Donald McLaren. She was a sister of Mrs. George Longwell, and like her sister, a woman of superior intellect. Barnabus Longwell, and his clever helpmate accumulated a large amount of property, in addition to the farm inherited by his wife, and for which they had helped to pay. He had three hundred and fifty acres at the time of his death, and all in a high state of cultivation and containing a first-class brick house and good farm buildings. Mr. Longwell was of a retiring disposition and devoted to his family and large farming interests. He was a liberal giver to the Presbyterian Church, of which he and his family were members. He was of a social disposition and interested in the happenings of daily life. A kind neighbor, a public-spirited citizen and one of the most highly esteemed and respected men in the neighborhood, he died March 21, 1901, aged sixty-two years; his wife died October 13, 1900, aged fifty-five years.

#### JOHN LONGWELL.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Longwell, unm.; became a soldier, 1812; d. Montreal.
- II. James Longwell, d. y.

- III. John W. Longwell, m. Rosana Duffy, nee McClasky. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) George, (3) Barnabus, and (4) Cyntha.
- IV. Mary Longwell, m. 1st, William McCready, and 2nd, Ira Sargant. Issue: by 1st, (1) John; and by 2nd, (2) Samantha, and (3) Martha.
- V. Lydia Longwell, m. Luke Potter; set. Darlington. Issue: (1) William, and (2) Ebenezer.
- VI. Letitia Longwell, m. Barnabus Nicholson; set. Thurlow.
- VII. Betsey Longwell, m. John Winters; set. Marmora. Issue: (1) Nicholas, (2) James, (3) Silas, (4) Alfred, and (5) Margaret.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The John W. Longwell Branch*:

- (1) Margaret Longwell, m. George Rose; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) James, (b) Seymour, (c) Charles, (d) George H., (e) Hattie, and (f) Isabella.
- (2) George Longwell, m. Annie McLaren; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) James, (b) Maggie, (c) Fred, (d) Alexander, and (e) Agnes.
- (3) Barnabus Longwell, m. Jane McLaren; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Donald, (b) John W., (c) Rosana, and (d) Ellen M.
- (4) Cyntha Longwell, m. Jeremiah Simmons; set. Murray. Issue: (a) James, (b) George, (c) Norman, (d) Adina, (e) Mary, and (f) Sarah A.

---

THE LUCAS FAMILY.

This family is an old one of Devonshire, England. The founder of the family in America settled in Connecticut prior to the Revolutionary War. Dennis Lucas, the Canadian pioneer, was born in Connecticut, in 1779, and came to Ernesttown with his parents in early youth. There he grew up and spent his long and useful life, passing away in 1875 at the ripe old age of ninety-six. He married two sisters, the Miss Stovers of Ernesttown. By his first wife he had the following issue: Nathaniel, Joseph, Valentine and John; and by his second wife, James and Martha.

Nathaniel, the eldest son, was born in 1803, and reared in Ernesttown. He was the only member of the family to settle in Hastings County. On March 8, 1832, he married Elizabeth Aylsworth (born 1809), who belonged to the prominent pioneer family of that name. Dennis Lucas had purchased four hundred acres of

land in the fifth concession of Sidney, lots 31 and 32, intending two hundred for Nathaniel and two hundred acres for John. The former accepted his share, and immediately after his marriage settled there, but John refused to settle in Sidney, and Dennis Lucas later gave the two hundred acres intended for John to James Lucas, a son by his second wife. This land was, a number of years later, purchased by Nathaniel's two sons, Bowen A. and Dennis L.

Portions of the fifth concession had been settled by the Longwells, Hazletons and Ketchesons, many years before; but Nathaniel Lucas' farm was new and wild when he went there with his bride to commence the work of home making. He was a man of great personal activity and made rapid headway, and eventually had the satisfaction of owning one of the best tilled farms in that part of Sidney. In this work he was assisted later on by his sons, Dennis L. and Bowen A. Nathaniel Lucas and his family belonged to the Methodist Church; in politics he adhered to the Liberal party. He died in 1880 in his seventy-eighth year; his wife died in 1887, aged seventy-eight.

Bowen A. Lucas was born on November 29, 1839, on the Sidney homestead, and lived there until 1903, when he sold out and removed to Belleville, retiring from active business. The "home farm" was a model of good farming, the house being a handsome brick structure, and the buildings and improvements of the very best. Bowen A. Lucas was fond of good horses, and has bred quite a number.

Many quaint and curious heirlooms have been in the possession of the family for over one hundred and fifty years, including a jack-knife and a Queen Anne's musket, now in the possession of Mr. Lucas, that were brought from England and later to Canada by his grandfather in the eighteenth century.

---

#### NATHANIEL LUCAS.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Dennis L. Lucas, m. Martha Johnson; set. Sidney and finally Belleville. Issue: (1) Brock.
- II. Hester A. Lucas, m. Byard Fretz; set. New York. Issue: (1) Alma, (2) Addie, and (3) Jane.
- III. Bowen A. Lucas, m. Ist, Harriet M. Fanning, and 2nd, Elea-

nor Covert. Issue: by 1st, (1) George, and (2) a son, d. in infancy.

IV. Adeline E. Lucas, d. unm.

V. Mercey A. Lucas, m. Mr. Cook; set. Ogdensburg, N.Y.

---

#### THE LEADER FAMILY.

---

William Leader, son of the pioneer, married Lucy Waite, and thus many of the Leader family to-day can trace their origin to undoubted United Empire Loyalist progenitors. The Waites occupied an honorable and distinguished place among the Loyalists, and yet as time went on, they seem to have returned to the United States, where their descendants attained great distinction. Morrison R. Waite, Chief Justice of the United States, was a member of the Waite family, and other incidents might be cited. The father of William Leader, however, was a Yorkshireman, who emigrated to Canada in 1830 and settled in the neighborhood of Wellington. He came in a sailing vessel, for the use of steam in ocean navigation was then unknown. The time at which he came and the excellent record of his descendants, all point to the fact that John Leader helped to compose that wave of splendid emigration which may be said to have rejuvenated and built up Canada between 1830 and 1850. It is not unfair to the Loyalists to say that they would have been unable to populate and develop so vast a territory as English speaking Canada without reinforcements from the mother country. They were compelled by their environments to adopt farming as their only occupation, and although many of them may have been skilled in other pursuits they were unable to transmit this knowledge to their descendants. But emigrants like John Leader pushed their way ahead and left energetic and skilful descendants. He married Elizabeth Foster and died in 1837; she survived until 1857.

William Leader, eldest son of the pioneer, was a shoemaker by occupation, and, as has already been noted, married Lucy Waite. They had thirteen children, all of whom attained maturity, and are now living, the youngest being nearly fifty years of age.

Johnson F. Leader, twelfth child of William and Lucy Waite Leader, has been connected with the Toronto waterworks for more than a quarter of a century. He married Mary A. Curren, and they have one son, William Leader, who at present is unmarried and resides with his parents in Toronto.

## JOHN LEADER.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Leader, m. Lucy Waite; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Emeline, (2) John, (3) Frank, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Montilon, (6) Reuben, (7) Lydia, (8) William, (9) Ellen, (10) Rhoxine, (11) Oscar, (12) Johnson, and (13) Hiram E.
- II. Ann Leader, m. Daniel Young; set. Athol.
- III. Jane Leader, m. John Maidam; set. Ameliasburgh.
- IV. Mary Leader, m. John Atkins; set. Picton.
- V. Susan Leader, m. William O'Dwyer; set. Port Huron.
- VI. John Leader, m. Sarah Forsythe; set. Bloomfield.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William Leader Branch*:

- (1) Emeline Leader, m. Sextus Case; set. West Consecon. Issue: (a) Carrie, (b) Tilly, (c) William, and (d) ano.
- (2) John Leader, m. Catherine Sullivan; set. New York State.
- (3) Frank Leader, m. Amelia Chapman; set. New York State
- (4) Elizabeth Leader, m. Samuel Hyatt; set. Athol. Issue: (a) John, (b) Frank, (c) Herbert, (d) Vincent, and (e) Merton.
- (5) Montilon Leader, m. twice; set. Rochester. Issue: by 1st, (a) Reuben, d. y., and (b) Herbert.
- (6) Reuben Leader, m. Mary Head; set. New York State.
- (7) Lydia Leader, m. Jesse Miller; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Martha Jane, (b) William, (c) Clarence; and two others.
- (8) William Leader, m. Ada DeMille; set. New York State.
- (9) Ellen Leader, m. Albert Hall; set. Denver. Issue: (a) Clayton, (b) Lavarne, (c) Grace, and (d) Helen.
- (10) Rhoxine Leader, m. Oscar DeLong; set. South Dakota. Issue: (a) Lucy, (b) Thearon, and (c) Minnie.
- (11) Oscar Leader, m. Sarah Caldwell; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Walter, (b) George, and (c) Lottie.
- (12) Johnson F. Leader, m. Mary A. Curren; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) William, unm.; set. Toronto.
- (13) Hiram Edgar Leader, unm.; set. Alberta.

## WILLIAM JOHN McGRATH.

There is no brighter inspiration for the youth of Canada than the career of those brave and determined men, who, without parental guidance or inherited wealth—in spite of all adverse circumstances and seemingly insurmountable obstacles—by progress, at first slow and painful, then swift and brilliant, transformed themselves unaided from poor and unknown boys into successful business men, prominent in their communities and respected by all who know them. Such men are indeed benefactors, not only for the nerve and energy they infuse into business life, but for the examples they set and the encouragement they lend to others.

One of this class, a representative self-made man, is William John McGrath, who was born on January 1, 1870, at Blairton, Ontario. His father, John McGrath, who married Elizabeth Gibson, a native of Hastings County, came from Ireland and settled in Canada. His mother died while he was a mere babe, and his father followed a few years later, leaving the boy just entering upon his teens, alone and unaided to buffet with the world.

Arriving in Belleville in the fall of 1890 with the savings of a year's hard labor from working in a mill at Toronto, he entered the Ontario Business College, and in 1891 became bookkeeper for Hodgson Bros., and subsequently their general manager. In the spring of 1898 he began business upon his own account as an exporter of cheese, and from being the smallest, he soon became the largest dealer in Belleville. At present he is the largest exporter in Canada, outside of Montreal; his shipments to London and Liverpool exceeding one hundred and twenty-five thousand boxes per annum.

Mr. McGrath is a Liberal in politics; he belongs to the Methodist Church, being the superintendent of the Holloway Street Sunday School, trustee and member of the Quarterly Board, and also of the Parsonage Board; while his fraternal affiliations include the A. F. and A. M., the I. O. O. F., the I. O. F., and the Royal Templars K. T. T.

He is a member of the City Council of Belleville, and keenly interested in everything that tends to the city's growth and prosperity. Mr. McGrath married Ada T. Lake, of Deseronto. They have one child, Adrian Lake.

## MARSHALL B. MORRISON, M.P.P.

The Canadian pioneer of the Morrison family came with the United Empire Loyalist movement from the State of New York to Canada after the Revolutionary War, and settled near Roblin's Mills. One son, Stephen, became a partner of a Roblin; while John W., the eldest, who was born in 1817, learned the carriage makers trade with Stewart Wilson at Picton, and later embarked in the business on his own account at Consecon, where he manufactured successfully for over forty years. During the Rebellion of 1837-38 he took up arms in defence of his country, serving in the company raised at Wellington. His son, Marshall B. Morrison, was born at Consecon in 1848, and attended school until he was fourteen years of age, when, like many other ambitious boys, he started out to make his own way in the world. He also learned the carriagemakers trade at Trenton, and at the age of twenty years carried on that business in company with his brother, under the name of Morrison & Brother. These young men continued the partnership for about a dozen years, when Marshall B. embarked in the undertaking and livery business with his brother-in-law, James A. Kinney, under the name of Morrison & Kinney, which business they still conduct.

If Marshall B. Morrison early developed into a successful business man, it can truthfully be said that he became very popular and early made himself felt in political circles. He was chosen Chief Magistrate of Trenton for eight years, and was nine years a member of the Trenton Council. At the general election of 1898 he was returned to the Legislative Assembly from West Hastings, and was re-elected in 1902 and again in 1905. During his legislative career he has acted on many important committees, and is at present one of the most valued supporters of the Government. He served in the 16th Battalion of the Prince Edward Militia at the time of the Fenian Raid in 1866. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, the C. O. O. F., Sons of Scotland and Home Circle.

The following are the children of the Pioneer and their descendants:

- I. John W. Morrison, m. Mary A. Lampson; set. Consecon. Issue:
  - (1) Ira W. Morrison, m. 1st, Sofrona A. Bonter, dau. of J. R. Bonter, and 2nd, Annie Vandervoort. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Bruce, (b) Roy, (c) Arra, and (d) Ella. (2) Marshall B.

Morrison, m. Eleanor Kinney; set. Trenton. No issue. (3) John W. Morrison, unm. (4) William Morrison, m. Jennie Booth; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) William. (5) Susanna Morrison, m. John Batton; set. Cobourg. Issue: (a) Delos, (b) Annie, and (c) Essie. (6) Sarah Morrison, m. Willett Lane; set. Consecon. No issue.

II. Stephen Morrison.

III. William Morrison, m. and set. near Roblin's Mills. Issue: (1) Samuel, (2) Thomas, (3) William J., and (4) Jeanette.

IV. Mary A. Morrison, m. Mr. Carnihan; set. Roblin's Mills.

V. Phoebe Morrison, m. Gideon Fordham; set. Ancaster. Issue: (1) Harvard, and (2) William J.

---

#### THE MALONE FAMILY.

---

The grandfather of Dr. Malone was a school teacher in Ireland, and emigrated to Canada with his family in 1847, settling at Kingston. He entered the employ of P. D. Calvin, M.P., lumber merchant, as secretary accountant. Anthony Malone, his son, born in Ireland in 1843, attended school at Kingston, and at the age of eleven years was an advanced pupil in the Grammar School. He left school to take a position in the lumber office, finally succeeding his father as secretary and accountant. His father at this time opened a store, receiving the appointment of postmaster at Wolfe Island. Anthony Malone, besides being a first-class mathematician and expert accountant, was an inventor as well. He invented a picket and pike-pole machine, a boring machine and an incubator. He is also the author of "Caligraphy, or Shorthand Made Easy," which is being generally adopted and largely used by shorthand students. He was a captain in the Kingston Militia during the Fenian Raid. He married Sarah W. Kennedy, also a native of Ireland, who had come to Canada with her parents when only eight years of age.

Anthony Malone gave his family the benefit of a first-class education: Vida is a graduate of Toronto University and is an M.A.; Ernest is a graduate of the Science Department, Queen's University, being a B.Sc.; Dr. H. V. Malone graduated as a B.A. at Queen's University, class of 1894, and graduated as an M.D. C.M. at Queen's in 1898. He also took a post-graduate course as to the eye, ear, throat and nose at the same institution. He com-

menced the practice of medicine at Frankford in 1900, where he has a large and lucrative practice. He stands very high in the community, both as a cultured gentleman and as a skilful practitioner. Dr. Malone, on July 20, 1893, married Maud, daughter of Mr. George Clark of Frankford.

---

ANTHONY MALONE.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Dora Malone, m. J. S. Moorcraft, Division Court Clerk, Bowmanville. Issue: (1) Gordon, and (2) Marian.
- II. Laura Malone, unm.
- III. Dr. Herbert V. Malone, m. Maud Clark; set. Frankford.
- IV. Sylvia Malone, m. Major W. J. B. White; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Vivien.
- V. Vida Malone, unm.
- VI. Ernest Malone, unm.

---

ALEXANDER McKENTY, D.D.S.

---

Among the professional men of Tweed there is no one more highly respected and generally esteemed than Dr. Alexander McKenty. Although young in years, and but recently admitted to practice, he has already attained an enviable reputation, not only for professional skill and the financial success attendant thereon, but also for those sterling qualities of mind and heart that unite to form the highest type of Canadian citizenship.

His parents, Henry and Bridget McKenty, came from Ireland to Canada and settled at Collinsby, where they continued to reside until their removal to Madoc in 1886. Here Mrs. McKenty still resides, her husband having departed this life September 20, 1903.

Dr. McKenty was born at Collingsby July 29, 1877, and removed with the family to Madoc, where he received his primary education. In 1899 he matriculated at the Ontario College of Dental Surgeons. He graduated in 1903, receiving from the College the degree of L.D.S., and also the degree of D.D.S. from the University of Toronto.

He at once established himself at Tweed, where he has a handsomely furnished suite of offices in the Tuttle Block, on North Victoria Street, and is building up a large and lucrative practice. He is a member of St. Carthaugh's (R. C.) congregation.

## HENRY McKENTY.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John McKenty, m. Maggie Smith; set. Olamabee.
- II. Mary McKenty, m. Harry Black; set. Marmora. Issue: (1) Joseph, (2) Annie, (3) Charles, (4) Mary Ellen, (5) Leo, (6) Agnes, (7) Harry, (8) John, and (9) Rose.
- III. Annie McKenty, m. William Fitzgerald; set. Olambee.
- IV. James McKenty, d. unm.
- V. Rose McKenty, unm.; set. Rochester.
- VI. Daniel McKenty, m. Susan Smith; set. Montana.
- VII. Nellie McKenty, unm.; at home.
- VIII. Henry Charles McKenty, unm.
- IX. Dr. Alexander McKenty, unm.; set. Tweed.

## WILLIAM GEORGE McCLELLAN.

## THE METROPOLITAN BANK.

The Metropolitan Bank opened branches in the County of Prince Edward at Picton and Wellington simultaneously in the spring of 1903, with Harold J. Morden as manager. A few days after William G. McClellan took charge of the Wellington office and subsequently, on New Year's Day of 1904, was transferred to Picton and given charge of both branches. The inception of the Metropolitan Bank, it is satisfactory to record, was owing to the growing prosperity evident everywhere throughout the Dominion and the consequent demand for new banks. As it only came into existence as recently as 1902, the already rapid development and present volume of business transacted by it, ensures the most favorable auguries for a rich and lasting success. It is the first Canadian chartered bank that was ever started under such favorable circumstances as to have a reserve fund equal to its paid-up capital. It has legal rights to increase its business up to its authorized capital of two millions, has a paid-up capital of a million dollars and also, as has been stated, has a reserve fund of a million dollars.

W. G. McClellan, the present manager of the bank in Prince Edward County, was born in Oshawa and started his career in the Dominion Bank. He comes of a stock that makes him peculiarly adapted to the chosen profession in which he has proved himself so adept. His father, Joseph II. McClellan, was one of the first

managers of the Dominion Bank, and opened branches at Whitby, Oshawa, Bowmanville and Pickering. He has now for many years been engaged in the coal business, and at the 1900 Dominion Parliamentary elections unsuccessfully contested West Peterborough in the interests of the Reform party. But W. G. McClellan has other relatives engaged in the banking profession, among whom may be mentioned a cousin, who is a manager of the Crown Bank at Comber; another, who is accountant of the Ontario Bank at Bowmanville; and a third, who is assistant accountant of the Western Bank at Whitby. Besides, he has forebears and connections that were and are distinguished in professions differing widely from that of the banker. His mother was a daughter of Dr. McGill, of Oshawa, who was a member of Parliament and in his day was one of the best known physicians in Ontario County. His father's father, James McClellan, who came to Canada from the north of Ireland and ranks among the first settlers of Bowmanville, was the first Collector of Customs for that port. To-day the Bowmanville harbor is owned by John McClellan, a son of the pioneer McClellan and one of the largest ship-owners on the Lake.

After serving in the Dominion Bank for twelve years and holding the appointment of accountant in Guelph, as well as having relieved managers at the Huntsville, Lindsay, Brampton and Guelph branches, William G. McClellan transferred his services to the Metropolitan Bank, and at once assumed charge of the newly opened branch at Wellington. It was while in charge there that he married Mabel C. L. McAlpine, the only daughter of Dr. McAlpine, of Lindsay, and niece of Col. Sam Hughes, M.P. for Victoria, and James Hughes, Inspector of Public Schools.

Mr. McClellan is a member of the Masonic fraternity and was for ten years in the Canadian Order of Foresters, having been one of the youngest Chief Rangers ever elected in the Dominion. He is a distinctly popular and trusted man in the County of Prince Edward. He is known as a strong supporter of all things Canadian, and of Canadian sports in particular; and patriotically served three years in the ranks of the 48th Highlanders. The popularity of the bank he manages is not less great than his own, and the appreciation felt by the banking public for the Metropolitan has been testified to by the triple increase in business it has accrued since the beginning of the year. The bank's special courteous facilities accorded the public, such as, to give a very slight

instance, keeping open until four o'clock on Saturday afternoons, essentially the farmer's marketing day, when before the Metropolitan came to the county the older banks persisted in closing their doors promptly at one o'clock; such courtesies have already tended to break down the old-time prejudices and annoying restrictions formerly created by banking methods and hours. The bank is especially adapted to the needs of the farmers, even offering them a better interest than is procurable from many of the older banks. Credit should also be given to it for being the first bank in Canada to introduce the advantageous innovation of giving depositors interest on their daily balances. The Metropolitan Bank is one of the most successful enterprises ever introduced into the rich and fertile Prince Edward, as its manager is one of the most popular and respected business men in that county.

---

#### THE McDONALD FAMILY.

---

The ancestors of this family came originally from Scotland, from which country they fled at the time of the massacre of Glencoe; eventually their descendants located in New Brunswick in the early days of the settlement of that province. Here were born David, Henry, John, William, Daniel, George, James, Alexander, Francis, Nancy and Susan; all of whom appeared to have emigrated to Prince Edward County and to have settled in or near Hallowell directly after the War of 1812.

James McDonald married first Miss Hill and subsequently Marietta Bates. He became sheriff of the county and died in office at Picton, while Henry, his nephew, was jailer at the same place for a term of years. His brother, David McDonald, married Sarah Barton and had a family of seven children whose genealogy is appended hereto. Daniel McDonald, another brother, married and raised a large family, whose genealogy is also given. He is represented as a man of strong mentality and excellent judgment. He acquired a good property in Hallowell and was a man thoroughly trusted by his fellows. His sons were successful farmers with funds invested in the fishing industry. They were distinguished as expert oarsmen, in which capacity they were of great service in cases of shipwreck. A grandson, Amos C. McDonald, is at present light-house keeper at Salmon Point.

As has been stated, the nine pioneer brothers and their two

sisters settled near each other in the county of Prince Edward, and they had their full share of the difficulties and dangers incident to the early settler's lot. On one occasion, while crossing West Lake in winter, one of the sons was pursued by wolves and barely escaped with his life. The "redskins" also were a source of continual trouble, as they gave full scope to their thieving propensities. A fawn, whose mother the Indians had shot, came quite close to a member of the family at one time and was taken back to West Lake where it became the pet of the household. The Indians, however, when it had grown to be a fine buck, shot it at their convenience. The inhumanity of these early natives of the soil was also brought home forcibly to the family. Hearing a gunshot one night, it appeared, on investigation, that an Indian had found his squaw, who was in hiding from him, and had deliberately shot her. He excused himself by saying: "She squaw; she no good."

There was excellent fishing in these times. Provided with a jack-light and spear it was a common thing to impale a boat load of spring salmon without expending much time or trouble.

Robert H. McDonald, son of John, and grandson of David, was born in 1843, and emigrated to California when seventeen years of age, via the Isthmus of Panama, and has since resided on the Pacific coast. The first year he spent in British Columbia, returning from there to California. He remained in that State two years, when he located in the State of Nevada, when he became a trusted employe of the Bank of California, which institution he represented in the State for a period of seventeen years as general manager of the supplies and output of quartz mines, in which the bank was largely interested. Subsequently Mr. McDonald became superintendent of a large vineyard which, under his care, produced over 350,000 gallons of wine in one year. Since then he has acted in the same capacity for other large concerns and also on his own account as a horticulturist, in which business he is an expert. He at present resides on his own orange plantation at Porterville, California.

His brother, Dr. Davidson, is a missionary in Japan, being a medical attache to the British Embassy at Tokio.

---

#### DAVID McDONALD.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Henry McDonald, m. Jane Jones; set. Hillier.

- II. Hannah McDonald, m. Wm. Pettingill; set. Hillier.  
 III. Joseph McDonald, m. Margaret Jones; set. Hillier.  
 IV. John McDonald, m. Sarah Jones; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) Davidson, (3) Amelia, (4) Robert H., (5) Joseph E., (6) John N., and (7) Marjorie.  
 V. Mary A. McDonald, m. James German; set. Hillier.  
 VI. Andrew McDonald, m. Nancy Pettingill; set. Hillier.  
 VII. Lydia McDonald, d. unm.  
 VIII. Elizabeth McDonald, unm.  
 IX., X., XI. and XII. Four children, d. y.  
 XIII. William McDonald, m. Marjorie Stevenson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Harriet, (2) Elizabeth, (3) James, (4) Donald W., (5) Walter S., and (6) Robert S.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The John McDonald Branch*:

- (1) Mary E. McDonald, unm.  
 (2) Dr. Davidson McDonald, m. Annie Clark; set. finally Tokio, Japan. No issue.  
 (3) Amelia McDonald, m. Philip Chase; set. Ameliasburgh.  
 (4) Robert H. McDonald, m. Olive E. Perry; set. Porterville, Cal. Issue: (a) Perry W., (b) Alice S., (c) Flora B., (d) Robert D., (e) Gladys, and (f) Gordon E.  
 (5) Joseph E. McDonald, m. Lizzie Crossley; set. Seattle, Wash. Issue: (a) Algie, (b) Homer, (c) Raymond, and (d) Delost.  
 (6) John N. McDonald, m. 1st, Emma Hubbs, and 2nd, Lizzie Valantine; set. Wellington. Issue: by 1st, (a) Davidson, W., m. Inez Garratt. (b) Harry A., m. Cora Collins. (c) Margeurite; and by 2nd, (d) Mary M.  
 (7) Marjorie McDonald, m. Rev. D. Williams. Issue: (a) Percy.

See XIII. *The William McDonald Branch*:

- (1) Harriet McDonald, m. Thomas Vallier; set. London.  
 (2) Elizabeth McDonald, d. y.  
 (3) James McDonald, m. Franke Niles; set. Wellington.  
 (4) Donald W. McDonald, d. unm.  
 (5) Dr. Walter S. McDonald, m. Maggie Smith; set. Winnipeg.  
 (6) Dr. Robert S. McDonald, unm. Is a physician in Bellevue Hospital, New York.

DANIEL McDONALD.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. David McDonald, m. Lydia J. Trumpour ; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
(1) Mary J.
- II. Richard McDonald, m. Adeline Hudson ; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
(1) Martha J., (2) Adelaide, (3) David, (4) Rebecca, (5) Augusta, and (6) Annie B.
- III. Minard McDonald, m. Catharine Lambert ; set. Hallowell. Issue : (1) Albert, (2) William H., (3) Elgin, and (4) ano. son, died in infancy.
- IV. Amos C. McDonald, m. Almira White ; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
(1) Daniel, (2) Minard, (3) Gilbert, (4) Celeste, (5) William L., (6) Euphemia, (7) Mary, (8) Perry, and (9) Ella.
- V. Jane McDonald, m. Isaac Lambert ; set. Hillier. Issue : (1) Emerilla, (2) Louisa, and (3) David.
- VI. William McDonald, unm. ; set. Hallowell.
- VII. Robert McDonald, m. 1st, Sarah Harris, and 2nd, Martha Harris ; set. Hallowell. Issue : by 1st, (1) Louisa J., (2) Amos C., (3) Amelia, (4) Walter, (5) Mary C., and (6) Robert B. ; and by 2nd, (7) Jane, (8) Edith, (9) Ethel, and (10) Stuart.
- VIII. Laura A. McDonald, m. Owen Hughes ; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
(1) William, (2) Catharine, and (3) Charles.
- IX. Alexander McDonald, m. Lydia J. Abby ; set. Hallowell. Issue :  
(1) Allen, (2) Richard, (3) Philip, and (4) Alice M.
- X. Rebecca McDonald, m. Richard Young ; set. Athol. Issue : (1) Emma J., and (2) Martha A.

THE McDONNELL FAMILY.

---

It was in the year 1791 that Alexander McDonnell, then twenty years of age, accompanied by three brothers, named Henry, Charles and William, dissatisfied with the scope of young ambition, and unwilling to waste their youthful energy on an unproductive soil, consulted together on what it might be best to do in order to insure bigger profits and quicker returns than seemed possible in Ireland.

Canada had been much in their thoughts and formed the staple of their conversation during the eight years in which the United Empire Loyalists had been flocking into the Maritime Prov-

inces. Among these provinces, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick were the first to be settled, and it was to the latter province that the McDonnells directed their attention to begin with, and Charles thinking, perhaps, he might go farther and fare worse, decided upon settling there. It was not a choice to be regretted, as events turned out, for Charles entered there upon a successful business career, married, and amassed a considerable fortune.

The brothers, now reduced to three in number, resolved on a prospecting tour, and prepared to make the long and tedious voyage in a batteau from New Brunswick to Kingston. Kingston, already become a place of importance, provided them with necessary work for a season; but, bent on proceeding farther westward, they came to Prince Edward County. Not long afterwards one of the brothers, William, died; and Henry and Alexander settled down as farmers in that county.

Alexander, the pioneer of this branch of the family, had had some experience of a business life in London, England. When a mere boy—nine years old, it is said—he was sent from his native place in Kilkenny, Ireland, to his grandmother in London, where he remained ten years before the four brothers resolved on emigrating to Canada; and during a portion of his stay in London he was employed in a mercantile house. The War of 1812 gave him an opportunity, which he was not loth to embrace, of emulating the Loyalists, whose stand in the Revolution had formed the topic of many a conversation among the brothers in bygone days. He served with the British throughout the war, and at its close received in recognition of his services, a grant of land in Victoria County, of which, however, he never availed himself.

He married Sarah Pierce, daughter of a neighboring settler, by whom he had a family of nine daughters and two sons. His younger son, Charles A., married Hannah Bongard. He was well known in the district, having lived and flourished as a merchant in Picton for twenty-three years. He was also an extensive dealer in grain. He served on the Picton Town Council for twenty-three years, and for two years was Councillor in the township of South Marysburg. His son, Alexander—a grandson of the pioneer—who now lives on the old homestead, was at one time Lieutenant-Colonel of the 16th Battalion. He is one of the successful farmers of South Marysburg, and recently set up a mill for grinding the produce of the neighborhood. The Colonel is one of the youngest

officers of his rank on the Militia List, and manifests a deep interest in all that pertains to the well being of the citizen soldiery of his country. Three daughters of the family married into the Spafford family, one of the oldest and most widely known in the district.

Alexander McDonnell died in 1857 in his eighty-sixth year; his wife lived till 1868, when she had reached the same year of her life.

#### ALEXANDER McDONNELL.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth McDonnell, m. Robert Scott; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Maria, (2) William, (3) Charles, and (4) Wilson.
- II. John McDonnell, unm.; died in Pieton.
- III. Mary McDonnell, m. 1st, Nathan Hicks, and 2nd, Samuel Topping; set. North Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Parker, (2) Alexander, and (3) Sarah. Issue: by 2nd, (4) Charlotte, (5) Annie, (6) Margaret, (7) Dorcan, (8) Marshy, and (9) Charles.
- IV. Hannah McDonnell, m. David Spafford; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) William H., (2) Charles, (3) Sarah A., and (4) John.
- V. Sarah McDonnell, m. Isaac Fryer; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) David A., (2) George, (3) Franklin, and (4) Sarah A.
- VI. Dorcas McDonnell, unm.; set. Bloomfield.
- VII. Maria McDonnell, m. Daniel Spafford; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Clara, and (2) Hannah.
- VIII. Helen McDonnell, m. William V. Carson; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Amelia, (2) Alva, and (3) John.
- IX. Margaret McDonnell, m. Guy Spafford; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Alexander, (2) Rebecca, (3) Joseph G., (4) Dorcas, (5) Thomas, (6) Marcus, (7) Marshall, (8) Luke, and (9) Nelson.
- X. Catharine McDonnell, m. William Kerr; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) Margaret, (3) Jane, (4) Helen, and (5) John.
- XI. Charles A. McDonnell, m. Hannah Bongard; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alexander, and (2) Evva.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Elizabeth McDonnell Branch:*

- (1) Maria Scott, m. Benjamin Hubbs; set. South Marysburg.

Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Alva, (c) Benjamin, and (d) a daughter.

(2) William Scott, m. and set. Hallowell.

(3) and (4) Charles and Wilson Scott, d. unm.

See V. *The Sarah McDonnell Branch:*

(1) David A. Fryer, m. Phoebe Hill; set. Hallowell.

(2) George Fryer, m. Miss Haskell; set. North Marysburg.

(3) Franklin Fryer, m. and set. New York City. Has a large dry goods business.

(4) Sarah A. Fryer, m. and set. North Fredericksburgh.

See XI. *The Charles A. McDonnell Branch:*

(1) Col. Alexander McDonnell of the 16th Battalion, m. and set. Picton. Issue: (a) Daisy.

(2) Evva McDonnell, m. Marcus Burlingham; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Nina Burlingham, m. Dr. Frank Davidson; set. Chicago. No issue.

#### THE McAULEY FAMILY.

It was the custom in the old days for emigrants to leave Ireland in parties. Families imbued with the spirit of emigration would club together and embark for the New World. They would land at the same port, settle on adjacent lands, and be ever afterwards bound by the bonds of marriage and ties of kinship and old association. The McAuleys are an instance. Three brothers, David, Daniel and William, joined with three brothers and a sister McGreer, and together emigrated from the Emerald Isle. They set sail from the lovely harbor of Belfast and arrived at Quebec in the year 1832.

David McAuley was the leading spirit of the party. He had been born in Cushendall, in the heart of the wild mountains of Antrim, and although bred of good farming stock, he decided to go to Belfast. There he learned the work of a cooper, which, owing to the extensive trade in providing firkins for the Irish dairying business, was a profitable occupation at the time. Returning home again, and still being of an enterprising nature, he started a hotel and bakery in his native place. About the same time he married Jane McGreer, also of Cushendall. Her brothers and a sister, who accompanied the McAuleys to Canada, settled in North Marysburg, where they lived and died unmarried.

After an eventful voyage of sixteen weeks, the McAuleys arrived at Quebec. Their three children accompanied them, and a daughter, Elizabeth, was born off the banks of Newfoundland. The family had the misfortune to be quarantined at Quebec, but eventually managed to make their way to Montreal in Durham boats drawn by horses. David McAuley found his first occupation on the construction of the Rideau Canal. His brothers settled in North Marysburg, where Daniel engaged in lumbering and died unmarried. William married Ann O'Leary, of Milford, and left a son, Patrick, and a daughter, Eliza, both of whom now live on Waupoos Island.

When David McAuley first made his way into Prince Edward he worked a farm in North Marysburg on shares for Thomas Carson. He then located on Waupoos Island, on land now owned by his nephew, Patrick McAuley. Moving back again to the mainland in 1842 he bought and cleared the three hundred acres known as Markland's Gore. He continued to live on the land which he had cleared until his death, on January 19, 1873. As he was well off when he died he left ample provision for his family.

David McAuley, the youngest of the family, and the only one born in the township of Marysburg, is a well known man in the county of Prince Edward. Always of a speculative turn of mind—even when a boy tempting fortune in little deals with his father—he soon temporarily forsook farming for the better prospects offered in the fruit business. He has grown with the apple trade, and it has grown with him. When he was one of the first buyers in the whole county to ship apples to Montreal and Quebec, there were not many orchards in Prince Edward. Apple growing was not an industry in the early sixties, and the sales were made by farmers fortunate enough to own a dozen or so of trees. As trees were mainly imported from the States, to set out an orchard was a difficult matter. But what was lacking in the quantity of the fruit was certainly made up for in its quality. The apples were splendid and of a rich flavor, especially the September Strawberry, a tree, however, which had the disadvantage of being short lived. This September Strawberry apple could be sold and delivered in Montreal for four and a half dollars a barrel.

While in partnership with A. C. Dulmage, David McAuley became the first shipper of apples from the Bay of Quinte to England, and it was largely to his intelligent foresight that the export

apple trade was opened up to Prince Edward County. His first consignment to the Old Country consisted of two thousand barrels; it marked the occasion of his first visit to England, and since then he has crossed and re-crossed the Atlantic nine times in all. The old land and home of his fathers has a strong claim upon his affections. It is with happy recollections that he recalls his former trips and with pleasant anticipation that he looks forward to his next. His last trip was made in 1900, when he paid a prolonged visit to the Glasgow Exhibition, as well as to Ireland and England. It is difficult to enumerate all the business enterprises in which he has taken part. He was in partnership in the apple business for over twenty years with Archibald Miller, once a Conservative representative for Prince Edward County in the Dominion Parliament. Practically all the apples in the county for many years were bought by the firm of McAuley & Miller. He also dealt in cheese, hops and barley, and was the first and largest shareholder in the Waupoos cheese factory. He dealt in barley at times when he paid seventy-five and eighty cents a bushel to the farmer.

He has always taken an active interest in the canning industry, and eleven years ago started a factory in Trenton in partnership with Fred T. Miller and Thomas Owen. In seven years' time they were counted one of the largest packers in Ontario. They were the founders of the famous "Log Cabin" brand. On a dissolution of partnership the Trenton factory property was sold out and eventually amalgamated in the Canadian Cannery, Limited.

David McAuley also engaged in the evaporating business, and he and his old partner, Archibald Miller, built the first evaporator in the county, at Picton. A large part of their first pack realized as much as eighteen cents, and the remainder twelve cents; to-day good packs are well paid at five and four cents! Mr. McAuley still owns an evaporator at Port Lambton, on the River St. Claire, and has a two-third interest in one at Wellington.

Notwithstanding the care and exigencies of his business he has always retained possession of that farm of which his father left him a part, comprising three hundred acres in North Marysburg, and including parts of the Markland Gore and the Palen and Murney farms. Of the nine hundred apple trees on it, five hundred were set out eight years ago and include the choicest varieties, such as Ben Davis, Baldwins and Cranberry Pippins.

He also makes a point of breeding and keeping the best stock, and is noted for his fine horses and turnouts.

But he is more than a successful business man. He is a good citizen of hospitable and kindly disposition and noted throughout the district for his honor and integrity.

---

#### DAVID MCAULEY.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Isabella McAuley, m. Neil Shannon.
- II. Margaret McAuley, d. unm., 1887.
- III. Patrick McAuley, m. Susan Minaker; set. North Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Jane, m. William Bongard. (2) Isabelle, m. Edward McCaw. (3) David McAuley; set. old Patrick McAuley homestead, near Keller's Hill, Marysburg. (4), (5) and (6), Margaret, Alice and Patrick McAuley.
- IV. Jane McAuley, unm.; set. Picton.
- V. Elizabeth McAuley, m. James Power; set. Greenbush. Issue: (1) John, (2) Richard, (3) David, (4) Archibald, (5) Joseph, (6) Mary, and (7) Jane.
- VI. David McAuley, unm.; set. Picton.

---

#### THE McFAUL FAMILIES.

The McFaul families of Prince Edward County are respectively descended from Daniel and Peter McFaul. They were sons of Robert McFaul, who came, with his family, from Dutchess County and settled at Colborne. He died at this place and but little is known as to many of his descendants. We know there were at least six sons, to-wit, John, Cornelius, Robert, Jacob, Daniel and Peter, and a daughter, Christina.

Concerning Jacob McFaul an interesting and romantic story has been handed down by tradition. It was in Dutchess County, N.Y., that the prospect of a dance attracted Jacob and his sweetheart to spend the evening. Everything went merry as a marriage bell, or as the sleigh bells which were jingling on their homeward journey, when the sleigh in which they were riding upset, and Jacob and his *fiancee* were thrown violently to the ground. The young woman received injuries from which she soon died. It was the occasion of much sympathy in the neighborhood for the fam-

ilies of each, and especially for the bereaved lover, a nine days' talk and then all was over—except for Jacob, who soon afterwards disappeared from the neighborhood and was never seen nor heard of for nearly forty years.

Daniel McFaul, when a mere child, made his way into Prince Edward County. He lived for some years with a farmer named Carman and at the end of his term received a horse and saddle and a small amount in money. Mr. Carman's place was within half a mile of Wellington and about two miles from this, Daniel purchased land at twenty-five cents an acre. He soon built himself a log cabin, and having married Hannah Cunningham began to forge his way towards competence and prosperity.

The Pioneer was in the War of 1812 as a defender of his adopted country. Along with a man named Amey he did good work of the heaviest kind, in removing ordinance from Kingston to Toronto. They had charge of two teams of horses attached to heavily built sleighs. While engaged in this arduous work he saw much that was stirring and lived in his memory. He used to speak of one occasion, after an engagement at Niagara, having seen prisoners captured there on the march from Niagara to Halifax. The route was by way of Toronto and Kingston, and the Pioneer assisted numbers of these prisoners by giving them lifts on his sleigh.

At the conclusion of the war, in 1814, Daniel returned to his farm where his wife, during his two years of absence in the service of his country, had faithfully cared for everything. She lived to bear him seven sons and five daughters. When she lay dying and hardly able to speak she yet managed to articulate with difficulty the following words to one of her daughters; one of her grandchildren also being present, took it down in writing. The note is in the possession of Haskel McFaul and reads as follows:

“HALLOWELL, NOVEMBER 6, 1852.

“Don't leave me on my back, for it strangles me. Don't bury me the second day, but wait the third or fourth day, for I hate to see folk put their friends so soon out of sight. I want to be buried in Stinson's graveyard, and James Haight to preach my funeral sermon. I don't feel afraid to die. I am prepared for death. I hope you will try and be steady and take care of your father, for he is old, and childish, and feeble. I want you and Samantha to sing a hymn to pass away the time.”

A few years later Daniel died. It is interesting to note that Daniel Powell, a son of the pioneer's daughter, Sarah, was the discoverer of the gold mine on Richard's old farm near Madoe.

Peter McFaul, a brother of Daniel, arrived in Canada from Dutchess County, N.Y., about the year 1812, at or about which time Daniel had joined his compatriots in the War of Defence. The first heard of him in Canada was making an endeavor to locate himself in the township of Hallowell, but without much success. He had made the experiment of settling too far back in the township, in the portion of which, at that time, was composed of the densest forest. This holding which he possessed and had partly cleared and, in some small part, cultivated, in the backwoods of Hallowell, he exchanged for a farm more conveniently situated, but still in the same township.

The Pioneer and his son Daniel served in the Rebellion of 1837. They were drafted to Kingston, and it was during their stay there, that the historic "wind-mill" hanging occurred. The ill-starred rebellion was soon over, and they returned to Hallowell.

Peter McFaul married three times; first, Phoebe Cunningham; second, Sarah Mastin, and third, Hannah Wessels. He had eleven children in all; eight by his first wife and three by his third. Two of his sons came to fill important positions in the community; Daniel was Reeve of Hallowell for a considerable length of time, and Arnoldi was Warden of the county and also Justice of the Peace for a number of years.

---

#### PETER McFAUL.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Catharine McFaul, m. Andrew M. Haight; set. Hillier. No issue.
- II. Hannah McFaul, m. Joshua A. Dorland; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Phoebe A., and (2) Andrew.
- III. Daniel McFaul, m. Mahala Jackson; set. Hallowell and finally Detroit. Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) Phoebe E., (3) Willmot, (4) Peter, (5) Hiram, (6) Louisa, (7) Katie, and (8) John.
- IV. Julia McFaul, m. John Trumpour; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Hiram, (2) Phoebe A., and (3) Catharine.
- V. Hiram McFaul, m. Sarah A. Hubbs; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Joshua, (2) Lucetta, and (3) Emma A.

- VI. Lucetta McFaul, m. William T. Clapp; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Hannah, (2) Susannah, and (3) Peter.
- VII. Sarah McFaul, m. William P. Clapp; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Phoebe A., (2) Margaret, (3) Cornelius, and (4) Lucetta.
- VIII. Arnoldi McFaul, m. Charlotte Fraleigh; set. Hollowell. Issue: (1) William F., (2) Hiram E., (3) Victor S., and (4) Walter E.
- IX. Annie McFaul, m. David Vanderwater; set. Hollowell. Issue: (1) Philip, unm.
- X. Douglas McFaul, m. Effa Cronkite; set. Hollowell. Issue: (1) Corey, (2) Luella, and (3) Gladys, all unm.
- XI. May McFaul, m. Ernest Greer; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Lilly.

---

DANIEL McFAUL.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Charles McFaul, m. Sarah M. Aylesworth; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William H., (2) Albert, (3) Elizabeth A., (4) Emerson, (5) Nile, (6) Donald, (7) Annie, (8) Hannah J., and (9) Sarah M.
- II. John McFaul, m. Catharine E. Aylesworth; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Haskel, (2) Hannah M., (3) Nelson, (4) Charlotta, (5) Spencer, (6) Almira, (7) Donald, and (8) Niles A.
- III. Sarah McFaul, m. Reuben Powell; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (1) Julian, (2) Daniel, (3) Marcus, (4) Charles, and (5) Emma.
- IV. Peter McFaul, m. Margaret Hendricks; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (1) Helen.
- V. Elijah McFaul, m. Zellena Young; set. Hollowell. Issue: (1) Leonard, (2) Samantha, (3) John H., and (4) Elijah.
- VI. Mary A. McFaul, m. Hiram Hendricks; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (1) Wilmot, (2) Jacob, (3) Sarah A., and (4) Clarence.
- VII. Almira McFaul, m. Leonard Loomis; set. Picton. No issue.
- VIII. Annie McFaul, m. Marcus Roe; set. Northumberland Co. Issue: (1) Violet, (2) Jennie, (3) Frances, (4) Cyrus, and (5) Minnie.
- IX. William McFaul, d. y.
- X. Allen McFaul, m. and set. Wisconsin.
- XI. Aldura McFaul, m. James S. Pearsall; set. Hillier. No issue.

XII. Addison McFaul, m. Sarah A. Bowerman; set. Detroit. Issue:  
 (1) Eva.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

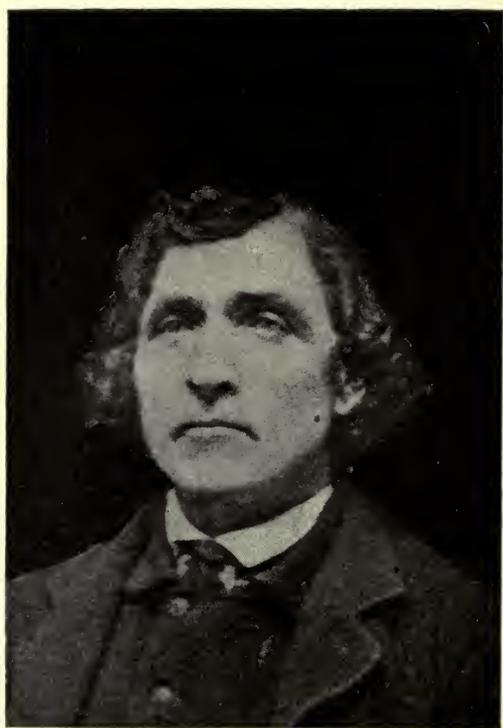
See I. *The Charles McFaul Branch*:

- (1) William H. McFaul, m. Rachael Thorn; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Sophia McFaul, m. Robert Hubbs. (Issue: William H., m. Bertha DeLong; set. Hillier; and Violet, m. Mr. Ferguson. Issue: 1 dau.)
- (2) Albert McFaul, unm.
- (3) Elizabeth A. McFaul, d. y.
- (4) Emerson McFaul, m. 1st, Ellen Clarry, and 2nd, Esther E. Lucas; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Helen, d. y. Issue: by 2nd, (b) Charles L. McFaul, m. Inez Young; set. Hillier. (Issue: Caroline E., and Clifford E.) (c) Ella McFaul, m. Mr. Crosbie; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Charles M.) (d) Pearl McFaul, m. Frederick Russell; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.
- (5) Nile McFaul, d. y.
- (6) Donald McFaul, d. y.
- (7) Annie McFaul, d. y.
- (8) Hannah J. McFaul, m. William Perry; set. Camden.
- (9) Sarah M. McFaul, m. Hamilton Thomas; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Albert, (b) Cora, and (c) Charles.

See II. *The John McFaul Branch*:

- (1) Haskel McFaul, m. Louisa Jackson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) E. Bruce McFaul, m. Augusta Lucas; set. Hillier. No issue. (b) John H. McFaul, m. Ida Benson; set. Hillier. (Issue: William, d. y., and Rosa B., d. y.) (c) Willett J. McFaul, m. Annie Adams; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Niles H.) (d) M. Bert McFaul, m. Dicey McCabe; set. Oregon. (Issue: Helen, and George.) (e) Merritt B. McFaul, m. Edith Dorland; set. Hillier. (Issue: Jennie M.) (f) Lewis N. McFaul, unm. (g) Adda B. McFaul, m. Philip A. Terry; set. Hillier. No issue. (h) Henry E. McFaul, unm.
- (2) Hannah M. McFaul, m. William Haight; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Willmot, and (b) Annie.
- (3) Nelson McFaul, m. 1st, Burbashy Haight, and 2nd, Mary Wood; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Jane, (b) Catharine, (c) Samuel. Issue: by 2nd, (d) Effa, and (e) Gertrude.





DANIEL McKENZIE (DECEASED)  
North Marysburg

- (4) Charlotta McFaul, m. William Haight; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Bertha, and (b) Minnie.
- (5) Spencer McFaul, m. Elizabeth Shorey; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (a) Leo, (b) Walter, and (c) Florence.
- (6) Almira McFaul, unm.
- (7) Donald McFaul, m. Carrie Wicks; set. California. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Lilly, (c) Nelson, (d) Carrie, and (e) Bert.
- (8) Niles A. McFaul, m. Rosa Bayless; set. Iowa. No issue.

See V. *The Elijah McFaul Branch:*

- (1) Leonard L. McFaul, m. Grace Henderson; set. Seaforth. Issue: (a) Grace E., and (b) Dr. John Henderson McFaul, m. Annie Barron; set. Toronto. (Issue: Mabel G., Percival, d. y., Leonard, Lawrence, and Harold H.)
- (2) Samantha McFaul, m. Dexter Hare; set. Bloomfield. No issue.
- (3) Dr. John H. McFaul, m. Annie Elizabeth Nesbitt; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Laura M., (b) Evelyn C., and (c) Frederick W.
- (4) Elijah McFaul, m. and set. Seaforth.

---

#### THE MCKENZIE FAMILY.

---

Of Highland descent—of Scottish birth—William McKenzie was a soldier in the British army, the regiments of which, if not engaged in actual warfare, are always changing from place to place. In one of these changes it so happened that William McKenzie was transferred from Gibraltar to Quebec; from one fortress to another renowned in the annals of war. The next change took him to Kingston, and before another was due, which might have taken him back to Britain, he was discharged. In the meantime he bore a gallant part in the American War of 1812; and like other soldiers of that period who bore an exemplary record he was remembered by those who executed the will and pleasure of the British Government. He received a grant of land, and selected lots No. 1 and No. 2 on the first concession north of Smith's Bay, North Marysburg.

The Pioneer, while yet a soldier, married Barbara McDonald, the daughter of a comrade in arms. He had two children; Daniel

—who married Ann, daughter of Dr. Abram Steele, of South Marysburg—and Isabella, who became the wife of Peter McGuire, of North Marysburg.

The Pioneer was very fond of his pipe, as were many of his neighbors, but what will be said, or thought, by anti-smokers when they learn that on more than one occasion he turned to account the accomplishment of skating, which his son must have possessed to a high degree of perfection, by sending him to Kingston—only to Kingston from North Marysburg!—for a supply of tobacco? The course was down Smith's Bay, through the upper gap, and thence by a bee line to Kingston. It was a round trip of about sixty miles. Years afterwards, when Daniel was quite an old man and had a family of his own, he skated with his son George to Long Point. He tells that his father, accompanied by "old" Sammy Burns, once swam across the Bay of Quinte to Joe Trumpour's, and after resting, swam back again; the distance is about three-quarters of a mile. In these ways the settlers, though by no means requiring to go in search of outdoor exercise, disposed of their surplus energy, and begot the instinct manifested to-day in the fondness of young Canada for athletic sports.

George N. McKenzie, who still lives on the homestead located by his grandfather, has been twice to Nevada and California, where he pursued the occupation of a miner with the varying success that attends the ups and downs of that career. His farm is one of the best on the Bay and is a favorite resort for summer visitors. He treasures an old musket and bayonet that belonged to his grandfather. About half a century ago he thought to bring it up to date by fitting it with a percussion lock, but, he says, one cannot shoot as well with it now as in the days before it had been "doctored" in accordance with newer ideas.

The descendants of William McKenzie have naturally intermarried with members of other families equally prominent and useful in the community. David McKenzie married a daughter of Dr. Steele, by whom he had ten children. A daughter, Mary, married John Marshall, who came from England as a child with his parents, one brother and four sisters. Their only child, Edith Marshall, became the wife of John H. Palmer, who is descended from an old pioneer family, formerly at Green Point, but now mainly found in Hastings County. He is also connected with the



JOHN P. H. PALMER

Picton

Born April 1st, 1864

Died July 19th, 1897



DeMille family. Mr. and Mrs. Marshall reside in Picton with their only son and child, Philip.

---

WILLIAM McKENZIE.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Daniel McKenzie, m. Ann Steele, daughter of Dr. Abram Steele of South Marysburg; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) William, (2) Elizabeth, (3) Isabella, (4) John, (5) Nelson, (6) Mary A., (7) Barbara, (8) Rhoda, (9) Frances, and (10) George.
- II. Isabella McKenzie, m. Peter McGuire; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Barbara, (2) Mary, and (3) Kate.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Daniel McKenzie Branch:*

- (1) William McKenzie, m. 1st, Catharine Bellingher, and 2nd, Elida Steele; set. Clay County, N.Y. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Maggie, and (b) Elizabeth.
- (2) Elizabeth McKenzie, m. Conrad Williams; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) Isabella McKenzie, m. Martin H. Case; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Alice, and (b) Nellie.
- (4) John McKenzie, m. Annie Kuckher; set. finally Iowa. Issue: (a) William, (b) Jay, (c) Charles, (d) Frank, and (e) Olive.
- (5) Nelson McKenzie, d. y.
- (6) Mary A. McKenzie, m. John Marshall; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Edith Marshall, m. John P. H. Palmer; set. Picton. (Issue: Philip.)
- (7) Barbara McKenzie, m. Sidney Solmes; set. Waupoos, North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Helen Solmes, m. Byron Bongard; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Eva, Sidney, Edna, Harvey, and Ella.) (b) Emma Solmes, d. y. (c) Susie Solmes, m. William Bongard; set. Picton. (Issue: Kenneth Edward, Sidney, Ross, Victor, Jennie, and Annie.) (d) Annie Solmes, m. George Dulmage; set. Woodrow's Corners. (Issue: George, and Bernice). (e) Rosilla Solmes, m. Donald Van Dusen; set. Woodrow's Corners. (Issue: Milton, Alva, Helen, and

- Clara.) (f) Lavina Solmes, m. John Bongard; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Barbara, Ida and Clarence.)
- (8) Rhoda McKenzie, m. Edwin E. Eggleston; set. Pieton. No issue.
- (9) Frances McKenzie, unm.; set. Waupoos.
- (10) George McKenzie, m. Sarah W. Gaw; set. on old homestead, North Marysburg. Issue: Mary I., and George D.

See II. *The Isabella McKenzie Branch:*

- (1) Barbara McGuire, m. Ira Spafford; set. Hallowell.
- (2) Mary McGuire, m. Aaron P. Ruttan; set. Hallowell. No issue.
- (3) Kate McGuire, m. Michael Murduff; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Cynthia, (b) Belle, (c) Theodore, (d) Morton, and (e) Charles.

---

CAPTAIN THOMAS H. MCKEE.

Hugh McKee, the grandfather of the subject of this sketch, emigrated to Canada from Ireland in 1840 with his family, consisting of his wife, two sons and two daughters. They settled at Napanee and became prosperous in the community. The two sons, James and William, found immediate employment on the Cartwright estate; and a few years later, when the G. T. R. was being built, William accepted the position of foreman on the construction work. He was born in County Antrim, Ireland, in 1819, and was barely twenty-one years of age when he came to Canada with his parents. On the same ship was the Henry family, old neighbors of the McKees in Ireland. They also settled at Napanee, and William McKee soon after their arrival married Eliza Henry, one of the daughters.

When this section of the G. T. R. had been completed, William McKee found himself in a financial position to purchase a farm. This he did in Huntingdon, and moved there with his wife and five children. They remained on this farm for six years. This was in 1860, and before the advent of railways, other than the G. T. R. along the Front. At this time the back townships were settling rapidly, and the mining industry at Marmora had given that section an impetus, but the freight for this entire district had to be drawn by teams. William McKee, realizing that money was to be made in this line, moved to Stirling and carried on teaming

between Belleville, Stirling and Marmora for many years. He lived at Stirling until his death, October 8, 1897, at the age of seventy-eight. His wife predeceased him in 1893, aged sixty years.

The family were Presbyterians until they removed to Huntingdon, where they affiliated with the Methodist Church.

Of William McKee's children, two, Eliza J. and James, settled in Chicago; while three remained in Canada. Captain Thomas H. McKee, the second son, was born in Napanee July 28, 1847, and was educated at Napanee and in Huntingdon. He learned the harnessmakers trade in Stirling, and in 1870 purchased the good will, stock, etc., of Sylvester Colwell, and started in business on his own account. His motto from the start has been "first-class work at fair prices," and he has won a reputation in this line second to no other harness manufacturer in Eastern Canada. He carries one of the largest stocks of harness and horse clothing in the district. Captain McKee has always taken a leading part, not only in military matters, but in the civic affairs of Stirling. He has been Reeve for two terms, and a member of the Council for fourteen years. He is a Royal Arch Mason and has been treasurer since 1894. He joined the L. O. L. in July, 1870, and is at present Past County Master. He is a member of the I. O. F. and has been treasurer of Stirling Lodge since 1893. He joined the I. O. O. F. in 1893, and is at present, treasurer. He became connected with the North Hastings Agricultural Society in 1870 and has been president four years and treasurer three years.

In 1866, when but nineteen years of age, he enlisted in the 49th Regiment Hastings Rifles, and now is the only surviving member who was on its service roll in 1866. He rose successively from the ranks to a captaincy in 1886, having taken a term at the Military School in Toronto, to qualify him for his commission. He holds Auxiliary Forces Officers Decoration Medal for long service.

Captain Thomas H. McKee has two sons. Charles W. McKee, who is living in the Northwest, also takes an active interest in military affairs, and was made captain of the 49th Regiment Hastings Rifles when he was twenty-two years old.

Frederick N., the younger son, assists his father in business. He has been a bugler in the militia since early youth.

### WILLIAM McKEE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Mary A. McKee, m. Joseph Dounan; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) William, (3) Samuel, (4) Thomas, and (5) James.
  - II. Eliza J. McKee, m. David White; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) William, (2) Maud, and (3) Lillie.
  - III. James McKee, m. Sarah J. Nicholson; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) Bert.
  - IV. Thomas H. McKee, m. Margaret Wilson, August 4, 1874; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Charles W., and (2) Fred N.
  - V. David B. McKee, m. Lydia Conley; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Mercy.
- 

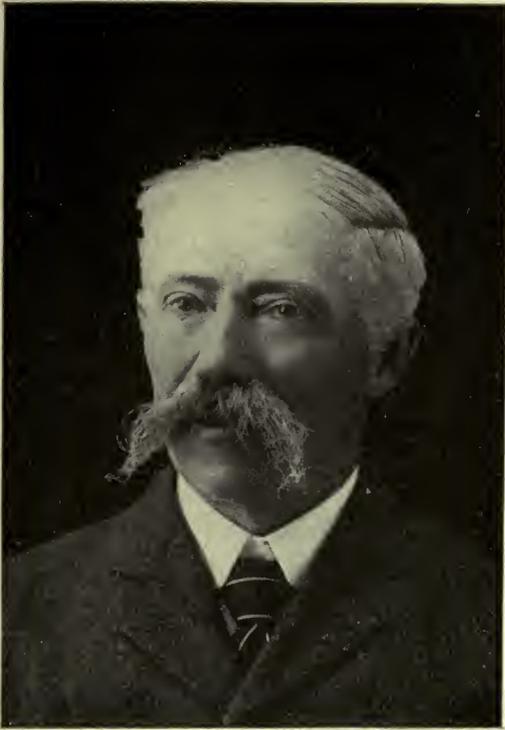
### THE McQUOID FAMILY.

---

James McQuoid, the first member of the family to settle in Canada, was a native of Scotland. His people were farmers and two of his brothers served in the British Army. James McQuoid married in Scotland, and his son William was born there also. It was probably after the birth of his eldest child that our pioneer migrated from Scotland to Ireland. It is uncertain how long the family remained in Ireland, but it is known that they did not arrive at Quebec until about 1820. He naturally pushed on to the English-speaking Province of Upper Canada, bringing his family with him to Kingston. He seems to have had some capital, for land at that time had already begun to appreciate, and shortly after his arrival James McQuoid purchased three hundred acres in Hallowell, upon which he resided until his death in 1844, aged seventy-one years.

His son, William McQuoid, married Mary Skelton and settled in South Marysburg. They had thirteen children; and both lived to an advanced age, dying within a few months of each other.

Their son, James McQuoid, married Addie, daughter of Richard Young; they are among the best people of South Marysburg and reside on their farm, lot 22, north of Black River. Mr. McQuoid has served for some years in the Council, and in 1904 was elected Reeve of South Marysburg. He was enrolled in No. 6 company of the Sixteenth Battalion, under Lieut.-Colonel Ross, and served for three years.



JAMES McQUOID  
South Marysburg



JAMES McQUOID.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. William McQuoid, m. Mary Skelton; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Susan, (2) Mary J., (3) John F., (4) Elizabeth, (5) Margaret E., (6) Sarah, (7) Rosy, (8) Annie, (9) James, (10) Catherine, (11) Henry, (12) William, and (13) Lewis. The father d. 1899, aged 92 yrs.; the mother 1898, aged 82 yrs.
- II. Francis McQuoid, m. Mrs. Kemp; set. Demorestville. Issue: (1) Maggie, and (2) Clara.
- III. Robert McQuoid, m. Hester Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (1) James H., (2) Susan M., (3) John A., (4) William, (5) Clarissa E., (6) Mary J., (7) Sylvanus T., (8) Catharine R., and (9) Henry B.
- IV. Jane McQuoid, m. Alexander McConacha; set. Stirling, Hastings County. No issue.
- V. Eliza McQuoid, m. Daniel McCaw; set. Stirling, Hastings County. No issue.
- VI. Mary McQuoid, m. John Arthur; set. near Meaford. Issue: (1) James, (2) George, (3) William T., (4) Susanna, (5) Nellie, (6) Mary J., (7) John, (8) Catharine, (9) Phoebe, and (10) Matthew H.
- VII. Margaret McQuoid, m. James Matthews; set. near Picton. No issue.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The William McQuoid Branch:*

- (1) Susan McQuoid, m. William H. Hicks; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Amelia, (b) Osborne, (c) Maggie M., (d) Wilber L., and (e) Annie.
- (2) Mary J. McQuoid, m. William Thompson; set. near Brampton. Issue: (a) Albert, (b) William, (c) Francis, and (d) James.
- (3) John F. McQuoid, m. Mary Brown; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) Frances, and (b) John.
- (4) Elizabeth McQuoid, d. unm.
- (5) Margaret E. McQuoid, m. Levi Minaker; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Willet, (b) Cynthia, (c) Mary E., (d) Addie, (e) John, (f) Clara, (g) Bertha, and (h) William.
- (6) Sarah McQuoid, m. George Powers; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) John, (b) William, (c) Ada, (d) Arthur, (e) Allison, (f) Malcolm, (g) Austin, and (h) Orville.
- (7) Rosy McQuoid, d. young.
- (8) Annie McQuoid, unm.; set. Consecon.

- (9) James McQuoid, m. Addie Young; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Myrtle E., and (b) Edna L.
- (10) Catharine McQuoid, m. Charles W. Minaker; set. Picton. No issue.
- (11) Henry McQuoid, d. young.
- (12) William McQuoid, m. May Young; set. Picton. No issue.
- (13) Lewis McQuoid, m. Bertha Dulmage; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Glenwer Z., and (b) Clare.

See III. *The Robert McQuoid Branch:*

- (1) James H. McQuoid, unm.; killed while threshing in Athol.
- (2) Susan M. McQuoid, m. Alfred Thompson; set. Picton. Issue: (a) William H., (b) Jane A., (c) Estella, and (d) Addie C.
- (3) John A. McQuoid, unm.; set. Athol.
- (4) William McQuoid, m. Rebecca Scott; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Margaret J., (b) Hester A., (c) Ida M., and (d) William W.
- (5) Clarissa E. McQuoid, m. John Leavitt; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Violet E. S., (b) Eva F., (c) Ernest, and (d) Harry.
- (6) Mary J. McQuoid, m. Edward Jerome; set. California. Issue: (a) Addie V., (b) William, (c) Bartlett, and (d) Hester.
- (7) and (8) Sylvanus T. and Catharine R. McQuoid, unm.; set. Athol.
- (9) Henry B. McQuoid, m. Paulina Hughes; set. Athol. Issue: (a) John E., (b) Mary E., (c) Rosa, (d) Florence, (e) Lily, and (f) Clara B.

---

#### THE ANDREW MILLER FAMILY.

The Miller family, like many others of the United Empire Loyalists, trace their ancestry to Holland. The family remained loyal to the British Crown, some of its members taking an active part in the War of the Revolution, but they seem to have retained their residence in the United States until after the War of 1812, in which contest Samuel Miller, although a mere boy at the time, participated. His father, Andrew Miller, having lost his lands as a punishment for his loyalty, had already taken up his home in Canada; and about 1814, Samuel settled near Bath.

The family experienced the severe trials and hardships incident to pioneer life, but as a rule their descendants have been

prosperous and well to do, and they are still represented in considerable numbers among the substantial citizens of the Bay of Quinte District.

A grandson of Samuel Miller, and a prominent member of this family at the present time, is F. F. Miller, C.E., who resides with his family in one of the handsomest homes in Napanee. Being directly connected with the Millers, the Hawleys, the Aylesworths, the Assaltines and other prominent families, he is naturally interested and well informed concerning the history of Upper Canada. His sister, Sarah Elizabeth Miller, married Rev. Frederick Thomas Dibb, the grandson of the famous missionary, Rev. John Thomas, whose journal covering his labors in the Tinnevelly District has been recently published. He was the great-great-grandson of the John Thomas who, in 1699, founded the family "Thomas of Glanrhyd" of Penrhosguin Farm, in the parish of Treleck a'r Bettws Co., Cromarthon, Wales.

This famous missionary was succeeded in his life work by his son, Rev. J. D. Thomas; and his daughter, Mary Jane Thomas, married Rev. Ashton Dibb of the Tinnevelly Mission. Their son, Frederick Thomas Dibb, was born in India, educated in England, and resides with his wife and family at Napanee. He is a priest of the Church of England.

---

#### ANDREW MILLER.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Andrew Miller, m. and set. Ernesttown.
- II. Jacob Miller, d. unm.
- III. Samuel Miller, m. Amanda Hawley; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) Davis Hawley, (2) William, (3) Nancy, (4) Mercy, (5) Samuel Kellar, (6) Charles Everett, and (7) Anna.
- IV. Peter Miller, m. Esther Briscoe; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) John; (3) Norris, (4) William, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Jane, (7) Albert, (8) Ruth, and (9) Peter.
- V. William Miller, m. Miss Sharp; set. Ernesttown.
- VI. Nancy Miller, m. Frederiek Kellar; set. Morven.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See III. *The Samuel Miller Branch:*

- (1) Davis Hawley Miller, d. unm.
- (2) William Miller, m. Catherine E. McGilvary. Issue: (a)

- Frederick F. Miller, m. Bertha Smith of Montreal; set. Napanee. (Issue: William M., Diana W., Gordon McK. and Frederick A. De Wolfe.) (b) Sarah E. Miller, m. Rev. F. T. Dibb; set. Napanee. (Issue: Edith A., Wm. H. C. and Jessie McG.). (c) Edith O. Miller, m. William Smith; set. Napanee. (Issue: One child).
- (3) Nancy Miller, m. John Taylor; set. Belleville. Issue (a) John Taylor, a solicitor at Victoria Bridge, B. C., m. Myra L. Hopkins. (Issue: Ethel and Dorothy). (b) and (c) George and Ada Taylor, d. unm.
- (4) Mercy Miller, m. Zina Ham; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) John S. Ham, m. Helen Miller; set. Napanee. (Issue: Douglas and Kenneth.)
- (5) Samuel K. Miller, m. Jane Garrison. Issue: (a) Fred. D. Miller, m. Hester A. Burley. (Issue: Gladys, Frederick and Harold.)
- (6) Chas. E. Miller, m. Huldah Rowe. Issue: (a) Anna Miller, m. Mr. Olsen; set. Des Moines, Iowa. (b) Minnie Miller, m. Dr. Allen; set. St. Louis, and (c) May Miller, m. Mr. Pierce; set. Belleville.
- (7) Anna Miller, m. J. J. Johnston; set. Bath. Issue: (a) Harry M. Johnston, m. Edna Briscoe; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: Mildred and Dorothy.)

See IV. *The Peter Miller Branch:*

- (1) Andrew Miller, m., went west.
- (2) John Miller, set. in California.
- (3) Norris Miller, m. Margaret Aylesworth; set Ernesttown.
- (4) William Miller, m. Hannah Gilbert; set Ernesttown.
- (5) Elizabeth Miller, m. Bowen E. Aylesworth; set. Ernesttown.
- (6) Jane Miller, m. A. D. Fraser; set. near Fredericksburgh.
- (7) Albert Miller, unm.
- (8) Ruth Miller, m. Robert Madden; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) William, (c) Esther, (d) Norman, (e) John, (f) Nelly, and (g) Percy.

---

ALEXANDER MILLER.

---

Alexander Miller, born in Perthshire, Scotland, 1827, was the son of George Miller, a wheelwright by trade; and Alexander,

after finishing his education, learned this trade with his father. In 1842, his brother, John Miller, emigrated to Canada, choosing Belleville as a desirable place in which to locate. He soon discovered that Canada offered inducements, both for mechanics and farmers, not to be obtained in the land of his birth. This information he communicated in numerous letters home, and two years later, in 1844, he was joined by his parents, and brothers and sisters, to wit: Alexander, Ellen, Barbara, James, Robert, George and Jane.

The family remained in Belleville about a year, and then purchased and resided upon a farm in Madoc. Alexander Miller, the second, was seventeen years of age when the family came to Canada. Shortly after their removal to Madoc, he engaged with John Gartshore to learn the millwright trade, and assisted in building mills throughout the district, including Campbellford, Peterborough and other places. In 1852, when the Gilmour Company commenced their large enterprises at Trenton, Alexander Miller was employed to take charge of and superintend the building of the pier and mills, and upon their completion was made superintendent of the extensive works of Gilmour & Company, Limited, which position he held until 1878, when he resigned to take personal charge of his farm in the fourth concession of Sidney. Here he lived for about twenty years, when he retired from active business, purchasing a handsome residence in Trenton, where he and his wife now reside. The prominent position held for so many years with the Gilmour Company and Mr. Miller's success in life sufficiently attest his business ability, but he and his family, no doubt, prize more highly the universal esteem and respect in which he is held by the community, in which he has lived for over half a century. He married, July 8, 1852, Phoebe J. McColl, of the pioneer McColl family.

---

#### ALEXANDER MILLER.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Theresa Miller, m. William H. Dame; set. Toronto. Issue (1) Cora A. M., (2) Phoebe P., and (3) Alexander.
- II. Annie M. Miller, m. William M. Bush.
- III. George T. Miller, m. and set. Toronto.
- IV. Alexander G. Miller, m. Linda Cornell; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) Alexander, and (2) Florence.

- V. Elizabeth H. Miller, m. John B. Miller; set. Toronto. Issue:  
 (1) Maggie J., (2) Alexander, and (3) Archie.

---

### THE JOHN MILLER FAMILY.

John Miller, the Canadian pioneer, was a native of Ireland, but there is reason to believe that his ancestors originally came from Scotland. Like so many others of the Scotch-Irish, he found his way to the new world and settled in Ontario, which province has been largely moulded by the influence of emigrants from Scotland and the North of Ireland. He married Graceilla Matthews and settled in North Marysburg. The Pioneer naturally applied himself to farming. He was, however, more fortunate than many of his neighbors, in so far as he was a millwright by trade, and thus added to his own income, as well as contributed to the growth and prosperity of his adopted province. He built a sawmill at North Marysburg, and furnished the rude vehicles used by the pioneers in the immediate neighborhood. He had six children, five of whom attained maturity, married and reared families. John S. Miller married Susan McCornick and settled in South Marysburg. His son, David L. Miller, married Edith McCornick, and has two children, Cecil L. and Alexander H. The Millers are connected with many other old and prominent families of Prince Edward County.

Although the Pioneer was in some respects more fortunate than his neighbors, he and his family did not escape the hardships and privations common to the lot of the early settlers in Prince Edward County. There were times during the first years when conditions of want approaching famine prevailed along the Bay of Quinte; and, until the wolves were killed off, it was almost impossible to provide sufficient clothing, for it was not until some years after the first settlement, that flax was successfully cultivated. The pioneer's wife became well known for her skill with the spinning wheel and distaff at a time when the mothers of the new settlement spent all the time they could spare from the pressing needs of the day, in providing clothing necessary for their children and families.

---

### JOHN MILLER.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Miller, died young.
- II. John S. Miller, m. Sarah Snider; set. S. Marysburg. Issue:

- (1) John M., (2) Adeline, (3) Christianna, (4) Alexander, (5) James H., (6) Mary, (7) David L., (8) Margaret E., and (9) Charles C.
- III. Sarah Miller, m. Edward Powers; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alexander, (2) George, (3) Henry, (4) Edward, (5) Christianna, and (6) Mary J.
- IV. Christianna Miller, m. Timothy Harrison; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) George, (2) John S., (3) Matilda, (4) Louise, (5) Angus, (6) Marshall, and (7) Wilson.
- V. Letitia Miller, m. Fred. Smith; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) James, (2) Benjamin, (3) Grace E., (4) Jane, and (5) Charles.
- VI. Margaret Miller, m. Daniel McLaughlin; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Henry S., (2) Stewart M., and (3) George.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The John S. Miller Branch:*

- (1) John M. Miller, m. Susan McCornock; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Isa, (b) Addie, (c) Mary, (d) Elida, (e) Gertrude, and (f) Clarabel.
- (2) Adeline Miller, m. Hamilton Striker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Laura D., and (b) Gilbert.
- (3) Christianna Miller, m. Walter C. Ellis; set. Arizona, U. S. No issue.
- (4) Alexander Miller, m. Ellen McCornock; set. Athol. No issue.
- (5) James H. Miller, m. Christine Kinney; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Ethel, and (b) Edith.
- (6) Mary Miller, m. Rodman G. Minaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) George.
- (7) David L. Miller, m. Edith McCornock; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Cecil L., and (b) Alexander H.
- (8) Margaret E. Miller, m. Albert Love; set. S. Marysburg. No issue.
- (9) Charles C. Miller, m. Gussie Woodley; set. Montreal. No issue.

See III. *The Sarah Miller Branch:*

- (1) Alexander Powers, m. Margaret Terwilliger; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Henry A., (b) Albert, and (c) Emma.
- (2) George Powers, m. Sarah McQuoid; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) John, (b) William, (c) Arthur, (d) Allison,

- (e) Malcolm, (f) Austin, (g) Orville, and (h) Ada.
- (3) Henry Powers, m. Wilhelmina Hodgins; set. London. Issue: (a) Thomas, (b) Frank, (c) Hettie, (d) Herbert, (e) Stewart, and (f) Nellie.
- (5) Christianna Powers, m. Joseph Burley; set. N. Marysburg.
- (6) Mary J. Powers, m. Henry Trotter; set. near Grafton. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Edward, (c) Hettie, and (d) John.

See IV. *The Christianna Miller Branch:*

- (1) George Harrison, m. Miss Sanborne; set. N. Marysburg.
- (2) John S. Harrison, m. and set Peterborough.
- (3) Matilda Harrison, m. John Snider; set. N. Marysburgh. Issue: (a) Anthony, (b) John N., (c) Christianna, (d) Grace E., (e) Nancy, and (f) Leslie.
- (4) Louise Harrison, m. Frank Vandewater; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) Alvin.
- (3) Matilda Harrison, m. John Snider; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Eliphalet, and (b) Ethel.
- (6) Marshall Harrison, m. Pricilla Pierce; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Arthur, (b) Elmore, and (c) Lerverne.
- (7) Wilson Harrison, m. Frances Wright; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Clarence, and (b) Helen.

---

THE MILLER BROS. COMPANY, LIMITED.

Except the Gilmour & Company, Limited, of Trenton, the Miller Bros. Company, Limited, paper mills, at Glen Miller, is the most important industry on the Trent River, south of Peterborough. The inception of this enterprise dates back about twenty-five years, at which time Peter Miller, its founder, was a manufacturers' travelling agent for paper manufacturing concerns, and these companies, being unable to supply the goods as fast as Mr. Miller could sell them, he concluded to join forces with a paper mill already established, and to this end formed a co-partnership with Peter Ford, who was running a small rented mill within half a mile of where the Miller Bros. Company, Limited, present mills are located. This mill answered the purpose temporarily, by increasing its capacity from time to time, and later, Mr. Miller purchased the interest of Mr. Ford, and has since purchased the interest of two other partners.

The present mills of the Miller Brothers Company are large and substantial, and equipped with up-to-date machinery. Their present daily output is about twelve tons of straw board, twenty tons of pulp and about four hundred egg cases; and they furnish employment to fifty hands. In addition to the mills mentioned they have an establishment in Montreal, which consumes a large part of the product of the Glen Miller mills, in the manufacture of paper boxes of every description, paper collars, cuffs, etc.

When Peter Miller joined hands with Mr. Ford, they considered their combined investment as five thousand dollars; and from this small beginning has resulted the Miller Brothers' Company Limited, of to-day, capitalized at \$300,000. Besides erecting mills and houses at Glen Miller and a factory at Montreal, the company has expended fifty thousand dollars to induce the Central Ontario Railway, to bring its main line close to the mills, so that side tracks run right into the works, where cars are loaded and unloaded daily.

This industry is a very important one to the surrounding country, as it not only makes a market for the products of the farmer, but gives steady employment at good wages to many people as well.

---

#### THE LEVI MUNN FAMILY.

---

Levi Munn, father of John Munn, was born in the State of New York, in 1758, and after the Revolution emigrated to Canada. He first settled at Adolphustown, and about 1800 came to Sidney, and soon after married Betsey Parslow. They settled in Sidney and here raised their family of nine children, as follows: Samuel, Wells, Katie, Stephen, Debra, John, Eliza, Lucinda, and William. Levi Munn died at the ripe old age of ninety-nine years.

His son, John Munn, was born July 18, 1815, on lot 4, 3rd concession of Sidney. He attended school in early youth, and at sixteen was apprenticed to James Hinman for three years, and learned the carpenter trade. In 1841 he found that his savings, by industry and economy, were sufficient to purchase the farm of fifty acres (east half lot 6, 3rd concession of Sidney), where he built a house, and on October 22nd of the same year married Mary A. Westfall, taking his bride to their new home. Some years after he purchased fifty acres adjoining, making in all a farm of one hundred acres. John Munn not only carried on his farming opera-

tions, but for years worked at his trade and built many of the houses and barns in Sidney and Murray, which stand to-day as monuments of his useful life.

The Munn family were well educated for their time, and being omnivorous readers, kept themselves well posted in the events of the day. That they were men of strong convictions goes without saying; and that they had the courage of these convictions is a well known fact. During the Rebellion of 1837-38 Levi Munn and his sons took an active part on the Mackenzie side, as did some of the best citizens of Sidney. The merits of the matter we are not called upon to discuss, and merely mention this as a matter of history.

The Munn family were early members of the Methodist Church. This was before the "Johnstown" church was built, and when religious services were held in the Stickle home. They were always generous contributors to the church. In politics they were Liberals. John Munn died in 1898 in his eighty-third year. His widow survives him, being eighty-three years old, and to her remarkable memory the credit of this sketch must be given. It is a fact worthy of mention, that at her advanced age she reads without glasses and has never worn them.

The younger generation of the Munns are worthy representatives of their forefathers, being intelligent, enterprising, active men of affairs. Lorenzo and Charles S. live at the old home built by their father over sixty years ago, and manage the farm, which consists of one hundred acres of highly cultivated land.

---

### LEVI MUNN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Samuel Munn, m. Cenith Hartwell; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Sarah, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Edson, (5) Levi, (6) Richard, and (7) Lilly.
- II. Wells Munn, m. Rachael Meyers; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Rosella, (3) Nancy, (4) Lizzie, and (5) Adelaide.
- III. Katie Munn, m. Jacob Lott. Issue: (1) McKenzie, (2) William, and (3) Emma.
- IV. Stephen Munn, remained single and died at the age of eighty.
- V. Debra Munn, m. Richard Harden.
- VI. John Munn, m. Mary Westfall, Oct. 27, 1841. Issue: (1) Mary Elizabeth, (2) Stephen M., and (3) Charles A. S.

VII. Eliza Munn, m. Mr. Lott. Issue: (1) Simeon, and (2) Manson.

VIII. Lucinda Munn.

IX. William Munn, m. Sarah A. Harry. No issue. Died in Western States.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The John Munn Branch*:

- (1) Mary E. Munn, m. George Stickle. Issue: (a) Arthur, and (b) Olive. She died aged 32; Mr. Stickle went to Western States.
- (2) James H. Munn, m. Mary Fletcher. Issue: (a) Fred, and (b) Mary. All deceased.
- (3) William A. Munn, d. unm.
- (4) Albert Munn, m. 1st, Lizzie Fitzgerald, and 2nd, Edna Cross. Issue: by 1st, (a) Thomas; and by 2nd, (b) Ada, (c) Arthur, and (d) Fred.
- (5) Lorenzo Munn, unm.
- (6) Wilmot Munn, d. unm.
- (7) Stephen Munn, unm.
- (8) Charles A. S. Munn, m. Edith Acker, Nov. 7, 1902. Issue: (a) John Acker.

---

### THE MASSEY FAMILY.

The Massey family came over from Normandy with William the Conqueror in 1066, some of his leading officers being of that name. In recognition of valiant service for the King, they were rewarded with large estates in England, where they still hold important positions. The Irish branch of the family is at present represented by two peers of the realm, Lord Massey of Duntrileague and Lord Clariva.

At the beginning of the seventeenth century some members of the family left England to try their fortunes in the New World. They located in what is now the New England States, and Massachusetts is said to have received its name from them. Important positions of trust were filled by members of the family, and Jonathan Massey, great-grandfather of Levi Massey, was a judge. The name may now be found in every State of the Union.

Daniel Massey, in the year 1808, left Watertown, N.Y., and came to the county of Northumberland, where he settled near

Cobourg. He had two sons, Jonathan, father of Levi Massey; and Daniel, founder of the Massey-Harris business and father of the late Hart A. Massey, the great financier and philanthropist. Jonathan left a good property to his children, of whom Levi is the only surviving son. He was born near Cobourg, Ont., in the year 1827, located thirty-five years ago near Belleville, where he now resides, and in 1860 married Miss McClatchie, sister of A. McClatchie, M.A.

The McClatchie family is of Scotch descent, and on the mother's side is descended from the old and illustrious Welsh family of Yale. Two of Mrs. Levi Massey's great uncles founded and endowed the celebrated Yale University of the Eastern States.

Mr. Massey is a successful agriculturist and dairyman, an official in the Methodist Church, representing the church for several years in its annual and general conferences; an active temperance worker and a staunch Liberal in politics. He was an active member of the Executive Board of Albert University, and still holds that position in relation to Albert College. Mrs. Massey is well known throughout the district as a prominent Sunday school and temperance worker, and as district organizer for the Women's Foreign Missionary Society. From her pen have various subjects received careful attention.

Their family consists of five children. They are Charles J., who is a prosperous farmer and dairyman of Sidney; Mrs. Sylvester E. Sane, of Sidney; Norman L. Massey, B.A., formerly professor of Albert College, now the principal of the High School at Athens, Ont.; A. Yale Massey, B.A., M.D., physician in West Africa, and Mrs. (Dr.) S. Murray Palmer, of Kansas.

---

#### WILLIAM G. MAYBEE FAMILY.

---

We find the name Maybee occurring not infrequently throughout the Quinte district. William G. Maybee, the pioneer of one branch of this family, came from the United States to Canada at an early age and settled upon the fifth concession of Thurlow. He married first, Mary Chisholm, and second, Elizabeth Walker. He was a man of force and was highly respected. He was a Reformer in politics; and, like many others of the loyal pioneers, a devoted member of the Methodist Church.

He reared and educated a large family; nine sons and daugh-

ters attained maturity. Of these, the sixth child was Benjamin Maybee, who married Phoebe Amelia Insley. They lived at first in Whitby and later in Thurlow, but finally settled in Madoc.

Their son, Nelson Marshall Maybee, is one of the leading citizens and most prominent business men of Madoc. He is engaged in the furniture and undertaking business, and has built up a large trade and enviable reputation. He married Ida E., daughter of Bryan C. Sills, and granddaughter of Rev. John Sills. They have one son, George F. Maybee. He married Irene F. Pym; they reside at Madoc.

Nelson M. Maybee, m. Ida E. Sills, the granddaughter of Rev. John Sills. Rev. John Sills, b. 1797, d. 1860; married Elizabeth Wright, and settled at Hay Bay. They had twelve children, to wit: (1) George E., (2) Donovan, (3) Jane Anne, (4) Byran C., (5) John W., (6) Daniel, (7) William A., (8) Mary E., (9) Flora E., (10) Margaret B., (11) Dorothea, and (12) Harriet A.

Of these, Byran C. Sills, married Maria Mead, and settled at Elizabethtown, near Brockville. Their descendants are:

- (1) John Curtis Sills, m. Annie Thompson; set. Brantford. No issue.
- (2) Adelina Adelia Sills, d. unm.
- (3) Ida Elizabeth Sills, m. Nelson Marshall Maybee.
- (4) George Franklin Sills, m. Minnie Briggs; set. Elgin, Ill. No issue.
- (5) Steward Sills, m. Louisa Langman; set. Manitoba.
- (6) William Crawford Sills, m. Tabitha Griffin; set. Tweed. Issue: (a) Herbert, (b) Fred M., (c) Georde, (d) William H., (e) Bruce, (f) Marshall, and (g) Herbert M.

---

#### WILLIAM G. MAYBEE.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Annabelle Jane Maybee, m. Stephen Young; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Clarinda, and (3) William A.
- II. Mary Maybee, unm.
- III. Nancy Ellen Maybee, d. y.
- IV. Nelson Maybee, set. in United States.
- V. Clarinda Maybee, d. unm.
- VI. Benjamin H. Maybee, m. Phoebe Amelia Insley; set. Madoc.

Issue: (1) George Edgerton, (2) Alonzo Edgar, (3) Nelson Marshall, and (4) Harry Insley.

VII. John C. Maybee, set. in United States.

VIII. James C. Maybee, m. Annie Boyce; set. Thurlow; later in Missouri. Issue: (1) Edward, and (2) George.

IX. Eliza Maybee, m. Alva Powers; was agent for G. T. R. at Grafton, but later set. Rochester, N.Y.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Benjamin Maybee Branch*:

- (1) George Edgerton Maybee, m. Ellen Munroe; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Harry, (b) Fred, (c) Clayton, and (d) Willie.
- (2) Alonzo Edgar Maybee, m. Eliza Wellington; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) Estina, and (b) Charles.
- (3) Nelson. Marshall Maybee, m. Ida E. Sills; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) George F. Maybee, m. Irene Pym; set. Madoc.
- (4) Henry Insley Maybee, d. Cripple Creek, Colorado, 1896; unm.

---

#### THE MOON FAMILY.

In every community there are taverns and hotels that contribute to history; they are meeting places for the people and often preserve from one generation to another traditions of local celebrities and the unwritten record of current events. Every traveller through the Bay of Quinte region has heard in the past of the "Moon Hotel" at Madoc, and to-day the "Moon House" at Stirling is no less justly celebrated.

Lyman Moon and his wife settled in Madoc in 1857, and established the Moon Hotel, which remained in possession of the family for forty-six years, and during all this time remained one of the best known hotels in Hastings County. Although Mr. Moon died in 1868, his widow continued the business. She died January 26, 1904, aged seventy-nine years.

Allan Moon, second son of Lyman and Margaret Moore Moon, is at present proprietor of the Moon House, Stirling, and has a reputation as a hotelkeeper second to none in Eastern Ontario. He has had the best of training and experience in this business from his boyhood to the present time.

## PETER MOON.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Peter Moon, m. and set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) James, (2) William, and (3) Alex.
- II. Lyman Moon, b. 1822; d. 1868; m. Margaret Moore; set. Madoc. Issue: (1) Albert, (2) Allen, (3) Sarah M., (4) Cecelia J. M., (5) Lillie A., and (6) Minnie A.
- III. John Moon, m. Clarissa Abraham. Issue: (1) Lewis, (2) Malcolm, (3) Charles, (4) Alice, (5) Emma, (6) Ella, and (7) Clara.
- IV. Henry Moon.
- V. Eliza Moon.
- VI. Martha Moon.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Lyman Moon Branch*:

- (1) Albert Moon, m. Mary Johnston; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) George A., and (b) Grover C.
- (2) Allen Moon, m. Delia A. Francis; set. Stirling. Issue: (a) Lyman F., m. Dolly A. C. Green; set. Stirling. No issue. (b) Lillian W., and (c) Margaret G.
- (3) Sarah M. Moon, m. Sylvester D. Rose; set. Millbrook. Issue: (a) Minnie, m. W. J. Aikins. (Issue: Ross); and (b) Frances W., m. Charles E. Parker. (Issue: Robert B.)
- (4) Cecelia J. M. Moon, m. Robert Caldwell; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Cecil M.
- (5) Lillie A. Moon, m. Arthur W. Coe; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) William, and (b) 'Lola.
- (6) Minnie A. Moon, m. George H. Brown; set. Chermong Park. No issue.

See III. *The John Moon Branch*:

- (1) Lewis Moon, m. Alice Storms; set. Grand Rapids, Mich.
- (2) Malcolm Moon, m. Victoria Fitzgerald; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Percy, and (b) Pearl.
- (3) Charles Moon, m. Ella Lovelace; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Doreas, and (b) Jennie.
- (4) Alice Moon, m. Dorland Clapp; set. Grand Rapids, Mich. Issue: (a) Grace.
- (5) Ella Moon, m. John Phillips. Issue: (a) Harry.
- (6) Clara Moon, m. Frank Wallace; set. Grand Rapids, Mich.

## THE MIKEL FAMILY.

Among the thrifty pioneers of Teutonic origin who came to what was then known as the District of Mecklenburg, and settled in the township of Ameliasburgh, was Godlove Mikel, who was born June 4, 1758. He enlisted in the British navy in 1779, and after serving seven years, settled in the above district and received various grants of land aggregating upwards of one thousand acres. July 10, 1801, he received a grant from the Crown of lot 96, 1st concession of Ameliasburgh, and lived on this lot until his death, October 25, 1830. His wife, Elizabeth Lott, was born February 20, 1760, and died on March 15, 1831. They are buried in the old Albury burying ground. Their children were Duncan, Catherine Chase, John, Mary Covert, Eva Stoneburg, Sarah Dempsey, Peter, Charles, Elizabeth Brown and Daniel, all long since dead, and most of the male descendants of the five sons have died or left the locality.

Daniel, the tenth child, was born April 11, 1811, and died November 11, 1882. He was married in 1835 to Sarah Ann Pearce, who was born at Casinova, Madison County, N.Y., September 6, 1817. She came to Canada in 1834, and died May 24, 1898. She was a daughter of Peleg Pearce of Massachusetts, and Hannah Conklin of Kingston.

Of Daniel's children only three remained in this locality, viz., William Young Mikel, James R. Mikel and Hannah Vandervoort, wife of Lorenzo Vandervoort of Sidney. Of the remaining children of Daniel it may be noted that George, Smith and Sarah settled in Montana, the Rev. Gaylor Mikel in Ohio, Marconi in Wisconsin, and Mrs. Wilfred Chase in Manitoba.

James R. Mikel, a commercial traveller of Belleville, is married to Johanna, daughter of the late Captain Beckett of that city. His family consists of Henry, Maitland and Fred, of Rochester, N.Y., Mrs. Dr. Filsinger of Buffalo, N.Y., and three young children at home.

William Young Mikel, who was for many years a merchant in Belleville, married Matilda Wilson, daughter of the late Captain William Wilson, C.E., who came from Cootehill, County Caven, Ireland, and settled in Ameliasburgh. They had two children, Joseph, who died during infancy, and William Charles Mikel, now practising law in Belleville. He was born March 3, 1868, and

after completing his course in the High School and Albert College at Belleville, became a student in the law offices of Bell & Biggar, Flint & Shury, and George D. Dickson, K.C., successively; and, after being called to the Bar, he formed a partnership with his preceptor, Mr. Dickson, which continued until the latter's death. His practice, which is large and varied, has been confined mostly to litigation. One of his earliest efforts as a criminal counsel was the defence of John Kaine, a charge of murder; and one of his most recent triumphs in civil litigation, was in the city's successful effort to acquire the Belleville gas works. He is a graduate of Trinity University in law. In 1902 he was appointed solicitor for the city of Belleville, and on the death of the late D. B. Robertson, also took over the duties devolving upon the clerk.

William Charles Mikel is also a member of the Executive of the Municipal Association of Ontario; President of the Liberal Conservative Auxiliary of Belleville; a Past Master of Moira Masonic Lodge, and Curator of the Bar Association of Hastings County, of which he was formerly Vice-President and Secretary. He has also been an alderman of the city of Belleville, and a Captain in the 15th Battalion, A. L. I. He is an active member of the Presbyterian Church. In October, 1898, he married Lilian M. Ewen, daughter of Thomas E. Ewen. Their family consists of one daughter, Audrey.

---

#### THE MUSGROVE FAMILY.

---

Upper Canada was subsiding into the tranquility which the Province had enjoyed from 1815 to 1837, and which had been interrupted by the Rebellion of 1837, when John Musgrove came as an emigrant from the old land into Prince Edward County.

He deserves special mention as having very few rivals in Prince Edward County in point of longevity, the only one perhaps who can dispute the palm of long residence in the county being Adam K. Doxsee. When it is considered that Mr. Musgrove has seen his ninety-first year and is still hale and hearty it will be admitted that he is worthy of being pointed out as a type of the hardy colonist who having done well for himself has also done something towards placing his adopted country in the foremost rank of the colonies of Great Britain.

He is one among the favored few who have practically never known what it is to have been ill, one whose life has continued in an

even flow of steady industry and perfect health. To this there has been only one apparent exception, which he considers trivial, and which called for nothing more than a little surgical aid. Some twelve years ago he was treated for a cancer in the lip, a passing incident, he says, scarcely amounting to an exception proving the rule.

When the Pioneer first settled in Sophiasburgh he fell back upon his trade, learned in the old country, that of shoemaking, and continued to work at it until some few years ago. In the meantime he had bought land to the extent of seventy acres. With the exception of his wife, formerly Rebecca Wilson, who died in 1891, in her sixty-ninth year, all his family are still alive.

James, the eldest son of the Pioneer, married Mary A. McKibbon, and is engaged with his son Fred A. in the conduct of a thriving wholesale and retail harness shop and store in Picton.

The Pioneer has, in politics, pinned his faith to the Conservative party, and has never been known to fail in recording his vote at the polls. In elections for the township and county he has always stood by those whom he considered to have the interests of the community most at heart. In the way of church connections he is a Methodist.

---

### JOHN MUSGROVE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Musgrove, m. Mary A. McKibbon; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Hattie, (2) Fred A. (unm., set. Picton); (3) Emily, and (4) Clayton (unm., set. Toronto).
- II. Matilda Musgrove, m. Archibald Walker; set. Milford. Issue: (1 and 2) Emery and Willet Walker, unm; set. Milford; (3) Letitia Walker, m. John N. Boyd; set. Belleville. No issue.
- III. Robert Musgrove, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- IV. William Musgrove, m. Margaret Brown; set. Pickering township. Issue: (1) Harriet R. Musgrove, m. Frank Gerow; set. Toronto. No issue.
- V. Mary A. Musgrove, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- VI. Margaret Musgrove, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- VII. Thomas Musgrove, m. Katie Layman; set. Walla Walla, Wash. Issue: (1) Jessie L., and (2) Ruth (both unm.).

VIII. Henry Musgrove, m. Bridget Doherty; set. Picton. Issue:

(1) Kathleen, and (2) Leon (both unm.).

IX. Melissa Musgrove; unm.; set. Milford.

X. Grace E. Musgrove, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.

---

#### THE MUNSHAW FAMILY.

Jacob Munshaw, the United Empire Loyalist, came from the banks of the Penobscot River in the State of Pennsylvania, during the Revolutionary War, and settled in Canada. He received a grant of land, on what is now Yonge Street, north of Toronto. His son, Jacob Munshaw, was but a child of six when he accompanied his parents from the United States, yet he was able to recall to his descendants, in after years, that he had seen General Washington at Valley Forge. Inheriting his father's loyalty he fought for King and country in the War of 1812, and fell severely wounded at the Battle of Little York.

He married and settled in the County of York, and erected the large frame building that still commands the eminence just south of the village of Thornhill. Both he and his father are buried at the neighboring village of Richmond Hill. His eldest son, John Munshaw, married Jane Arnold.

John Nathan Munshaw, son of John Munshaw and great-grandson of the old pioneer, was born January 11, 1844, at Pickering, Ontario, where his parents stopped on their way from Thornhill to Bowmanville, to enter upon some three hundred and twenty-eight acres, given to them by Mr. Munshaw, Sr. He spent his early youth at Bowmanville, attending the public schools, but at the age of fifteen he went to Peterborough and apprenticed with Hopkins & Donnelly, saddlers and harness makers. Thence he drifted to the United States, and for some years followed his trade at Boston. Returning to Canada in 1866 he entered the service of Page & Co., lumbermen, and after spending seven years in their service, he entered into business, upon his own account, at Shannonville. At present he resides at Shannonville, although during the intervening years he has travelled extensively, and has been engaged in various enterprises. In religion Mr. Munshaw is a Methodist. He is a Liberal in politics. In the broader field of Imperial politics he is noted for his earnest loyalty to the Crown; a sentiment inherited from patriotic ancestry and strengthened by his travels and observation.

## JACOB MUNSHAW, JR.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Munshaw, m. Jane Arnold, of County Leitrim, Ireland.  
Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Jacob, (3) John N., (4) David S., (5) Joseph H., (6) Anson G., (7) Carrie, (8) Lena, and (9) George.
- II. Nicholas Munshaw.
- III. William Munshaw, m. Sarah Hosell; set. Toronto.
- IV. Henry Munshaw, m. and set. Toronto.
- V. Nancy Munshaw, m. William Robinson; set. Thornhill.
- VI. Caroline Munshaw, m. Mr. Hosell; set. Toronto.

### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

#### See I. *The John Munshaw Branch:*

- (1) Mary Munshaw, m. John Ferguson; set. Saginaw, Mich.  
Issue: (a) Lena, m. William Hicks. (Issue: Mary, m. George L. Cobb; set. Buffalo, N.Y.)
- (2) Jacob Munshaw, m. Maria Bedo; set. Toronto. No issue.
- (3) John N. Munshaw, m. Eliza Fullerton. Issue: (a) Carrie Munshaw, m. John Eddy; set. Castile, N.Y. (Issue: Harold M., and Merrill R.) (b) Mary L. Munshaw, unm.; set. Shannonville. (c) Jessie A. Munshaw, m. William N. Bell, son of Robert Bell; set. Tapleystown, Ont. (Issue: Eliza.)
- (4) David Sutton Munshaw, m. and set. Toronto. No issue.
- (5) Joseph H. Munshaw, d. in inf.
- (6) Anson G. Munshaw, m. and set. Bowmanville. Killed in a railway accident near Warren, Ohio, in 1867.
- (7) Carrie Munshaw, m. E. J. Demorest, attorney; set. Saginaw, Mich. Issue: (a) Hume.
- (8) Lena Munshaw, d. from accident, aged five.
- (9) George Munshaw, M.D., graduate University of Michigan, d. unm., aged 28 years.

---

## THE MILLS FAMILY.

Thomas Mills, Sr., was born near New York City and emigrated to Canada in 1815, just after the close of the War of 1812. He served through that war as a teamster in the Quartermaster-

General's department. He was with the army along the Niagara frontier and saw the battle of Queenston Heights.

On his arrival in Canada he settled in Ernesttown about four miles from Bath. After a residence of eight years in that township he emigrated westward and settled on lot 49, Big Island, where he resided for some years. He died in 1837, aged sixty-nine. His wife, Jane Armstrong, died in 1857 aged eighty-eight.

His son and namesake, Thomas Mills, settled on lot 40, Big Island, in early manhood, and has lived there continuously ever since. He married Anna Badgly, and both he and his estimable wife are highly esteemed by those who know them, but more particularly by their more immediate neighbors. He has always been a staunch Canadian and ever ready to do his duty to sovereign and country. He was a private in Captain Ruttan's company during the Rebellion of 1837. When the news came that the rebels would attempt a landing at Wellington, he shouldered his old flint-lock shotgun and tramped thirteen miles to Picton to do his duty in repelling them. However, his services were not required and he tramped home again, hung up his ancient weapon, and again took up the routine of farm life. When he married he was able to pack all his household goods in a tub and carry it to his cabin, while to-day one of the finest and best ordered farms on Big Island attest his industry and business talent.

The story of his life is in itself a soul stirring history of the wonderful vigor and growth of Methodism among the early pioneers. Converted at the age of sixteen, Thomas Mills was a class leader at seventeen and licensed as a local preacher at the age of nineteen. For more than seventy years he preached the Gospel; for the first half century making his way on foot and preaching at three or four different places on the Sabbath day. Although as a youth he received but slight educational advantages, he developed his strong mind by zealous study of the Book, until he could hold his own with any theologian, however learned. When we recall that this service included the entire County of Prince Edward, through which he also collected for the ministry, that for years he went on foot to attend the Quarterly Board at Picton, some thirteen miles, upon a Saturday and returned the same distance, also on foot, to attend to his duties upon the following Sabbath; that he perhaps exceeded in the miles traversed and the number of sermons preached, the record of John Wesley himself (although Mr.

Mills made his way, not upon horseback, but on foot), and all this without any earthly reward or hope thereof; when we recall these things, it is not hard to understand that filial pride and devotion to Methodism should be a characteristic of his descendants.

Lemuel E. Mills, son of the above, was born on Big Island May 20, 1855. He attended the public schools, and as a young man mastered the trade of tinsmith at Belleville; but in 1881 removed to Shannonville and opened a tin and hardware shop. Although he has remained upon the same corner ever since, all the present buildings have been newly erected by Mr. Mills, and he now successfully operates a large general store. He has inherited a strong religious nature and a devotion to the Methodist Church, only strengthened by a worthy pride in his venerable father's long and faithful service. He attends the church at Shannonville and has a seat on the Quarterly Board, although a severe illness (and the weakness that followed) has required him to refrain from his former active service in the church and Sabbath school and kindred organizations.

He belongs to the Conservative party. He is a member of the A. O. U. W., I. O. F. and C. O. O. F. Mr. Mills has neither taste nor ambition for political or municipal honors, but at present is serving as a school trustee. He is a thorough business man, giving to his business his best energies and attention; he is, however, keenly interested in the welfare of his country, and desirous, at all times, to promote the cause of religion, temperance and civic morality.

---

#### THOMAS MILLS.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Zebediah Mills, m. Asceneth Huntley; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Jane, (2) Allen, (3) Sarah, (4) William, and (5) Martha. The father died aged 84 years.
- II. Phoebe Mills, m. David Beverly; set. New York State. Issue: (1) John, (2) Keziah, (3) Jane, (4) Phoebe, and (5) David.
- III. Ammon Mills, m. and set. near Battle Creek, Mich.
- IV. Elias Mills, m. 1st, Miss Aylesworth, 2nd, Mary Gynne, and 3rd, Mary Bowers; set. near Rochester, N.Y. Issue: by 1st, (1) Harriet; and by 2nd, (2) Thomas, (3) Mahala, (5) Minerva, (5) Maria, (6) Hester A., and (7) Harvey; and by 3rd,

(8) Martha, (9) Stephen, and others. The father died aged 75 years.

V. Amelia Mills, m. Isaac DeMille; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Mary J., (2) Daniel, (3) Alfred, (4) Cynthia, (5) Thomas, (6) Amelia.

VI. Thomas Mills, m. Anna Badgley; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Isaiah, (2) Jane, (3) Enoch, (4) Thomas, (5) Lemuel Edward, and (6) Annie. The father and mother still living, 1904.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Zebediah Mills Branch*:

- (1) Jane Mills, m. Jonas Clark; set. Tyendinaga. No issue.
- (2) Allen Mills, m. Phoebe Benedict; set. Hungerford.
- (3) Sarah Mills, m. Arenas Yorke; set. Hungerford. No issue.
- (4) William Mills, unm.; set. Hungerford.
- (5) Martha Mills, m. and set. Addington.

See VI. *The Thomas Mills Branch*:

- (1) Isaiah Mills, m. 1st, Letitia Peck, and 2nd, Mrs. Alvira German; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Letitia. Issue: by 2nd, (b) Thomas, and (c) Elva.
- (2) Jane Mills, m. Austen Sprague; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Louisa, and (b) Clayton.
- (3) Enoch Mills, m. Lydia Weeks; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Sherman, m. Martha L. Bristol; set. Big Island. (b) Annie, school teacher, unm.; set. Big Island.
- (4) Thomas Mills, m. 1st, Ella Weeks, and 2nd, Maggie Pitman; set. Demorestville. Issue: (a) Alsene, and (b) Annie.
- (5) Lemuel Edward Mills, m. 1st, Isabella Graham, and 2nd, Elmira Jennie Peake; set. Shannonville. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Reginald P.
- (6) Annie Mills, m. Joseph Cunningham; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Nettie, and (b) Ethel.

---

THE MORDEN FAMILY.

The founder of this family in America was James M. Morden, a Yorkshireman, who settled forty miles from Philadelphia. He had three sons, Ralph, Joseph and William; and it was Joseph who became the progenitor of the Mordens of the Bay of Quinte

district. He came to Canada in 1777, by sea and via Halifax, where he probably settled for a time. He married Lucretia Howell, a sister of Major John Howell, of Butler's Rangers, who became prominent among the pioneers.

The Morden descendants are widely known throughout the county, and some still possess the land in Sophiasburgh granted by the Government to James Morden, a son of Joseph. They retain the deed for three hundred and forty acres, signed by Sir Peter Hunter, the Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada in 1802. The land was granted with the stipulation that a home be built upon it within a stated reasonable time; and it is held that the house which James Morden erected was the first frame house in Sophiasburgh. George Morden, eldest son of James Morden, died in 1829, aged thirty-three years; his wife, nee Hannah Sprague, died in 1881, aged eighty-two years. With the exception of William Morden, who married Almeda Roblin, the descendants of Joseph Morden and Mary Redner, moved to the United States or are dead.

James R. Morden, son of Richard and grandson of James Morden, served in the army and was a private in the Canadian Militia during the War of 1812. While serving he was attacked by smallpox, from the effects of which he lost an eye. As the loss incapacitated him for further service, he obtained his discharge, which is to-day proudly preserved by his granddaughter, Mrs. William Wilson, the daughter of Isaac Morden, for many years captain of a troop of cavalry and regarded as the beau ideal of a military cavalry officer. Her husband, William Wilson, was the son of Benjamin Wilson, who came to Simcoe County about 1818, and eleven years afterwards returned to Armagh, Ireland, and brought out his widowed mother accompanied by his sister Allie (who had married Joshua Pearson), and Margaret, who had married Robert Cross. They all settled in Simcoe County, including William, during the first six years of his married life. In 1875 he removed to Sophiasburgh and bought two hundred and fifty acres of land, which was the old James Morden homestead, where he resides with his wife and family. The remainder of Benjamin Wilson's family remained in Simcoe County, with the exception of Abraham, who lives retired in Toronto.

The Mordens were not only among the pioneers of Prince Edward, but the influence exerted by them in the affairs of the county and respective townships, was of a character commensu-

rate with their intelligence and high social position. James P. Morden was for nearly half a century one of the leading citizens in the neighborhood of Rednerville, and always exerted himself in support of all public measures pertaining to the public welfare, although he never sought, nor would he accept, any position of public trust. His good qualities were recognized, however, by his unsolicited appointment to the Commission of the Peace. In his death, which occurred in March, 1864, at the age of sixty-three years, the community lost an excellent citizen.

As shown by the table annexed, James Morden was the oldest son and child of the pioneer. He had several children, including Ellen C. Morden, who married Daniel Fones; George Morden, who married Sarah J. Shortt, and Daniel, who married Harriet Sherry.

A son of George Morden is John Shortt Morden, who married Miss Belcher and settled in Brighton, where he successfully carries on the tailoring business. He was born in Wellington, at which place his father, who was a carriage builder by trade, lived for many years and died in 1870. Mr. Morden's mother was a descendant of the pioneer Adam Shortt, and through numerous intermarriages among the pioneer families, Mr. John Shortt Morden is, no doubt, connected with nearly every prominent old family in the Bay district. The immediate members of this branch of the Morden family, with the exception of John Shortt Morden, settled at Buffalo.

John P. Morden, sixth son of James Morden and grandson of the pioneer, married Hester Davis, and their descendants are traced in the table annexed. Their daughter, Margaret A., married Thomas Bentley and settled in Belleville. Miss M. Blanche (now deceased), daughter of Thomas and Margaret Morden Bentley, married Francis H. Kidd, a native of Stafford, England. Mr. Kidd came to Canada in 1890 at the age of twenty-three, and was educated at the Jesse Ketchum School, obtaining his final diploma constituting him a member of the Institute of Chartered Accountants of Ontario, in May, 1896. At present he is financial manager of the Sanford Furniture and Woodenware, Limited, at Fenelon Falls.

Joseph W. Morden, son of John and grandson of Joseph Morden the pioneer, married Charlotte Benedict, descended from the families of Benedict and Stewart. He came to Brighton in 1827. He was an earnest Christian, and the upbuilding of the

Methodist Church in that portion of Canada, is attributed by historians to the pious zeal of the Mordens and two or three other families who, by precept and example, influenced all about them to religious manifestation. His son, Amzi L. Morden, K.C., was perhaps the most distinguished member of this old and well-known family. He was a barrister and successfully practiced his profession at the town of Napanee, where he served for years as a member of the Board of Education. He also filled the office of Mayor, and was Crown Attorney and Clerk of the Peace. He died while on a trip abroad, at Edinburgh, on July 14, 1895. He was an earnest member of the Methodist Church, and his fraternal affiliations included the A. F. and A. M., and the I. O. O. F. He was an eminent lawyer, had been gazetted a Queen's Counsel, and was universally esteemed and respected. His sister, Jane Morden, married Thomas Symington, and they reside at Napanee. Mrs. Symington is an earnest Christian, was for years a teacher of the Bible class, and a lady who has cultivated her native intelligence by wide reading and extended travel. Mr. Symington was born at Douglass, Lancashire, Scotland, and came to Canada at the age of six. His father, also Thomas Symington, married Jean Duncan, and their descendants are briefly traced in the following table:—

- I. Jeannette Symington, m. Robert Brown; set. Cobourg.
- II. Ellen Symington, unm.; set. Napanee.
- III. Thomas Symington, m. Jane Morden; set. Napanee. No issue.
- IV. James Symington, m. Isabella Peterkin; set. Port Dover.
- V. John Symington, m. Louise Smith; set. Percy.
- VI. Douglas Symington, m. Addie Hamilton. He died at Los Angeles, Cal.
- VII. Robert Symington, m. Maria Laura Burnham; set. Brighton.
- VIII. Jennie Symington, m. John Barfett; set. Georgian Bay District.
- IX. Maggie Symington, M.D., unm.; set. Napanee.

One of the best known members of the Morden family in the Bay of Quinte region is Walter S. Herrington, K.C., of Napanee. Born in 1864 he graduated from Victoria University in 1883; was called to the Bar in 1886, and gazetted Queen's Counsel in 1898. For the past eighteen years he has been actively engaged in the practice of his profession, and is the senior member of the well-known firm of Herrington, Warner & Grange. He is a prominent member of the Liberal party, belongs to the Church of England,

and has been Master of the Masonic Lodge for eight years past. Mr. Herrington is the son of Stillman M. Herrington, who married Caroline, daughter of James Morden and granddaughter of Joseph Morden, the pioneer. His brother, Anthony W. Herrington, graduated from Queen's University and accompanied Premier Roblin to Manitoba in 1881. He commenced the practice of medicine at Carmen City, and eleven weeks afterwards was thrown from a horse and killed.

Ransler B. Morden, great-grandson of the pioneer Joseph Morden, was born at Hallowell in 1846, and after some years spent in agricultural pursuits sold his farm and located at Picton, where he engaged in the machinery business until 1890, when he settled in Belleville, where he now resides. He was instrumental in founding the Belleville Canning Company, which is the largest canning establishment in Canada. The Bay of Quinte district has a wide reputation for fruit and vegetable growing, so that the cannery is most advantageously situated. The company cans and packs choice fruits and vegetables, their specialties being peas, corn and tomatoes. Their registered trade mark is Queen Victoria's head and bust; and their output is known as the "Queen Brand." Their immense plant has a frontage of one hundred and seventy feet, is three storeys high, has a depth of three hundred feet, and is built entirely of brick. The present firm consists of R. B. Morden and S. P. Hagerman. Mr. Morden is a Methodist and belongs to the Liberal party.

The old James Morden homestead, which has been occupied continuously by the family for over one hundred years, is still owned by a descendant of the pioneer, Samuel H. Simpson, who is a son of Sarah M. Morden and her husband, William J. Simpson, whose other children were Helen, Edmund and Maggie. Samuel H. married Catharine A., daughter of Henry Carman of Green Point, and their only child is Roy C. Helen married Edgar Lambert, settled in Sophiasburgh, and has issue, Frank and Clemeth. Edmund is unmarried and in Chicago, and Maggie died unmarried.

There is another descendant of the pioneer Morden, who is well known throughout the Bay of Quinte district. Wilson S. Morden, son of Jonathan, grandson of Richard, great-grandson of James, and great-great-grandson of Joseph Morden, the pioneer, was born in Hillier on Victoria Day, 1864. He is graduate of Queen's University, having received the degree of B.A. in

1888, and of LL.B. in 1894. Having pursued the study of the legal profession under the supervision of R. C. Clute, K.C. (now Mr. Justice Clute), he was called to the Bar in 1892, and was associated in the practice with Col. W. N. Ponton, until 1896, when he became the junior partner in the firm of Clute, Williams & Morden. Williams withdrew in 1901, and the firm remained as Clute & Morden. Mr. Morden enjoys a large and lucrative practice, and his clientele embraces many well-known firms and corporations, including the Dominion Bank. He is Past Master of Moira Masonic Lodge, First Principal of Moira Chapter and member of King Baldwin Preceptory, Knights Templar. He also belongs to the A. O. U. W. and the I. O. F. In politics he is a Liberal-Conservative, and has rendered valuable services to his party, being especially effective upon the stump. He adheres to the Presbyterian faith, and is chairman of the Board of Managers of the John Street Presbyterian Church. Mr. Morden, on September 12, 1905, married Miss Caroline Hope Gibson, daughter of Mrs. Samuel Gibson, and niece of the Hon. J. M. Gibson.

---

#### JOSEPH MORDEN.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Morden, m. Margaret Parliament; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) George, (2) Joseph, (3) James P., (4) Isaac, (5) Richard, (6) John P., (7) Benjamin, (8) Andrew, (9) Margaret, and (10) Loraine.
- II. John Morden, m. Eva Bowman. Issue: (1) Joseph W., (2) John H., (3) James C., (4) Richard S., (5) Jacob, (6) Loraine, (7) Elizabeth, and (8) Julia.
- III. Joseph Morden, m. Margaret Huffman. No issue.
- IV. Richard Morden, m. Annie Richards; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Joseph R., (2) James R., (3) Daniel, (4) John, (5) Robert, (6) William, (7) Margaret, (8) Mary A., (9) Lucretia, (10) Catherine, and (11) Richard.
- V. Elizabeth Morden, m. Peter Mirkell.
- VI. Lucretia Morden, m. Mr. Howell; set. Ameliasburgh.
- VII. Loraine Morden, m. W. Plummer; set. Kingston.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The James Morden Branch*:

- (1) George Morden, m. Hannah Sprague; set. Ameliasburgh.

The father d. 1829, aged 33 years; the mother 1881, aged 82 years. Issue: (a) Ellen C. Morden, m. Daniel Fones; set. finally Wellington. (Issue: Daniel A., Ellen M., Clarence W., Samuel N., Clarence H., Hannah N., Ida K. L., Parmenus, Lucy, and Blanche.) (b) Matilda Morden, m. Daniel Hicks; set. Wellington. No issue. (c) Samuel Morden, d. y. (d) Mary Morden, m. Caleb Huyek; set. Walkerton. (Issue: Matilda, Randolph, Hannah E., Adela, Kate, Hicks, Clarence, and May.) (e) George Morden, m. Sarah J. Shortt; set. Wellington. Issue: Clarence, Samuel, Emma (d. y.), Ella (m. John Guiss; set. Buffalo. Issue: Leora, Ida, Clarence, Lizzie, Edward, Gertrude, and one dau. d. y.); John Shortt Morden, m. Cecelia C. Beleher; set. Brighton. No issue; Bishop Stanley Morden, m. and set. Buffalo. (Issue: Gertrude.) William I. Morden, unm. (f) Daniel Morden, m. Harriet Terry; set Brighton. Issue: Samuel P., Emma, Matilda, Thomas, Josiah, William, Harvey, Edward, and ano. d. y.

- (2) Joseph Morden, m. Mary Redner; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Henry, (b) John, (c) James, (d) Edgar, (e) Margaret, (f) Phoebe J., (g) Deborah, and (h) William.
- (3) James P. Morden, b. 1798, d. 1863; m. Catherine Babcock; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Mary Morden, m. Elisha Post; set. Hungerford. (Issue: Hiram M., Lucretia, William, Isaac, James, George, and Eliza A.) (b) Loraine Morden, m. John Gerow; set. Hungerford. (Issue: Mary, Margaret, Isaac, Mercer, and Catherine.) (c) Sarah Morden, m. William Mercer; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Catherine M., m. C. N. Saunders; set. Sophiasburgh; no issue; and Alice G., m. Albert Huff; set. Ameliasburgh.) (d) Phoebe A. Morden, m. John Way; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Isaac, Frances A., m. James Farley; set. Belleville. Issue: Edna.) (e) Ella R. Morden, m. Elkanah Babbitt; set. Ameliasburgh. (f) Catherine Morden, m. William C. Jones; set. Belleville. (Issue: Florence, and Clayton.) (g) Isaac Morden, unm.
- (4) Isaac Morden, m. Lucy Craig; set. Sophiasburgh. He d. 1893, aged 93 yrs.; his wife, 1879, aged 71 yrs. Issue: (a) Mary A. Morden, m. John Baker; set. Sophiasburgh.

Issue: James E., William E. (m. Emma Smith; set Demorestville. Issue: Pearl M.); Emily A. (m. Sanford Johnson; set. Toronto. Issue: J. Franklin, Orlena C., Inis, Fern, and James), and Florence H., m. 1st, Brenton R. Woolward, and 2nd, Joseph Foster; set. United States; Issue: by 1st, Adeline. (b) Sarah E. Morden, m. Peter Brickman; set. Ameliasburgh. (c) William E. Morden, unm.; d. y. (d) Nancy M. Morden, m. William Wilson; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: William E. (m. Nettie Edmunds; set. New York. Issue: Kathleen E.); Benjamin F., (m. Henrietta, dau. of Dr. Cryan, Demorestville; set homestead. Issue: William J., Morden M., Lucy J., and Franklin H.), and Lucy H., m. Rev. Clewes Noxon, Church of England; set Georgetown. Issue: Janet H., Franklin C., and Marjorie. (e) one child, d. in inf.

- (5) Richard Morden, m. Margaret Thompson; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Andrew Morden, unm.. (b) Mary C. Morden, m. Samuel Monroe; set Sophiasburg. (c) George Morden, m. 1st, Caroline Cronk, and 2nd, Elizabeth Morden, nee Cole; set. Demorestville. Issue: by 1st, Russell (m. 1st, Miss Slyter, and 2nd, Nellie Cummings; set. Wisconsin. Issue by 2nd: Lucretia, George, Dewey, and Ellen); Augusta, m. A. S. Valleau; set. Deseronto. Issue: Pearl, Ethel, and Arthur; Louise, m. Charles Cohenour; set. Columbus, Ohio. Issue: Helen M.; Emily, m. John Roblin; set. Belleville. Issue: Pauline, Frankie, and Walter; James, m. Miss Ryan; set. Chicago. Issue: George and two dau.; Richard, m. Maggie Fairman; set. Trenton. Issue: Archie and John; Addie, d. aged 5 yrs.; Willard, and T. Wilfred, unm.; set. United States. (d) Thompson Morden, m. E. Emily Cole; set. Big Island. Issue: George L., m. Anna Catherine Bell; set. Big Island. (Issue: Annie, and Emma B.); and Douglas, d. y.; (e) Eliza J. Morden, unm. (f) Scott Morden, m. Jane Dyer; set. Montague, Mich. (Issue: Lucy, William, Douglas, Harold, Lucien, Lois, and Elma.) (g) James Morden, m. Alvina Covert; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Ida, Annie, Myra, and 1 son d. in inf.) (h) Isaac Morden, m. Ann Fairman; set. Sophiasburg. Issue: Lucella, m. George Morris; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: Irene and a dau.; and Clayton,

- unm. (i) Emily Morden, m. Leonard Fairman; set. Trenton. (Issue: Margaret, Daniel, Burton, Douglas, Frederick, and 1 d. in inf.)
- (6) John P. Morden, m. Hester Davis; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Mary J. Morden, d. unm. (b) Emily Morden, m. 1st, William H. Davis, and 2nd, Thomas Dickens; set. Brighton. (Issue: by 1st, William H. Davis, confectioner, m. Hannah VanAlstine; set. Picton; issue: Carl M.) (c) Cornelius D. Morden, m. Matilda Sprung; set. Picton. Issue: Edward A. Morden (m. Emma Bushby; set. Picton; no issue), Mary H. Morden (m. Walter R. Powers, dry goods clerk; set. Picton. Issue: F. Arthur (d. y.) Nellie (m. Harry D. Cleminson; set. Wellington), Claire A., Gussie L., and Dorothy M.; Evelyn Morden, d. y., Roger R. Morden, printer, unm.; set. Victoria, B.C. George H. Morden, Methodist minister, m. Letitia Miller, nee Hodgins; set. New Westminster, B.C. (Issue: Herbert H., and Mary E.) (d) Andrew Morden, m. Lilly Alfred; set. Chicago. (Issue: Mary, George, and Frank.) (e) Margaret A. Morden, m. Thomas Bentley; set. Belleville. (Issue: M. Blanche, m. Francis Kidd; set. Toronto; and William, a lawyer, unm.; set. Toronto.) (f) George Morden, m. Mary Ann Elizabeth Vandervoort; set. Deseronto. (Issue: George E., Lewis E. M., Ethel G., and Gard G. A.) (g) Howard Morden, m. Jennie Wardrobe; set. Winnipeg. (Issue: Maud, Mary, Clarence, and Edwin.) (h) Edwin Morden, unm.; set. Deseronto; and (i) Lucy Morden, d. unm.
- (7) Benjamin Morden, m. Mary McCormick; set. Tyendinaga. (Issue: one dau., d. y.)
- (8) Andrew Morden, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (9) Margaret Morden, m. Samuel Hawley; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Mary G., and (b) Deborah, both unm.
- (10) Loraine Morden, m. William Brickman; set. Ameliasburgh.

See II. *The John Morden Branch:*

- (1) Joseph W. Morden, m. Charlotte Benedict; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Elizabeth Morden, m. James Simpkins; set. Tyendinaga. (b) Munroe Morden, m. 1st, Hetty Webster, and 2nd, Drucilla Sprague; set. Brighton.

- (Issue: by 1st, Ernest, Edith, Edward; and by 2nd, Eunice, Hetty, and A. L.) (c) Amzi L. Morden, K.C., a lawyer in Napanee; d. unm., in Edinburgh, Scotland. (d) John H. Morden, physician, m. Victoria Crawford of Brockville, sister of Lieutenant-Governor Crawford, and dau. of Judge Crawford. No issue. (e) Julia Morden, m. Thomas Symington; set. Napanee. (f) Laurel Morden, d. y. (g) Wealthy Morden, m. Robert Burns, bank manager; d. in Edinburgh Scotland.
- (2) John Howell Morden, m. Mary Mason. Issue: (a) Marshall R. Morden, m. Jennie Terrill, M.D.,; set. Adrian, Mich. (Issue: Eslye, M.D., Edward, teacher and musician, Chicago.) (b) Mahela Morden, m. George H. Herrington of Picton. Issue: Willet, M.D. (m. and set. Bad Axe, Mich. Issue: Lottie, Charles, and an infant); Irvine H., (m. and set. Michigan. Issue: 1 child); Lucretia (m. Mark Werden; set. Marysburg. Issue: Ralph, and Nellie.) (c) Caroline Morden, m. Stillman M. Herrington; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: Anthony W. Herrington, d. unm., Manitoba, in 1881; Charles H. Herrington (m. Annette Titus of Prince Edward County. Issue: Caro Herrington, commission merchant, San Francisco); Walter S. Herrington, K.C. (m. Mary Tilley; set. Napanee. Issue: Helen, Lena and Harold); Hattie M. Herrington (m. William Wooley; set. Belleville. Issue: Kextha); Leonora Herrington, unm.; set. Belleville. (d) Lucy Morden, m. John Irvine; set. Sidney; (Issue: Elva). (e) J. Benson Morden, m. Hattie Young; set. Adrian, Mich. Issue: Mary, unm.; Maud (m. Mr. Bird of Cleveland, Ohio. Issue: one child); and Charles, M.D., unm.; set. Mich. (f) Lenore Morden, unm.; set. Trenton. (g) Samuel Morden, d. unm. (h) William Morden, d. unm., and (i) Walter T. Morden, m. Mary Cotten; set. Moscow, Mich. (Issue: Walter, and Mary.)
- (3) James C. Morden, m. Leanora Fairman. Issue: (a) Edgerton R., m. and set. Niagara Falls. (b) Allen, set. Senacca Falls. (c) Stanley, postmaster, Chatterson. (d) Herbert, d. without issue. (e) Almira, m. William Dafoe. (f) Lucretia, m. Roy Dafoe. (g) Nancy, and (h) Elizabeth, unm.

- (4) Richard S. Morden, m. Lucy Burlingham; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Phoebe A., unm. (b) Ransler B., m. 1st, Jennie Gilbert; and 2nd, Phoebe E. Palmer; set. Belleville. (Issue: by 2nd, Ethelwyn I., and Ralph B.) (c) Jacob, unm. (d) Richard J., unm., and (e) Finley W., d. without issue.
- (5) Jacob Morden, d. unm.
- (6) Loraine Morden, m. James Snider.
- (7) Elizabeth Morden, d. unm.
- (8) Julia Morden, m. Elias Clark.

See IV. *The Richard Morden Branch:*

- (1) Joseph R. Morden, m. 1st, Margaret Betsky, and 2nd, Mary Jones; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Ann, (b) Nancy, (c) Ruth, (d) Rebecca, (e) Joseph, (f) Mary, (g) Henry B., (h) James N., (i) Orton; and by 2nd, (j) Catherine E., (k) Lucretia M., (l) Susannah, and (m) Jones Morden, m. Amelia Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Frank, Arnold, Olive, and Eva.)
- (2) James R. Morden, m. Mary Betsky; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Richard, (b) Adam, (c) Walter, (d) Catherine, (e) Samuel, (f) Harry, (g) Lucy, (h) Nancy A., and (i) Sarah Margaret, m. William T. Simpson; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (3) Daniel Morden, m. Ann Tripp; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) Israel, (b) Sylvester, (c) Philip, (d) Richard A., (e) Mary, and (f) Ellen.
- (4) John Morden, m. twice; set West Lake. Issue: by 1st, (a) Alva, (b) Mary A., (c) Richard, (d) Josiah, and (e) David.
- (5) Robert Morden, m. Esther Clark; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Sarah J., (b) Arza, (c) Leander, (d) Daniel, and (e) Lucretia.
- (6) William Morden, m. Nancy Parliament; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) Harriet, m. John Warner; set. Castleton. (b) Robert, m. Betty Attón; set. Bruce County. (c) Stephen, m. Susan Zimmerman; set. Star City, Idaho. (d) Martha, m. Alex. McLaughlin. (e) George, m. Sarah J. Morden; set. Bruce County. (f) Margaret, m. George Doolittle. (g) Catherine, m. Nicholas Quakenbush; set. Napanee. (h) Rebecca, m. Peter Clark; set. Walkerton, Bruce Co.

- (*i*) William, m. twice; set. Manitoulin Island. (*j*) Mary J., m. Alex. McIntyre; set. Star City, Idaho. (*k*) Nancy V., m. William McClure. (*l*) Almeda, m. 1st, Amos Atton, and 2nd, Robert Hall; set. Star City, Idaho. (*m*) Alice M., m. Angus McCrimmon; set. St. Thomas. (*n*) Samuel R. Morden, Crown Attorney; m. Flora E. Spencer; set. Toronto. (Issue: M. W. C. Morden, m. Clara L. Wells; set. Winnipeg; and Jessie S. Morden, unm.)
- (7) Margaret Morden, m. P. Saunders; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (*a*) Franklin.
- (8) Mary A. Morden, m. Judah Bowerman; set. Hallowell.
- (9) Lucretia Morden, m. Asa Foster.
- (10) Catherine Morden, m. James Noxon.
- (11) Richard Morden, m. Lanor Noxon; set. Hillier. Issue: (*a*) Lydia Morden, m. Alfred White; set. Bloomfield. Issue: Richard M. White, merchant, m. Matilda Gardner; set. Washington State; John W. White, physician, m. Maud Moran; set. Chicago; Annie M. White, m. Nicholas Brown; set. Pickering; Mary E. White, m. Eliphalet Walters; set. near Bloomfield; Rebecca White, m. Horatio Titus; set. Manitoba; Gilbert J. White, m. Jennie Moran, physician; set. Chicago. (*b*) Jonathan Morden, m. Catherine Saunders; set. Hillier. Issue: Wilson S. Morden, B.A., barrister, m. Carolinè H. Gibson; set. Belleville. (*c*) Wilson Morden, m. Phoebe Hill; set. North Marysburg. Issue: Cornelius Morden, m. Ida Buchanan; set. Deseronto. (Issue: Harty, Nellie, and Gertrude.) (*d*) Gilbert Morden, d. unm. (*e*) James B. Morden, physician, m. 1st, Agnes Gilbert, and 2nd, Miriam A. Clark; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st: Gilbert W. Morden, B.A. (m. Gertrude Daly; set. George School, Pa.). Fred. W. Morden, physician, d. unm.; Harold Morden, banker, m. Kate Wilson; set. Mexico City; Hubert McM. Morden, unm.; set. Hamilton. (*f*) Catharine Morden, m. William Glenn. (*g*) Elizabeth Morden, m. John Calnan. (*h*) Susan Morden, m. James Calnan. (*i*) Sarah Morden, d. y. (*j*) David Morden, m. Cynthia Williams, set. Hillier. Issue: Rev. Dorland N.; set. Kingston; Clayton, set. Weyburn, Man.; Arthur, set. Hillier; and Jennie, m. Frank Grant; set. Chicago.

## THE MORAN FAMILY.

Luke Moran was the son of Irish parents who took upon themselves the responsibility of choosing an avocation for him regardless of his own likes or dislikes. They had him trained for the church, but this was so repugnant to his tastes that he broke away from parental authority. Nature designed him for something else, and the parents were not wise enough to detect it.

Luke Moran preferred a seafaring life, and took up the study of navigation; but his father died before he finished his course, and having no means of his own he was obliged to discontinue his studies. Being thus stranded he resolved to emigrate to the New World. He came to Virginia and began to till the soil. He next removed to New York and settled on the Hudson River, about half way between New York City and Albany. Here he married Mary McTaggart, and while his family was still young he emigrated to Canada and settled on Big Island, Prince Edward County, where he lived and died, and both he and his wife lie buried in the old Methodist burying ground. No costly monument marks their resting place—only a plain limestone slab which tells us that Luke Moran died in 1834, aged 86 years; and his wife Mary died in 1821. They had four sons—William, David, Daniel and John, and six daughters—Nancy, Mary, Elizabeth, Alzina, Rebecca, and Bethesda.

William Moran, eldest son of the pioneer, married Esther Olmstead, and settled in Sophiasburgh. William engaged in the business of rafting square timber from the head of the Bay to Montreal and Quebec. He was a man of much business ability. During the gold excitement of 1849, he was seized with the gold fever and joined the "madding crowd" of fortune hunters. He took ship at New York, and crossing the Isthmus, reshipped for San Francisco. He had just begun to prospect when he was taken sick and died. While on his deathbed he wrote home for his son Almerian, but it was months before the letter arrived. The son started at once, following the route his father had taken, but when sailing up the Pacific coast the vessel was wrecked in a storm. After weeks of delay and much suffering for lack of provisions he reached San Francisco and heard of his father's death. A monument in a San Francisco cemetery marks the spot where William Moran lies buried. He died in 1851.

William Moran, son of David, and grandson of the pioneer, learned the printers trade at Picton, and when but seventeen years of age emigrated to California and thence to the City of Mexico, where he eventually established a newspaper.

Stephen Randall Moran, another son of David, is one of the leading citizens of Sidney. He was born on Big Island on September 9, 1842, and lived there until he was twelve years of age, when the family removed to Murray. Stephen Randall attended the schools of Murray in winter and worked on his father's farm in summer. On February 24, 1867, he married Mary C. Sharp. He owned a farm in Murray, but in 1875 sold it and purchased his present farm in concession 3, Sidney, where he has since resided. Mr. Moran makes a specialty of fruit raising, and has at this time 1,500 trees in bearing. He also carries on mixed farming, and has his farm in a high state of cultivation, and a very tasty substantial home. The Morans are members of the Methodist Church and are liberal in their gifts both to church and other worthy objects. He is a Liberal in politics, and a popular man in the community.

---

#### LUKE MORAN.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Moran, m. Esther Olmstead; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Alzina, (2) Almerian, (3) Rufus, (4) Minor, (5) Mary, (6) Almira, (7) Rebecca, (8) Louisa, (9) Hester A., (10) David, and (11) Delilah. The father d. 1851 in California.
- II. David Moran, m. Eliza A. Fairman; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) William, (2) Orton H., (3) Anna, (4) Sarah, (5) Stephen R., (6) Reuben J., (7) Byron, (8) Winfield S., (9) Matilda, and (10) Sheldon R. The father d. 1883, aged 84 yrs.; the mother 1889, aged 79 yrs.
- III. Daniel Moran, m. Mahala Nobles; set. Big Island.
- IV. John Moran, m. Mary Thompson; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) David, (2) Charles, (3) Luke, (4) Edwin, (5) Emma, (6) Elizabeth, and (7) Rebecca. The father d. 1876, aged 71 yrs.; the mother 1886, aged 83 yrs.
- V. Nancy Moran, m. Nicholas Davis; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Luke, (2) Sidney, (3) Amos, (4) Phillip, (5) Lucinda, and (6) Charlotte A. All of whom settled in the United States.

- VI. Mary Moran, m. James Peek; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Phenetta, (2) Jacob, (3) Helen, (4) Amanda, and (5) Alzina.
- VII. Elizabeth Moran, m. Daniel Smith; set. Green Bay, Wis. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Alfred, (3) Luke A., and (4) Sarah A.
- VIII. Alzina Moran, m. Philip Cronk; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Melissa, and (2) Enoch.
- IX. Rebecca Moran, m. James Way; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Roland, (2) Emma, and (3) Alzina.
- X. Bethesda Moran, d. in inf.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William Moran Branch:*

- (1) Alzina Moran, m. Jacob Way; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Edward, and (b) Gideon.
- (2) Almerian Moran, m. Rhoda Thompson; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Hiram N., (b) Louisa B., (c) Margaret, (d) Clara, and (e) Gertrude M.
- (3) Rufus Moran, unm.; set. Big Island.
- (4) Minor Moran, unm.
- (5) Mary Moran, m. John Stafford; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Orilla A., (b) Almira, and (c) John.
- (6) Almira Moran, m. Joseph Smith; set. Odessa. Issue: (a) Annie, (b) Champion, (c) Cornelius, and (d) Alzina.
- (7) Rebecca Moran, m. E. C. Burt; set. California. No issue.
- (8) Louisa Moran, m. William Bell; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Lester, and (b) Fred.
- (9) Hester A. Moran, m. Chas. Smith; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) Edgar, (b) Byron, and (c) Minor.
- (10) David Moran, d. unm. in California.
- (11) Delilah Moran, m. 1st, Hellebrout Pearsall, and 2nd, Wilson Hough; set. finally Rome, N.Y. Issue: by 1st, (a) Eugene; and by 2nd, (b) Della, (c) Grace, and (d) Gertrude.

See II. *The David Moran Branch:*

- (1) William Moran, m. Consha Grandison; set. City of Mexico. Issue: (a) Thomas.
- (2) Orton H. Moran, m. Helena Bonisteel; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Gilbert, (b) Lycurgus, (c) Franklin, (d) William, (e) Mary (f) Carrie, (g) Arthur, (h) Philip, and (i) Blake.

- (3) Ann Moran, m. Uriah Osterhout; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Eliabeth, (b) Matilda, (c) Jenny, (d) Sheldon, and (e) Sherman.
- (4) Sarah Moran, m. John DeLong; set. finally Illinois. Issue: (a) Alexander, (b) Clara, (c) Eliza, (d) Wililam, and (e) Grace.
- (5) Stephen R. Moran, m. Mary C. Sharpe; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (6) Reuben J. Moran, m. Sarah Hendricks; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Walter, and (b) Lenna.
- (7) Dr. Byron Moran, m. Amelia Osterhout; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Arthur.
- (8) Winfield Moran, m. and set. United States. No issue.
- (9) Matilda Moran, m. Samuel Kingston; set. Murray. No issue.
- (10) Sheldon R. Moran, m. 1st, Edith Chisholm, and 2nd, Emma Crews; set. Murray. Issue: by 1st, (a) Verna, and (b) Edna.

---

#### THE MORGAN FAMILIES.

---

Shortly after the War of 1812 the brothers John and Thomas Morgan migrated from Dutchess County, in New York State, to Canada. They were born at Peekskill, by the banks of the Hudson River, but their father had come from Wales, and their mother, whose maiden name was O'Brien, from Ireland. The mother's parents were Catholics, and as they died when she was very young she was adopted, educated and brought up by a Presbyterian minister and his wife. The two Morgan brothers were accompanied into Canada by their parents, who, however, did not long survive the change. The Morgans undertook their migration in company with a party of others, among whom were the Outwater family. They managed to get as far as Prince Edward County, in which fertile district they decided to locate and (having been farmers in the States) acquired farms near Bloomfield; the old Thomas Morgan homestead being now known as the Stanley White place. John Morgan owned a farm near his brother's, but traded it with a member of the Cooper family for another in Athol.

Thomas Morgan gained considerable affluence. Besides carding and saw mills, he owned two farms comprising three hundred

acres and over; the rear, or more southerly farm, abutted on what is known as the Ridge road. He died well off and an old man, being ninety-two or ninety-three years of age. He had been twice married; first, to Elizabeth Outwater, who had eight children by him; and, second, to Elizabeth Giles, who was the mother of Jane and Aletta Morgan.

His daughter Sarah married James Gillespie, the sheriff of the county, for her second husband. Sheriff Gillespie, who is now in his eighty-first year, and is vigorous physically and mentally, was born in Kingston, of North of Ireland parentage. He has held his appointment as sheriff for the last thirty-two years. An early champion of free schools, he has been for many years a member of the Picton Public School Board. He had two brothers, one of whom was the late Dr. George Gillespie, who practised for many years in Picton, where he established and edited the Picton Times. The other brother, Benjamin Gillespie, is a retired merchant living in Picton.

James F. Gillespie, a son of Sheriff Gillespie, and grandson of the pioneer Thomas Morgan, was appointed deputy sheriff for the County of Prince Edward in 1876. Before receiving his official appointment he was engaged in commercial life, having served for some time in a merchant's office. Besides his more important official duties, for the last nineteen years he has held the post of treasurer for the town of Picton; he is also treasurer of the Public School Board. His daughter Emma M. is the wife of Charles Howard Widdifield, a leading barrister of Picton. The Widdifields were an English Quaker family who settled in Pennsylvania, and one of whose descendants, Henry Widdifield, located as a United Empire Loyalist in Whitechurch, county of York, in 1801. The family retained its Quaker tenets, one member, Richard Widdifield, being at one time widely known in Upper Canada, as a Friend preacher. The family has numerous branches settled in York and Ontario counties. Another of its members, J. Henry Widdifield, M.D., has been sheriff of Toronto for some years. He was for fourteen years representative for North York in the Legislative Assembly, and moved the Address in reply to the Speech from the Throne at the session of 1875. Charles H. Widdifield's grandmother was a sister of Benjamin Lundy, who published the first anti-slavery paper in the United States. In an interesting article in the *Cosmopolitan Magazine* it is stated that Benjamin Lundy was a New Jersey

Quaker, who was born at Hardwick, and that his English and Welsh ancestors came at an early date to America, where branches of the family have been found in North Carolina, Pennsylvania and, indeed, wherever the Quakers settled. The article adds that Lundy took the field about 1818 as a missionary of emancipation, and planted the seeds of that great movement which finally achieved the downfall of slavery. His sister, Anna Lundy, who was born in 1790, was the grandmother of Charles H. Widdifield.

Mr. Widdifield was born at Uxbridge, in Ontario County. After receiving his education at the Upper Canada College, he read law in the office of Hector M. Howell, K.C., now of Winnipeg. Continuing his studies under Martin and Hopkins, of Lindsay, he was admitted as solicitor in 1881, and called to the Bar in 1886. He first practised in Uxbridge for four years with J. A. McGillivray, K.C., now Supreme Secretary of the Independent Order of Foresters. In 1883 he married, and in 1885 he settled in Picton. Since that date he has been a prominent figure in Prince Edward County in legal circles. In 1894 he was appointed Local Master of the High Court, having since continued to hold that office. He is secretary and treasurer of the Bay of Quinte Insurance Company. Like all the members of his family Mr. Widdifield is an ardent Liberal, and has for some time now acted as secretary of the County Liberal Association. He has frequently contributed to legal periodicals, and is the author of a work known as *Widdifield on Costs*. The *Western Law Times* reviewing this publication in 1891, writes:—

“We would have felt inclined to say that Mr. Widdifield had approached perfection in the special method he has followed in dealing with his subject, for we have nothing but praise for this useful and eminently practical book. The work, which is a manual on the taxation of costs in the High Court of Justice, is altogether very complete, and we must congratulate the author on the real success of his labors.”

Mr. Widdifield has taken his share in the local affairs of Picton, and has been a member of the Town Council and the School Board. He has not, like his ancestors, adhered to the Friends Society, but is an earnest supporter of the Church of England, and Church Warden of St. Mary Magdalene's Church, in Picton.

THOMAS MORGAN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Martha Morgan, m. Cornelius Bowerman, a Friend preacher; set. Bloomfield.
- II. Hannah Morgan, m. Bennett Higgins; set. Stirling.
- III. Eliza Morgan, m. John Fair; set. Rawdon.
- IV. Daniel Morgan, m. Abigail Ellsworth; set. finally Chisholm's Rapids. Issue: (1) Alzina, and (2) Elizabeth.
- V. John Morgan, m. 1st, Sarah Lazier, and 2nd, Sarah Garrison; set. San Diego. Issue: by 1st, (1) Emma, m. Isaac Wood, set. Ontario, Cal.; and by 2nd, (2) Walter, m. and set. San Diego, California.
- VI. Sarah Morgan, m. 1st, William Patterson, and 2nd, Sheriff James Gillespie; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st, (1) Helen Patterson, m. Ralph Gilbert, Toronto. (2) William Patterson, gaoler, m. Catherine Harris; set. Picton; and by 2nd, (3) Thomas G. Gillespie, m. Elizabeth McCaw; set. Picton. No issue. (4) Benjamin Gillespie, d. unm., aged 26 years. (5) Charles Gillespie, m., Deborah VanBlaricom; set. Campbellford. (6) Jane Gillespie, died aged 3 years. (7) James F. Gillespie, deputy sheriff for Prince Edward County, m. Julia A. Vandewater; set. Picton. (Issue: Kathleen, J. Garfield, and Helen.) (8) Emma M. Gillespie, m. Charles Howard Widdifield, barrister; set. Picton. (Issue: Grace G., James G., C. Russell and Mary M., all unm.)
- VII. Eleanor Morgan, m. Thomas Nugent; set. finally Middlesex County. Issue: (1) Byron, (2) Thomas M., (3) Amanda T., (4) Frank, (5) Charles, (6) Daniel, (7) James, (8) John, and (9) William.
- VIII. Thomas Morgan, when quite young ran away to the States, and has not since returned.
- IX. Jane Morgan, m. Paul Washburn; set. Picton. Issue: two, died in infancy.
- X. Aletta Morgan, m. John Burrows; set. Dutchess County and California. No issue.

THE MARTIN FAMILIES.

---

The Martin brothers—George, Stephen, Joseph and James—the pioneers in Canada of the Martin families, claimed Ireland as

their ancestral home. Their father, Joseph Martin, was a large landowner in County Fermanagh, where he had a numerous tenantry, and married Margaret Campbell, daughter of a neighboring landlord. He was an extensive breeder of blood horses, and was to the front in the hunting for which Ireland is famous.

George Martin was the first to come to Canada, reaching Prince Edward County about 1820. He settled in South Marysburg, and was eminently successful, and as he was the first, so did he also have a career of prosperity in his adopted country, which none of his brothers ever excelled. He was noted for his blameless life, and showed an example of practical Christianity altogether admirable, establishing a worthy reputation in and beyond his township. He was a member of the Methodist Church, whose practice did not belie his profession of faith. George was accompanied by his sister, Mrs. John Walker, on his arrival in Canada. One son only was spared to aid George in his early struggles (John and William, the two eldest, having died young) and six daughters. This son, George, married into the well-known Welbanks family, and settled in Michigan. Two of his daughters also married into the Welbanks family, one of whom, Catharine, also settled in Michigan, while the other, who married Palen Welbanks, settled on the homestead in South Marysburg.

About five years after the arrival of George Martin in Canada, i.e., in or about 1826, his brothers Stephen and Joseph, with their sisters Betsey and Charlotte, followed him. The year previous to his leaving Ireland Stephen married Catharine Sayers, his first-born being only nine months old when he set sail for Canada. He left his wife in Ireland, and sent for her about a year after his settlement in South Marysburg. His voyage over was one not easily forgotten by any of the four members of the party. About forty miles below Quebec their ship, the "Rob Roy," ran upon a rock in a high storm and became a total wreck. In one way and another nearly all the passengers and crew were lost; some through their frantic efforts to get into the ship's boats which were thus upset in the heavy seas, others by being washed away, and still others through exposure. When the vessel was half filled with water and the scramble for life was at its height, Stephen deliberately went away down to his bunk for his money and anything else he could carry away; and being told to save his life if he could, and let everything else go, he asked, as he continued on his way,

what good one's life would be in a new country without money! He went below, and had to dive under water to get at his trunk; then he had to open it and extract his money and whatever else he could carry away. But he got through all right, and was one of the few out of a great number who were saved. His brother Joseph, and his sisters Betsey and Charlotte were among the saved, but they lost all their belongings. And now the money came in useful; with the generosity of an Irishman, Stephen shared up, not with his sisters and brother only, but with others who had been saved but were destitute. The brothers Martin and the two sisters went on to Picton, near which town Stephen purchased two hundred and fifteen acres of land, or rather heavily timbered forest, where he made clearing enough to build with the logs he thus secured, a log house after the pattern of others in the district. Physically strong and hardy, he was also persevering and sanguine; a few years of well-directed toil saw him comfortably settled on one of the best cultivated farms in South Marysburg. In time he bought more land and bestowed it upon his sons and daughters, and long before his death saw them all in good circumstances. He lived to be seventy-six years old, dying in 1883, and left six sons and three daughters. His wife died in 1888, in her seventy-eighth year.

Four of Stephen Martin's sons and three of his daughters are still living. Joseph, the eldest son, lives retired; George, who married Mahala E. Roblin, for many years has been a member of the township, county and town councils; also Reeve of Athol for several years, and Warden of the county in 1886, and president of the County and Township Conservative Association for some years. His son, Iva Martin, graduated at Toronto University in 1886, and filled the chair of mathematics during the session of 1887. During every year of his University course he held a scholarship; for two years he was chief examiner of the higher grade for teachers' examinations and a member of the Central Board of Examiners; he was for three years in Auditor-General's Department at Ottawa, and was afterwards appointed mathematical professor at the Kingston Military College, and this position he holds at present. Gilbert, a brother of George, fourth child of the pioneer, who died seven years ago, was several times returned to fill a seat in the Council of Athol.

Joseph Martin, who arrived with his brother Stephen in Prince Edward County, after their memorable voyage from Ireland

to Quebec, settled in the same neighborhood with him, and with their brother George, who preceded them to this country five years earlier. He was born in 1807, and married Mrs. Jane Allen, nee Beatty—who came from his own county, Fermanagh, Ireland, to Picton about 1827. He was equally successful with George and Stephen as a settler, contending with similar difficulties at the outset, and working on towards a similar position of comfort and respectability. His farm stood comparison with any in the neighborhood for its superior tillage, safe and sightly fences and general good management. He was, indeed, considered by many to be the brainiest of all the Martins. His opinion was eagerly sought, not only on agricultural, but also on political and social matters, and always carried weight. He was a Conservative in politics. He died in 1878 in his seventy-first year, leaving his property to be divided among his family. This pioneer's daughter, Mary, married James McKibbon, and settled in Trenton, and his only son, Joseph B., married Eliza J. Gibson, and settled in Athol.

There was another brother, James Martin, who came out from Ireland many years later, when the county of Prince Edward was in a fair way of being settled. He was a weaver, and pursued that vocation in the county.

#### STEPHEN MARTIN.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Martha Martin, m. Hugh McKibbon; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) Eliza R., (3) Mary, (4) Stephen, (5) Stanley, (6) George, and (7) Gideon.
- II. Joseph Martin, m. Charlotte Martin; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Nelson, (2) Emma, and (3) Aliza.
- III. Elizabeth Martin, m. William Fluke; set. Hungerford. Issue: (1) Sarah A., (2) Henry, (3) Martha J., (4) Stephen, (5) Arza, and (6) Alzina. All married and set. in Hungerford.
- IV. Gilbert Martin, m. Sarah Fluke; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Charlotte A., (3) Granville, (4) Delia, and (5) John.
- V. George Martin, m. Hailey E. Roblin; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Iva E., (2) Ida, (3) Maude, and (4) Stephen.
- VI. Stephen Martin, m. Charlotte E. McKibbon; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Lewis, (2) Manly, (3) George, (4) Annie, and (5) Ada. The father d. 1885.

- VII. Jane Martin, m. 1st, Oron Hicks, and 2nd, Mr. Hazel; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Leslie, unm.; set. Toronto. (2) Ross, d. unm.
- VIII. James Martin, m. Margaret Cole; set. Belleville. No issue.
- IX. William Martin, m. 1st, Charlotte McCartney, and 2nd, Margaret Caughey; set. North Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) a dau.; set. United States; and by 2nd, (2) Cassy, (3) Samuel, and (4) Lena.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Joseph Martin Branch:*

- (1) Nelson Martin, m. Maggie Cole; set. Picton. No issue.
- (2) Emma Martin, m. Alexander Sykes; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Royal H., and (b) Lorne M.,
- (3) Eliza Martin, m. Coleman Way; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Florence O., and (b) Percival A.

See IV. *The Gilbert Martin Branch:*

- (1) Stephen Martin, d. y.
- (2) Charlotte A. Martin, m. E. J. Haley; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Fred.
- (3) Delia Martin, d. y.
- (4) Granville Martin; set. Michigan.
- (5) John Martin, set. United States.

See V. *The George Martin Branch:*

- (1) Iva E. Martin, m. Angeliqne A. Shortt, nee Caruthers; set. Kingston. No issue.
- (2) Ida Martin, unm.; set. Picton.
- (3) Maud Martin, died aged 16 years.
- (4) Stephen Martin, died aged 14 years.

See VI. *The Stephen Martin Branch:*

- (1) Lewis Martin, m. Alice Jenman; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Pearl, (b) Manly, and (c) Cecil.
- (2) Manly Martin, m. Maude Clarke; set. Picton. No issue.
- (3) George Martin, m. Agnes Nobles; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Stephen.
- (4) Annie Martin, m. John Whacker; set. New York. No issue.
- (5) Ada Martin, m. John Thomas; set. London, Ont. Issue: (a) Lawrence.

See IX. *The William Martin Branch*:

- (2) Cassy Martin, m. Dwain Taylor; set. Trenton. No issue.
- (3) Samuel Martin, unm.; set. North Marysburg.
- (4) Lena Martin, unm.; set. North Marysburg.

---

### JOSEPH MARTIN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Margaret Martin, unm.; drowned in 1851.
- II. Elizabeth Martin, m. Charles M. Cole; set. Picton. Issue: (1) William W., (2) Margaret J., (3) Mary A., (4) Joseph M., (5) Myron A., (6) Charlotte M., and (7) Emily M.
- III. Mary Martin, m. James McKibbon; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Nelson, (2) John, (3) Robert, (4) Walter R., and (5) Mary J.
- IV. Joseph B. Martin, m. Eliza J. Gibson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Edward, (2) Emma L., and (3) Mary.
- V. Charlotte Martin, m. Jay Rowe; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Mildred A., unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- VI. Jane Martin, m. Hiram Striker; set. Rochester, U.S. Issue: (1) Corey, (2) Flora, (3) Linda, (4) Aubrey, and (5) Harry.
- VII. Sarah Martin, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Elizabeth Martin Branch*:

- (1) William W. Cole, m. Adelaide Stewart; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) William G., and (b) Maude A.
- (2) Margaret J. Cole, m. Nelson Martin; set. Bloomfield. No issue.
- (3) Mary A. Cole, unm.; set. Picton.
- (4) Joseph M. Cole, d. y.
- (5) Myron A. Cole, d. y.
- (6) Charlotte M. Cole, unm.; set. Picton.
- (7) Emily M. Cole, m. Samuel J. Collier; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Harold A.

See IV. *The Joseph B. Martin Branch*:

- (1) Edward Martin, d. unm.; aged 25 years.
- (2) Emma L. Martin, m. John H. McKibbon; set. Athol. No issue.
- (3) Mary Martin, m. Edgar Williams; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Florence, (b) Roy, (c) Emma, and (d) Harold.

See VI. *The Jane Martin Branch*:

- (1) Corey Striker, m. Nellie Payne; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue: (a) Elsie.
- (2) Flora Striker, m. George Eggleton; set. Hastings County. Issue: (a) Clifford (deceased), (b) Myrtle, and (c) Bertie.
- (3) Linda Striker, died aged 18 years.
- (4) Aubrey Striker, unm.; set. United States.
- (5) Harry Striker, unm.; set. Rochester, N.Y.

---

### THE MARSH FAMILY.

---

William Marsh was a colonel in the British army during the American Revolution, and did service during the entire war. To reward him for this service and to compensate him for the loss of his property in Vermont, he was granted several thousand acres of land in Upper Canada. He came over with his sons after the Revolution, drew their land for them and returned to the States, where he died and is buried in Vermont.

His son, Matthias, came from Vermont and settled in Sidney near Trenton, where he had one thousand acres of land in addition to one thousand acres at Consecon. On his journey he stopped with his family at Adolphustown, staying there one night in the only house there at the time; then crossing the Bay to Picton, he continued his journey to Consecon, and thence to Sidney. He was the father of twenty-four children, the majority of whom were born in Canada. Their names, so far as they can be learned, are: Archibald, William, Edmund, Samuel, Abraham, Henry, Charles, James, Lucy, Esther, Sally, Lottie, Clara, Eliza, and Maria. His eldest son, Archibald, took up a grant at Consecon about 1802. He labored very hard in clearing his land and in building a house, and also the first mill in Consecon, and died at the comparatively early age of fifty years. He had been very generous in giving land and material to build the first church.

Some of his children lived to a great age; his son Matthias died at eighty-four, while his daughter Mrs. Cadman, at the present writing is living in Consecon, at the age of ninety. His son Matthias took an active part for the Crown in the Rebellion of 1837, and for years was a lieutenant of militia. He was the great-grandfather of W. J. Marsh, of Consecon. His latter days were spent in Consecon with his son Archibald.

Matthias Marsh had three brothers, namely, Herbert, William and Johnson, who drew land in various parts of Ontario. Herbert and William had two thousand acres in Port Hope and vicinity, and Johnson had one thousand acres near the Georgian Bay. Their descendants are still to be found in these localities.

---

### MATTHIAS MARSH.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Archibald Marsh, m. Miss Billeau; set. Consecon. Issue: (1) John, (2) Nathan, (3) Edmund, (4) Matthias, (5) Maria, (6) Susan, and (7) Hannah.
- II. William, III. Edmund, IV. Samuel, V. Abraham, VI. Henry, VII. Charles, VIII. James.
- IX. Lucy Marsh, m. Stephen Young.
- X. Esther Marsh, m. Reuben White.
- XI. Sally Marsh, m. Mr. Page.
- XII. Lottie Marsh, m. John McGrath.
- XIII. Clara Marsh, m. 1st, Mr. Gilbert, and 2nd, John Lee.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Archibald Marsh Branch*:

- (1) John Marsh, d. y.
- (2) Nathan Marsh, m. Eliza A. Mandy; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) Archie, (b) Marshall, (c) Albert, and (d) Napoleon.
- (3) Edmund Marsh, m. Elmira Nix.
- (4) Matthias Marsh, m. 1st, Mary Ann Demorest, and 2nd, Jane Kirkland; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) W. J. Marsh.
- (5) Maria Marsh, m. Joshua Cadman; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) Priscilla, (b) Adelaide, (c) Clarissa, (d) William A., (e) Maggie, and (f) Wesley.
- (6) Susan Marsh, m. George Hayes; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) Levi, (b) Charles, (c) George, (d) Henrietta, (e) Henry, (f) Joseph L., and (g) Ella.

---

### THE MINAKER FAMILY.

---

The Minakers came direct to Canada from Germany. Some say their German home was in Berlin; and it was probably the strife engendered among the petty principedoms of the Palatinate that impelled them to look beyond the sea for a fixed abode where the

quarrels of others should not interfere with their family comfort. On reaching Canada the family made some stay in Quebec city, and then turned their faces towards the promise of the West. The voyage up the St. Lawrence, made as usual in these times by batteaux, was long, tedious and in parts dangerous. But it ended safely, when they landed on the shore of what is now a part of North Marysburg.

The Pioneer's eldest son, Frederick, was in some way connected with the diplomatic service in Germany. It is said that at one time he was sent on a mission to the French Court, when he not only acquired a familiar knowledge of the French language, but married a Frenchwoman. Two points of circumstantial evidence confirm this belief. There is not only the fact of his marrying a Frenchwoman—which he might have done in his own country—but the additional fact of his being able to speak the French language fluently—an accomplishment neither his father nor either of his two brothers possessed in any degree.

Lewis Minaker, second son of John Minaker, married Lydia Collier, and settled in North Marysburg about 1799. During the War of 1812 he was employed at Kingston by the military authorities, he being a gunsmith by trade. About the same time his brother Andrew married Phoebe Ostrander. Her family came to Canada in 1796.

The Minakers trace their Canadian citizenship to the earliest times; it is doubtful, indeed, if any other Ontario family has longer resided in our Dominion.

---

### JOHN MINAKER.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Frederick Minaker, m. and set. in France.
- II. Lewis Minaker, m. Lydia Collier; set. North Marysburg about 1799. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) George, (3) Mary, (4) Hannah, (5) Peter, (6) Isabella, (7) William, (8) Phoebe, (9) Lewis, (10) Lydia, and (11) Alice.
- III. Andrew Minaker, m. Phoebe A. Ostrander; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, (2) Sarah, (3) Gertrude, (4) Lewis, (5) Samuel, (6) Jemima, (7) Hannah, (8) Eliza, (9) Delila, (10) Andrew, and (11) Isaac.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Lewis Minaker Branch:*

- (1) Nancy Minaker, m. William Hicks; set. South Marysburg.
- (2) George Minaker, m. Susan McGraw; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Elizabeth, (b) Lydia, (c) Mary, (d) Margaret, (e) Hannah, (f) George, (g) Daniel, (h) Edwin, (i) Sarah, (j) Elida, and (k) Richard.
- (3) Mary Minaker, m. Joseph Hicks; set. North Marysburg.
- (4) Hannah Minaker, m. David Hicks; set. South Marysburg.
- (5) Peter Minaker, m. Patience Carson; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) David, (b) James C., (c) Phoebe, (d) Calvin, and (e) Clarissa.
- (6) Isabella Minaker, m. James VanDusen; set. near Owen Sound.
- (7) William Minaker, m. Louisa Harrison; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Melissa, (b) Lydia, (c) Ann E., (d) Norman, (e) Leslie, and (f) Ellie.
- (8) Phoebe Minaker, m. James Rose; set. North Marysburg.
- (9) Lewis Minaker, m. Clara Pierce; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Levi, (b) Cynthia, (c) Peter, (d) Eliza.
- (10) Lydia Minaker, m. Samuel Pierce.
- (11) Alice Minaker, m. Jacob Rose; set. United States.

See III. *The Andrew Minaker Branch:*

- (1) John Minaker, m. 1st, Phoebe VanCleft, and 2nd, Martha Welbanks; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (a) Andrew Minaker, m. Racheal VanGesau; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: John G., Phoebe, Rebecca, Henry, and Annie.) (b) Jess Minaker, m. Ellen Church; set. South Marysburg. (c) Hannah Minaker, d. in inf. (d) Carrie Minaker, m. Dan Wright; set. South Bay. (e) Henry Minaker, m. Hester A. Palmatier; set. Long Point. (f) Thomas Minaker, m. Christine Thompson; set. South Marysburg. (g) Palen Minaker, m. Annie Currie. (h) Susan Minaker, m. Patrick McAuley; set. North Marysburg. (i) George Minaker, m. Rosabel Martin; set. Michigan. Issue: by 2nd, (j) Anna M. Minaker, m. George Paul; set. Michigan. (Issue: Allay.) (k) Lewis Minaker, m. Addie Ostrander; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Maud, Bertha, and Luella.)
- (2) Sarah Minaker, m. Thomas Welbanks; set. South Marysburg.

- (3) Gertrude Minaker, m. Palen Clark; set. South Marysburg.
- (4) Lewis Minaker, m. Mary A. Adams; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) John Minaker, (b) Eliza, (c) Hannah, (d) Mary, (e) Andrew, m. Mary J. Hicks; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Emma, Annie, William, Sarah, and Andrew A.) (f) James, (g) Samuel, (h) Eliphalet, (i) Gertrude, (j) William, (k) Charles, (l) Sarah, (m) Rodman, and (n) Phoebe.
- (5) Samuel Minaker, m. Maria Austin; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Jemima A., (b) Lucy, (c) Phoebe, (d) Albert, (e) Sanford, (f) Adelia, (g) Sarah E., (h) Emma, (i) Maude, (j) Isaac, and (k) John.
- (6) Jemima Minaker, m. Garret Ackerman; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Samuel, (b) Joseph, (c) Mary, (d) Benjamin, and (e) Newton.
- (7) Hannah Minaker, m. 1st, Benjamin Blakerly, and 2nd, Lewis Hudgin.
- (8) Elmira Minaker, m. Richard Lobb; set. South Marysburg.
- (9) Phoebe D. Minaker, m. George A. Welbanks.
- (10) Andrew Minaker, m. 1st, Margaret Church, and 2nd, Hannah McDonald; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (a) William, (b) Eliza, (c) James, (d) Mary; and by 2nd, (e) George, (f) John, (g) Franklin, (h) Walter, (i) Nancy, and (j) Vin.

---

#### THE MALLORY FAMILY.

---

The pioneer of this family, from the standpoint of our history, was Ezra Mallory, who was born in Connecticut, September 6, 1782, and came as a young man to Canada. He was the son of Eliakim Mallory, and his brothers and sisters included: Philomela, Sarah, Mary Ann, Eliakim, Elisha B. and Olive.

Ezra Mallory settled near Madoc. He married September 26, 1803, Nicy Bristol, and lived to the advanced age of eighty, his death occurring July 5, 1862.

His son, Ashabel B. Mallory, learned the carpenter and millwright trade and followed this occupation for a number of years. After obtaining the farm on the fourth concession, he increased his holdings from time to time, until his farm amounted to more

than four hundred acres. He was a man of marked executive ability. He not only attended to his farm, but prosecuted his business as a builder as well, erecting the church on the fourth concession, the church at Wallbridge, and other buildings in Sidney. He was connected with the Agricultural Society for a number of years, and, being a man of good judgment, his opinion was sought in different matters. In fact, he took a leading part in affairs outside of politics, but in the latter was independent, being a strong temperance man and prohibitionist. He was a liberal giver to church and to all deserving objects, being a faithful member of the Methodist Church. He enjoyed a good education, and, being a constant reader, was posted in all current topics.

His son, Burnham, was born in the Mallory home, lot 15, concession 4, and works the large farm of three hundred and fifty acres. He is a Conservative in politics. He has been a member of the Sidney Township Council, is at present a member of the County Council, and Registrar of Hastings County. He belongs to the I. O. F., Court Sidney, and also to the A. O. U. W. Sidney Lodge. Mr. Mallory is an enthusiastic and very successful dairyman. He is President of the cheese factory near Frankford. He owns one of the best bred herds of Holsteins in Eastern Ontario, having continued the work begun by his father in 1885. He also owns a number of thoroughbred swine, and is indeed a most successful and prosperous farmer.

He married, December 6th, 1876, Miss Bessie Read, whose father was a native of England.

---

#### EZRA MALLORY.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Edwin Mallory, b. July 31, 1804; m. Sarah Bedell; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (1) Nelson, (2) Ezra, (3) John, (4) Rickerson, (5) Marsh, (6) Stephen, (7) Almira, (8) Harriet, and (9) Ruth.
- II. Elsey D. Mallory, b. Feb. 18, 1809.
- III. Emily A. Mallory, b. March 2, 1812.
- IV. Nicy M. Mallory, b. July 29, 1814.
- V. Harriet T. Mallory, b. Aug. 28, 1821.
- VI. Lyman K. Mallory, b. May 23, 1825.

VII. Ashabel Bradley Mallory, b. Jan. 17, 1828; m. Louise Irwin; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Burnham, and (2) Ezra D.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VII. *The Ashabel Bradley Mallory Branch:*

- (1) Burnham Mallory, m. Bessie Read; set. Sidney. Issue:  
 (a) Edwin B., (b) Fred R., (c) J. Louise, (d) Maud E.,  
 (e) Lena, (f) Arthur B., (g) P. Ezra, and (h) Lawrence H.
- (2) Ezra D. Mallory, m. Bessie Jackson. No issue.

---

### THE MERRITT FAMILY.

Before the American Revolution the brothers Merritt—George, Gideon and John—came from England and settled in New York; Calvin Merritt, the grandson of George, still has in his possession the Bible, now two centuries old, that his grandfather brought with him from England.

The Merritts were loyal subjects and refused at all times to bear arms against the King. This subjected them, after the Revolution, to persecution and obloquy, and in some instances to confiscation. About 1800 George Merritt came to Canada, settling first at Kingston, and finally in the fourth concession of Sidney. In their log cabin in the Sidney forest the vital question was how to keep soul and body together. As Will Carlton aptly says:

“It ain’t the funniest thing a man can do,  
 Existing in a country, when its new.”

In too many cases the life work of these old pioneers is forgotten; and their graves even, are lost in the stifling sands of time.

“He who, with rugged toil,  
 Dragged from the soil the thrice gnarled  
 Roots and stubborn rock,  
 With plenty filled the mountain side,  
 And when his work was done, without  
 Memorial died.”

Theirs was the life of the back woods. It was the time of fireplaces, back logs, swinging cranes and sooty pot-hooks, and of attending church in barns—a time when men smoked their pipes while whittling out axe-helves and scraping ox-bows, and women hetcheled and shrived, and spun and wove, and gossiped over

sassafras tea. But all this belongs to a past and nearly forgotten age, and to-day beautiful homes, surrounded with fruit-bearing orchards and broad fields of marvellous fertility, make up the inheritance made possible only by the labors of the cabin-builders. The Merritt family have their share of this inheritance, and are among the leading families of the banner township of Hastings.

Joseph Merritt inherited his father's progressive spirit and built a crude pioneer tannery; and, many hides of wild as well as domestic, animals were tanned in his open, outdoor vats, with crude ingredients. But these pioneer tanneries were profitable enterprises, and Joseph Merritt made money.

It is said the first cook stove brought into Sidney was imported by the Merritts, and they engaged in some linen and woollen manufacturing about sixty years ago, putting in a jenny with eight spindles, and importing two weavers from England. They turned out a good class of goods, which met with ready sale, much of it at a dollar or more per yard.

After the War of the Revolution the mother country, having lost her political hold on the American colonies, determined on a policy of commercial control. Laws were passed prohibiting, under heavy penalties, the exportation of spinning and weaving machines; and artisans and manufacturers were especially prohibited from sending abroad any model, device or instructions as to manufacturing processes in any branch of British industry. This revengeful legislation not only crippled the industry of the new republic for a time, but it also affected the development of Upper Canada. The artisans themselves had to be imported, and pioneer ingenuity had to construct the looms and such other mechanical devices as were needed. The old loom used by the Pioneer is still kept as a family relic.

Joseph Merritt, elder son of the Pioneer, married Elizabeth Wartman, who was a granddaughter of Captain Michael Grass, and, as such, entitled to locate United Empire Loyalist land. She located lot 16, in the 4th concession, which she and her husband afterwards gave to a carpenter for building their house on lot 32, 4th concession of Sidney, owned and occupied, at this writing, by Calvin Merritt. Joseph Merritt was one of the leading men of Sidney in his day, not as a holder of public offices, but as an influential citizen.

His son, Calvin Merritt, was born on the ancestral homestead,

May 11th, 1825, and lived there for nearly four score years. On January 23rd, 1859, he married Elizabeth Bradshaw. They had no children of their own, but adopted their nephew, Samuel Wilmot Lloyd, in early childhood, and reared him as their son. Mrs. Merritt died September 12th, 1895, aged sixty-one years.

Calvin Merritt has always taken a leading position in the community, not only in religious but also in secular matters. In fact, his influence has always been used for the good of the community; and, as he is a fair man, endowed with excellent judgment, his influence has been far-reaching. Mr. Merritt is an active member of the Methodist Church, a total abstainer, a man of strong convictions, and looked up to and respected by all who know him.

Samuel W. Lloyd, his adopted son, was also brought up on the old Merritt farm, where he now lives, and is a representative man in Sidney. He married, October 17th, 1894, Annie Roblin, of the old Roblin family. They have three children, Norma, Ketha and Merritt S.

---

#### GEORGE MERRITT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Joseph Merritt, m. Elizabeth Wartman; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Peter, (2) Henry, (3) Ammond, (4) Calvin, (5) Catherine, (6) Susanna, (7) Mary, (8) Eliza, (9) Margaret, (10) Emily, and (11) Hester. The father d. 1857, aged 70 yrs.; the mother 1874, aged 79 yrs.
- II. George Merritt, b. 1789; m. Elizabeth Ismond; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Enoch, (2) Samuel, (3) James, and (4) Rebecca.
- IV. Mary Merritt, m. Samuel Wood; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Joseph, (2) Lavina, (3) Sands, and (4) Jane. The mother d. 1861, aged 76 yrs.
- V. Sibyl Merritt, m. Jane Farley; set. Sidney. No issue.
- VI. Charlotte Merritt, m. James Osborn; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Sibyl, and (2) John.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Joseph Merritt Branch:*

- (1) Peter Merritt, m. Jane Ross; set. St. Clair River. Issue:
  - (a) John.
- (2) Henry Merritt, m. Catherine Hogle; set. Sidney. Issue:
  - (a) Georgiana.

- (3) Ammond Merritt, m. Maria Denyes; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles, and (b) Blanche.
- (4) Calvin Merritt, m. Elizabeth Bradshaw; set. Sidney. No issue. (Adopted son, S. W. Lloyd.)
- (5) Catherine Merritt, m. Nelson Sharp; set. Murray. No issue.
- (6) Susanna Merritt, m. Barnabus W. Lane; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Wilmot A., and (b) Sylvester E.
- (7) Mary Merritt, m. Thomas Vermilyea; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Melissa, (c) John, (d) Elizabeth, and (e) Edward.
- (8) Eliza Merritt, m. Frazier Chisholm; set. Marmora. Issue: (a) Donald, (b) Joseph, (c) William, and (d) Emily.
- (9) Margaret Merritt, m. John Vandervoort; set. Sidney.
- (10) Emily Merritt, m. Fralick Lloyd; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Seymour, (b) Samuel, (c) Alice, and (d) Hester.
- (11) Hester Merritt, m. Samuel Wilmot; set. Sidney. No Issue.

---

#### THE NILES FAMILY.

The Niles family on the American continent is one of long standing, having been founded by a certain Captain John Niles who emigrated from Wales in 1634. The descent from the martial emigrant to his present-day descendants has been fully and authentically shown by one of those descendants, Horsford B. Niles, a prominent attorney in New York City. A branch of the family living in Pennsylvania is descended from Nathaniel Niles, who figured prominently as a trader on a large scale before and during the Revolutionary War. He lived at Salem, Mass., where he extensively engaged in exporting lumber to the West Indies, whence he imported rum and molasses. When the revolution broke out, he declared for the British and showed conspicuous loyalty; but his property was confiscated on the declaration of peace, when he found himself in not nearly such affluent circumstances as he formerly had been, and moved to Hebron, Connecticut. As he did not find the life there very much more pleasant, he purchased a remote location from the State of Connecticut; but when he moved to it, in 1796, he found it was claimed by the State of Pennsylvania, who refused to grant him a title. After years of hard struggle, however, he acquired very

considerable property, which is known in Pennsylvania as the Niles Valley farms, and is still in the possession of the Niles family descendants.

Nathaniel Niles had a brother Henry, who was father of William and Stephen Niles, the pioneers of the family in Canada. While living at Poughkeepsie Henry Niles married Hannah Hicks, a first cousin of Elias Hicks, the founder of that branch of the Society of Friends known as the "Hicksites." The result of this marriage was ten children. Stephen, the eldest, and one of our pioneers, was born at Poughkeepsie, in Dutchess County, and there bought a farm. The remaining members of the family engaged in many varying pursuits in many different parts: Nathaniel married Patty Searls and lived on the old homestead until he retired to Ravenna, where he ended his days in peace and comfort; Samuel married Ruth Tompkins, bought a farm at Medusa, Albany County, and amassed considerable wealth before he died; John settled in Rensselaerville, Albany County, where he followed the profession of the law and became an eminent advocate, being eventually appointed Judge of the Supreme Court of the State. Henry, the youngest son, married Katie Schermehorn and settled on land he bought in Albany County. Of the daughters of this family, Hannah, the oldest, married Jacob Tompkins and lived on a farm near Medusa, N.Y. Sarah married a VanAlstine. Martha married James Stanton, and lived in Green County, N.Y., until her husband's death, when she went to live with her sons George and Hamilton at Sheridan, Michigan. Lydia, the youngest daughter, married Abraham Searls, and settled on a farm in Albany until, in 1837, they emigrated to Canada.

When Stephen and William E. first came to Canada they settled at Adolphustown, where their uncle, Willett Casey, who was at the time member of Parliament in Quebec, obtained Stephen the commission to provide forage for the cavalry employed during the War of 1812. When the war was ended Stephen settled in Hillier township, and William E. went west to Middlesex County. The latter took up land at Nilestown, named after himself, and became exceedingly prosperous. He participated in politics and was at one time a member of Parliament. He was connected with several financial institutions and appointed a director of the London Mutual Fire Insurance Company. Among his descendants are Charles S. Hyman, Minister for Public Works in

the present Dominion Cabinet, and Charles B. Niles, the accountant of the Union Trust Company of Toronto.

When Stephen Niles came to Hillier he purchased from Thomas Dorland the two hundred acres which comprise lot 13 in the 2nd concession. The old homestead, which now goes by the name of Niles' Corners, is at present possessed by William P. Niles and his sister Frances M., who married James McDonald. The date of the title deed for the old place is the 1st of February, 1816. Stephen Niles was a man possessed of an education and a mental ability superior to the ordinary needs of the pioneer in a rough, forest land. His learning and experience worthily fitted him for the performance of the duties attaching to those public offices which he was soon to be called upon to fill. He was one of the earliest appointed magistrates for Hillier, which was not then separated from Ameliasburgh. In his magisterial capacity he sat as one of the three justices who at that time adjudicated upon matters of much greater moment than are at present tried before magistrates' courts. He was one of the first members of the Township Council, being elected at a town meeting by the old-fashioned show of hands. Stephen Niles had much to do with the municipal improvement, and owned property that may now be identified as the site of the greater part of Niles' Corners, including the railway station. In politics he was a Conservative; and in religion, a Friend. He was twice married; first to Katharine Keefer, and second to Sarah Flagler. He died in 1855, when over seventy-five years old; his wife survived him by three years.

A grandson, William P. Niles, already referred to, is a seed merchant in Wellington, and is regarded throughout the district as its leading man. He has been able to procure some information which throws light upon the early history of his family: Dr. Edwin S. Niles, of Boston, some years ago spent some time in Wales investigating old family records; he had a slight difficulty in tracing the branches, as the earlier members spelled their name Kneils. In connection with the records, the family coat-of-arms and crest frequently appear, and display a ducal coronet and the prince's three feathers. In the earlier arms there are no feathers emblazoned, so that their later inclusion points to a princely intermarriage. Other branches not entitled to show the connections due to such a marriage still bear the old arms, which the Niles family in America can display.

## STEPHEN NILES.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth Niles, m. Arnoldi Dorland; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Catharine A., (2) Philip A., (3) Allan M., (4) Stephen H., (5) Hannah N., (6) Letty J., (7) Lydia, (8) Eleanor, and (9) Sarah E.
- II. Catharine Niles, m. Mr. Green; set. Illinois. No issue.
- III. Jane A. Niles, m. Joseph Dorland; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Alonzo, (2) William D., (3) Sarah J., (4) Anna M., and (5) Miriam.
- IV. William H. Niles, m. Maria Haight; set. Colborne. Issue: (1) John, (2) Randolph P., (3) Thomas, (4) Donald C., (5) Harry, and (6) Nettie.
- V. Nathaniel Niles, m. Sarah Bedell; set. finally Iowa. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Louisa, and (3) Mary E.; all m. and set. Iowa.
- VI. Letitia Niles, m. George Jones; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Cornelia, (2) Mary E., (3) Amanda, and (4) George B.
- VII. Stephen P. Niles, m. Mary Pettit; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William P., and (2) Frances M.
- VIII. Miriam Niles, m. Richard Babbitt; set. Picton. Issue: (1) H. Nelson, (2) Arnold, (3) Jane A., (4) Sarah M., and (5) Adelia.
- IX. Matilda Niles, m. Archibald Babbitt; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Stephen N., (2) Alida, and (3) Fred P.
- X. Sarah Niles, b. 1829, m. George Wiggins, b. 1827; set. finally Owasso, Mich. Issue: (1) Mary E., b. 1851; (2) Thomas Niles, b. 1853; (3) James J., b. 1856; (4) Henrietta, b. 1858; (5) Ella L., b. 1860, and (6) George H. B., b. 1870.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Jane A. Niles Branch*:

- (1) Alonzo Dorland, m. Jane White; set. Hillier. No issue.
- (2) William D. Dorland, m. Emma Bedell; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Edith.
- (3) Sarah J. Dorland, m. Franklin Jones; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Myra, (b) Almon, and (c) Kenneth.
- (4) Anna M. Dorland, d. unm.; aged 20 yrs.
- (5) Miriam Dorland, m. Stephen J. White; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Emma, (b) Alice, and (c) Estlie T.

See IV. *The William H. Niles Branch:*

- (1) John Niles, m. Maggie Gerow; set. Colborne. Issue: (a) Dora.
- (2) Randolph P. Niles, m. Carrie Acker; set. Mexico City. Issue: (a) Ruth, (b) Gordon, and (c) Cora.
- (3) Thomas Niles, m. Maggie Wells; set. Colborne. No issue.
- (4) Donald C. Niles, m. Miss Taylor; set. Winnipeg. Issue: (a) Ruth, and (b) a son.
- (5) Harry Niles. d. unm.
- (6) Nettie Niles, m. Charles MacCallum; set. Colborne. Issue: (a) Edna.

See VII. *The Stephen P. Niles Branch:*

- (1) William P. Niles, m. Cora Jones; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Ethel Marion, d. aged 4 years.
- (2) Frances M. Niles, m. James McDonald; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Kathleen.

See X. *The Sarah Niles Branch:*

- (1) Mary Eleanor Wiggins, m. Thomas A. Oekerman. Issue: (a) James H., (b) Sarah L., (c) Ella L., (d) Nelson M., (e) Olive M., and (f) Minnetta G.
- (2) Thomas Niles Wiggins, m. 1st, Clara C. Wickham, and 2nd, Jennie D. Dynes. Issue: by 1st, (a) Edith Lillian, (b) Niles Barnes; and by 2nd, (c) Ray Barnes.
- (3) James Jones Wiggins, m. Bertha Mary Varco. Issue: (a) Walter Niles, (b) Rita Ella, and (c) Edwinua.
- (4) Minnetta Wiggins, m. William Samuel Vandekerr. Issue: (a) George J., and (b) Villie Marie.
- (5) Ella Louise Wiggins, m. Edward Andrew Millard.
- (6) George Henry Bell Wiggins, m. Mary Harvey. Issue: (a) Pearl, (b) Alonzo, (c) Alma, (d) Joseph, and (e) Lyle.

---

 WILLIAM E. NILES.
 

---

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William H. Niles, m. Amanda Walters; set. Nilestown. Issue: (1) William E., (2) Minnie, (3) Adelaide, (4) Henry d. y., (5) Ellis, d. y., and (6) Frederick J.
- II. Annie M. Niles, m. E. W. Hyman; set. London. Issue: (1) Gertrude, (2) William E., (3) Charles S., (4) John d. y., (5) Jessie W., and (6) Edward D.

- III. Martha Niles, m. D. Dorland; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) Gertrude.
- IV. Willet S. Casey Niles, m. Cordelia A. Huffman; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) Addison H., d. y., (2) Annie M., (3) Gertrude, (4) John Christopher, (5) Charles B., and (6) Ellis W.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The Willet S. Casey Niles Branch*:

- (1) Addison H. Niles, d. y.
- (2) Anna M. Niles, m. W. Lionel Elliott. Issue: (a) Lionel H., and (b) Gladys M.
- (3) Gertrude Niles, m. John Bustard. Issue: (a) Mary N.
- (4) John Christopher Niles.
- (5) Charles Blake Niles, m. Mary K. Harris; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Harold H.
- (6) Ellis W. Niles.

---

THE NOBLE FAMILY.

---

Thomas Noble was of English descent, came to Canada from Nottingham, England, in the beginning of the nineteenth century, and brought with him an English wife. The adventurous couple must have longed for *terra firma* long before they reached these shores, as the voyage hither lasted sixteen weeks. They landed at Quebec, whence they made their way without loss of time to Prince Edward County. The pioneer had a brother who preceded him, and whose representations of the county's possibilities induced him to follow a good example. He began modestly in Athol by renting a house and working out on a farm, while at the same time he made himself liked by his neighbors. By and by, he took a farm of one hundred and twenty acres, working it on shares, prospered on it and brought up a large family.

John, the eldest son, was just one year old when he came out from England. He helped on the farm with his father for twenty-five years, and then rented a farm on shares, which he ran successfully for twenty-one years. He has farmed on the present homestead five years, where he cultivates about one hundred acres. It is thought that his brother Jonathan came, in his twenty-fifth year, to an untimely end, owing to foul play. He was found dead in bed one morning with every outward evidence of having been done to death, his money gone, and a man who had occupied the

same room gone for good, or further ill. The murder, if such it was, was never proven. Another younger brother, David, used to work a farm on shares, but now carries on a successful carpentering business. His youngest brother, Thomas, went to Michigan, where, for some time, he kept an hotel, but tiring of the business, he turned his attention to farming, and now owns a large fruit farm, making a specialty of plums. Russell W. Davis, a grandson of the pioneer, is a steamboat engineer on Lake Ontario. John Davis, another grandson, is a harnessmaker in Picton, and Helena Backus, a great-grandchild, married Burton Allan, a moulder, also in Picton.

---

### THOMAS NOBLE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Noble, m. 1st, Ann Stephens, and 2nd, Sarah Sivyver; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (1) Bella; and by 2nd, (2) Ethel M., (3) Edith M., (4) Sherman E., (5) Percy, and (6) John N.
- II. Sarah Noble, m. Peter Davis; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Eva, (3) Russell W., and (4) John.
- III. Harriet Noble, m. Peter Scott; set. Point Petre. Issue: (1) Manly, (2) Amanda, and (3) Norman.
- IV. Diana Noble, m. Thomas Parker; set. Paris. Issue: (1) Sarah E., and (2) William.
- V. Elizabeth Noble, m. Henry Winchester; set. Watertown, N.Y.
- VI. Jotham Noble, unm., d. in Paris, aged 25 yrs.
- VIII. David Noble, m. Caroline E. Reynolds; set. Salmon Point. Issue: (1) Hattie, d. unm. in 1904.
- VIII. Mary Noble, m. Charles Trusdale; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Elgin, and (2) Frank.
- IX. Thomas Noble, m. Hattie Boyce; set. Michigan. Issue: (1) Herbert, (2) Addie, and (3) Blanche. All are unm. and set. Michigan.
- X. Matilda Noble, m. George Thibault; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Eugene H., aged 10 yrs.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The John Noble Branch* :

- (1) Bella Noble, m. David Sivyver; set. Salmon Point. No issue.
- (2) Ethel M. Noble, m. George Quaiff; set. Salmon Point. No issue.

(3), (4), (5) and (6), Edith M., Sherman E., Percy and John N., all unm.; set. Athol.

See II. *The Sarah Noble Branch:*

(1) Elizabeth Davis, m. James Welch; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Arthur, (b) Willard, and (c) Geraldine.

(2) Eva Davis, m. John Backus; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Helen, m. Burton Allan; set. Picton. (b) Alberta, and (c) Arthur.

(3) Russell W. Davis, m. Milly Noble; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Floyd, and (b) Stella.

(4) John Davis, m. Edda Moore; set. Picton. No issue.

See VIII. *The Mary Noble Branch:*

(1) Elgin Trusdale, m. Muriel Ainslie; set. Picton. Issue:

(2) Frank Trusdale, unm.; set. Picton.

#### THE NETHERY FAMILY.

It was in support of King William III. and as a captain of a company in one of his regiments in the historic Battle of the Boyne that we find the first Nethery in Ireland. For the part he played on that memorable occasion this Nethery was awarded a grant of land in the country and instead of returning to Holland settled in Ireland. And it was after the family had been resident in Ireland for about a hundred years that William Nethery, the founder of the family in Canada, came first to New Brunswick, and subsequently to Prince Edward County.

From New Brunswick he removed, possibly to acquire more adequate remuneration for his labors, to Burlington, Vermont. He had married Nancy Britton, and in St. John, N.B., his eldest child, Alexander, was born and there died. In Burlington he remained four years, still pursuing his vocation as a school teacher, during which time he applied for naturalization papers. But upon making the discovery that this proceeding involved subscription to a clause committing him unequivocally against Great Britain in certain contingencies, he withdrew his application. At this time he had a sister residing in Picton, with whom he maintained a correspondence; and during one of the long vacations which constitute welcome interludes in the drudgery of the school teacher's life, he visited her there. The fraternal correspondence and visit to Picton led to his leaving the United States for Prince Edward County.

And now began the pioneer's long and successful period of school teaching in the county, first in the township of Hallowell, and afterwards in Ameliasburgh and Hillier. Sir George Tracy Smith, who had been Lieutenant-Governor of New Brunswick during the pioneer's sojourn in the province and still retained the position when he came to Prince Edward County, endorsed his teacher's certificate. This mark of approval in high quarters no doubt aided him materially in his application for the Government grant which, in addition to two hundred dollars a year, was the remuneration which Nethery obtained for his service. There is little calling for remark in connection with his long experience as a school teacher in the county; the honor and glory of his work consisted in his dogged perseverance in it, notwithstanding its monotony and drudgery. Through all this long period in which he "scorned delights and lived laborious days," through which he contented himself with "plain living and high thinking," he was doing a right noble work, the results of which are manifest in the county to-day.

For seventeen years he was collector of taxes in Hillier, and for the last eight or ten years of his life he enjoyed a well-earned retirement. He died in 1876 in his eighty-second year, and his wife in 1867, aged sixty-seven. The pioneer was in politics a Conservative, and a member of the Church of England. Of his nine children—five sons and four daughters—three of whom died young one only, Launcelot, who married Sarah Clark, is now living (1904), and resides on Lake Consecon. Stephen, who married Catharine Weeks, went to British Columbia, and became Public School Superintendent.

---

### WILLIAM NETHERY.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Alexander Nethery, d. y. in New Brunswick.
- II. Wilmot Nethery, d. aged 19 yrs., in Prince Edward County.
- III. Launcelot Nethery, m. Sarah Clark; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Prudence, (2) Gertrude, (3) Frances, (4) Nancy B., (5) Margaret, (6) William, and (7) Wilmot.
- IV. Prudence Nethery, m. James McDonald; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William, d. in inf.
- V. Alexander Nethery, d. unm., aged 24 yrs.

- VI. Stephen Nethery, Public School Superintendent, m. Sarah Weeks; set. Victoria, B.C. Issue: (1) Minnie, (2) Susan, (3) Alexander, (4) Nettie, (5) Lee, (6) William, (7) Belle, (8) Charles, (9) Arthur, and (10) Lancelot.
- VII. Sarah Nethery, m. Josiah B. Wilson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Hiram, (3) William, (4) Alfred, and (5) Ralph P.
- VIII. Nancy Nethery, m. Daniel Howe; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) John W., and (2) Rufus.
- IX. Miriam Nethery, m. Albert Spinks; set. Durham County. Issue: (1) Walter, (2) Charles, and (3) Eva. All unm.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Lancelot Nethery Branch*:

- (1) Prudence Nethery, m. Philip Hubbs; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Mabel, and (b) Ernest.
- (2) Gertrude Nethery, m. Albert Davern; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) William, and (b) Lancelot.
- (3) Frances Nethery, m. John Townsend; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Frank, and (b) Margaret.
- (4) Nancy B. Nethery, m. Rufus Howe; set. Assiniboia. Issue: (a) Lancelot.
- (5) Margaret Nethery, unm.; set. Hillier.
- (6) William Nethery, m. Mabel Young; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Lancelot.
- (7) Wilmot Nethery, m. Miss VanDusen, dau. of Colonel VanDusen; set. Anderson, S.C.

See VII. *The Sarah Nethery Branch*:

- (1) Stephen Wilson, Superintendent of Schools, m. and set. California. Issue: 1 dau.
- (2) Hiram Wilson, m. 1st, Nettie Van Horn, and 2nd, Josephine Conger; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Fred; and by 2nd, (b) Lillias.
- (3) William Wilson, m. Geneva Dare; set. San Francisco. No issue.
- (4) Alfred C. Wilson, m. Mabel Summerville; set. United States. Issue: (a) Lilla, and (b) Marguerite.
- (5) Ralph P. Wilson, m. Maude Howell; set. Hillier. No issue.

---

THE NORMAN FAMILY.

The Norman family of Prince Edward County is of English

descent, both on the paternal and maternal side. The first of this family of whom we have any record was a large wholesale bookseller and bookbinder of London, England, who married a titled lady of the British aristocracy. This alliance with a commoner, was considered by her people a sufficient cause for an estrangement, notwithstanding young Norman's wealth and high position as a London merchant. They however apportioned a large sum of money to the young wife, but with the inexorable condition that she and her husband remove to Canada. It appears that the wife had brothers living temporarily in New Brunswick, they having made large investments in timber in the Maritime Provinces; and it was decided the young couple should locate near them. As the husband, however, could not at once dispose of his large interests in London, the wife and their young son, William E. Norman, started for New Brunswick alone, there to await the coming of the husband and father. The wife died on the way and was buried at sea, and the son was carried safely to the brothers, who took charge of him and invested his mother's money in their own business with a view to increasing it for the benefit of the son when he should come to years of maturity; meantime they saw that he was properly reared and educated. But the brothers' business ventures turned out badly, and this disastrous ending swamped their own capital and that belonging to their nephew, William W., who was then about sixteen years of age. The boy learning that his father had for some years been in business in New York, sought him out and found him there occupying a four-storey warehouse and doing an extensive business in the book and bookbinding line. As the father had, however, married again and had a family of two or three children, William E. accepted from him a sum sufficient to start him in the world, and came to Ontario. Being of a pious temperament and with natural eloquence and a gift for religious teaching, he decided to become a preacher of the gospel. This profession he followed to a very old age, and many are living to-day who recollect his great power as an exponent of the holy word.

He possessed a stern unbending will and determination characteristic of the ancient line from which he sprung, tempered, however, by a genial, kindly manner towards all who showed an appreciation for what was good and sincere. He married Mrs. Babcock, nee Smith, of Odessa, and had two children, viz., William E., born 1816, unmarried, and who was killed by Indians on the Isth-

mus of Panama, where he had lived for years; and Robert A., born 1820, who married Phoebe E. Hill, born 1816, daughter of the pioneer Silus Hill, also a descendant of an old English family.

From this latter union have descended the Normans of Prince Edward County. Robert A. Norman was born at Kingston, and about the time his father William E. Norman commenced to labor as a preacher and evangelist in this county, Robert A. was a young man. He married and settled down in Picton. His wife being a milliner by trade, opened a millinery and fancy goods store, and it is worthy of mention that she was the first pioneer in that line in the county. She carried on this business successfully for years, teaching many others as her apprentices, and in the end, through her admirable management, the enterprise expanded into a large establishment. While her husband had the faculty of setting on foot different enterprises, it is a well known fact that it was in a great measure his wife's careful oversight and executive ability that caused them to be remunerative. It would not be too much to say that she practically founded the prosperity of the family.

Several of the children and grandchildren of this union have in various ways distinguished themselves through their own personal talents and energy, and a number of the female members have married into influential families. Helen Roberta Norman—a daughter of the pioneer—married John C. Boyle, who afterwards met with an untimely death by drowning whilst yachting on the Bay of Quinte. It was his father, Robert Boyle, who founded the Picton "Times." A sister of Roberta Norman, Sarah H., married William P. Reynolds of Picton, and their daughter, Norma Reynolds, who married a son of Detective Reburn, is well known in musical circles, as one of Toronto's leading vocalists and a soloist with few equals. She has been for years connected with the Toronto Conservatory of Music as a teacher of voice culture and music. Phoebe E., namesake of her mother, who married Robert A. Norman, married William D. Ruttan, the proprietor of the Manitou "Sun." This paper is at present being edited by his son Frank, his father in the meanwhile residing in Montreal, where he is engaged in financial operations. The youngest daughter of Robert A. Norman, the elder, married into the Freeland family, who are nearly related to Judge Boyd and the Buchans of Toronto.

It will be remembered by many how highly Major Buchan of this family distinguished himself in the late Boer War.

---

ROBERT A. NORMAN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Sarah H. Norman, m. William P. Reynolds; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Norma Reynolds, m. Edward Reburn; set. No. 2 Chicora Ave., Toronto. (Issue: Phyllis A. (deceased), and Henry Edward Gordon.) (2) Lilla Reynolds, m. Norman E. Wilcox; set. Brooklyn, N.Y. (Issue: Constance, J. H., Roy N., and Madeline L.) (3) Bidwell Reynolds, d. y. in Chicago. (4) Josephine Reynolds, unm.; set. Brooklyn, N.Y.
- II. William E. Norman, m. Phoebe L. Terwilliger; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Walter Norman, m. Ella Holden; set. Brockville. (Issue: Helen, and Stanley.) (2) Fred Norman, m. Vera Tridale; set. Toronto. (Issue: Graham.) (3) Herbert Norman, m. Ethel Fry; set. Brockville. (Issue: Harold.) (4) and (5), Luella and Helen Norman, unm.; set. Toronto.
- III. Annie E. Norman, m. Byron M. Canniff, son of Philip Canniff, Bursar of Deaf and Dumb Institute, Belleville, until his death, and relative of Dr. Canniff, the historian; set. Portage la Prairie. Issue: (1) Cora Canniff, and (2) Ethel Canniff.
- IV. Phoebe E. Norman, m. William D. Ruttan; prop. Manitou "Sun"; set. N. W. T. Issue: (1) Minnie, (2) Frank, and (3) Myrtle.
- V. Helen Roberta Norman, m. John C. Boyle; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Mabel Boyle, m. Norman Landon; set. Picton. (Issue: Grace, Harold, and Florence.) (2) Florence Boyle, unm.; set. Rochester, N.Y. (3) Ernest Boyle, m. Martha Beaul; set. Rochester, N.Y. (Issue: Florence.) (4) Arthur J. Boyle, unm.; set. Rochester, N.Y.
- VI. Robert A. Norman, m. Margaret McGivern; set. Picton. Issue: (1) R. Gerald Norman, unm.; set. Picton.
- VII. Minnie R. Norman, m. Andrew Freeland; set. Brandon, Man. Issue: (1) Ewing Freeland.

---

THE NESBITT FAMILY.

---

This family is of Scottish origin, but settled in the County Armagh, Ireland, during the sixteenth century. The Canadian

pioneer was James Nesbitt, and we know that his father, also James Nesbitt, lived, and died at the age of ninety in the County Armagh. His children, as a rule, left Ireland, the majority of them going to Australia, but his son, James, and a daughter came to Canada and settled at or near Kingston.

James Nesbitt, the Canadian pioneer, came to Kingston and was employed in the construction of the G. T. R. He worked for nine years without losing a day, and rode on the first locomotive that ran over the newly constructed road to Brighton. He soon after settled at Brighton and built a comfortable home near the G. T. R. station. He remained in the employment of the railroad until 1866, being stationed at Brighton, having general supervision over the supplies and maintenance of trains, and looking after the provision, storage and distribution of fuel, water, etc.

Having resigned from the road in 1866, he went into business, opening a general store in the town of Brighton, and his ability as a business man may be inferred from the fact that from 1870 to 1884, he built, at least, one house annually, and in addition built three blocks of stores in Brighton. He was a Presbyterian—an elder in the church—a strong Conservative, and also an Orangeman, like his father and grandfather before him. He died in 1900.

Three years after coming to Canada James Nesbitt married Miss Clark, who had come from the same part of Ireland, with her sister, Mrs. Plyston. They came to Kingston, where the Plystons are still prominent people; one daughter having married Daniel Cooper, a wealthy merchant of that city. Of the children of this union, mention should be made of the two sons, Samuel G. M. and D. John Nesbitt. The former has been for many years Mayor of Brighton, and also a member of the School Board. He entered the grocery business in 1884, about the time his father retired, and after about five years' experience he began to devote all of his time to buying and exporting fruit. He was so successful and his reputation became so favorably known that the sign, "Packed by Samuel Nesbitt," was a guarantee of excellence eagerly looked for by the public in England and America.

Later on, Mr. Nesbitt devoted his attention to the evaporating and canning of fruit, and owned quite a considerable plant in 1902, which he sold out to the Canadian Cannery, Limited. He is vice-president and a director of this company and a holder of many

shares of its capital stock, both common and preferred. He is also the owner, individually, of a large frost-proof warehouse, for the storage of fruit at Brighton, with a capacity of six thousand barrels. Samuel Nesbitt married Nellie Bibby; she was a daughter of Edmund Bibby, who came from Wales to Oshawa, where he married and subsequently removed to Howell, Michigan. He tried farming for a while, but in 1867 began business at Ridgeby, and in 1875 settled at Brighton. He was trained in London in the business of a draper, and is an up-to-date, successful merchant. Of his children, in addition to Mrs. Nesbitt, it may be mentioned that F. T. Bibby is a physician at Fleshton; Edmund is a stenographer in Chicago; William is also in Chicago; Hugh is in Brighton in business with his father, and Maria is a high school teacher at Kemptville.

Samuel and Nellie Bibby Nesbitt had four children, Edmund J. Nesbitt, unmarried, is a merchant at Brighton; his three sisters, Frances L., Edith T. and Eunice M., also reside in Brighton. The eldest daughter, Frances, has already obtained her certificate as having passed the intermediate in the piano forte department of Toronto Conservatory of Music. Edith has been granted the certificate of a specialist by the commercial department of the Ontario Ladies' College.

D. John Nesbitt is a prominent Conservative and well known in Brighton. He married Alice M. E. Morrow; they have one daughter, Alice Eugenia.

---

#### THE PAUL OSTROM FAMILY.

---

The Ostrom patronymic is no doubt of Teutonic origin. It may really be Swedish or Dutch, for there are not only many persons of pure Swedish origin who bear the name, but also a number, who claim Holland, as the place of their nativity. The name, as a termination, with various prefixes is met with among Swedish and Dutch people and also in geographical names in both countries. Any one reading the geography of South Africa will be struck with its frequency as a termination; its original meaning in the Swedish language is "living stream." In Canada it has always been considered as Dutch, but in 1850 the late William Wallbridge of Belleville had occasion to visit Sweden, and there became acquainted with a prominent banker named Silvanus Os-

trom. The gentleman assured him that the name was pure Swedish, and quite a prominent name in the history of Sweden. He further said that the name was also found in Holland through a colony of Swedes having migrated to that country, and that he personally had relatives in Amsterdam descended from the colonist.

So far as the family bibles and traditions testify, two families of this name or stock came to Canada about the same date from New York State, and settled in or near the township of Sidney. There was no kinship between these families that can be clearly traced; although both coming from the same State there may have been some connection. One is designated as the Ruliff Ostrom family; we are now considering the Paul Ostrom family.

Paul Ostrom was the son of John Ostrom, one of the sixty-seven original freeholders of Dutchess County. Two of his grandsons, John Jacob and Gilbert Ostrom, came about 1790 and located at Trent Port at the head of the Bay of Quinte. John Jacob was a veterinary surgeon and a man of some means. Both of these men returned to New York. John Jacob was a bachelor and died at Rhinbeck, on the Hudson; Gilbert returned to Canada in 1800 and lived near Port Trent for some years, and then located in Sidney. He had three sons and three daughters, namely, Gilbert, Luke and John, and Sarah, Catharine Auley and Rebecca, some of whom married and left descendants. Luke married Nancy Doxtater; John died a bachelor; Gilbert married Hannah Lawrence, of the Sidney pioneer family, and raised a family of six sons and three daughters, all of whom are now deceased but left numerous descendants.

One of the sons, Sylvester Ostrom, was born in Sidney, and married at Belleville Margaret A. Frett, who emigrated from Montgomery County, New York, with her brother, the late Dr. Frett of Stouffville. He had a woollen mill in Belleville for many years, and resided there until his death in 1883 at the age of seventy-five. His widow, who is now ninety-seven years of age, bright and sound of mind and memory, but with a frail body, now lives with her son, Gilbert W. Ostrom, at Trenton.

Sylvester had four sons and two daughters; both of the daughters are dead, and one son died in infancy. The three sons living are Gilbert W. Ostrom, barrister, and ex-member of the Provincial Legislature, who follows his profession at Trenton; Sylvester Charles Jones Ostrom, of Saginaw, Michigan, physician; and William A. Ostrom, of Belleville, civil service employee.

Gilbert W. Ostrom is quite familiar with the family history, and having some taste for such matters has gathered together and sifted the family traditions, records and other sources of authority; he has some curious heirlooms given to him by his grandfather, including a number of five and ten-dollar bank bills brought to Canada after a visit to the Ostroms in Poughkeepsie, New York.

Paul Ostrom, grandfather of the two Canadian pioneers and the great-great-great-grandfather of Gilbert Ostrom, came to Kingston in 1788. He was a miller by trade, and visited along the shores of the Bay of Quinte. He lived for about a year in the neighborhood of Napanee and then returned to New York.

---

#### THE RULIFF OSTROM FAMILY.

---

The Ostrom family is one of the best known families of Sidney. Ruliff Ostrom, or Roeloff Osterum, as it was originally spelled, came from The Hague and settled in the colony of New York before the War of the Revolution. There were three brothers in the family, Ruliff, Henry A. and John. The two latter joined the colonists, but Ruliff remained loyal, and he and his son Daniel fought in the royal ranks. It is said that during the war Ruliff was engaged to carry despatches through the enemy's lines, and that on one occasion he had the despatch in a silver bullet, which he put in his mouth. Being in danger of detection he took the bullet from his mouth as he would a piece of tobacco and cast it into the fire and thus escaped. It is also said that this old loyalist was engaged at the Battle of Bunker Hill and was present at the surrender of Montgomery.

At the close of the war Ruliff Ostrom, with his wife and son Daniel, started for the wilds of Western Canada to hew out a new home for themselves where they might still live under the old flag. They came up the Bay and drew land on the Front of Sidney about five miles west of where Belleville now stands, and the Ostroms were one of the first three or four families to settle in Sidney. Here, in the early days, the old pioneer kept tavern, and Sir Isaac Brock once stopped at this tavern on his way from Kingston to Little York; and while there took the Ostrom baby from its pioneer cradle and kissed it. Needless to add, the baby was christened Isaac Brock, and in the family history is known as "Brock," son of Daniel and grandson of the pioneer.

During the log cabin period the settlers were seriously troubled by wolves; wool was an early necessity, and they found it very difficult indeed to keep sheep, owing to the depredations of these pests. At first the wolves being unaccustomed to man, were quite tame. They came closely about the cabins and committed their depredations in plain sight of the cabin dwellers and without any apparent fear of molestation. For a time the first settlers were not all supplied with firearms and the beasts knew no terror of them. The destruction of stock by wolves was so great that in 1793 the new Upper Canada Government granted a bounty of four dollars for each wolf's head and two dollars for each bear's head presented to certain officers appointed to receive them.

Various means were employed to catch them. Ruliff Ostrom, for example, built a log trap in the form of a pyramid, the bottom logs being about twelve feet long and tapering to a small opening at the top. Bait was placed inside, and during the night the wolves would climb up and jump into the opening at the top and thus be caught. Large numbers were captured in this way. Mr. Ostrom received over one hundred pelts in one winter in this manner. It is said he killed three bears in one winter.

Probably no school section in Ontario has a history so distinct and unique as that of No. 2, Sidney. Prior to 1796 the settlers on the Front of Sidney applied for a grant of land for the purpose of establishing a school among them. The application was favorably acted upon and a grant of three hundred acres was made. The patent was issued August 2, 1831, to Daniel Ostrom, Elijah Ketcheson and Jacob Finkle, in trust for school purposes. When the common school system was established by law the grant was placed under the control of the elected trustees of the section by special Act of Parliament. The section extends from Belleville to Trenton. The first school house was a frame structure, but the present one is built of brick. The land is rented to farmers and the proceeds are applied to defray school expenses. Beside the school building there is on the grant a commodious teacher's residence. Many distinguished teachers have taught in this historic school, among them being Sir Gilbert Parker. Mr. O. S. Hicks had charge of the school for nearly a quarter of a century, a record of which any teacher might feel proud. Many prominent citizens of Ontario have been pupils at this school, one of whom is the venerable Sir Mackenzie Bowell. The application for this grant was

carried to Toronto by Daniel Ostrom, who travelled through the forest on foot, back and forth; the distance being one hundred and ten miles each way, and fraught with danger from wild beasts that infested the forest.

Ruliff Ostrom married Elizabeth Yelverton, or as otherwise spelled, Yarrington. He was married at Albany, New York, before he came to Canada. He had one son, Daniel, born at Albany, who fought with his father in the Revolutionary War. The old pioneer died in 1802, in his seventy-fifth year; and his wife in 1807, in her seventy-fifth year.

### RULIFF OSTROM.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Daniel Ostrom, m. Isabella Chrysler; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Simeon, (2) Daniel, (3) Isaac Brock, (4) John Mackintosh, (5) Henry, (6) Minerva, (7) Martha, (8) Maria, (9) Harriet, (10) Nancy, and (11) Sarah. The father d. 1846, aged 75 yrs.; the mother 1852, aged 83 yrs.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Daniel Ostrom Branch:*

- (1) Simeon Ostrom, m. 1st, Lucinda Frederick, and 2nd, Anna McKinney; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (a) Henry, (b) Elijah, (c) Turner, (d) Joseph, (e) Mackintosh, (f) George M., (g) Elura, (h) Lucinda; and by 2nd, (i) Martha, (j) Albert, (k) Arthur, (l) Fred, and (m) Brock.
- (2) Daniel Ostrom, m. Charlotte Bowen; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Brock Ostrom, m. Maggie McGregor; set. Alexandria. (Issue: Ethel, Ernest B., Stanley, Clarence, and Harold.) (b) Daniel Ostrom, m. Mary Truax; set. Middleport, N. Y. (Issue: Maud, Gertie, Nellie, and Herbert I.) (c) Charles Ostrom, m. Nellie Darlington; set. Washington. (Issue: Five.) (d) William H. Ostrom, m. Charlotte Williams; set. Ottawa. (Issue: Lillie, Bertha, William H., Walter, and Ola.) (e) Nelson Ostrom, m. Annas Abrams. (Issue: Charles, Ethel, Leon, and Bernice.) (f) Mary C. Ostrom, d. unm. (g) Caroline Ostrom (deceased), m. Charles McAuley; set. Frankford; no issue. (h) Byron B. Ostrom, m. Sarah McMurray; set. Frankford. (Issue: Mary B., Sarah L. I., and B. B.)
- (3) Isaac Brock Ostrom, m. Mary Grant; set. Sidney. Issue:

- (a) Sarah A. Ostrom, m. James Knox; set. Belleville. (Issue: Georgia.) (b) Mary E. Ostrom, m. Francis M. Van Blaricom; set. Belleville. (Issue: George B., and Stella.) (c) Martha M. Ostrom, m. Lindsay D. Elliott; set. near Calgary, Alberta. (Issue: William Brock and Lindsay Clinton.)
- (4) John Mackintosh Ostrom, m. Catherine Bonisteel; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) John R., (b) Charles, and (c) Harriet.
- (5) Henry Ostrom, m. Harriet Foster; set. Huntington. Issue: (a) Maria, (b) Phoebe, (c) Sarah, (d) Melissa, (e) Minerva, (f) Matilda, (g) Carrie, (h) Annie, (i) Augusta, and (j) Henry.
- (6) Minerva Ostrom, m. Elijah Ketcheson.
- (7) Martha Ostrom, unm.
- (8) Maria Ostrom, m. Joseph Herkimer; set. Belleville. No issue.
- (9) Harriet Ostrom, m. David White; set. Cobourg. Issue: (a) Melissa, (b) William, and (c) George.
- (10) Nancy Ostrom, m. James Graham; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Margaret, (b) Isabella, (c) Maria, (d) Ketchum, (e) William, and (f) Brock.
- (11) Sarah Ostrom, m. Gilbert Ketcheson.

---

#### THE OSTRANDER FAMILY.

---

The Ostranders had settled in the territory now known as the United States, long before the War of Independence. The name and unmistakable racial characteristics declare their Teutonic origin, and to that race Canada owes much already, and the debt is being increased yearly by a continued stream of immigration into our great Northwest. It is an element which approves itself in various ways. It is found in our cities mingling with the best among our mechanics and manufacturers, and in the country it has no superior in well-directed industry and economy.

The family were loyal to the British Crown during the American Revolution; and our pioneer came to Canada in 1796, from near Albany, N.Y., and located in Prince Edward County. He brought with him two sons, Samuel and Isaac, both of whom settled in South Marysburg. Samuel married twice and each time into one of the oldest and best families in the county. He married

first Isabella Collier, and second Mrs. Wright, nee Nancy Roblin.

By his first wife Samuel Ostrander had nine, and by his second wife eight children, making seventeen in all; so that his descendants are already very numerous in Prince Edward County. His son, Rodman, received his name from his mother's side of the house, it being a name that occurs frequently in the Roblin family. For example, it is borne to-day by Premier Roblin, of Manitoba.

Rodman Ostrander was very prominent in his day, taking an active part in military affairs. He saw active service during the Fenian Raid, serving as a lieutenant with Colonel Bog and Lieut. Donald Ross, and eventually rose to the rank of captain. He received a medal, which is now in possession of his daughter Alma, wife of Rev. A. B. Minaker. He was also entitled to his grant of land, but died before the allotment could be made.

His son Walter A. Ostrander is a prosperous and progressive farmer, who owns and occupies the old homestead. He has also taken no little interest in military matters, and having been gazetted lieutenant he was for some time in command of his company, and would have been promoted to the rank of captain had he not resigned from the service on account of ill-health. He married Eva M. Rose, of the well-known pioneer Rose family.

### THE OSTRANDER FAMILY.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Samuel Ostrander, m. 1st, Isabella Collier, and 2nd, Mrs. Wright (nee Nancy Roblin); set. S. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Isaac, (2) William, (3) Peter, (4) Samuel, (5) Oliver, (6) Edward, (7) Deborah, (8) Lydia, and (9) Sarah; and by 2nd, (10) Mary, (11) Jemima, (12) Hannah, (13) Norman, (14) Phoebe, (15) Rodman, (16) Nancy, and (17) Matilda.
- II. Isaac Ostrander, m. Ursula McBean; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, and (2) Sarah.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See I. *The Samuel Ostrander Branch:*

- (1) Isaac Ostrander, m. Rachael Keller; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Samuel, m. Phoebe Clark.
- (2) William Ostrander, m. 1st, Phoebe Palematier, 2nd, Irena Cole, and 3rd, Eliza Hudgin; set. S. Marysburg.



CAPT. R. G. OSTRANDER (DECEASED)  
South Marysburg



- (3) Peter Ostrander, m. Rebecca Ackerman; set. S. Marysburg.
- (4) Samuel Ostrander, m. Christina Head; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Lewis A. Ostrander, m. Ellen Whattam; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: George, Eunice and Edna.) (b) Nancy Ostrander, m. Peter Hicks; set. Picton. (c) David Ostrander, m. Emma Turnbull; set. Athol. (d) Peter Ostrander, m. Amanda Head; set. S. Marysburg. (e) Ellen Ostrander, m. George Whattam; set. S. Marysburg. (f) Clarinda Ostrander, m. Henry Whattam; set. S. Marysburg. (g) Harriet Ostrander, m., 1st, Smith Case, and 2nd, James Mulholland; set. Picton. (Issue: Myrtle, Nellie and James E.) (h) Dora Ostrander, m. Thomas Rose; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: Stella M. and John M.) (i) Jane Ostrander, m. Elisha Welbanks; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: Elburn.)
- (5) Oliver Ostrander, m. Clarinda Wannamaker; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) George Ostrander, (b) Mary F. Ostrander, m. Ellis Whattam; set. homestead. (Issue: one daughter.)
- (6) Edward Ostrander, m. Jane Schreider; set. Northumberland Co.
- (7) Deborah Ostrander, m. John Welbanks; set. S. Marysburg.
- (8) Lydia Ostrander, m. Garret Garrison; set. Athol.
- (9) Sarah Ostrander, m. Hiram Welbanks.
- (10) Mary Ostrander, m. Thomas Giles.
- (11) Jemima Ostrander, m. Robert Kelly; set. Athol.
- (12) Hannah Ostrander, d. unm.
- (13) Norman Ostrander, m., 1st, Angline Farrington, and 2nd, Mrs. Palmatier; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (a) Matilda Ostrander, m. David Starks; set. Athol. (Issue: Harvey.) (b) Mary Ostrander, m. James Fennell; set. Athol. (Issue: Norman.) (c) Philip Ostrander, m. Patience Rose; set. S. Marysburg. (d) Addie Ostrander, m. Lewis Minaker. (Issue: Mary, Clarence and Hedley.) (e) Nelson Ostrander, m. Annie M. Hicks; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: Giles, Mabel and Florence.) (f) Cassy Ostrander, m. Hazelton Ackerman; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: Norman.) (g) Emma Ostrander, d. y.

- (14) Phoebe Ostrander, m. David McKibbon.
- (15) Rodman Ostrander, m. Adelaide Head; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Albert Ostrander, d. y. (b) Walter A. Ostrander, m. Eva M. Rose. (c) Alma Ostrander, m. Rev. A. B. Minaker; set. Port Byron, N.Y. (Issue: Ashton.)
- (16) Nancy Ostrander, m., 1st Samuel Gordon, and 2nd, Thomas Gordon; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Mabel, (b) Annie, (c) Robert; and by 2nd, (d) Matilda, and (e) Ethel.
- (17) Matilda Ostrander, m. 1st, Robert Gibson, and 2nd, Dr. Knight, Cherry Valley; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Phoebe A. (d. in New York).

See II. *The Isaac Ostrander Branch:*

- (1) John Ostrander, m. Martha Loney; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Merton, (b) Arden, (c) Isaac, (d) Justina, and (e) George.
- (2) Sarah Ostrander, m. William Z. Dulmage; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Emma, m. Chauncey Stevens. (Issue: Muriel); and (c) Bertha, m. Lewis McQuoid.

---

#### THE OSBORNE FAMILY.

---

The Osbornes are of English stock who had their abode in that part of England which borders on Wales, from which part of the United Kingdom they emigrated about a hundred years prior to the disturbances between Britain and the colonies, culminating in the revolution of 1776. They came to New York State and had improved their material opportunities during a century of residence to such an extent that the father of Richard Osborne was, at the close of the war, considered one of the wealthy loyalists whom the Argus-eyed Republic selected as a man to whom especial attention should be paid in way of reprisal. The Osbornes were sufficiently indoctrinated with loyal principles and addicted to loyal practices to bring about their expulsion from the boundaries of the Republic.

It was in 1786, when Richard Osborne was sixteen years of age, and his father already an old man, that they were compelled to forego the acquirement of many years and accept the bounty of a paternal government which could utilize their powers of development and accumulation in that part of the continent, which

it still retained. Richard's father, having contrived to save some stock and money out of the general overthrow, found his way to Adolphustown. In consideration of the large loss sustained by him, he had been granted six hundred acres of the best land in Sophiasburgh. Proceeding by way of Picton, he went along the high shore and made his choice of land in the district about a mile west of the holding now occupied by Austin VanDusen, where he and his son were the first white settlers to put in an appearance. This large tract of land was then a wilderness. Especially hard must it have been for a mere youth of sixteen, whose father certainly stood by his side, but with energies nearly spent, to contemplate the prospect before him. But whether alone or associated with his father, Richard Osborne cannot have faltered, for there he lived and labored for forty years, became a leading citizen of the district and was esteemed as one of the foremost men of the county until his death in 1852, in his eighty-fourth year.

In 1812 he had to lay aside the ploughshare for the sword, and in the War of Defence was many times in action. During the progress of the war his house at Pleasant Bay was a rendezvous of the British officers while they were engaged in watching and directing the operations of their respective commands. For services of a useful character, like the one just mentioned, and others fraught with more immediate personal danger, the Osbornes were again brought under the notice of the British authorities; and for services rendered in 1812 they received a further grant of two hundred acres. It was while living on this farm, lots 92 and 93, 4th concession of Ameliasburgh, and which had been given by the Pioneer to his only son, John T. Osborne, that he met his death. One day in assisting his grandson with the cattle, a bull of the herd turned on the old man and crushed him against one of the outbuildings with such violence as to cause his death. He had married Sarah Trumpour, the daughter of a United Empire Loyalist, who had died thirty years before in her fiftieth year.

Besides John T., the Pioneer left seven daughters, two of whom married into the Roblin family, and a third into the Foster family. He mainly divided his Green Point property among these daughters, when, shortly before his death, he went to live with his son, John T.

John T. Osborne married Sarah Greeley, who was a first cousin of Horace Greeley, the eminent journalist. Her father,

Jonathan Greeley, was one of the three Greeley brothers, who settled respectively in Vermont, Ohio and Upper Canada; and it was Jonathan, who, as a civil engineer, did most of the early Government surveying in Prince Edward County. John T. was born in 1809; he was an enthusiast in military affairs and was out in the Mackenzie rebellion. He was a Justice of the Peace and served his township in other public capacities. His son, Richard J., took part in repelling the Fenian Raid. He had been first engaged in farming, then for some years in mercantile business in Consecon, after which he took up farming again. He was also well known as a leading commercial traveller in the district. His brother, Jonathan, was a lieutenant of the Prince Edward company of militia at Kingston at the time of the Fenian Raid, and Edward, another brother, was captain of a company at Sarnia; both saw active service.

The Pioneer had several brothers, James or Jacobus Osborne, settled at Bethel, Sophiasburgh, and married Tremis, daughter of Horatio Trumpour. Their daughter, Elizabeth Osborne, married Henry Rightmyer; a son, John Osborne, is still living, aged over eighty years, at Hallowell Mills. Nehemiah Osborne married Deborah Trumpour, and Nathaniel married Sarah Campbell.

---

### RICHARD OSBORNE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John T. Osborne, m. Sarah Greeley; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Edward, (2) Jonathan G., (3) Richard J., (4) Lydia, (5) Walter, (6) Walton, (7) Charles H., and (8) Horace Greeley.
- II. Abigail Osborne, m. John Wesley Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Lydia, (2) Emma, (3) Edward O., (4) Mary, (5) Sarah, (6) Belle, (7) Ellen, and (8) Alma.
- III. Lydia Osborne, m. 1st, Joseph Foster, and 2nd, Samuel Solmes; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- IV. Martha Osborne, m. John Embury; set. Northumberland Co.
- V. Catharine Osborne, m. Henry Davis; set. Frankford. Issue: (1) Alonzo D., (2) John, (3) Anson, and (4) Malissa.
- VI. Mary Osborne, m. 1st, Mr. Reddick, and 2nd, Mr. Way; set. Hastings County.
- VII. Elizabeth Osborne, m. Levi Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) Caleb, (3) Maria, and (4) Prudence.

VIII. Deborah Osborne, m. Samuel H. Spencer; set. Northport. Issue: (1) A. Caroline, (2) Sarah G., (3) Richard, (4) William O., (5) Lydia M., (6) Martha M., (7) Mary E., (8) Elizabeth A., (9) Samuel M., and (10) John F.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John T. Osborne Branch*:

- (1) Dr. Edward Osborne, m. Henrietta Bates; set. Mason City, Iowa. Issue: (a) Edward A., and (b) Winnifred.
- (2) Jonathan Greeley Osborne, m. Malissa Marsh; set. finally Consecon. Issue: (a) Martha A. Osborne, m. Wallace Drury; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Ernest, Gilbert and Anna.)
- (3) Richard J. Osborne, m. Jennie Killip; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Arthur W. Osborne, m. Hettie Ostrander; set. Pennsylvania. (Issue: Marjorie.) (b) Mary M. Osborne, m. Dr. A. W. Hornbogen; set. Marquette, Mich. No issue. (c) John K. Osborne, unkm.
- (4) Lydia Osborne, m. Albert Bennett; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue: (a) Edward A. Bennett, m. a dau. of Col. Smith, U. S. cavalry veteran. (Issue: an infant.) (b) Lydia O. Bennett, m. Edward Hazard; set. Rochester, N.Y. No issue.
- (5) Walter J. Osborne, professor Albert College, Belleville; m. Emma Lambert; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Henry Osborne. (b) Walter F. Osborne, m. Mamie Fraleigh; set. Vancouver, B. C. (Issue: Fraleigh Fitz.) (c) Jonathan Greeley Osborne, m. Gena Hudgin; set. Bath, Maine. (d) Lydia Osborne, m. Louis Hudgin; set. Arizona. (Issue: Louis.) (e) Gussie, unkm.
- (6) Walton Osborne, m. Josephine Jacques; set. Manitoba. Issue (a) James, (b) Sherman O., (c) Florence, and (d) Sadie.
- (7) Charles H. Osborne, m. Kate O'Flynn; set. Manitoba. Issue: (a) Richard F. Osborne, m. Pearl Huycks; set. Manitoba. (Issue: 3.) (b) Edward Osborne, unkm., (c) Ethel Osborne, and (d) Robert Osborne, unkm.
- (8) Horace Greeley Osborne, m. Maretta Snider; Millie C. Owen, and ano.; set. finally New York State. Issue: by 1st, (a) Maud, and (b) William.

See V. *The Catharine Osborne Branch*:

- (1) Alonzo D. Davis, m. and set. Michigan. No issue.
- (2) John Davis, m. Prudence Roblin; set. Rochester. No issue.
- (3) Anson Davis, m. and set. Cape Vincent, N.Y.

---

#### THE OGDEN FAMILY.

---

The name of Ogden is frequently met with around the Bay of Quinte. Previous to the Revolutionary War there was an Ogden settled upon the Delaware River, but when the family came there, or with what country in the old land they were connected, are matters upon which it is difficult to pronounce at this distance of time. The descendants of John Ogden, the Pioneer, the genealogy of which family is here appended, are of the opinion that his parentage was German. The hypothesis has been hazarded in published form that the family is of Welsh origin. From the name itself, subject to change as most names are in the course of time, nothing of certainty can be gathered. The Ogden, to whom reference has been made as having settled on the Delaware, came, it has been supposed, to the Bay of Quinte, but it is more probable that he died in America. He had three sons, one of whom died, and left four sons, who, with their uncles, came to Canada; and the four nephews settled on the Bay of Quinte, about 1790. Their names were: James, John, Joseph and Richard. It is with the second of these—John—that we are concerned, as the founder of the family in Prince Edward County.

The pioneer, John Ogden, who was born in New York State, sided with the British in the revolution. He was a carpenter and wagon-maker by trade, and at the close of the war he found, that even if the authorities permitted him to remain, he would be boycotted by his neighbors. His brothers, mentioned above, probably found themselves in no better case. In this position of affairs they decided to strike out for Canada. Taking advantage of the proclamation of the British Government in its grants of lands to United Empire Loyalists, and also of the fact that a party of Germans were about to go to Canada, they migrated to Kingston. John Ogden kept on to Prince Edward County, in some part of which he first worked at his trade, and finally selected land on the south side of East Lake, in the township of Athol. Here he

became acquainted with and married, in 1790, Waity Dyer, a sister to William Dyer, by whom he had six children, three sons and three daughters. He died in his eighty-fourth year.

The Pioneer's eldest son, William Ogden, married Lucy Dyer, and settled in Athol. A grandson of the Pioneer's—Dr. David F. Ogden, and brother of Mrs. Benjamin Story—was a great traveller and died in South Africa. The Cape Times, Cape Town, of May 28th, 1892, in a special notice of his obsequies, says, among other things, that Dr. Ogden came to Cape Town towards the end of 1891 and speedily secured an extensive practice. He is spoken of as of Canadian birth, as having acquired high diplomas in the United States, and as having practised in the East and in South America. The funeral, it is noticed, was attended by Captain Hollis, the United States Consul, a representation of the American residents and other friends to whom he had endeared himself by his brief residence in Cape Town.

Jane Minerva Ogden, daughter of Dyer Ogden, married George Huyek, now deceased. She resides with her widowed daughter, Mrs. Empey, and her granddaughter, Miss Lena Empey, at Black River Bridge.

---

### JOHN OGDEN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Ogden, m. Lucy Dyer; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Harriet, (2) Mary, (3) Waity, (4) Rachael, (5) Walter, and (6) Axey.
- II. Mary Ogden, m. Joshua Walters; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Barret D., (2) Waity, (3) Daniel, (4) John, (5) Rosanna, (6) Susanna, (7) Harriet, (8) William, (9) Joshua, and (10) Mary.
- III. Dyer Ogden, m. Nancy Sheldon; set. Athol. Issue: (1) John, (2) Minerva J., (3) Anthelia, (4) Waity, (5) Clara A., (6) Berthana, (7) Norman, (8) David, (9) Nancy M., and (10) George S.
- IV. Valentine Ogden, m. Parmillá Hughes; set. United States. Issue: (1) Martha, (2) John H., (3) Sarah, (4) Waity, (5) Margaret, and (6) Harriet.
- V. Nancy Ogden, m. Lawrence Lyons; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue:

- (1) Thomas D., (2) William B., (3) Lydia J., and (4) Almon P.
- VI. Harriet Ogden, m. 1st, Thomas Dorland, and 2nd, Vincent Dewell; set. near Oshawa. Issue: by 1st, (1) Felinda, and (2) Thomas D.; and by 2nd, (3) Mahala, (4) Cyrus, and two others.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Mary Ogden Branch:*

- (1) Barret D. Walters, m. Melissa J. Morton; set. United States. Issue: (a) Lydia J. (b) Waity Walters, unm. set. Picton. (3) Daniel Walters, m. Annie Goodwin; set. United States. No issue.
- (4) John Walters, m. Harriet Hyde; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Frances, (b) Waity, (c) Daniel, and (d) Miranda.
- (5) Rosanna Walters, m. Casper Bunn; set. United States. Issue: (a) Bell, and (b) Estella.
- (6) Susanna Walters, m. Martin Rowland; set. finally Los Angeles. Issue: (a) Mary A., (b) Herman, and (c) Felinda.
- (7) Harriet Walters, m. Andrew Walmsley; set. at the mouth of Napanee River. Issue: (a) James, (b) Samuel, (c) Daniel, (d) John, (e) Christine, (f) Catharine, (g) William, (h) Thomas, (i) Harriet, (j) Adelaide, and (k) Emma.
- (8) William Walters, m. Melissa A. Grooms; set. near Oswego. Issue: (a) Mary A., (b) Emma, (c) Maggie, (d) Adeline, (e) John, and (f) Josephine.
- (9) Joshua Walters, m. Phoebe J. Hudgin; set. Oswego. Issue: (a) Thomas, and (b) Ella.
- (10) Mary Walters, m. George Keller; set. N. Marysburg.

See III. *The Dyer Ogden Branch:*

- (1) John Ogden, m. Sarah J. Spencer; set. Marine City, Mich. Issue: (a) Frank, and (b) David.
- (2) Jane Minerva Ogden, m. George Huyck; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Martha J. Huyck, m. Philip Empey. (Issue: Harry (dead), Lena and Clayton, d. y.)
- (3) Anthelia Ogden, m. Peter Huff; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Bertha J., and (b) Anna M.
- (4) Waity Ogden, m. Charles Howe; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.

- (5) Berthena Ogden, m. John Cronk; set. near Wellington. Issue: (a) Alice, (b) May, (c) Annie, (d) Wilfred, and (e) William.
- (6) Clara A. Ogden, m. Benjamin Story; set. Hallowell. See the Caleb Story family.
- (7) Nancy M. Ogden, m. George H. Stanton; set. Athol.
- (8) Norman Ogden, m. Lodena Rice; set. Denver. Issue: (a) William.
- (9) George Ogden, m. Alice Bowerman; set. Saginaw, Mich. Issue: (a) Ella, and (b) Elwood (deceased).
- (10) David Ogden, d. unm. at Cape Town, S. A. Was a dentist and travelled extensively.

#### THE PURDY FAMILY.

At the close of the American Revolution it became evident that, both from choice and necessity, many of those who had been identified with the Royal cause would be compelled to seek new homes under the protection of the British Crown. The first expeditions to be fitted out, had for their destination, New Brunswick or Nova Scotia. Many members of these expeditions ultimately found their way to Ontario, but this province—at that time the Western wilderness of Quebec—was not their original destination. The beginning of Upper Canada dates from the drawing of lands by that party of loyalists, who established the "First Town," or "Kingston," still known as the township of Kingston. They sailed from New York in 1783, probably about the first of June, occupying six small vessels under convoy of a British man-of-war. They landed at Sorel, where the majority of them remained until the spring of 1784. Among the members of this party were Michael Grass, Barnabus Day, Gilbert Purdy, and others, who appear as the original lot owners along the Bay shore, on the Front of Kingston.

These men pushed forward, selected their location near the head waters of the St. Lawrence, and returned for their families and friends, who had remained at Sorel. The project of planting a British colony upon the ruins of the old French settlement of Cataragui, was cordially supported by the Imperial Government; the township was surveyed, the lots drawn and the entire party settled upon their farms in the neighborhood of Collins Bay before the summer of 1784.

Elsewhere has been graphically described the privations and hardships of these loyal pioneers; many of them had no experience in farming; there were among them but few mechanics; they had practically no live stock, and but few tools of any kind, and their stores were practically exhausted. To some extent they were aided by the Imperial Government, but the Commissary Department was not administered with very marked efficiency.

In spite of these adverse circumstances, the loyalists soon found their farms rapidly appreciating in value, and the majority of them left their children well to do; yet, to-day, in many cases, not only the estates, but the very names of the first settlers have disappeared. Some families, however, have shown far more virility; and the descendants of Gilbert Purdy, take them all in all, shine by contrast with many families that might be mentioned, who also trace their ancestry to the first expedition that laid the foundations of Ontario.

David Purdy, Sr., was a substantial and highly respected citizen, who at the time of his death was treasurer of the township of Kingston. After some years he was succeeded in this office by his son, David Purdy, who later became, and still is, the treasurer of the county of Frontenac. He resides at present in the city of Kingston, but the greater portion of his life has been spent in the neighborhood of Cataraqui. He was for some years engaged with Johnson Day in the brick business, but he has also devoted many years to farming and gardening. He has carefully studied the nature of soils and has demonstrated, in the most practical and satisfactory manner, how large returns in cash may be realized from a small acreage under proper cultivation.

Mr. Purdy is a Liberal in politics and an earnest member of the Methodist church. His fraternal affiliations include the I. O. F. and the A. O. U. W. He is a careful and methodical business man; generous but just; and contributing in his day and generation, to the upbuilding of our common country, no less than did his grandfather more than a century ago. His precept and example will be an inspiration to his descendants in retaining the honorable distinction that has accompanied the name of Purdy, from the first hour that British civilization found a refuge and established a new home in the vast empire of Western Canada.

## GILBERT PURDY.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. David Purdy, m. Mary Rees; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Grant, (3) Amelia, (4) Charles, (5) Wellington, (6) Anna, (7) David, (8) Amy Ann, (9) Georgina, (10) Isabella, (11) Erastus, and (12) Rosina.
- II. Gilbert Purdy, m. Lucy A. Laird; set. Collins Bay. Issue: (1) James, (2) David, (3) Henry, (4) John, (5) Augustus M., (6) Thomas H. B., (7) Adeline, and (8) Hester A.
- III. Daniel Purdy, m. Miss Ferris.
- IV. Jesse Purdy, m. Sarah Laird; set. Elginburgh. Issue: (1) Marshall, (2) Elijah, (3) Ferdinand, (4) Robert, (5) Sydenham, (6) Anna, and (7) Mary J.
- V. James Purdy, m. and set. in West. Issue: (1) Victoria, (2) Malcolm, and (3) Rhoda.
- VI. Harriet Purdy, m. John Moore; set. Cataraqui.
- VII. ————— Purdy, m. Mr. Aikins; set. Collins Bay.
- VIII. Hosea Purdy, m. Issue: (1) Barney, (2) Hosea, (3) Lewis, and (4) Wesley.
- IX. Macdagg Purdy, m. Issue: (1) Gilbert, and (2) Elizabeth.
- X. Samuel Purdy, m. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) John, (3) Albert, (4) Marinda, (5) Mary, and (6) Lucy.
- XI. Charlotte Purdy.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The David Purdy Branch* :

- (1) Mary Purdy, m. Joseph Nickol; set. Cataraqui.
- (2) Grant Purdy, unm.; set. Montana.
- (3) Amelia Purdy, m. Johnson Day.
- (4) Charles Purdy, m. Martha Kendall; set. Cataraqui. Issue: (a) Erastus, (b) Charles, (c) Frederick, (d) James, and (e) Thomas.
- (5) Wellington Purdy, m. Amelia Rees; set. Cataraqui.
- (6) Anna Purdy, m. Rev. Martin Bates; set. Cataraqui.
- (7) David Purdy, m. Bessie Wilder. Issue: (a) Edith, (b) Mary, (c) Laura, and (d) Frank.
- (8) Amy Ann Purdy, m. Frederick Foote; set. Cleveland, Ohio. Issue: (a) Harry, (b) Thomas, (c) Amelia, (d) Frank, and (e) Arthur.

- (9) Georgina Purdy, m. H. Wilson.
- (10) Isabella Purdy, m. Henry Rees; set. Cataraqui. Issue:  
(a) Eva (m. Percy Ward), (b) Lulu, (c) Harry, and (d) Josephine.
- (11) Erastus Purdy, d. y.
- (12) Rosina Purdy, m. John Valentine; set. Toronto. Issue:  
(a) John, and (b) Florence.

---

### THE PROCTOR FAMILY.

---

The Proctor family and the history of Brighton and Presqu' Isle are so interwoven and inseparably connected, that to write an account of one apart from the other were a task well nigh impossible. The family is of English origin and migrated to America in the seventeenth century, during the exodus of the Puritans; the Proctors being of that religious sentiment. They first settled in Massachusetts, but afterwards drifted to Vermont, where many descendants of the first pioneer of the family are still to be found, many of whom are among the prominent citizens of their respective communities. The first of the American branch of the family to come to Canada was Josiah Proctor, who from the fact of being a United Empire Loyalist, was no doubt actuated by British sympathies and political tendencies to emigrate to an English-ruled province. Shortly after the opening of the century just closed, Josiah Proctor, with his wife and family, crossed over from their native state of Vermont, to the Bay district. Some years prior to starting for Canada, the Pioneer had married Susannah Chamberlain of Vermont, and at the time of departure had a family of four children. The eldest, Sarah, already married to a man whose surname was Russell, elected to remain behind, and at the present time many of her direct descendants are settled in Richmond, Vermont. The remaining three of Josiah Proctor's children accompanied their parents to Canada, namely: Rebecca, who also was married and came with her husband, Smalley Spafford; Isaac Chamberlain Proctor, the next in order of birth; and Johiah, who was the youngest of the family.

The first winter after their arrival in Upper Canada, was spent in the township of Cramahe, and Josiah Proctor, the pioneer, felled the first tree on the present site of the village of Colborne,

where he remained until spring. He then removed to lots 2, north and south, concession 2, on part of which property of four hundred acres, the present village of Brighton is situated. Here he also cut the first stick from the primeval forest, for he purchased the north lot from the original holder (who had not yet commenced to clear it) and the south lot from the Crown.

The Pioneer, with the able assistance rendered by his sons, turned to, and before many years had his bush land well cleared of all the obstacles to successful agriculture, and, as a matter of course, experienced many vicissitudes and privations. The wolves were not only numerous, but dangerous, as well; and the inroads and ravages made by them upon the flocks and herds of the early settlers were frequent and considerable. It was the custom then to keep a quantity of dry birch bark within the dwelling, so that, in venturing outside in the darkness, this could be instantly transformed into a torch of unusual brightness, which had the effect of keeping these wild animals at a distance. The nearest grist-mill was at Glenora, Prince Edward County, known then as the "Stone Mills," and the journey was made on horseback through the pathless woods. It is related that some years after the Proctors first settled on the Bay, Isaac, the Pioneer's son, made a visit to their old home in Vermont, on horseback, crossing over to the American side at Prescott. The only way employed then to cross the river was by engaging two Indian canoes, the horse's forefeet resting in the stern of the foremost canoe and his hind feet in the bow of the canoe following in line, the Indians paddling obliquely in the direction of up-stream, to the opposite side of the St. Lawrence.

Physically, Josiah Proctor, was a very powerful man, and in his later years reached a weight of nearly five hundred pounds. Many of his feats of great strength are even to this day recounted by old residents.

During the War of 1812 it was the practice to draft, or impress, into the British service, all able-bodied men capable of serving at the front. A military party compelled the Pioneer to join them, and they succeeded in taking him to the present site of the town of Cobourg, but as he had no inclination to serve under compulsion, and despite the efforts of his captors to detain him, he succeeded in breaking clear of them, but with a considerable wound on the arm inflicted by a sword in the hands of the officer

in command of the company. He returned to his home in Brighton and it so happened he was not afterwards molested.

Josiah Proctor and his faithful wife are long since deceased and now rest side by side in the Old Woods Cemetery. Among those receiving lots from the Crown, at or about the time of their first coming to the Bay, we find the names of Captain Charles Sellee, Thimothy Thomson, Thomas Ward, George Gibson, Joseph Gibson and David MacGregor Rogers, all of which were in the old town plot at Presqu' Isle.

Isaac and Josiah Proctor, the two sons of the Pioneer, succeeded to his property; and afterwards Josiah bought other land until he had accumulated as much as fifteen hundred acres, all of which was situated in the townships of Cramahe and Brighton. He also built a flour mill and established a general store, personally conducting both for many years. Both he and his wife are interred in the family lot in the old Woods Cemetery. Isaac Proctor, the eldest of the Pioneer's two sons, although inheriting the smaller portion of his father's estate, so well succeeded in the pursuit of farming, which he always exclusively followed, that at his death he was in possession of over a thousand acres of land, besides several valuable town properties, and for that time was considered a comparatively rich man. In early life he married Elizabeth Smith, daughter of the pioneer of that name, who founded Smithville, and who married a sister of the Rev. James McDowall, the first minister to perform marriages in Upper Canada. Isaac C. Proctor and Elizabeth Smith, his wife, had a family of seven sons and two daughters. Three of the former are still living in Brighton: John Edward, William Chamberlain and Isaac Oscar.

John Edward Proctor, the elder of the three, for a number of years has practically retired from active business, but although over eighty years of age, is still hale and vigorous, a splendid type of the old rugged pioneer who first settled upon these shores and laid the foundations of that progress and prosperity which has since marked the history of this district. He commenced his career in 1845 as a general storekeeper, and successfully carried on the same for over thirty years, and meanwhile he owned and operated a flour mill and five saw mills, besides having a large interest in shipping; building two vessels and buying others, which he used for the purpose of transporting grain and timber. In the accumulation of landed property, he eventually became possessed

of twenty-one hundred acres, which area perhaps represents the largest amount of land owned by a single individual of that name, although his two brothers control large and valuable interests in agricultural land.

John E. Proctor, in keeping with the public spirit which has characterized the family from the Pioneer downward, has been much in evidence in a public capacity in the interests of his town and district. It may be here mentioned that his father before him held the offices of Commissioner and Justice of the Peace, which latter responsible position John E. Proctor had satisfactorily filled for the last forty years. He has also in the past, served sixteen years in the municipal council of the village of Brighton, during eight of which he was elected Reeve, and also served as lieutenant and captain in the volunteer company for several years.

William C. Proctor, next younger than John, also resides in Brighton, where he first started business as a merchant, carrying on a leading business for many years. He afterwards was a wholesale dry goods merchant in Toronto, under the trade name of "McKinnon, Proctor & McCaul," and later as "McKinnon & Proctor," until he was obliged to retire through failing health.

Isaac Oscar Proctor, the youngest of the three brothers, residing in Brighton, for the past several years has been the Sheriff of the united counties of Durham and Northumberland. Previous to assuming his present office, he practised his profession as a dental surgeon in Rochester, Trenton and Brighton.

Of the children of John E. Proctor and Adelaide V. Weller, his wife, it may be said that the eldest, Edward R. C. Proctor, became a barrister and solicitor of considerable promise, but died at the untimely age of twenty-eight. Mary E. Proctor married W. B. Northrup, K.C., M.P., who sits for East Hastings in the Dominion Parliament. Frankie married S. B. Learing, manager of the Standard Bank, Picton, and brother of Mrs. John W. Wright, of the same town. Cora and Helena are unmarried and reside at their home, overlooking the village of Brighton. William died at the age of four. John Herbert A. Proctor, B.A., was a graduate of Toronto University, and was engaged in the study of law at his death, which occurred at the age of twenty-two. Charles R. W. Proctor is unmarried and is in the Standard Bank, Brighton. Stella, unmarried, resides at home, and Hugh, the

youngest, is unmarried, but is settled in Alberta.

The Proctor Block, a part of which is the well-known "Proctor House," was erected and is jointly owned by the brothers, William and Isaac O. Proctor.

---

### JOSIAH PROCTOR.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Sarah Proctor, m. Mr. Russell; set. Vermont.
- II. Rebecca Proctor, m. Smalley Spafford; set. Cramahe.
- III. Isaac Chamberlain Proctor, m. Elizabeth Smith; set. Brighton.  
Issue: (1) Adeline E., (2) Trueman A., (3) Josiah, (4) John E., (5) Pelalial R., (6) William C., (7) Avery, (8) Isaac O., and (9) Sarah Elizabeth.
- IV. Josiah Proctor, m. 1st, Almira Hodges, and 2nd, Laura Waldron; set. Brighton.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Isaac Chamberlain Proctor Branch:*

- (1) Adeline E. Proctor, m. W. H. Sanford; set. Brighton and Rochester. Issue: (a) Hawley, (b) Isaac C., (c) Josiah, (d) John E., (e) Trueman Byron, (f) Anna G., and (g) Frederick A.
- (2) Trueman A. Proctor, m. Irene Walker; set. Rochester. Issue: (a) John Chamberlain, unm. (b) Elizabeth Irene, m. H. W. Crawford. (Issue: Helen Irene), and (c) Wm. Oscar.
- (3) Josiah H. Proctor, set. Brighton; d. unm.
- (4) John E. Proctor, m. Adelaide V. Weller (dau. Robert, son of Asa Weller, the Pioneer); set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Edward R. C., barrister-at-law; set. Brighton, d. unm. (b) Mary E., m. W. B. Northrup, K.C., M.P.; set. Belleville. (Issue: Harold and Arthur.) (c) Frances, m. S. B. Gearing; set. Picton. (d) Cora, unm.; set. Brighton. (e) Helena, unm.; set. Brighton. (f) William, d. in infancy. (g) John Herbert, d. unm. (h) Charles R. W., unm., in Standard Bank, Brighton. (i) Stella, unm.; set. Brighton. (j) Hugh, unm.; set. Alberta.
- (9) Sarah Elizabeth Proctor, m. Matthew Ferris; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Jane, m. Harry Webb; set. Cobourg. (Issue: Stewart and Percy). (b) Helen, m.

Dr. C. M. Sanford; set. Brighton. (Issue: Helen and Irene.) (c) Maud, m. Major A. J. Snelgrove, Governor of Cobourg jail. (Issue: Nora, Harold, Wilfred, Helen, Oscar and John); and (d) Margaret, unm.; set. Brighton.

---

### THE PINE FAMILY.

---

Benjamin Pine, son of Elias Pine, was born at Hempstead, on Long Island, on September 14th, 1800, and was about eighteen years of age when he lent a willing ear to the persuasion of his cousin, Joel Smith, that he should follow the example of the Car-mans and others and carve out of the rough woods of Canada a name and fortune for himself. This cousin was the proprietor of a large livery in New York, and Benjamin had been some four years in his employment when this proposal, or suggestion, was made to him. It was discovered about the same time that Jotham Rayner was on the point of moving to Canada, and Joel's generosity to his cousin and eye to business on his account found scope in the further suggestion that Benjamin should accept as a parting gift from him a team of horses and wagon and repair to Hempstead, where, in addition to loading with certain useful articles for his own use, he should seek employment in conveying the Rayners and their household goods to Canada. And so, according to the foresight and prompt action of his cousin, it turned out.

When Benjamin landed in Prince Edward County he went straight to the dwelling of Benjamin Hubbs, at Stone Hills, and on the day succeeding his arrival there, he went (the pioneer Hubbs accompanying him) across the bay to Conger's Mills, and bought a farm from Matthew Benson. This farm was situated at the back of the old Conger church in the township of Sophiasburgh, and here he worked for two years in the spring and summer, going during the winter months to the lumber shanties, in connection with which he found profit and companionship. Then he bought the right of lease to a farm of two hundred acres on the third concession of the same township—now known as the Curtis Dorse farm—from a colored man named Samuel Wickham, for two hundred dollars. About this time he married Abigail, daughter of Gideon Gardiner, who bore him six children during the time that they remained on this farm.

This was a period of much stress and difficulty for Benjamin, chiefly arising from the fact that he was settled on leasehold property held in fee by the Church of England, which at that time aspired to be the established church of the country, and which, as an arm of the state, was not above the system of rack renting. In partnership with his brother, Ebenezer, he removed from Sophiasburgh, and purchased two hundred acres on lot 67, 5th concession of Hillier, two miles below Allisonville.

Elias Pine, father of Benjamin, came to Prince Edward County two years after Benjamin had settled in Sophiasburgh. He had been in possession of a large and valuable property on Long Island, consisting of one hundred acres of fine farming land and two hundred acres of salt meadow. It is now owned and occupied by Peter Hewlett, a distant relative of the Pines, and, as may be supposed, it has greatly enhanced in value. Besides farming, Elias had ventured into mercantile pursuits, in connection with which he had sustained losses which involved his standing as a man of substance in the neighborhood. In these circumstances he listened to the solicitation of his son, Benjamin, who was eager for his father and family to come to Canada.

Arrived in Sophiasburgh, Elias joined his son, and worked one hundred acres, or one-half of the farm, electing to remain for five or six years after Benjamin had left; his son-in-law, Peter Smith, having established a blacksmith shop on this part of the property. He then sold out his right of lease to Curtis Doxsee for six hundred dollars, and purchased one hundred acres, lot 70, 5th concession of Hillier, about three-quarters of a mile from where Benjamin had settled.

George A. Wright, a great-grandson of the Pioneer, Elias Pine, is one of the leading commercial men of Big Rapids, Michigan. Having lived with his parents at Milford until he was sixteen years old, he was employed for three years with James and William Cooper, of South Bay, in telegraphing and storekeeping. Migrating to Big Rapids, he took up railroading, but soon after found employment as salesman for the Big Rapids Waggon Company. His next move was to New York in the same general employment, but more particularly in the lumber and veneer business. After spending some little time in New York, and also in Pennsylvania, he returned to Big Rapids in 1895 and formed a partnership which now carries on one of the largest veneer

manufacturing businesses in the United States, under the firm name of Hood & Wright. They manufacture very extensively and sell throughout the United States, Canada, England and Germany.

George A. Wright is a prominent and popular man in his own city. He was urged to accept the Democratic nomination for the mayoralty, and has been Alderman of the First Ward, as well as offered a seat on the Board of Public Works. He is well known in business circles, being vice-president of the Citizens' State Bank and a director of the Permanent Building and Loan Company. His grandfather, Peter Smith, was the son of Asa Smith, and one of the two brothers who were among the original settlers of what is now known as Rossmore Point. They came from the Mohawk Valley, and contracted to build a bridge across the Bay of Quinte.

On his father's side, George A. Wright is descended from Waite Wright, one of three brothers who came from Wales and settled in Connecticut about the time of the Revolutionary War. Two of them, David and Robert, were killed in an engagement at the mouth of the Connecticut River. Waite afterwards married and moved to Chittenden, Vermont, where he had a family of fifteen children. Some of them found their way into Prince Edward County for Hannah married a Hudgin of Long Point, Reuben married a Curry of South Bay, David married Clara Minaker, a daughter of John Minaker, and John married Abigail Smith, granddaughter of the pioneer, Elias Pine, and mother of George A. Wright.

---

### ELIAS PINE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Susan Pine, b. 1798, d. 1874, m. 1st, Jacob Cooney, and 2nd, Nathaniel Parks; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (1) Calvin; and by 2nd, (2) Oliver, and (3) Amelia.
- II. Benjamin Pettit Pine, b. 1800, d. 1887, m. Abigail Gardener; set. finally Hillier. Issue: (1) James, (2) Gideon, (3) Phoebe, (4) Elias, (5) Benjamin, (6) Charity, (7) Ebenezer, and (8) Sylvester.
- III. Isaac S. Pine, b. 1801; d. 1802.
- IV. Sarah Pine, b. 1803, d. 1889; m. 1st, Elias Parks, and 2nd, James Frank; set. Fredericksburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Nancy,

- (2) Milo, (3) James, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Elias, (6) John, (7) William H., (8) Sarah J.; and by 2nd, (9) Lucinda, and (10) Benjamin.
- V. Jacob Pine, unm., b. 1804, d. 1876; set. Hillier and finally Madoc.
- VI. Eliza A. Pine, b. 1806, d. 1890; m. 1st, Daniel Fraser, and 2nd, William McTaggart; set. finally London. Issue: by 1st, (1) Amelia, (2) Susan, (3) Walter, (4) Mary; and by 2nd, (5) Eliza A.
- VII. Phoebe Pine, m. Peter Smith; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Sarah E., (2) James, (3) Peter A., (4) Zalpha, (5) Abigail, (6) Phoebe J., (7) Matthew, (8) William D., (9) Lucinda, and (10) Celia.
- VIII. Ebenezer Pine, b. 1803, d. 1837; unm.; set. Hillier.
- IX. Joseph Pine, b. 1813, d. 1883; unm.; set. Hillier, and finally Madoc.
- X. Mary Pine, b. 1816, d. 1876; m. Smith Doolittle; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Jared, and (2) Malissa.
- XI. James B. Pine, b. 1822, d. 1826.
- XII. William Pine, b. 1821, d. 1892; m. Margaret Calnan; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Mary, (3) Fannie, (4) Joseph H., and 2 d. in inf.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Phoebe Pine Branch*:

- (1) Sarah E. Smith, m. Frank Vallier; set. Big Rapids, Mich.
- (2) James Smith, m. Margaret Walker; set. Big Rapids, Mich.
- (3) Peter A. Smith, m. Mary Coyle; set. Big Rapids, Mich.
- (4) Zalpha Smith, m. James Huff; set. Salmon Point. Issue: (a) Hosea, (b) Francis, (c) Maud, and (d) Minnie.
- (5) Abigail Smith, m. John Wright; set. Big Rapids, Mich. Issue: (a) George A. Wright, m. Julia Blackman; set. Big Rapids, Mich. (Issue: Helen A., George A., Bertha E., and Robert B.)
- (6) Phoebe J. Smith, m. John Snider; set. Fremont, Mich. Issue: 3.
- (7) Matthew Smith, d. unm.
- (8) William D. Smith, m. Annie Batton; set. Big Rapids and died in California. Issue: (a) Asa.
- (9) Lucinda Smith, m. Albert Graham; set. Fremont, Mich. Issue: (a) Mabel.

- (10) Celia Smith, m. E. B. Hare; set. finally Big Rapids.  
Issue: (a) Everett, and (b) Clarence.

See X. *The William Pine Branch:*

- (1) Richard Pine, m. Earla Bond; set. Picton. Issue (a) Mabel B.  
(2) Mary Pine, m. William T. Brown; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) Denesmer, (b) Pearl, (c) Richard E., (d) Clarence, (e) Carrie S., (f) William I., (g) Earla H., and (h) Ernest C.  
(3) Fannie Pine, m. Peter W. Fair; set. Michigan. Issue: (a) Amy S., (b) Jasper (c) Gertrude, and (d) Stanley.  
(4) Joseph H. Pine, m. Lydia Thompson; set. Sophiasburgh.  
Issue: (a) Earl, (b) Harry M., and (c) Ross C..

---

#### THE PARLIAMENT FAMILY.

The Parliaments were of French origin, and migrated to Holland, whence they came to England. But that it was many years ago, and at a very early date, that the family settled in England is proved by the fact that descendants now living in Canada own an old pocketbook which bears the name and date of "London, 1345." This old treasure, which has always been in the possession of the Parliament family, is made of leather and bound with thong and has pockets and flaps for bills and cash. The traditional stipulation regulating its ownership is that it be handed down from one generation to another, to the next of kin in the family bearing the name of George; and it still remains in the family.

Though so many years ago, it is known that only one Parliament emigrated to America, and from him are descended all the American branches of the old Parliament family, including the Canadian pioneer, who was his son.

George Parliament was born on the ocean, on the voyage from England to her Colonies. He settled in Orange County, in the State of New York, from which place he migrated to Canada when peace was declared after the Revolutionary War. He made the journey, accompanied by his wife and children, one of whom, Margaret, who married James Morden, gave an interesting account of the migration and the early privations of the family. She was born in 1771, and at the age of ninety-eight years had a distinct recollection of the revolution. Her father, our pioneer, was staunchly loyal and twice imprisoned, at Goshen and Poughkeepsie. She

believed it was probably that spirit which made him repeatedly declare that he would lay his bones in the King's domains, which brought him to Canada. She remembered the weary days of travel on the road by Lake Oneida, her father and brothers driving the cattle, and her mother sitting up late at night preparing food for the next day's march, and of landing in Schenectady boats at Little Cataraqui. With a younger sister, Margaret, who was herself only thirteen years old, she made her way along the shore to Kingston to buy flour; but when she got there she found she had only enough money to buy a quarter of a hundred of second flour, which she took back from Macauley's store to the hungry company at Little Cataraqui, where they were wind-bound, and the men were famished after swimming the cattle across the stream. It did not take them long to make their way to Fourth Town, or Adolphustown, where they settled on the north shore of Hay Bay.

With the arrival and settlement of the family in Adolphustown, it was hoped their sorrows and trials were at an end. But misfortune still dogged their steps, for the pioneer fell sick and died within six weeks of his arrival. The grief stricken widow, with her young family, were a pitiful spectacle, to whom neighbors could lend but slight assistance when their own families stood in need of so much. For weeks they lived in the direst distress,—on rare occasions rejoicing in the prospect of a fish dinner—and always grateful for each meagre share of milk from their only cow. But gradually the silver lining in their cloud began to reveal itself. Relief came with spring; and those who were able to work, made maple sugar or hired out among the neighbors. For two weeks' work George received a pair of woman's boots. The brave mother could weave, and when she managed to get a loom she wove for the district. These united efforts eked out a sure, if scanty existence.

As the younger members of the family grew older they began to disperse. Their mother married again, her second husband being John Parcels, whose name occurs in the list of troops and loyalists disbanded at Cataraqui in 1784.

After a year's residence in Canada, Isaac Parliament, the eldest son of the pioneer, married and returned to New York State, where he became a Circuit Judge.

Another son was George Parliament, who settled in 1815 on lot 69, 3rd concession of Ameliasburgh, where he lived to attain

the very old age of ninety-five years. For his first wife he married Mary McTaggart, who was born near the battlefield of Chrysler's Farm, and drew land as a United Empire Loyalist. A Presbyterian by religion, he was temperate in his habits; an early riser, he went to bed early. It is recalled that on the day he was eighty-five years old he went to the wheat field and raked and bound sheaf with the hired man. He delighted in relating to his grandchildren how, when salt was scarce, he used to boil the staves of the old salt barrel and use the water for seasoning his potatoes; and how, when the assizes were held at Kingston, he used to serve as a juror and be paid ten cents for each case on which he served, but received no mileage to defray the expenses of his long journey. He was succeeded by his son Samuel, who lived sixty-two years on the old homestead, where he reared a family of seven children.

Another son of George Parliament, and a grandson of the pioneer, is Calvin Parliament, who was born as long ago as 1817, and lived over thirty years on the second concession of Ameliasburgh. His reminiscences gave to the favored visitor a rare vision of the olden days.

He could recall the days of the poverty-mauls, or wooden ploughs, which were drawn by short-horned oxen; and the trouble caused to the pioneers by the wolves, bears and wildcats; he believed there never was such an abundance of good game to be found outside of Prince Edward County. It was his lonesome duty as a boy to blow the horn that warned his elders of the approach of wolves to the flock. In the chase he would guide the horsemen by cross-cutting through the forest and sounding blasts on his horn. He first settled on the fourth concession of Ameliasburgh; but, in 1872, purchased a hundred acres in the second concession, where he resided until his death, surrounded by children and children's children to the fourth generation.

John H. Parliament, son of Jacob C. Parliament and Elizabeth Loeie, his wife, is a great-great-grandson of the pioneer. He owns and occupies lot 93, 4th concession of Ameliasburgh, which, with the fine modern two-story residence, and the well cultivated fields and the fine outbuildings, may be ranked among the first farms of the township. It is the old Henry Parliament homestead and consists of one hundred and ten acres. Mr. Parliament has taken an active interest in municipal matters, and for several years

past has represented the township as councillor. In church matters he is a Methodist; and in politics subscribes to the best principles of the Conservative party. He has three sons; the eldest, Arthur, who lives on the homestead, married Mary Hawley of the pioneer Hawley family. His two other sons, Roy and Albert E., are unmarried and reside at home. Mr. Parliament married Myra Orser of the old pioneer Orser family. She died in December, 1902, at the comparatively early age of forty-four, and is interred in the Parliament family plot in Salem Cemetery.

James Calvin Cunningham, born March 10, 1864, married Sarah Amelia Haber, a native of Wisconsin, in Brookings, South Dakota, August 25, 1889. Five children have been born to them: (1) Ila Winnifred, (2) Baby girl, died in infancy, (3) James Russell, (4) Dorothy Helen, (5) Robert Wesley. The following sketch of the writer appears in the "History of Spokane County," State of Washington. A few additions have been made to bring it down to date.

"James C. Cunningham, special agent and adjuster for several leading fire insurance companies, is a native of Prince Edward County, Ontario, Canada, born March 10, 1864. He graduated from the public school there, and in the year 1881 came with his parents to Hamlin County, South Dakota, where he attended the Dakota Agricultural College four years, leaving the college in the second term of his senior year. He afterward taught school for a while (holding a first grade certificate), and was for a time employed in the county treasurer's office, after which he studied law for a short time. He was employed in a wholesale fruit and nut house in Chicago for a time.

"In the year 1889 he came west and located in Spokane, Washington. He opened an office for the transaction of fire insurance and real estate, which business has been continued until the present time. In 1897 he was promoted to the position as special agent and adjuster for the American Central Insurance Company of St. Louis, Mo., the Saint Paul Fire and Marine Insurance Company, of St. Paul, Minn., and the Lloyd's Plate Glass Insurance Company, of New York; his territory being the States of Washington, Oregon, Idaho, Utah and Montana. Mr. Cunningham has been interested in a number of mining enterprises and has considerable real estate in the City of Spokane and surrounding country. He is also heavily interested in irrigation in the Spokane Valley, be-

ing vice-president of the Spokane Valley Land and Water Company, and president of the Valley Improvement Company. He is a stockholder in the Reardan Exchange Bank of Reardan, and a director in the Franklin County Bank of Connell, and the Okanagan State Bank of Riverside. He helped organize the last two banks, and is a director in each of the institutions. He is public spirited and takes a lively interest not only in the business enterprises of the city but also in the religious, charitable and educational organizations. He assisted in the organization of the Maria Beard Deaconess Home and Hospital, and was for several years president of its board of trustees. He has been secretary of the Board of Trustees of the First Methodist Episcopal Church of Spokane for the past ten or twelve years. He took an important part in the organization of the Young Men's Christian Association. He also served as a member of the Board of Education and was a member of the Chamber of Commerce. He is a member of the Spokane Club and the Spokane Amateur Athletic Club, and in every way possible he has done his full share for the general good of the City of Spokane. He was a member and helped to make the muster of Company B, National State Guards of Washington, which company was afterwards mustered out and re-enlisted as Company L, United States Volunteers, which company rendered service in the Philipines in the war with Spain. Mr. Cunningham is a prominent and active member of the Odd Fellows' fraternity, being a Past Grand of Imperial Lodge, No. 134. He is also a member of the Masonic fraternity, being affiliated with Oriental Lodge, No. 74, A. F. and A. M.; Spokane Chapter, No. 2, R. A. M.; Cataract Commandery, No. 3, Knights Templar, and El Katif Temple, A. A. O. M. S."

---

#### GEORGE PARLIAMENT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Susan Parliament, m. Thomas Karns; and set. Tappan, before the family emigrated.
- II. Polly Parliament, m. Thomas Wager; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) George, (2) Thomas, (3) William, (4) Janes, (5) Christina, (6) Irene, (7) Susan, (8) David, and (9) John.
- III. Isaac Parliament, m. and set. New York State. He returned after about one year's residence in Canada.

- IV. Margaret Parliament, m. James Morden; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) George, (2) Joseph, (3) James P., (4) Isaac, (5) Richard, (6) John, (7) Benjamin, (8) Andrew, (9) Margaret, and (10) Lorraine.
- V. Jacob Parliament, m. Margaret Fox; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) George, (3) Jacob, (4) Susannah, (5) Margaret, and (6) Maria. The father d. aged 79 yrs.
- VI. Jane Parliament, m. Peter Cole; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Margaret, (3) Paul, (4) Christina, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Hannah, (7) Peter, (8) Samuel, and (9) Jane.
- VII. George Parliament, m. 1st, Mary McTaggart, and 2nd, Sarah Mason; set. Sophiasburgh and Ameliasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (1) Mary, (2) James H., (3) Nancy, (4) Jane, (5) Martha, (6) Calvin, (7) Jemima, (8) Jane, (9) Susannah, and (10) Samuel. The father d. 1875, aged 95 yrs. Mary Parliament d. 1832, aged 46 yrs., and Sarah Parliament d. 1860, aged 82 years.
- VIII. Julia Parliament, m. Samuel Pake; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) James, (2) Mary, (3) Wellempie, (4) Margaret, (5) John, (6) Samuel, (7) Sarah, (8) Julia A., (9) Cornelius, (10) Amos, (11) Lucy, and (12) Emmeline. The father d. 1863, aged 95 yrs., and the mother d. 1868, aged 85 yrs.
- IX. Abigail Parliament, m. Samuel Shaw; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) Jacob, (3) Lucretia, (4) Mary, (5) Lana, (6) Samuel, (7) Abigail, (8) Allen, (9) Sarah J., and four died young. The mother d. 1868, aged 84 yrs.; the father d. 1834, aged about 62 yrs.
- X. William Parliament, m. Margaret Blauvelt; set. Big Island, and Mariposa township. Issue: (1) John, (2) Isaac, (3) Mary, (4) George, and (5) Daniel.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See V. *The Jacob Parliament Branch*:

- (1) Henry Parliament, m. Mary Carnrike; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Jacob C. Parliament, m. Elizabeth Losee; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: John H. Parliament m. Myra Orse; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: Arthur (m. Mary Hawley), Roy and Albert E. Mary E., Elon J., and Charles. (b) Mary A. Parliament, m. Joseph Sager. (c) John Parliament, m. Martha D. Loveless; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Clarinda, Mary, Gertrude, John L., and Mattie.)

(*d*) Angelina Parliament, m. James Benson. (*e*) Huldah Parliament, m. William Benson. (*f*) Catherine Parliament, m. William Scea; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: George, Sherwood, Lewis, Emma, Martha, William, Nelson, and Jacob.) (*g*) George N. Parliament, d. unm. (*h*) Betsey Parliament, m. David Sager.

- (2) George Parliament, m. Eliza Nail; set. Michigan.
- (3) Jacob Parliament, m. Miss Huyck; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (*a*) Wellington, and (*b*) William.
- (4) Susannah Parliament, m. Thomas Fairman; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (5) Margaret Parliament, m. John Sheriff; set. Picton. Issue: (*a*) Charles, and (*b*) a dau.
- (6) Sarah Parliament, m. Mr. Herrington; set. Murray.
- (7) Maria Parliament, m. Jacob Carnrike.

See VII. *The George Parliament Branch:*

- (1) Mary Parliament, (b. 1809); m. John Fox; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (2) James H. Parliament, (b. 1810); m. Hannah Tice; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Nancy Parliament, (b. 1811); m. William Morden; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (4) Jane Parliament, b. 1813, d. y.
- (5) Martha Parliament, (b. 1815); m. 1st, Rynard Quackenbush, and 2nd, Peter Wanamaker; set. Seymour.
- (6) Calvin Parliament, (b. 1817); m. Jane Wood, (b. 1819); set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (*a*) David Parliament, (b. 1840); m. 1st, Cinderella Reddick, and 2nd, Georgiana Howell; set. Dakota. (*b*) George William Parliament, (b. 1842); m. Mary M. Edgar; set. Dakota. (*c*) Sarah A. Parliament, (b. 1843); m. Robert Cunningham; set. Dakota. (Issue: James C., John, Clara, Simon, Cinderella, Alma, and Sherbrooke.) (*d*) Elizabeth J. Parliament, b. 1845; d. 1846. (*e*) Samuel Parliament, (b. 1847); m. Carrie A. Ela; set. Chicago. (*f*) Maria Cecelia Parliament, b. 1849; d. 1853. (*g*) Cynthia A. Parliament, b. 1851; d. 1853. (*h*) Wendall Parliament, (b. 1854); m. Margaret Worrell, and 2nd, Sarah Barnes; set. Chicago. (*i*) Adam L. Parliament, (b. 1856); m. Mary A. Root; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Nelson, m. Mary Frances Boyd;

- set. Ameliasburgh; no issue); Carrie, m. Everett Adams; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: one son.) (*j*) Margaret J. Parliament, b. 1860; d. 1861. (*k*) Willet H. Parliament, (b. 1862; d. 1899); m. Elizabeth Giles; set. Dakota. No issue.
- (7) Jemima Parliament, (b. 1819); m. Isaac C. Post; set. Brighton.
- (8) Jane Parliament, (b. 1821); m. Oliver Young; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (9) Susannah Parliament, b. 1823, d. y.
- (10) Samuel Parliament, (b. 1825, d. 1900); m. Maria C. Kee-ler, (b. 1825, d. 1892); set. Ameliasburgh.

---

#### THE EBENEZER PALMER FAMILY.

---

The members of this Prince Edward family come of Dutch progenitors who settled in America several generations before the time of the Revolutionary War, and a descendant of whom emigrated to Canada a few years after the declaration of peace. Our Canadian pioneer, Ebenezer Palmer, having been bred and reared under British rule, was a man of strong British sentiments. The forcible expression of his resentment against those who thought fit to rebel against their Sovereign's rule, ultimately led to the confiscation of his property, which was regarded as being of very considerable value. He left the States with little besides the ready money he had been able to collect before making his hurried departure. Upon his arrival in Canada, the British Government gave him a United Empire Loyalist grant of two hundred acres, adjacent to the present village of Washington. Considering that he came accompanied by his wife and eight children, and that they all arrived safely, the overland journey from Dutchess county to Hillier township was wrought with considerable perils and fatigues, and the pioneer might well be afterwards extremely proud of its successful accomplishment. James I. Palmer, the youngest of the pioneer's family, used oftentimes to relate for the delectation of his children and grandchildren, how, because of the roughness of the roads, his parents used to bind him to the sleigh, just as a sailor is lashed to the stanchions when the sea is raging; and how the sleigh dipped, and bumped, and shivered, like a ship laboring in a heavy sea.

The pioneer manfully set to work with his older sons to clear the forest and make a home; they wished to break the pie-crust and get at the plums. Their patience and unremitting toil overcame many obstacles and lightened trying hardships. They were requited with their progress, which included a well cleared settlement and a comfortable log house. But the bitter came with the sweet. The log house which had cost them so much toil and care, which held all their loved treasures and mementoes, and which was dearer to them than the nest is to the bird, caught fire one night as all its inmates were asleep. They merely escaped with their lives, having to leave behind them their clothes and everything else, with the exception of a clock which James grabbed as he ran for the doorway. The family still have this clock in their possession, greatly prizing it as a treasured relic and an interesting sample of an early New England manufacture. Its quaint appearance and modern works make it a desirable curio. Ebenezer Palmer survived the fire by many years, living to the very old age of ninety-four years. He was a recognized Friend preacher, and has left a memory that is revered to this day. His son James, already mentioned, succeeded him in the ownership of the old homestead. James Palmer lived to be nearly as old a man as his father, and was in his turn succeeded by his son Henry.

Henry Palmer sold the old homestead to Sloan Stapleton, and bought, first, a carding mill, and second, a grist mill, which he managed on the property on which he now lives at Pleasant Valley. For thirty years he held the mail contracts and had charge of the post office. Another grandson of the pioneer was Benjamin Palmer, who died in 1890, at the comparatively early age of sixty-five years, for longevity is a family characteristic. When first married he resided in the old homestead; but in a few years he purchased a fifty acre lot and built a comfortable dwelling. Notwithstanding his poor health, he persevered, and was soon able to acquire another fifty acres in the same block, which he bought from Ira Chadsey. Subsequently, he bought forty more acres, getting with them a fine house and outbuildings. Benjamin Palmer was of a quiet and friendly nature, and was known far and wide for his hospitality. He is to-day survived by his wife and eight children, all of whom are settled in Hillier, where they amply maintain the prestige that has always attached to the Palmer pioneer and his descendants.

## EBENEZER PALMER.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Stephen Palmer, m. Abigail Jones; set. finally Whitby. Issue: (1) Jones, set. Whitby; (2) David, set. United States; (3) Henry, set. Toronto; (4) Thomas, set. Ohio; and (5) Amanda, d. unm., aged 20 yrs.
- II. Joseph Palmer, m. Ruth Ogden; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Gerald, set. Sidney; (2) Thomas, set. back of Belleville; (3) Sampson, set. back of Belleville; (4) Jane, d. unm., aged 20 yrs.; and (5) Daniel, set. Trenton.
- III. Benjamin Palmer, m. and set. Hillier but had no issue.
- IV. Phoebe Palmer, m. Benjamin Crandall; set. Hillier.
- V. A daughter m. Palmer Crandall, and set. Colborne.
- VI. Rebecca Palmer, m. Stephen White; set. Hallowell.
- VII. Lucretia Palmer, m. Isaac Garrett; set. Hillier.
- VIII. James I. Palmer, m. 1st, Agnes Foster, 2nd, Hannah Purdy, 3rd, Eliza Phipps, and 4th, Betsy Spencer; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Betsy, (2) Nancy, (3) Rosanna, (4) Henry, (5) Rachael, (6) Benjamin, (7) Lydia A., (8) Phoebe, and (9) Marvin. The mother of this family d. 1848, aged 30 yrs.; the father 1887, aged 94 yrs.
- IX. Elizabeth Palmer, m. Joseph Dorland; set. Hillier.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VIII. *The James I. Palmer Branch*:

- (1) Betsy Palmer, m. Peter Dorland; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Adelaide Dorland, m. John Woods; set. N. Y. State; no issue. (b) William H. Dorland, m. and set. Detroit. (c) Joseph Dorland, unm.; set. United States. (d) Agnes Dorland, m. Edward Armstrong; set. United States. (e) Franklin Dorland; unm.; set. United States. (f) Phoebe A. Dorland, m. and set. United States; no issue.
- (2) Nancy Palmer, m. Asal Townsend; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Phoebe J. Townsend, m. Irvine Valteau; set. Hillier. Issue: Dudley (m. Annie May; set. Murray; no issue); Laura (m. Herbert Grayson; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: Harry, and an infant); Emma (m. Daniel Morden; set. Hillier; no issue); Peter (m. Theresa Maybee; set. California. Issue: Everett, Hazel and Walter. (b) Laura Townsend, m. Albert Hawley; set. Napanee. (Issue:

- Laura, and Emma.) (c) Emma Townsend, m. Charles Howe; set. Lake Huron; no issue. (d) John Townsend, m. Fannie Nethery; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Franklin, and Marguerite.)
- (3) Rosanna Palmer, m. 1st, James Snider, and 2nd, Peter Bradley; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Lydia A., (b) Abner, (c) Nancy J., (d) Stephen W., and (e) Fletcher.
- (4) Henry Palmer, m. 1st, Jane Wilson, and 2nd, Lucretia Noxon; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (a) Agnes Palmer, (m. 1st, Jared Familear, and 2nd, Martin Barrett; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, James H. P. (m. Emma Hardy; set. Hillier. Issue: Virginia), and Louisa H., (m. Albert Robbins; set. Michigan. Issue: Carl.). (b) James R. Palmer, m. Millie Flagler; set. Hillier. (Issue: Theresa, unm.)
- (5) Rachael Palmer, m. John Ferguson; set. Trenton; no issue.
- (6) Benjamin Palmer, m. Sarah A. Young; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Henrietta Palmer, m. Nelson Lord; set. Hillier; no issue. (b) Byron Palmer, m. Angeline Titus; no issue. (c) Faustina Palmer, unm.; set. Hillier. (d) Levi Palmer, unm.; set. Hillier, (f) Hannah E. Palmer. (g) A. m. Mary J. Highland; no issue. (e) Nancy Palmer, Browning Palmer, died unm., aged 21 yrs. (h) John H. Palmer, m. Fanny Bush; set. Hillier. (Issue: Phyllis). (i) Ellie B. Palmer. (j) Sidney B. Palmer, m. Elda Leavens; set. Hillier: (Issue: Roy and Leonard). (k) Nelson Palmer, m. Sarah Flindall; set. Hillier. (Issue: Benjamin, Austin, Dorothy, Luella and Nora).
- (7) Lydia A. Palmer, d. aged 20 yrs.
- (8) Phoebe Palmer, m. Henry Young; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) James H. P. Young, m. 1st, Hettie Stapleton, and 2nd, Jennie Diamond; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, Lela; and by 2nd, Madeline. (b) Elgin Young, m. and set. Rochester, N.Y. (c) Wilbur Young, m. and set. Manitoba. (Issue: Claude).
- (9) Marvin Palmer, d. aged 6 yrs.

## THE PARKER FAMILY.

The Canadian founder of this family was Robert Parker. He was born in Ayr, Scotland, on May 2, 1800, educated at the schools in Ayr, and afterwards took his M.A. degree at Glasgow University. In 1821, after finishing his University course, he emigrated to Canada. Just previous to leaving Scotland he was made Master Mason at the lodge in Ayr; and his son exhibits with pardonable pride the lodge certificate, printed on parchment and bearing the signature of Andrew Burns—brother of the poet Robert Burns—and Master of the lodge.

Robert Parker's father was an iron founder, owning the works at Ardrossen, Scotland. He also owned stock in the iron mines at Marmora, and sent his son Robert to Canada to act as bookkeeper and paymaster at the mines. At that time Stirling was called Rawdon Mills, and contained a few buildings beside the mill. The nearest chartered bank was the branch of the Bank of British North America, located at Kingston; and young Parker was compelled to make frequent periodical visits to Kingston, eighty-one miles, on horseback, through the woods, to carry on the financial end of the mining business. Some years after, when the Marmora mines had shut down, young Parker, who had achieved considerable success as a financier, was offered and accepted the position of paying teller in the Bank of British North America, at Kingston, and located there. While acting in his new capacity he became acquainted with and married, in 1828, Elizabeth Huffman, of the old United Empire Loyalist family of that name. He had been attracted while living in Marmora by the fine timber in that locality, and two years after his marriage made financial arrangements in Scotland to enable him to embark in that business. With his wife and one daughter, Agnes, he went to Marmora. There, through his wife, he drew a large tract of United Empire Loyalist land, and commenced to cut the timber. He rafted it down the Deer and Trent rivers to the Bay of Quinte, and thence down the St. Lawrence to Montreal and Quebec. He followed this business successfully until 1837, at which time the Rebellion occurred and he took up arms in defence of his country. After the Rebellion, in 1839, through the influence of Edward Fidler, who owned the mills at Stirling, he was induced to settle there and become proprietor of the hotel, which was known for many years as

Parker's tavern. At this time traffic through Stirling was large, and it became one of the principal stopping places in North Hastings. About the same time he purchased several hundred acres of land in Rawdon, on which he erected a sawmill, known as Parker's mill. He ran the mill as well as the hotel until his death in 1852.

Robert Parker possessed traits of character which with his superior education made him a leader in the community; in fact, he was the leading man in the district. He was elected the first Councillor in Rawdon, and was appointed the first postmaster in what is now Stirling. This appointment was made in the early thirties, and the office has since always been held by a member of the Parker family. About 1844 he turned the office over to William Judd, general merchant and clerk of the court, Stirling, and who afterwards married Robert Parker's daughter Agnes. After William Judd's death in 1872, his wife received and still holds the appointment. Robert Parker was largely instrumental in getting the Presbyterian Church, of which he was a member, established at Stirling. He was a Conservative and a magistrate. It is said that he named Stirling after the historic Scottish Stirling. Of his sons, Francis B. Parker, became a banker in Stirling in company with his brother Dr. Robert Parker, under the title of Parker Bros.; he was also Clerk of the Court and member of the County Council, and subsequently sold out the business to the Sovereign Bank.

Dr. Robert Parker, third son of Robert Parker, ably represented the family during his lifetime, and also became one of the leading citizens, not only of Stirling, but of North Hastings. He graduated as a physician, and was a surgeon in the United States army during the Civil War, in which service he achieved noteworthy success. He was with Grant when Lee surrendered at Appopotomax. Afterwards he returned to Stirling and again commenced the practice of his profession, as well as carried on a large drug, and stationery business until his death in 1902, at the age of sixty-eight years. Dr. Robert Parker practised medicine in Stirling in all thirty-seven years, and held the office of Reeve and Councillor for many years. Charles E. Parker, third son of Dr. Robert Parker, succeeded to the drug and stationery business, so successfully carried on by his father for forty years. He also takes a leading part in the community, and has been a member of the Stirling Council. It is noteworthy in connection with the drug,

stationery and wall paper business that the Parker store in Stirling always carried one of the largest stocks of any like concern in Hastings County.

---

ROBERT PARKER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Agnes Parker, m. William Judd; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Jane E. Judd, m. Judge E. B. Fraleck; set. Belleville. (Issue: Ernest, Madeline, Cecil, Jessie, and Helen.) (2) Mary Judd, unm. (3) Agnes Judd, m. Alexander Anderson; set. Port Perry. (Issue: Bruce, Ethel, Daisy, Katie, McLean, and Arthur.) (4) Alfred E. Judd, m. Sarah Hewat, nee Henry; set. Stirling. (Issue: Jessie.) (5) Alexander Judd, unm. (6) Louisa P. Judd, and (7) Arthur Judd.
- II. William J. Parker, m. Julia Houston, niece of General Samuel Houston; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Helen Parker, m. John Crane; set. Vancouver. (Issue: Reginald.)
- III. Francis B. Parker, m. Sarah Fidler; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Emily, (2) Bessie, and (3) Mabel (m. Dr. Ross, Kingston; no issue).
- IV. Robert Parker, physician; m. Nama Henry, nee Chard; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Francis R. Parker, m. Dolly Smith. (Issue: Dorothy C., principal of college, Cortland, N.Y.) (2) James Parker, manager Sovereign Bank; m. Grace Carscallen, dau. Alexander Carscallen, M.P.; set. Marmora. (Issue: Harold A.). (3) Charles E. Parker, m. Frances Ross; set. Stirling. (Issue: Robert R.). (4) William, and (5) Mary A. Parker, unm.
- V. Mary Parker, m. John M. Ward; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) Helen (m. twice and set. Halifax); (2) Robert (m. and set. Chicago); and (3) Agnes, unm.
- VI. Catharine E. Parker, d. y.
- VII. Edward F. Parker, merchant in Stirling for many years; m. Georgina Wheeler; no issue.
- VIII. James Parker, m. Matilda Fidler; set. Winnipeg. Issue: (1) Edna M., (2) Stanley E., and (3) Trevor R.

---

THE PARRY FAMILY.

---

This family is a very old one in the third concession of Sid-

ney. William Parry (or Perry, as it is sometimes spelled), was born in England, and emigrated to the United States prior to the Revolutionary War. He was undoubtedly loyal to the British Crown during that struggle, as shortly after the war he emigrated to Canada, first stopping at Ernesttown and later coming on to Sidney, where he took up two hundred acres of land, lot 18, 3rd concession, as a loyalist. This was previous to 1798, as Caleb, his eldest son, was born during that period at Sidney. The family afterwards acquired one hundred and fifty acres more in lot 17, and this last mentioned farm is still in the family name, William H. Parry owning the north hundred acres, where he now resides.

The country was a wilderness when the old pioneer found his way back to the third concession, and the hard work, privations and discomforts experienced during these first few years of bush life, as related by him to his descendants, would have discouraged men of less resolution. But William Parry was a strong man physically, with indomitable energy, and nothing could daunt him. He was also a kind hearted man, and it is said gave the timber for the historic "Aikins Church." He was a man of affairs in his day: in politics he was a Conservative, and his son, Jacob, saw service as a member of the Hastings Militia in the War of 1812. He lived to a good old age and reared a family of nine children.

Caleb Parry, his eldest son, spent his life on the old farm. He married Sarah Gordonier, and they had eight children. Caleb was an invalid most of his life, having over-exerted himself in the harvest field in his youth. On this account his son, William H. Parry, was taken out of school in early youth, and, under his father's guidance, practically ran the farm; and after his father's death in 1872, he came into possession of the same. He was born in 1840, and has been a hard worker from early youth. He has been devoted to his home, and has very rarely been away from it over night. His travels have never been farther away than Toronto; and when making this trip, he always returns the same night.

December 20, 1860, he married Mary Ann Wallace, who was born in England and came to Sidney with her parents when only five years old. They have had two children. His son, George W., lives with his family at the old home, having leased the farm. The family belong to the Methodist Church, as did their ancestors. They are good citizens and highly respected in the community. In politics the family adhere to the Conservative party.

## WILLIAM PARRY.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Caleb Parry, m. Sarah Gordonier; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Delila A., (2) Catherine M., (3) Lester H., (4) Mary M., (5) William H., (6) Samantha, (7) Minerva J., and (8) Laura L.
- II. George Parry, m. Lizzie Dame; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Artemus, (2) Orlando, (3) Daniel, (4) Ami, (5) Sarah A., (6) Harriet, and (7) Lerna.
- III. Levi Parry, m. Catherine Crouter; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William, (2) Cynthia, and (3) Armantha.
- IV. Jacob Parry, d. unm.
- V. Hiram Parry, m. Alvina Smith; set. on old homestead and died there. Issue: (1) Augusta, and (2) Maudy.
- VI. Katie Parry, m. George McMullen; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) George, (2) John, (3) William, (4) Daniel, (5) Hugh, (6) Jacob, (7) Angeline, and (8) Elizabeth.
- VII. Sarah Parry, m. Mr. Thomas; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) George, (2) William, and (3) Miles.
- VIII. Betsey Parry, m. Fred Hulsey; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) James, (3) Sophia, (4) Mary, and (5) Catherine.
- IX. Martha Parry, m. William Gill; set. Sidney. Issue (1) William.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Caleb Parry Branch*:

- (1) Delila A. Parry, m. James Smith. Issue: (a) Sarah.
- (2) Catherine M. Parry, m. George Gilbert. Issue: (a) William H.
- (3) Lester H. Parry, m. Mary Clark; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) J. Albert, and (b) Sarah A.
- (4) Mary M. Parry, m. William Way; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Alfred, (b) Mary A., (c) Matilda, (d) Bertha, (e) Isaac, (f) Kellop, (g) Marshall, and (h) Charles.
- (5) William H. Parry, m. Mary Ann Wallace; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) George W., m. Amanda Clark, March 6, 1889. (Issue: Russell E., and Marjorie E.); and (b) Annie J., m. William Day, July 1, 1885. (Issue: Mary E., and William E.).

- (6) Samantha Parry, m. James Clark; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Amanda, (b) Louise, and (c) Charles.
- (7) Minerva J. Parry, m. Israel Way; set. near Tweed. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Samuel, (c) Annie, (d) Edith, and (e) Tilly.
- (8) Laura L. Parry, m. Daniel Dafoe; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Vena, (b) Alice, (c) Norman, (d) Sarah, (e) Augusta, (f) Norris, and (g) Harry.

---

#### THE POTTER FAMILY.

---

Thomas Potter, the pioneer of this family, was born in London, England, and emigrated to the United States previous to the Revolutionary War, and settled in Herkimer County, New York. Here he married, and reared a family of six sons and two daughters, as follows: Samuel, Reuben, Thomas, Amos, Clark, Rowland, Clara and one other. The six sons emigrated to Canada in 1814 and settled first at Potter's Point, Front of Ameliasburgh. Reuben taught school, being one of the pioneer teachers in that part of the county, and died unmarried; Amos settled in Murray, where he died; Samuel and Rowland lived and died in Frankford; Thomas was one of the early settlers in Tudor, Hastings County; Clara married Joseph Smith, the founder of Mormonism, and went with that little band of Mormons, of which her husband was chief, as they were being driven from place to place, until after his death they found refuge in Utah. She died in Salt Lake City at an advanced age.

Clark Potter, the fourth son of Thomas Potter, was born in Herkimer County, New York, in 1796, and emigrated to Canada in 1814. He married Hannah Lott in 1820. She was of the pioneer Lott family of Sidney, and they settled on lot 8, Front of Sidney, upon a farm belonging to Tobias W. Meyers, who gave Clark Potter a life lease of the farm for clearing it. The country at this time was new and wild, but nothing daunted, young Potter soon cleared the place and built a log house for himself and wife, and here they reared their family. Mr. Potter had a common school education, but he was an omniverous reader, and continued to educate himself until his death; he was also a student of the Bible and took an active interest in church matters. In politics he was a Liberal and a public speaker of no mean order. He took up

arms in defence of his country in 1837-38; and it is said that he, with Hon. Edmund Murny and others, brought the Government money from Kingston to Trenton, where it was put in the old stone barracks for safe keeping. Clark Potter died in 1864 aged sixty-eight, while his wife died in 1890, aged ninety years.

John Potter, youngest son of Clark Potter, was born in Sidney, June 20, 1840. He followed farming for some years, but in 1872 he went into the business of cheese-making, being one of the pioneer cheesemakers of the district. Later he built the Spring Brook cheese factory in Rawdon, naming the present village of Spring Brook. In 1902 he established the Trenton steam laundry, being the first of its kind in Trenton. This laundry he owns and operates. In politics Mr. Potter is a Conservative.

#### CLARK POTTER.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. David Potter, m. Jane Sagar; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) John, (2) Eva, (3) Alice, (4) Annie, and (5) Maggie.
- II. Andrew Potter, m. Diana McWilliams; set. Michigan. Issue: (1) Philip, (2) Edward, (3) Helen, and (4) Annie.
- III. George Potter, d. unm.
- IV. Reuben Potter, m. 1st, Lavina Cool, and 2nd, Janet Rusk; set. near Cobourg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Sarah, and by 2nd, (2) Herbert, (3) Joseph, and (4) William.
- V. John Potter, m. Martha Bateman; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) William J., (3) George R., (4) Caleb A., (5) Lela H., and (6) Mary M.
- VI. Bessie Potter, m. Benjamin Billings; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) George, (2) Peter, (3) Charles, (4) Annie, and (5) Robert D.
- VII. Melissa Potter, m. Aaron Jones; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Myron, (2) Mina, and (3) Violet.
- VIII. Marietta Potter, m. Joseph Loudon; set. United States. Issue: (1) George, (2) Bertha, and (3) John.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The David Potter Branch:*

- (1) John Potter, m. and set. Saginaw, Mich.
- (2) Eva Potter, m. John Mundel; set. Saginaw. Has two children.
- (3) Alice Potter, d. unm.
- (4) Annie Potter, unm.
- (5) Maggie Potter, unm.

See II. *The Andrew Potter Branch:*

- (1) Philip Potter, m. Miss Golden; set. Saginaw.
- (2) Edward Potter, unm.
- (3) Helen Potter, m. John Prindle; set. Saginaw.
- (4) Annie Potter, unm.

See IV. *The Reuben Potter Branch:*

- (1) Sarah Potter, m. J. West; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Ida P., and (b) Ethel.
- (2) Herbert Potter, m. in Rochester.
- (3) Josephine Potter, m. F. Turney; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Herbert, and (b) Gladys.
- (4) William Potter, m. Maggie Ireland; set. Trenton. Issue: one.

See VI. *The Bessie Potter Branch:*

- (1) George Billings, m. Dolly Roenck; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Russell, (b) Edna, and (c) Arnold.
- (2) Peter Billings, d. unm.
- (3) Charles Billings, m. Lida Belch; set. Rochester. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) William, and (c) Minnie.
- (4) Annie Billings, m. Verne Donaldson; set. Brockville; no issue.
- (5) Robert Billings, d. unm.

See VII. *The Melissa Potter Branch:*

- (1) Myron Jones, m. Lottie Himphrey; set. Chicago. Issue: (a) Nellie, and (b) Lillie.
- (2) Mine Jones, unm.
- (3) Violet Jones, unm.

---

### THE PRINYER FAMILY.

Colonel McDonald who, at the close of the War of 1776, was by far the largest land holder in the district, made a gift of some twelve hundred acres to his niece, Mrs. John Prinyer, of which a part still remains with the family. Captain Prinyer was a daring and hardy soldier, as witnessed by the record that he carried despatches during the War of 1812 from Prinyer's Cove to the portage where the Murray Canal now is—going at night and returning in the morning—a distance for the round trip of some one hundred miles. He also captured thirteen American soldiers, single handed. The Americans were ever on the alert to capture some British offi-

cer to be exchanged for a number of their prisoners in the hands of the British. With that end in view, thirteen of them landed, armed, at Connor's Point, about two miles from Prinyer's Cove. Outposts, carrying the news to Colonel McDonald, he ordered Capt. John Prinyer to take a squad and capture them. Taking with him four men and an orderly, he posted his forces in the wood in the neighborhood with orders to give the Indian war cry at the proper time; walking into their camp at night he demanded their surrender; they in turn, demanded his. He told them that he came to save them from scalping; that, if they did not make haste to lay down their arms, the Indians would do their worst! The threat—made just as hideous war whoops were heard—took effect, and thirteen well armed American soldiers laid down their arms and were conveyed to Kingston.

Mr. Prinyer remembers being taken to see some Indians at an encampment on their way to Kingston to get their treaty supplies. A special dinner for the big chief was being cooked. One of the courses in preparation was a spotted dog. It was boiled with the hair on, which was skimmed off as it rose to the surface. A special entree was boiled loon and fox strained, to remove hair and feathers, but without the removal of any of the other parts.

The Prinyers, while connected with Colonel McDonald, on one side, are connected with the far-famed Lafayette on the other; the Marquis being an Uncle of John Prinyer's grandmother. John Prinyer combines the iron frame and indomitable pluck of the Scot, with the geniality, the urbanity and native courtesy of the Frenchman. It is said that no man ever made John Prinyer afraid, and no person was ever turned from his door, or ever let away without partaking of his hospitality. So well is he known, and so highly is he thought of in the county, that not to know him or to have heard of his good works marks the total stranger. We have spoken of Mr. Prinyer as a gentleman in the role of a private citizen, but history will not be silent regarding him as a man of affairs, as a county father and Alderman. As Councillor, as Reeve, as Warden for many years, John Prinyer has perhaps done more for Prince Edward County and for North Marysburg than any man that has ever held office in the county. When others were seeking office for gain, John Prinyer was working for the public good; when others were looking for their expense account to be paid out of the public till, John Prinyer, as Warden of the county, said, "Let the expense go for the public good; I will bear my own expenses."

John Prinyer, now in his eighty-sixth year, can look back on a life of privation, of work and of achievement, and can face all his past conduct with pride.

Miss Prinyer shows, among other curios, Colonel McDonald's eight-day clock, made in Scotland over one hundred and fifty years ago, and still keeping perfect time. She also shows the Colonel's despatch box which her grandfather carried to Murray Bay in his night rides to Colonel Wilkins. The wife and mother, who was a most enthusiastic artist and whose works cover the walls, passed away but a short time ago, much mourned and beloved.

Mr. Prinyer and his daughter are much thought of and loved by the whole community, who feel that their place could not be filled by any others. Their lives exemplify the old saying, "It is more blessed to give than to receive."

---

#### JOHN B. PRINYER.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Ellen Prinyer, d. 1902, in her ninetieth year, unmarried.
- II. Mary Prinyer, m. Gilbert Stanton.
- III. Archibald Prinyer, d. unm.
- IV. John Prinyer, m. Minerva Davis; set. Prinyer's Cove, North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Helen, unm.; lives on homestead.
- V. Isabella Prinyer, m. Michael Walsh; set. Kingston.
- VI. Alexander Prinyer, m. Antoinette Burley; set. finally Dakota.
- VII. Angus Prinyer, m. Cinderella Davy; set. Watertown, N.Y.

---

#### THE PIERSON FAMILY.

The Canadian pioneer of this family was the eldest of six children whose father was a member of one of the old Knickerbocker families, and showed marked loyalty to the British cause during the Revolutionary War. He was accidentally killed by being thrown from his horse while on parade, and his son, James Pierson, who was born in 1782, deemed that an early subsequent removal to Canada offered the family brighter prospects; and he seemed in large measure to assume the responsibilities of the dead father. His advent into Canada was made in 1803. Alone, and preceding his family, which consisted of his widowed mother, three brothers and two sisters, he made his way from his home in New Jersey to the wooded shores of the Bay of Quinte. To journey all that

distance on foot and through almost unknown forests was no unworthy feat for the boy of twenty years. His intention was to learn the route and smooth the way for his mother and younger sisters and brothers.

The youthful pioneer kept on his way until he reached the head of the Bay, where he selected a couple of hundred acres north-west of Weller's Bay, and on a little cape known as Sugar Point. Having built a cabin and made other small preparations, he returned to his old home on foot and brought back the rest of his family with him. As they travelled in the winter, they came in three sleighs drawn by teams. An unexpected incident occurred just after they crossed the border and were entering Canadian territory. It was well known at the time that the loyalists and many others emigrating from the States to Canada took with them possessions of considerable value. A band of the worst types that had served in the then disbanded American army, lurked in the forests and islands on the frontier line, ready to molest and despoil the incoming settlers. When the Piersons reached St. Vincent, and were approaching Wolfe Island, one of these parties tried to intercept them. One fellow grabbed the bridle of the near horse in the leading team, which were driven by the young pioneer; but he was felled with a blow from the driver's black-snake whip. Pulling the off horse round, the other rascal was run over, and James Pierson, with the remaining two teams, who, at the first alarm, had been swerved from the track, made their escape and were soon sleighing along the York road on their way to Prince Edward. It was fortunate they did effect their escape as they had with them a quantity of silver specie and \$20 gold pieces. Their method of secretly transporting it was original and ingenious. It was placed in the bottom of a churn filled with melted lard which, after congealing, looked like a cask of lard.

When he got the Sugar Point farm partly cleared and cultivated, the young pioneer married Sarah Young, a daughter of Capt. Robert Young, one of the earliest and leading settlers on the Carrying Place. She seems to have been as plucky a mate as she was worthy, for one day while her husband was away, she took his rifle down from the wall and shot a bear that was intent on killing some of their stock. After spending a couple of years toiling on the farm and greatly improving it, they found to their chagrin that the land which they had regarded as their own, belonged to some

one else. It appeared that it has previously been received in a grant from the Crown to Colonel Wilkins, another of the first-come settlers, who was able to establish a proper title. To see the fruits of one's labor appropriated by another is disheartening, to say the least; but Pierson regarded the misfortune bravely, and in company with a brother and brother-in-law, Thomas Young, took up land on the shore of Pleasant Bay, in Hillier township.

The new home of the young pioneers had to be made in the unbroken forest, and their first shelter was beneath logs and brush laid slanting against the limb of a fallen oak tree; but as their removal took place in the summer they did not suffer any from having to spend a short while beneath their impromptu dwelling, and soon had at their disposal the more pretentious log cabin. In a few years' time they regained the ground they had lost, and the War of 1812 found James Pierson living in comfort and making progress. But the patriotism of his father bade him fight for the country of his adoption. He served during the war; and later during the rebellion of 1837-38, as a lieutenant-colonel, he held command of a force whose duty was to convoy Government supply boats between the Carrying Place and Burlington, now Hamilton. Returning home from the American War he soon became very prosperous. His land increased from two hundred acres to six or seven hundred; and he built three schooners, the "Wellington," the "Brock" and the "Lady Hillier." He retained his military rank until his death, which occurred at his Pleasant Bay home in 1877, when he was ninety-five years old. It has been written that in point of physique and intellect he was so much above the average as to merit the appellation of an "extraordinary" man. He lived highly respected and died deeply lamented, retaining his splendid faculties to the last.

Although the pioneer's family was not a large one, as may be seen from the Pierson genealogy, his descendants are numerous in the county, where they have attained to prominence and received the high regard of the community. Joseph Pierson, a son of the pioneer, lived on the old homestead, lot 31, 3rd concession of Hillier, and has been described as a man who for many years identified himself with all enterprises of a general interest, always espousing the side of the public weal, independently of personal considerations. He was a farmer who dealt largely in grain; probably he handled the finest barley grown in America. The highest award

at the Centennial was taken by barley grown and exhibited by Joseph Pierson. He was a Justice of the Peace for many years; Reeve of his township (with the intermission of a single term) for twenty-one years; and has been Warden of the county. As a captain of militia, with Colonel Ritchie or Colonel Wilkins, he was the principal officer in charge of the annual June 4th training, or enrolling, held in the village of Consecon, or else at Pleasant Bay. Joseph Pierson also engaged in shipbuilding, and is said to have built the first vessel that ever crossed the Atlantic from the Great Lakes. He is succeeded by his son, Willard R. Pierson, who now lives with his family on a part of the old James Pierson homestead.

Colonel James Pierson, during the War of 1812, had charge of and designed the erection of Fort Henry at Kingston, for which service he only received the thanks and fair promises from the Government.

---

### COLONEL JAMES PIERSON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Jean Pierson, m. Abner Cory; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) James P., (2) Charlotte, (3) Eliakim, (4) James P., (5) Sarah J., (6) Joseph P., (7) Randolph P., (8) Fanny E., (9) Benjamin S., (10) David P., (11) Amanda A., and (12) Abner McG.
- II. Nancy Pierson, drowned in childhood.
- III. Joseph Pierson, m. Caroline Huffman; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) James C. H., (2) Willard R., (3) Victoria, and (4) Cory.
- IV. Randolph D. Pierson, m. Aurelia Phillips; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) James, and (2) Joseph.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE;

See II. *The Joseph Pierson Branch:*

- (1) James C. H. Pierson, m. Minnie Titus. Issue: (a) Luella Pierson, m. Allen Lennox; set. Toronto. (Issue: Lola.) (b) Henry Titus Pierson, m. Mabel Curtis; set. Toronto. (Issue: Harry Alton.) (c) Caroline E. Pierson, m. George Hall; set. Toronto; no issue. (d) Claude S. Pierson, aged 14 years.
- (2) Willard R. Pierson, m. Margaret Cunningham; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Charles J. Pierson, (b) David R. Pierson, (c) Mona M. Pierson, (d) Willard E. Pierson, (e) Kathleen A. Pierson, and (f) Henry C. Pierson.

- (3) Victoria Pierson, m. Thory E. Stephenson; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Edward Pierson, and (b) Florence E. V.
- (4) Cory J. H. Pierson, m. Jessie Wheeler; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Ida V., d. y., (b) Pearl.

See IV. *The Randolph D. Pierson Branch:*

- (1) James Pierson, m. Mary Reynolds; set. Plainfield. Issue: (a) Aurelia Pierson, (b) Sarah Pierson, (c) Randolph Pierson, (d) Frederick Pierson, and (e) Walter Pierson.
- (2) Joseph Pierson.

---

#### THE PEARSALL FAMILY.

---

John Pearsall was of Dutch descent; he was born on Long Island, and was preceded in the United States by several generations of his family, during which time, probably, the family name had undergone some change of orthography. On Long Island he followed the life and habits of the Long Islanders, and divided his time between farming and fishing. To the latter he would seem to have paid serious attention, as he was wont to go as far along the coast as Georgia. His father—Uriah Pearsall—preceded him from Long Island to Canada some three years before John migrated, and even, it is said, came to Prince Edward County. He must, however, have found it convenient to settle in some other part of the country, as there is no trace of him anywhere on the Bay of Quinte; and so, his son John, who followed him and may have been induced to do so by letters to Long Island from his father, must figure as the founder of the family in Prince Edward County.

He was married to Hannah Abrams before leaving the States, and already had six children born to him. It was, therefore, no light undertaking of the pioneer to transfer himself, his family and certain necessary belongings to Canada. He accomplished the formidable transportation overland from New York in a covered wagon drawn by one horse, nor stopped with any thought of settlement until he reached the shore of the Bay of Quinte opposite the high shore of Sophiasburgh, which he reached by ferry. He had now to fix his station in the township, and hearing of a farm for sale by John Rightmeyer, he examined it and decided to purchase. This was a piece of land consisting of one hundred acres, and, with the exception of about three acres, it was heavily timbered forest.

There was, however, a small log house already built, which, we may be sure, counted for a good deal with the so heavily encumbered man. The first few years spelled trouble, anxiety and toil; but he was ably assisted by his wife, and felt the continued spur of a worthy ambition to profit by his venture. On more than one occasion the shed in which his pigs and sheep were housed was torn down by bears, and they were never safe from wolves. Years passed; the pioneer's family grew up—there were six sons and five daughters—the forest was subdued (only enough wood being left for domestic and farm uses) and well cultivated fields spread around; the log house outlived its usefulness, and a new, large, more modern structure supervened; the boys began to take to themselves wives and acquire farms of their own, and the girls to marry neighboring farmers; long before the pioneer died—he died in 1876, aged ninety-two—he felt himself to be rewarded for his enterprise and years of labor. His tombstone is still to be seen in the old cemetery at Bethel. His wife had died seventeen years before. None of the children are living except, perhaps, his daughter, who married for her second husband, George Paine, and who was last heard of as residing with a daughter at Peterboro. The pioneer's third child, Oliver Pearsall, married Lucretia Huff, of Huff's Island, and settled finally in Hallowell.

No less able and well known in his day than John Pearsall was his brother, Benjamin Pearsall, who married Mary Norton, daughter of Andrew Norton. He settled near his brother John, and lived until 1872, when he passed away at the ripe old age of seventy-seven. His widow survived him until May, 1881. They are buried at Bethel.

This pioneer settled on east half lot 6, 5th concession; his son, James Smith Pearsell, now lives in that immediate neighborhood. The descendants of Benjamin Pearsell appear in the table annexed.

---

### JOHN PEARSALL.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Pearsall, m. Bridget Finnigan; set. finally United States. Issue: (1) John, (2) Hannah M., (3) Theresa, (4) Rebecca, (5) Kate, (6) Johanna, (7) Myles, (8) William, (9) James D., and (10) Francis.
- II. Rebecca Pearsall, m. James Bishop; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue:

- (1) Mary, (2) John, (3) Lucinda, (4) Richard, (5) Catharine, (6) Mahala, (7) Martha, (8) Alzina, and (9) Franklin.
- III. Oliver Pearsall, m. Lucretia Huff, of Huff's Island; set. Sophiasburgh and Hallowell. Issue: (1) David, (2) Hannah, (3) Polly A., (4) Smith, (5) Sidney, (6) Firman, (7) Philip, and (8) Matilda.
- IV. Alfred Pearsall, m. Caroline Fieldhouse; set. finally Lindsay. Issue: (1) Maria, (2) Rebecca, (3) George, (4) Dorland, (5) Almeda, (6) Samantha, (7) Washington, (8) Manly, (9) Manson, and (10) William.
- V. Mary Pearsall, m. 1st, Robert Norton, and 2nd, Thomas Highstead; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Smith, (2) Mary, (3) Robert, (4) John, (5) Martha, and (6) Matilda.
- VI. Smith Pearsall, m. Martha McTaggart; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Susan, (3) Alwilda, (4) John D., (5) Sarah E., (6) Smith E., and (7) Martha J.
- VII. Thomas Pearsall, m. Janette Miller; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Georgina, (2) James A., (3) Emma J., (4) Thomas, (5) Philip E., and (6) Ella.
- VIII. Julia Pearsall, m. 1st, Robert Norton, and 2nd, George Paine; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Minerva, (2) Josephine, (3) Seymour, (4) Charles, (5) John, (6) Marshall, and (7) Margaret. All this family living outside Bay of Quinte District.
- IX. Dorland Pearsall, m. Margaret Miller, a granddaughter of Lieut.-Col. Henry Young; set. London, Ont. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Oliver, (3) George, and two daus.
- X. Phoebe Pearsall, m. Daniel Sills; set. finally Cincinnati, O. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) John, (3) Margaret, (4) George, (5) Dot, and (6) Cissie.
- XI. Laura Pearsall, m. Henry MacCoot; set. London, Ont. Issue: (1) Martha, (2) Mary, and two others.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Oliver Pearsall Branch*:

- (1) David G. Pearsall, m. Sophronia Way; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Naomi Pearsall, m. Walter H. Fox; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Celia A., and Ada B.) (b) Lucretia Pearsall, deceased. (c) Elverton, deceased. (d) Florence Pearsall, m. H. W. Bass; set. Prescott. (e) Garfield Pearsall; set. homestead.

- (2) Hannah Pearsall, m. Benjamin VanCleaf; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Emma J.
- (3) Phila A. Pearsall, m. Herman Trumpour; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Benjamin, (b) Leslie, (c) Peter, (d) Estella, (e) Della, and (f) Marshall.
- (4) Smith Pearsall, m. Paulina Foster; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Herman, (b) Marietta, (c) Evvy, (d) Ida, (e) Walter, and (f) Luella.
- (5) Sydney Pearsall, m. Sarah M. Troumpour; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) Ada, and (c) Clarence.
- (6) Firman Pearsall, m. Elizabeth Eckert; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Lilly, and (b) Clayton.
- (7) Philip Pearsall, m. Emily J. Noxon; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Nettie, (b) Lena G., (c) William, (d) Burton, (e) Blake, and (f) Herbert.
- (8) Matilda Pearsall, m. Marshall Troumpour; set. Bloomfield.

See VII. *The Thomas Pearsall Branch:*

- (1) Georgiana Pearsall, m. Enoch Cronk; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Emma, and (b) Jennie.
- (2) James A. Pearsall, m. Bertha Moxon; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Daisy, and (b) Ethelwyn Irene.
- (3) Emma J. Pearsall, m. William Wylie; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Lena J.
- (4) Thomas Pearsall, m. Phoebe Finkle; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Lulu, and (b) Zella.
- (5) Philip E. Pearsall, m. Beech Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Percy, and (b) Harry.
- (6) Ella Pearsall, unm.; d. aged 21 years.

---

BENJAMIN PEARSALL.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Lemuel Pearsall, m. Margaret A. Valleau; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Washington, (2) Maria, (3) Mary, (4) Martha, (5) Emma, (6) Ellen, and (7) Audley.
- II. James S. Pearsall, m. 1st, Helen Hawkins, 2nd, Hepseda Van Tassel, and 3rd, Elmira J. McFaul. Issue: by 1st, (1) Lucy.
- III. Polly Pearsall, m. Cornelius Valleau; set. Brighton.
- IV. Loney Pearsall, m. Marinas Doolittle.

- V. Robert Pearsall, m. Catherine Bishop; set. Hillier; no issue.  
 VI. Royal Pearsall, m. Margaret Covert; set. old homestead. Issue:  
 (1) Claude, and (2) Lorne.  
 VII. Rebecca Pearsall, m. William Jenkins; set. Wellington; no  
 issue.  
 VIII. Hanah Pearsall, m. John Watt; set. Ameliasburgh; no issue.  
 IX. Samuel Pearsall, d. y.

---

### THE PERRY FAMILY.

---

An illustrious name in the annals of the United States and Canada is the name of Perry. It was Commodore Perry who won the famous victory at Put-in-Bay and framed the historic despatch so often quoted: "We have met the enemy and they are ours." Another Commodore Perry opened Japan to the commerce of the world. The family is descended from one, David Perry, but it was his son Robert who came to Canada, and for the purposes of this history he is regarded as the ancestor or pioneer of the Perry family. He was born at Bristol, Massachusetts, March 2nd, 1751, and married Jemima Washburn, who was born at Attleborough, Massachusetts, April 13th, 1754. They were married March 19th, 1772, and their descendants have been numerous, and many of them prominent in the history of Ontario. David Perry built the first saw-mill in 1820 on the site of the present town of Newburgh.

Rev. Robert Perry was famous in his day, and is still remembered as one of the builders of the Methodist church in Canada. His son, Ebenezer, was a man of remarkable talent and tireless industry. He sat for years in the council, was Reeve of Ernestown and Warden of the county. Other members of the family have also taken an active part in public life, including Peter Perry, grandson of the Pioneer, who represented Lennox and Addington in the Legislature of Upper Canada. Daniel Perry, son of Daniel Perry and grandson of the Pioneer, was the father of Mrs. W. R. Gordonier.

William Ryerson Gordonier, the son of William Henry and Mary Anne Neilson Gordonier, was born in 1836, and spent the greater part of his life upon a farm in the neighborhood of Napanee. For more than thirty years he has been salesman, secre-

tary and treasurer of the Julien, Bath and Napanee Cheese Companies, and he has also been secretary of the Excelsior Company. He is the secretary of the Napanee Cheese Board and is thoroughly versed in what is now the most important export of the Bay of Quinte region. For the past twelve years he has resided at the town of Napanee, and at present, in addition to other duties, is assisting Mr. Van Luven in the grain and coal business. He is a Liberal in politics and belongs to the Methodist church.

---

### ROBERT PERRY.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Rev. Robert Perry, Methodist minister, well known in the Ottawa Valley. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Robert, (3) Anne, (4) Nial, (5) James, (6) Esther, (7) Mary, (8) Peter, (9) Ebenezer, (10) Daniel, (11) Henry, (12) Nancy, (13) Simeon, (14) Bidwell, (15) Jane, (16) John, (17) Sally, (18) Ann, and (19) Hannah.
- II. Amy Perry, d. unm.
- III. Patience Perry, m. Mr. Pomeroy; set. Bath. Issue: (1) Jemima, (2) John, (3) Amy, (4) Daniel, (5) Louis, (6) Ebenezer, and (7) Timothy.
- IV. Daniel Perry, m. Jane Williams; set. near Bath. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Calvin, (3) Ebenezer, (4) Sarah, (5) Peter, (6) William, (7) Aylesworth, (8) David, (9) John, and (10) Daniel.
- V. Hannah Perry, m. Bowen Aylesworth. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Job, (3) David, (4) John, (5) Robert, (6) Henry, (7) Elizabeth, (8) Daniel, (9) Rev. Isaac, (10) Mary, (11) Sarah Ann, (12) Peter, (13) Mercy, (14) Ebenezer, and (15) Esther.
- VI. David Perry. Issue: (1) Sally, (2) Bowen, (3) Hannah, (4) Benjamin, (5) Mary, (6) Esther, (7) Elizabeth, (8) George F., (9) Emily, (10) Robert, and (11) Rebecca.
- VII. Sarah Perry, m. Mr. Lucas. Issue: (1) Jane, (2) Daniel, (3) Ebenezer, and (4) John.
- VIII. Ebenezer Perry. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Abisha, (3) George, (4) Charles, (5) Annie, (6) John, (7) Sarah, (8) Robert, (9) Edgerton, and (10) Ebenezer, M. P.
- IX. Mary Perry, m. Mr. Hawley. Issue: (1) Ebeenzer, (2)

Hannah, (3) John, (4) Tuttle, (5) Robert, (6) Jemima, (7) Aisaulus, (8) Peter, and (9) George.

- X. Peter Perry. Issue: (1) Cinderella, (2) Jane, (3) Hannah, (4) Mary, (5) Jemima, (6) Robert, (7) John H., and (8) Sarah.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Rev. Robert Perry Branch*:

- (1) Elizabeth Perry, m. Henry Ham. Issue: (a) Philip, m. Mary J. Johnson. (b) Henrietta, m. John R. McPherson. (c) Myro, set. Manitoba. (d) Norman, set. Manitoba. (e) Sarah Ann, unm.; set. Bath. (f) Amelia M., m. Mr. Appell; set. Rochester, and (g) Ebenezer, m. Caroline Fraser.
- (10) Daniel Perry, m. Jane Williams; set. near Bath. Issue: (a) Margaret, (b) Calvin, (c) Ebenezer, (d) Sarah, (e) Peter, (f) William, m. 1st, Jane Fellows, and 2nd, Eleanor Fraser. Issue: by 1st: Electa Perry, m. Leonard Davey; Nathan Perry, m. and set. U. S. (Issue: Ernest and Gertrude). William Daniel Perry, d. unm.; Sarah Perry, m. Mr. Fraser; set. Ernesttown. (Issue: Charles, Ethel, Tillie, William, Almon and Blanche, and by 2nd: Martha Maria Perry, m. William C. Rockwell. (Issue: Ferdinand, William and Algeron). Rudson Perry, m. Maggie Perry; set. Napanee. (Issue: Augusta and Pearl). Edward Perry, m. Maria Henderson. (Issue: Donald, William and Violet). Eliza Perry, m. James Madden. (Issue: Perry, Almon and Mabel). (g) Aylesworth Perry, (h) David Perry, (i) John Perry, and (j) Daniel Perry, m. Maria Cromer; set. Ernesttown. Issue: Mercy Perry, m. 1st, Peter Neilson, and 2nd, W. R. Gordonier. Issue: by 1st (Alice Neilson, m. E. L. Brown; set. Buffalo; Josephine Neilson, m. Edward Thomas; set. British Columbia; and by 2nd: Walter N. Gordonier; set. Electron, Wash.). Henry C. Perry, m. Isadore McAllister; set. Kansas; David Perry, m. and set. Tacoma; Estelle Perry, m. M. B. Van Fleet; set. Riverside, California; Albert G. Perry, unm.; set. Lane, Ill.; Eliza R. Perry, m. H. P. Hayes; set. Riverside, California; Laura Perry, m. Lee Hickman; set. Riverside, California.

## HENRY GORDONIER.-

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Jacob Gordonier, m. Miss Lee. Issue: (1) John, and (2) Henry.
- II. John Gordonier, m. Sophia Russell; set. Morven. Issue: (1) Wilson, (2) William H., and (3) Jane.
- III. Daniel Gordonier, m. and set. at Hawley. Issue: (1) John, (2) Damon, (3) David, and (4) Cartwright.
- IV. Wilson Gordonier, d. unm. at Quebec.
- V. William Henry Gordonier, m. Mary A. Neilson; set. Napanee. Issue: (1) Jane A. Gordonier (d. at Saratoga, N.Y.), m. Wellington Irish (d. in New Jersey); (2) Samuel N. Gordonier (d. unm. at Morven); (3) William Ryerson Gordonier, m. Mercy Perry Neilson; set. Napanee. (Issue: (a) Walter Neilson; set. Electron, Washington.)
- VI. Louis Gordonier, m. Betsey Madden; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) James L., (2) Amy, (3) Betsey, (4) Jane, (5) Charity, (6) Lydia, and (7) Adelaide.
- VII. Hannah Gordonier, m. David Soule; set. near Napanee.
- VIII. Polly Gordonier, m. George Simmons; set. near Napanee. Issue: (1) George, (2) David, (3) Jane, (4) Fanny, (5) Almira, and (6) Mercy.
- IX. Lydia Gordonier, m. John Fraliek; set. near Napanee. Issue: (1) Mrs. Huffman, (2) Mrs. Derby, (3) Smith, (4) Nelson, (5) Robinson, (6) Franklin, and (7) David.
- X. Elizabeth Gordonier, m. Jacob Fretts; set. near Napanee. Issue: (1) George, (2) Ebenezer, (3) James, and (4) William R.

## THE POWERS FAMILY.

The pioneer of this family wrote the name Powiss, and it so appears in authentic records of early Ontario. He had three sons, Edward, John and William, all of whom bore an active and honorable part in the war of 1812. The members of this family now resident at North Marysburg, are descended from Edward Powiss (or Powers, as he wrote the name in later years) the eldest son and namesake of the Pioneer. It is not uncommon to find slight changes made in the spelling of proper names to

accord with the universal pronounciation, and the Powers merely followed a custom, by no means unusual among the pioneers.

Advancing years have not detracted from the honorable position attained by this family, through the patriotism and valor of the first settler and his soldier sons; and by intermarriage the present generation is well connected with the leading families along the Bay of Quinte.

Of the sons of George Powers may be mentioned: John W., professor in the Chatham Business College, and Allison M., an excellent teacher, also at Chatham. The children of Edward Powers, the third, are mainly to be found at North Marysburg. The eldest son, Lewis, operates a farm, while his brother, Frank C. Powers, is a well-known business man, who manages the cheese factory at Cressey, and is universally liked and respected by all who know him.

Henry A. Powers, son of Edward, and grandson of the Pioneer, is a prominent merchant of Picton. He is a successful business man, but found time for ten years to serve as school trustee, and for three years, as a member of the Picton council. He exerted a wide and good influence on the city administration, and upon more than one occasion important matters were left to his decision, as he was by far the heaviest taxpayer on the board.

---

## EDWARD POWERS.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Edward Powers, m. Sarah Miller; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alexander, (2) Mary J., (3) Christiana, (4) George, (5) Henry, and (6) Edward.
- II. John Powers, m. Mary Miller; set. North Marysburg.
- III. William Powers, m. Eliza Harrison; set. Tamworth.

### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Edward Powers Branch:*

- (1) Alexander Powers, m. Margaret A. Terwilliger; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Henry A., (b) Albert, and (c) Emma.
- (2) Mary J. Powers, m. Mr. Trotter; set. county of Northumberland.
- (3) Christiana Powers, m. Joseph Burley; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Oscar, (c) Maggie, and (d) Harry.

- (4) George Powers, m. Sarah McQuoid; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) John W., (b) Ada C., (c) William E., (d) George A., (e) Malcolm E., (f) Allison M., (g) Austin H., and (h) Orvilla W.
- (5) Henry Powers, m. Miss Hudgin; set. London, Ont.
- (6) Edward Powers, m. Eliza Minaker; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Lewis, (b) Hattie M., (c) Frank C., (d) Herbert Stewart, and (e) Nellie.

---

### THE PONTON FAMILY.

---

Mungo Ponton, M.D., the founder of the Ponton family in Upper Canada, was a Scottish officer, who served as surgeon in the Cameron Highlanders, and, having retired, accepted a military land grant of six hundred acres in Seymour township. He settled near Campbellford amid the congenial surroundings of a number of fellow settlers who were all ex-officers of the British army. When he arrived in the country, which was about the year 1831, he was accompanied by his wife and family, the youngest son, James Wemyss Ponton, being at the time about sixteen years old. The Pioneer had married Grace Nisbet in Inverness, which was the headquarters of his regiment and the capital of those Highlands in which the Clan Cameron are so strong. He lived to be an old man, and when he died had made a close approach to the age of ninety years. His wife also attained an old age, being over eighty years at the time of her death.

Archibald Ponton, the eldest Canadian son in the family, organized in 1862 and was first colonel in command of the 15th Battalion, now known as the Argyle Light Infantry. Besides being two years with the Cornwall Provisional Battalion, which formed a unit of Canadian troops organized under British officers, he saw foreign service in the West Indies. In his civil capacity, he acted as clerk in the Hastings Division Court for several years, dealt in real estate and farmed land situated near Belleville.

William Hamilton Ponton, second son of the Pioneer's family, was a barrister by profession, who held the position of deputy clerk of the Crown and was registrar of the county for over forty years. Besides, he enjoyed a large private law practice, first in

partnership with the Hon. John Ross and John Bell, K.C., and later as member of the well-known firm of Ponton, Falkiner & Denmark. He was one of the first Canadian directors of the Grand Trunk Railway, gained some prominence in municipal affairs, and was for two years Mayor of the city of Belleville.

James Wemyss Ponton was a farmer and deputy registrar of the county for forty years. He moved from Seymour township into Thurlow, where he bought two hundred acres in the second concession. He married about 1853, Anna Hutton, of Sidney, daughter of a William Hutton, who was first warden of the county of Hastings, and deputy superintendent of education under Dr. Ryerson, and who, as secretary of the Board of Agriculture of Canada, resided a good deal in Toronto and Quebec. James Wemyss Ponton died in 1893, when about seventy years old; his wife predeceased him by five years. The eldest of their children, William Nisbet Ponton, is a leading barrister in Belleville. Educated at Upper Canada College and University of Toronto, where he was silver medallist in modern languages and graduated M.A. in 1878, he was called to the Bar in 1881. Like his forebears, he has displayed an active interest in military affairs. While attending the university, he was a member of the University company in the Queen's Own Rifles. Later, in 1881, he was gazetted as lieutenant of the 15th battalion, and subsequently received promotion as captain, major and lieutenant-colonel. He retired from the command of the regiment in 1902, and for his twenty-five years' service was awarded the Long Service decoration. For a number of years he was an alderman and is at present a member of the High School Board. When representing the Belleville Board of Trade at the Congress of the Chambers of Commerce of the Empire, held at Montreal in 1903, he moved the resolution that Newfoundland and Canada should be confederated under the one administration. The resolution was conveyed to the British Colonial Secretary, the Right Hon. Joseph Chamberlain, who forwarded it to the Premier of Newfoundland. The Canadian Clubs took up the matter and the mover of the resolution lectured before the Ottawa and Toronto clubs on the subject.

Colonel Ponton is president of the County of Hastings Law Association; his eldest son is on the staff of the Grand Trunk Railway at Montreal. He resides with his family and sister, Miss Grace Ponton, at the Hutton homestead farm in Sidney.

Douglas Ponton, son of the late James W. Ponton, is a prominent estate agent in Toronto, is high up in Masonic circles and was one of the many Belleville head boys at Upper Canada College.

Edward George Ponton, eldest son of Archibald Ponton (above), was adjutant of the Midland battalion in 1885, and as such took part with the Belleville company in the celebrated charge at Batoche. He married Elizabeth, daughter of E. P. Hannaford, chief engineer, G. T. R., and died some years ago.

Archibald W. Ponton is a land surveyor of prominence in the Northwest Territories. The daughters of Colonel Archibald Ponton married respectively: A. J. Sharpe, of Chicago; E. D. Armour, K.C., and Villiers Sankey, city surveyor of Toronto; A. Montizambert, manager Bank of Montreal of Lindsay; and Hayter Reid, of Quebec.

---

#### MUNGO PONTON.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Mungo Ponton, of Pontonville, North Carolina.
- II. Bethia Ponton, d. unm.
- III. Archibald Ponton, m. 1st, Henrietta Henderson, and 2nd, Mary F. Patterson, dau. of an officer of an Irish regiment, who came to Canada; set. Belleville. Issue: by 1st, (1) Henrietta, and by 2nd, (2) Alma, (3) Edward G. (deceased), (4) Archibald W., (5) Anne, (6) Emilie, and (7) Georgina (deceased).
- IV. Mary Amelia Ponton, m. George Ford; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Grace, now residing at Dresden, Germany.
- V. Grace Ponton, d. unm.
- VI. Anne Ponton, d. unm.
- VII. George Ponton; set. Trinidad.
- VIII. William Hamilton Ponton, Barrister, m. 1st, Mary Ross, sister of Hon. John Ross, and 2nd, Selena P. Hanwell, dau. of Lieut.-General Hanwell, R.A.; set. Belleville. Issue: by 2nd, (1) William H., now of Panama; (2) George James, in the Northwest Mounted Police; (3) Julia Bethia, unm.; (4) Grace J., m. Henry Ransford of Dominion Bank, Orillia.
- IX. James Wemyss Ponton, m. 1853, Anna Hutton; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) William Nisbet, (2) Grace Nisbet, (3) Douglas, (4) Augustine, and (5) Anna Josephine.
- X. Eliza Walker Ponton, d. unm.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IX. *The James Wemyss Ponton Branch*:

- (1) William Nisbet Ponton, barrister, m. 1883, May Sankey, of Fermanagh, Ireland; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Henry Hutton, (b) Eleanor May, (c) Gerald Mungo, (d) Richard Douglas, and (e) Anna Swanwick.
- (2) Grace Nisbet Ponton, unm.; set. Belleville.
- (3) Douglas Ponton, manager real estate; m. 1st, Mary, dau. of Sheriff Ruttan of Cobourg, and 2nd, Elizabeth Leslie; set. Toronto. Issue: by 1st, (a) James Douglas, now of Panama, and by 2nd, (b) Mary Swanwick, and (c) Grace.
- (4) Augustine Ponton, accountant; unm.; d. 1888.
- (5) Anna Josephine Ponton, m. Charles A. Sankey; set. Was-kada, Manitoba.

---

 THE PLEWS FAMILY.
 

---

William Plevs came from England early in the last century, and settled in the neighborhood of Cobourg. He married Catherine Lumley, also a native of England, and sister of Robert Lumley, of the Rock Bay side. Later they moved to Prince Edward County, and settled on the present homestead, lots 31 and 32, Bay side.

His son, Edward Plevs, married Miss Janè Rose, who had been a school teacher. Indeed, neither of the young people had been trained to labor, but they were ambitious and determined to succeed, and while free from avarice and kindly disposed to all, they have acquired a handsome home and competence, and retain the regard and respect of all who know them. They have three children: Agnes, who married Eliphalet Harrison, and Helen and William, unmarried.

---

 WILLIAM PLEWS.
 

---

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth Plevs, m. Thomas Hurlbut; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Danforth Hurlbut, m. Ann Carter; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: (a) Claude, and (b) Bain.) (2) Carrie Hurlbut, m. Oscar Burley; set. N. Marysburg. (3) Catherine Hurlbut, m. Arch. Kerr; set. N. Marysburg. (Issue: (a)

- Russell, and (b) Maggie). (4) George Hurlbut, unm. (5) Hattie Hurlbut, unm.
- II. Edward Plews, m. Jane Rose; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) Agnes Plews, m. Eliphalet Harrison; (2) Helen Plews, unm.; (3) William Plews, unm.

---

### JOHN QUINN.

---

The most prosperous man in Tweed, in proportion to his years, at least, is Mr. John Quinn, the wholesale liquor merchant, who came from Ireland to Canada in 1883. His father was Peter Quinn, son of John Quinn, of county Armagh, Ireland. Peter Quinn married Katherine Bennett, and died December 26th, 1873; his widow is still living upon the old homestead.

John Quinn was born April 5th, 1865. He sailed from Ireland on May 3rd, 1883, coming directly to the village of Tweed, where he arrived on May 20th. He at once entered the employment of his cousin, James Quinn, but in 1896 embarked in business upon his own account, and his ventures have been accompanied by unvarying success. On February 29th, 1896, he purchased a valuable piece of real estate from Philadelphia Claremont, located upon the east side of North Victoria street, in the very heart of the business district; and a few years later erected upon it a large brick building, which is now known as the "John Quinn Block," and occupied as tenants by several prominent merchants and professional men of Tweed. He also owns his residence further north upon Victoria street, and his wife inherited some two hundred acres of land and a thousand dollars in cash.

Mr. Quinn is a Liberal in politics. He is a Roman Catholic and a member of St. Carthaugh's congregation. He is a prominent member of the Catholic Order of Foresters and was a delegate from St. Carthaugh's Court, No. 355, Tweed, to the High Court, being the international convention of the Order at Chicago in 1893. He instituted the court at Marmora in 1894, and St. James' Court at Belleville in 1895. He took an active part in the institution of St. Carthaugh's Court, and has occupied the chair of Chief Ranger. He also, as Deputy High Court Ranger, exercised supervision for some two years over the courts at Westport and Renfrew.

PETER QUINN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Quinn, m. Kate, dau. of Francis Murphy; set. Tweed. Issue: (1) Mary Kathleen, (2) Francis, (3) Vincent (d. y.), (4) Alice, (5) Grace B., (6) Aileen, and (7 and 8) Vincent and Leo, twins (b. June 22, 1903).
- II. Lucy Quinn, m. Anthony O'Hare; set. Caranakill, Ireland.
- III. Patrick Quinn; set. Canada and finally United States.
- IV. Peter Quinn, m. Theresa Dawson; set. old homestead, county Armagh.

WILLIAM ROBINSON, OF KINGSTON.

---

Retired from the labors and cares of business and political life, William Robinson, ex-Mayor of Kingston, and for years representative in the Provincial Parliament, is rounding out a successful and prosperous career in his comfortable home in the Limestone City.

His father, William Robinson, married Martha Flanagan, and their son, William, was born in the county Antrim, Ireland. Like many other brave and ambitious lads from the North of Ireland, his thoughts at an early age turned towards Canada. His voyage from Belfast to Montreal, by the old-fashioned sailing vessels, occupied six weeks and three days; and he came directly from Montreal to Kingston, where his brother had already preceded him.

William Robinson arrived in Kingston in 1846. Although it was no longer the seat of government, it was still, in proportion to other cities in Ontario, of considerable size and importance. Shipbuilding was carried on quite extensively, work being even then in progress upon the Government vessels, Cherokee and Mohawk; and at that time there were many Royal troops still garrisoned at Kingston. Mr. Robinson was a weaver by trade, but finding no demand for his services, he quickly learned the trade of painter, to which he applied himself with characteristic push and industry. This naturally led to the business of paper-hanging and interior decoration, and in time he established the business, now carried on by his sons at 275-277 Bagot street, Kingston. He was for thirty-five years a member of the council and served for two years as Mayor. He was the first Reformer

to be elected from the city of Kingston as a member of the Provincial Parliament; a result that contributed to a material extent in overthrowing the Sandfield Macdonald Government, and the installation of Hon. Edward H. Blake as Premier. He was returned at the next general election and his legislative career extended over some eight years of Parliament. Mr. Robinson belongs to the Presbyterian church. He and his wife (formerly Margaret J. Dick) were present at the opening of the Brock Street Presbyterian Church, and are now the only survivors of all the worshippers who were in attendance upon that occasion.

---

#### WILLIAM ROBINSON.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Thomas D. Robinson, m. Martha McCarty; set. Kingston.
- II. William John Robinson (deceased), m. Margaret Reynolds.  
Issue: (1) Joseph, and (2) William Hartly.
- III. James R. Robinson, unm.
- IV. Isabel Robinson, m. Dr. Gibson; set. Belleville.
- V. Margaret Robinson, m. George Clerichen. Issue: (1) Carrie McDonnell, (2) Margaret, (3) George W., and (4) Bruce Robinson.
- VI. Martha Robinson, m. Charles Taft; set. Waterville, N.Y.
- VII. Robert Alexander Robinson, d. unm.

---

#### THE ROBINSON FAMILY OF PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY.

---

The Robinsons of Conseccon are Irish. William, the first of the family to come to Prince Edward County, farmed in county Down before emigrating to the States, and continued farming in Dutchess County, N.Y., where he met his wife, who was Margaret Henley, from the same county in Ireland as himself, although she afterwards lived near Lorne, a picturesque seaside spot in Antrim much admired and frequented by artists. Like her father, who was a school teacher and clerk in the Church of Ireland, Margaret Henley, as she was then, taught in the humble national school of her parish before emigrating to America, where she also taught school near Poughkeepsie.

As land where they were settled had already become valuable, the young couple decided to move into Canada, where farms could be obtained very much cheaper. In 1851 the husband came alone

and located a mile from Consecon, where he purchased lots 102 and 103, 4th concession of Ameliasburgh, comprising nearly four hundred acres, only forty of which were cleared. He paid five thousand dollars to the Hon. Peter McGill, of Montreal, and the Rev. Scholar Baldwin, now Bishop of Huron, from whom he purchased the land.

Shortly after he had settled, and very much after the manner of families going to the Northwest to-day, William Robinson's bride followed him to Canada. As there was no house on either farm, he had built a log house, of which, to quote from the words of one of them, they were "mighty proud."

Mrs. Robinson is happy in her reminiscences of the old days. When first she came to Consecon, the village showed abundant signs of prosperity not to be seen there to-day. It had its mills and stores; and trade was brisk. Shingles, which were perfectly made by hand, and lasted ages, were brought in and traded; and the catches of whitefish were a big source of revenue to the place. These fish were of a fine flavor and quality, and very plentiful; in one catch of two nets as many as sixteen thousand were landed. Through the enterprise and influence of William Robinson, a good market was obtained for the Consecon whitefish, which were packed in 200-pound barrels and shipped to New York. But owing to the failure of the fish, Consecon lost this remunerative industry.

Like most other places at the time, Consecon boasted of a distillery, which was owned by Colonel Wilkins. It is related how one day an Irish hired man, not being better informed, turned on the malt to feed the pigs, who muddled off as drunk as lords!

Conflagrations have not had a little to do with detracting from the prosperous appearance of Consecon. One fire, many years ago, consumed the whole side of the square. There have since been others at varying intervals; and one of a particularly serious nature occurred at a very recent date.

Like many others of the older inhabitants, and the more progressive of the younger ones, Mrs. Robinson foresees a bright future for pretty Consecon. The place becomes more widely known as each year passes, and its attractive features are each day more fully appreciated. Its name, by the way, as Mrs. Robinson has often heard the Indians explain, is a native word meaning

“pickereel,” or “big fish.” The Indians liked to hang around the village long after the whites came. When plowing his fields, which were once the site of an Indian battle ground, William Robinson would constantly upturn stone implements, many of which are still possessed by his family in Consecon, while others were presented to the Chadd Museum in Trenton.

William and Margaret Robinson had six children, most of whom are settled in or near Consecon. The eldest, Josephine H. Robinson, is unmarried and lives in Consecon. David W. Robinson the eldest son, married Mary E. Jackson, a great-granddaughter of Jacob Jackson, one of the earliest pioneer settlers on West Lake. Although his father did not engage at all in politics, David Robinson has been in the council for many years, and has been Reeve of his township and Warden of the county. He lives on the old homestead a short way from the village, and is worthily popular.

Eleanor S. Robinson, another member of the family, married John Devlin, and settled in Vancouver. Margaret McL. Robinson, her sister, married, in 1894, the Rev. George Ross Beamish, M.A., incumbent of St. Thomas' Church, Belleville.

The pleasant little village of Consecon, so beautifully situated, is said to have turned out more professional men than any other village of its size in Upper Canada. Among its professional sons may be ranked Robert R. Robinson, another son of this clever family, who is unmarried and at present settled in British Columbia. Not only does he hold the Doctorate of Medicine degree from Queen's University, but he also holds his commission as captain in the Prince Edward County militia. He has seen his full quota of active service, and loves the march of a soldier's life, which is not to be wondered at, for his mother's men folk are nearly all soldiers, some of them having served and fallen at the battle of Waterloo. Dr. Robinson went out with the Canadians to the Boer War, enlisting as a trooper, but afterwards doing field hospital duty. Returning to Africa a second time, he was chosen by Lord Kitchener as one of the twenty-five representative men from the Johannesburg Mounted Rifles to be sent to London for the Coronation ceremonies in 1902. Dr. Robinson's life has been full of varied experiences, from fighting in thirty-eight engagements in South Africa to being one of the first to enter the Klondike.

The youngest of the family is Winnifred B. Robinson, who is unmarried and lives in Consecon. She has a pretty taste in literature, which may be accounted for by the fact that, through her mother, she can claim to be a distant connection of the famous Irish poet, Tom Moore.

---

#### THE ROBISON FAMILY.

The pioneer of the Robison family in Prince Edward County was Hugh Robison, who was born in county Tyrone, Ireland, in 1766. Previous to leaving his native country, he married Rebecca Dougall, a daughter of Dr. William Dougall, a medical practitioner in the same county. The Pioneer came first to New Brunswick about 1792, when, besides his wife, he brought with him Hugh, his first-born child, then an infant. He lived in New Brunswick for about fourteen years, when, wishing to provide for an increasing family and hearing a good report of Prince Edward County, he came with his wife and family to Hillier about 1806 or 1807; his seventh child, Elizabeth, being then an infant in arms. He located at Stinson's Block, in the neighborhood of the Hunts, Locies, Weeks, Huycks and Howes. Here he bought one hundred acres of bush land, to which, while the preliminary clearing was in progress, he added another one hundred acres. The usual hardships were endured bravely, the staple food of the family consisting for some time of corn meal produced by the method then in vogue of extemporizing a mortar from a hollowed trunk with a pestle of hardwood. The Pioneer was by no means a poor man when he arrived, and before he died, which did not occur for some twenty-five years after his arrival in Hillier, he had surrounded himself with good houses and barns.

At the time of the Mackenzie Rebellion, besides having been in poor health for some years, he was considered too old to take any active part in it; but he was able to provide capable sons, and William and Samuel made a good contribution from one family for a service which he no doubt deprecated, but which he hoped would not long be required. Years after, when these sons had children of their own, the young ones liked nothing better than to get into the attic and into the uniforms their fathers wore in '37, to buckle on their swords, and, in youthful mimicry and merriment, re-enact the brave deeds of their fathers in days of yore.

The Pioneer was never one to wish for public office or emolument, although he was ready on every occasion to serve the community to the best of his ability; and there was no man more esteemed in private life. He was a Presbyterian by church preference, and a Conservative in politics. He died at the age of seventy-six and is buried on the old homestead at Robison's Point—named after himself—which is a part of the farm that he bought for his son, Samuel, and which was occupied by him until his death.

The Pioneer had two sisters—Mary A. and Catharine—who emigrated to Canada, either along with him or later. These sisters married respectively men of the names of Farman or Fairman and Moran. Mary A. Robison, who married Farman, settled in Demorestville, where they had two children, Thomas and Mary A. Mr. Farman and his wife died in Demorestville; the Morans settled on Big Island. Dr. Dougall, the father of the Pioneer's wife, came to Prince Edward County and died in Picton. He had lived some time in the United States, where he married his second wife, a Miss Weir, after which he came to Canada and practised in Picton. He had several sons, viz.: James, William, John, Aaron and Benjamin.

The Pioneer's wife was of gentle birth and breeding. She had been provided in Ireland with a good education, and became at an early age accomplished and refined; and during her life in Hillier did much to elevate the tone of living in the neighborhood. Her good example was followed by her daughters, who had learned to tread in their mother's footsteps. She died in 1852, in her eighty-seventh year.

None of the second generation is now alive; but many of the third are still living in the county, and some of these have filled distinguished positions in connection with the affairs of their townships. Of the fourth generation several occupy important and prominent positions in the body politic. J. McGregor Young, a great-grandson of the Pioneer, is a professor in Toronto University; George Young, his brother, is a prominent lawyer in Vancouver; Herbert Robison, son of William A. Robison, of Conseccon, is a leading lawyer in Carman.

Many will remember the Rev. Matthew Robison, a Methodist clergyman, at the time when he was pastor of the Cressy Methodist church, near the Lake on the Mountain, in North Marysburg.

About a year after he vacated this charge to go out as a missionary to the Red River country, the Riel rebellion was in full swing. In connection with the shooting of Scott by Riel, this clergyman was Scott's spiritual attendant. When he returned three years afterwards from the Red River country he conveyed to Scott's family in Ontario the last messages which Scott had entrusted to him for his friends at home. Rev. Robison was the youngest son of Samuel Robison and Jane Arthur, and the grandson of the Pioneer.

William Simpson, son of Obed Simpson and Rebecca Robison (the latter a daughter of the Pioneer), was one of the pioneer school teachers of Hillier township in the days when they used to board around; and, as was the custom then, he suffered the nail of the little finger of his right hand to grow long and tapering, so as to use it as a pen in writing and setting copy headlines.

---

### HUGH ROBISON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Hugh Robison, m. Abigail Bull; set. Percy. Issue: (1) Phoebe, (2) Jane, (3) Martha, (4) Fanny, (5) Mary A., (6) Rebecca, (7) Nancy, (8) Sarah, (9) Emily, (10) Charles, (11) John, and (12) Samuel.
- II. John Robison, m. 1st, Elizabeth Hawley, and 2nd, Susanna Kimmerly; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Anna, (2) Ellen, (3) Thomas, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Margaret, (6) Mary, (7) David; and by 2nd, (8) James H., (9) John, (10) William, (11) Frank, (12) Matthew, (13) Sarah E., (14) Nancy J., and (15) Jacob.
- III. Nancy Robison, m. Thomas Young; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Samuel, (3) Jane, (4) Rebecca, (5) Sarah, (6) Catharine, (7) Eliza, (8) Benjamin, (9) John, and (10) Robison.
- IV. Rebecca Robison, m. Obed Simpson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William, (2) Hugh, (3) Samuel, (4) Benjamin, (5) Nancy J., (6) James H., and (7) Charles O.
- V. William Robison, m. Mary Butler; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Annie, (2) William E., (3) Jennie, (4) Mary L., (5) Edward, (6) Hattie, (7) Gussie, and (8) Rosie.
- VI. Samuel Robison, m. Jane Arthur; set. Hillier. Issue: (1)

- Eliza E., (2) Sarah A., (3) William A., (4) George, (5) Matthew, (6) Samuel J., (7) Nancy J., and (8) Margaret V.
- VII. Elizabeth Robison, m. George Arthur; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William, (2) Margaret J., (3) Samuel J., (4) Elizabeth, (5) Victoria, and (6) Albert.
- VIII. Jane Robison, d. aged 5 yrs.
- IX. Eleanor Robison, m. James Patterson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) James, (2) Charles, (3) Albert, (4) John, (5) William, and (6) Obed.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Samuel Robison Branch*:

- (1) Eliza E. Robison, unm.; set. Manitoba.
- (2) Sarah A. Robison, d. young.
- (3) William A. Robison, m. Mary Berringer; set. Consecn. Issue: (a) Walter, (b) Herbert, (c) Albert, (d) Nancy J., and (e) Earl.
- (4) George Robison, d. young.
- (5) Rev. Matthew Robison, m. Jennie Ketcheson; set. Roblin's Mills. Issue: (a) Edith, and (b) Bessie.
- (6) Samuel J. Robison, d. aged 4 yrs.

---

THOMAS RITCHIE.

---

The largest mercantile concern in the city of Belleville is the Ritchie Company, Limited, of which Thomas Ritchie is the predominant stockholder and president. He was born January 4th, 1838, in the city of Ottawa; his father, Robert Ritchie, who married Ann Martin, being at the time ordnance storekeeper by appointment of the Imperial Government, which at that time owned and controlled the eminence upon which now stands the Parliament House of Canada. The official residence of Robert Ritchie, the birthplace of his son, Thomas, then stood upon the site of the present Senate Chamber. Here the family resided until 1857, when this entire property was transferred to the Canadian Government.

Thomas Ritchie graduated from the Knox Theological College and also enjoyed the advantage of a literary course and special work at the University of Toronto. Although certified as a licentiate of the Presbyterian church, upon completing his studies in theology, Mr. Ritchie soon after re-entered the business which

had been founded by his brother, George Ritchie, at Belleville, and with which he had been connected at its inception. A partnership was formed which consisted of the brothers Ritchie and Jeremiah Thompson, under the firm name and style of "George Ritchie & Co." Although Thomas Ritchie subsequently became sole owner, he continued the business under its former name until about 1900, when he organized and incorporated the Ritchie Company, Limited, which continues to successfully carry on a large department store, employing at times more than a hundred people, and widely and favorably known through all central and eastern Ontario.

In 1896 he contested West Hastings as a candidate of the Liberal party against Henry Corby, and notwithstanding the latter's personal popularity, reduced to almost the vanishing point, a large Conservative majority. He was instrumental in organizing the Bay of Quinte Bridge Company and in constructing the magnificent bridge which now connects Prince Edward and Hastings counties. He married Mary, daughter of the late Dr. Holden. They reside in Belleville.

---

#### THE SAMUEL ROSE FAMILY.

Samuel Rose was born at Ernesttown in 1793, one year after Upper Canada was created a separate province. His father was a United Empire Loyalist, who, with his family, had to suffer hardships, endure privations and battle against difficulties, beyond anything his descendants can ever realize. Early in life he married Sarah Caton, and, hearing of a beautiful and fertile, but almost unpopulated country to the westward, the young couple determined to cast their lot in this new land. Accompanied by his devoted wife, Samuel Rose made his way through the Mohawk woods, crossed Meyer's Creek—later Moira River—at "Meyer's Creek Settlement" (Belleville), and went back through the forest to the 5th concession of Sidney, where he had located two hundred acres of land (lot 28). Some years after his first wife died, he married Margaret Simpson (nee Maybee); she had one son, John Simpson.

"Father" Rose, as he was familiarly called, was a man of sterling qualities and took an active part in the affairs of the country. He was only a youth of eighteen when the War of 1812

was declared, but he promptly shouldered a musket and served through the entire war, receiving a pension from the Government for his services, to the time of his death. He was a member of the Church of England in his early days, but Sidney was a Methodist community, and he later became a member of the Methodist Church, and his hospitable home was ever open to the itinerant preacher. He was a liberal contributor to the church, a kind neighbor and an upright, honored citizen. In politics he was a Conservative. He died on the old farm on the 5th concession that he had cleared and on which he had lived so long, at the ripe old age of eighty-seven.

Charles W. Rose lives on and owns the old farm settled by his father nearly one hundred years ago. The same hospitality obtains at the old home that always characterized it. The one hundred acres owned by Mr. Rose is in a high state of cultivation, and his pleasant home is one of the most comfortable. His wife is a daughter of the respected George M. Ketcheson. The Rose family attend the Methodist church. In politics Mr. Rose, like his father before him, is a Conservative.

---

### SAMUEL ROSE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Margaret Rose, m. John Caton; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Charity, (3) Lydia, (4) Nettie, (5) Archie, (6) William, and (7) Campbell.
- II. Nancy Rose, m. Lewis Bagley; set. St. Catharines. Issue: (1) Sidney, (2) Charles, and (3) 1 dau.
- III. George Rose, m. Amy Ketcheson; set. Madoc. Issue: (1) Thomas G., (2) Sarah A., (3) Samantha, (4) Phoebe, (5) Margaret, (6) James, (7) Samuel, (8) John, (9) William, and (10) Mary E.
- IV. Mary Rose, m. W. L. Latimer; set. Napanee. No issue.
- V. Charles W. Rose, m. Emma Ketcheson, January 22nd, 1898; set. old homestead, Sidney. Issue: (1) Clara, (2) Walter, and (3) Ida.
- VI. Victoria Rose, m. Valores Morey; set. Sombra. Issue: (1) Bertha (m. Rev. B. Morley; set. Toronto), (2) Russell, (3) Benjamin, (4) John, and (5) Maggie.

## BALTIS ROSE.

Baltis Rose, during his life time one of Sidney's most prominent citizens, was born in the 3rd concession of that township on January 5th, 1817. His father, Jacob Rose, married Gabella Fulton, and, it is said, was born at Ernesttown and was related to the pioneer Rose family, who were among the very first settlers there, and afterwards removed to the 7th concession. Jacob Rose died in Sidney at the age of seventy-five, while his wife died aged seventy-seven years.

Baltis Rose was practically a self-made man. His school education was a meagre one, as the educational facilities in the part of Sidney where he spent his youth, were not at this early time what they afterwards became; but he was an apt student, a close observer and ambitious to improve himself, and by his own talents and industry became a successful citizen. Physically, he was a powerful young man, having been endowed with robust health from infancy, and was thus enabled to put into action the suggestions of his active brain. He early started in life for himself, working on the farm of William Vandervoort for seven dollars per month. He later obtained employment with Levi Parry in the 4th concession, and an idea of his strength and ability to handle an axe is evidenced by the fact that he cut fifteen acres of heavy timber, working right through the summer months to accomplish it. Young Rose continued to work for wages until nearing his majority, when he leased one hundred acres of land from Duncan Irvin, on shares, and continued on this farm for eight years, when, by the fruits of his energy and economy, he found himself in a position to purchase a farm of his own in the 6th concession. He purchased this farm, improved and afterwards sold at a handsome profit; and then purchased the farm on concession 4, which he later increased to two hundred acres. Here he spent the remainder of his useful life, passing away in 1897 at the ripe old age of eighty years.

He married Harriet Irvine, daughter of Duncan Irvine, of Sidney, who died in 1885.

His life seems to have been an unbroken success, not only financially; but he early earned the confidence and respect of the whole community, and his services were in demand, not only in a political way, but his advice and counsel were sought by neighbors

and friends, and he frequently acted as arbitrator, executor of estates, etc. He sat in the council of Sidney for over twenty years, holding the offices of Councillor and Reeve, and was also Warden of Hastings County. In politics he was a staunch Conservative, and for years was a personal and trusted friend of the late Right Hon. Sir John A. Macdonald. He sat for West Hastings in the Legislative Assembly.

Nor was it alone in secular matters that Baltis Rose was interested. He took an active part in church and educational matters, giving most of the land on which Wesley Church, on the 4th concession of Sidney, is built, and being the largest subscriber towards the building of the church itself; and for years, he paid from his own pocket any deficiency that occurred in the finances. He was recording steward of the Frankford circuit of the Methodist church for twenty-three years.

He was also an active member of the L. O. L. Mr. Rose was a first-class farmer, and the two hundred acres which he left to his sons, D. Irvine and William Rose, is ample evidence of their father's thoroughness as an agriculturalist, as no finer farms can be found in the county. D. Irvine owns the homestead containing one hundred acres, while William owns the one hundred adjoining, and lives on the Shorey farm, which he also cultivates. The houses on these farms are modern brick ones, and the barns and outbuildings are commodious and replete with conveniences. Both sons of the late Baltis Rose are worthy successors of their respected father; they are well educated men, of exemplary habits, first-class farmers and highly respected.

---

### JACOB ROSE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Baltis Rose, m. Harriet Irvine; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Mary J., (2) Annie M., (3) George, (4) D. Irvine, (5) Louise, and (6) William.
- II. Elizabeth Rose, m. John Caldwell; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) Sylvester, and (3) Albert.
- III. Sarah A. Rose, m. Matthew Coon; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) Samuel W., (3) Isabella, (4) David E., (5) John W., (6) Charles H., (7) Annie C., and (8) Walter.
- IV. James Rose, m. Hannah Ward; set. United States.

- V. Henry Rose, m. Julia A. Card; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Elizabeth.
- VI. George Rose, m. Margaret Longwell; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Seymour, (2) George H., (3) Charles, (4) Etta, and (5) Isabella.
- VII. David Rose, unm.; set. California.
- VIII. Catherine Rose, m. 1st, Joseph Card, and 2nd, James Ferguson. Issue; by 1st, (1) Matilda, (2) Wellington, and (3) Alice.
- IX. Oliver Rose, m. Miss Philips.
- X. John Rose, m. 1st, Isabella Turner, 2nd, Miss Chard, and 3rd, Catherine Anderson; set. Northwest. Issue: by 1st, (1) Annie, and (2) Lavina.
- XI. Hiram Rose, went to United States.
- XII. Annie S. Rose, d. y.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Baltis Rose Branch:*

- (1) Mary J. Rose, m. Charles Thompson; d. without issue.
- (2) Annie M. Rose, d. in inf.
- (3) George Rose, d. unm., aged twenty-three years.
- (4) D. Irvine Rose, m. Mary E. Southard, July 15th, 1885; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Gerald B., d. in inf., (b) Florence H., d. in inf., (c) Alta I., and (d) Eva M.
- (5) Louise Rose, d. aged fourteen years.
- (6) William Rose, m. September 13th, 1888, Annie Shorey; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Percy S., d. in inf., (b) Pearl L., (c) Clayton, (d) Eula M., and (e) Edaline H.

---

THE BENJAMIN ROWE FAMILY.

---

Benjamin Rowe, the pioneer of the Rowe family in Prince Edward County, was born in Dutchess County, N.Y., about 1764. The question of his lineage cannot be determined, nor does it appear that he figured in the revolution, but that he favored British connection for the American colonies is evident from the fact that he trod hard on the heels of the Adolphustown party in his migration to Canada, and on his arrival in Prince Edward County was permitted to select two hundred acres on the Bay Shore of the township of Sophiasburgh. Previous to leaving Dutchess County he married Mary Devonport, and William, his first born child, was

some two or three years old when he arrived in Canada. He knew all the difficulties and hardships of the earliest settlers, but was not intimidated thereby. He began his labors, in which, as the years came and went, he was joined by his three sons, until honest toil turned out a good investment. He died in 1844, in his eightieth year.

None of his children are alive to-day; and of his grandchildren, perhaps six or seven remain. Jay Rowe, a son of James, and one of the grandsons of the Pioneer, lives on the old homestead, now much improved, and yielding returns at once satisfactory and considerable. He is a Liberal in politics. Royal Rowe, a brother of Jay, also lives in Sophiasburgh. There is a considerable number of great-grandchildren, many of whom are married, living in different parts of the country.

---

### BENJAMIN ROWE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Rowe, m. Martha Doxsee; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Archelaus, and (3) Ann.
- II. John Rowe, m. Miss Jones; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Gilbert, (2) Harriet, (3) William, (4) Elias, (5) Isaac, and (6) Lydia.
- III. James Rowe, m. Mary Potter; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Allan, (2) George, (3) Sarah A., (4) Royal, (5) Drusilla, (6) Emmeline, (7) Martha, and (8) Jay.
- IV. Ann Rowe, m. William Potter; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) William, (2) Mary A., and (3) Miranda.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

##### See I. *The William Rowe Branch:*

- (1) Benjamin Rowe, m. Jane Blakely; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) William J., (b) Hester, and (c) John P.
- (2) Archelaus Rowe, m. Lena Jinks; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Phoebe J., and (b) Rebecca.
- (3) Ann Rowe, m. Richard Lyons; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) William and (b) Martha.

##### See II. *The John Rowe Branch:*

- (1) Gilbert Rowe, unm.; set Sophiasburgh.
- (2) Harriet Rowe, m. Paul Dean; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: Paul, and others.

- (3) William Rowe, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (4) Elias Rowe, unm.
- (5) Isaac Rowe.
- (6) Lydia Rowe, m. John Parks; set, Hastings Co.

See III. *The James Rowe Branch:*

- (1) Allan Rowe, m. Eliza Shortt; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Herbert, and (b) Hamilton.
- (2) George Rowe, m. Janet Chapman; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Allan B., (b) Luella, (c) Blanche, (d) Blake, and (e) Annie.
- (3) Sarah A. Rowe, m. Stephen Ferguson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Bertha, (b) Willet, (c) James, and (d) George.
- (4) Royal Rowe, m. Julia Howard; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Mary, (b) James, and (c) Emma.
- (5) Drucilla Rowe, m. James Ranous; set. Essex Co.; no issue.
- (6) Emmeline Rowe, m. James Ranous; set. Essex Co.; no issue.
- (7) Martha Rowe, m. Thomas Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Ella, (b) Overton G., (c) George, (d) Prudence, and (e) Bessie.
- (8) Jay Rowe, m. Charlotte Martin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Mildred A. Rowe.

---

#### THE WILLIAM ROWE FAMILY.

---

The Rowe family were among the first settlers at the Carrying Place, and for a century past have been identified with the progress and development of the Bay of Quinte District. William Rowe was born at the Carrying Place, November 28th, 1828. January 18th, 1855, he married Catherine Quackenbush, a native of New York, who died June 25th, 1902, aged sixty-nine years. William Rowe was an intelligent man and more highly educated than were many of his less fortunate friends and neighbors, and this fact, coupled with his reputation for strict integrity, naturally made him a man of note in the community in which he lived. He reared a large family and by his thrift and industry was enabled to give them the advantages of a good education. He died July 18th, 1891.

John D. Rowe, second son of William Rowe, was born at the

Carrying Place, and was educated at the Consecon schools and Ontario Commercial College, Belleville. After finishing his education, he became a bookkeeper; but within two or three years decided to make the railway business his permanent occupation. With this end in view he applied for and obtained the position of baggage and freight checker of the Central Ontario Railway, at Picton. The company soon recognized his ability, and within six months he was appointed station agent at Bloomfield, in which position he remained three and one-half years, being transferred to Ormsby and Trenton Junction, and finally to Trenton station, where he was agent and despatcher for eight years. In April, 1901, he was appointed treasurer of the company, which position he still holds. The rapid advancement of John D. Rowe, not only evidences ability of a high order, but it also demonstrates how a young man of ability, with the determination to succeed, can attain his purpose by commencing at the bottom and mastering the business in all its details. Employers, as a rule, are not slow in discovering merit, and Mr. Rowe's success is a practical illustration of this fact. Mr. Rowe married first Norma Bell. She died in 1897. On June 1st, 1903, he married Harriet E. Delaney. They reside in Trenton.

Of the children of William Rowe, Sarah A., the eldest daughter, became a teacher in Ontario, and afterwards taught six years in the Northwest. In 1903 she received an appointment in the Huguenot Seminary, Wellington, Cape Colony.

Margaret was a public school teacher and married C. E. Levrig, Principal of Wellington School, Ottawa. They have four children: Henry R., Helen, Kathleen, and Margaret, who died in 1900.

Alice E. was a school teacher in Trenton for ten years, and is now teaching in the Northwest.

Rev. William J. Rowe, B.A., was educated at the schools of Consecon and Trenton; later taking the arts and theological course at the same time at St. John's College, Winnipeg. He received his B.A. degree in 1902, and was ordained as priest in 1903, immediately after becoming the incumbent of the Anglican church at Manitou, Manitoba. He married Clara Graham.

Catherine died in 1870. T. Eugene and H. Elwood died unmarried; the former in 1878 and the latter in 1881.

THE JOHN ROW FAMILY.

In the early years of the nineteenth century no name was better known in the township of Sidney than John Row. He was a native of Dutchess County, New York, who, with his father, Peter Row, remained loyal during the Revolutionary War. After the war their estate was confiscated, and the father was granted two hundred acres of United Empire Loyalist lands on the Bay of Fundy. He settled alone on this land, which was near Digby, and built a mill; but while engaged in this enterprise sent to Dutchess County for his son, John. However, being determined on redeeming his lost fortune as soon as possible, he made it so lively that the younger man decided to strike out into the world for himself. Disobeying his father one day, and knowing that punishment awaited him, he prepared the dinner and then secreted himself near by, until his father had eaten and returned to the mill. He secured a cabin boy's position on a schooner; but his seafaring life was short, for while yet a mere lad he returned to the old home in New York, and lived there with an uncle until he grew up. He then worked his uncle's farm on shares for a season or two, when he decided to go to Upper Canada with the husband of one of John's four older sisters, all of whom had married in Dutchess County, whose name was, strange to relate, Peter Row, but of a different family.

John Row had saved some money from his farming operations, and, being entitled to a grant of land as the son of a United Empire Loyalist, was in a position to get a good start in the new country. Energetic and enterprising, he availed himself of the advantages the new country offered a man possessing his characteristics. He secured land in the 2nd concession, and made his way from the start. Very soon he engaged in the distillery business, making money; and later on, he moved to the Front. It is said, that at one time he was the wealthiest land-owner in Sidney, owning, besides other properties, a solid block of one thousand acres of the most fertile lands in the township. He was twice married: first to Sarah Rose, and then to Mary J. Bleeker, nee Meyers. John Row died in 1857, in his eighty-fifth year, and his wife, Mary, in 1868, aged ninety-four years.

Barleigh Row, son of John and grandson of the old pioneer, was born in 1841 on lot 17, 1st concession of Sidney. Removing to lot 2 in 1862, he has lived on the Front all his life. He married,

in 1865, Addie Cadman, daughter of that respected and prominent old citizen of Consec, J. M. Cadman. Burleigh Row has followed the occupation of farming, but is skilled in mechanics, a trait common to the Row family. For years he had a regularly fitted up workshop on his place, the lathes and other machinery being run by horse-power. He repaired the waggons, sleighs and farm implements of his neighbors, and was one of the most useful men on the Front. He planned entirely the brick house in which he lives, and although an invalid at the time, did his full share in erecting it. He is fond of horses, and exhibits, with pardonable pride, the medals he has taken at the different fairs. One of his teams of horses was sold in Providence for \$2,600. He is a strong Conservative, and the family are members of the Church of England.

Mary A. Row, who is the youngest daughter of the Pioneer, and in her ninety-first year, married Burleigh Hunt. He was an American carpenter, who came to Canada after Buffalo was burned. After building a house for Colonel Joseph Ryerson near Port Ryerson, in Norfolk County, he went to Malden, on the Detroit River, and joined Captain Matthews in building a schooner. He next purchased a water-power in Westminster, and built a mill; but being an American, disposed of his business when the War of 1812 broke out, and returned to Chicago. On the restoration of peace he returned to Canada, where he died in his seventy-fourth year. His family consisted of two sons: (1) Henry B. Hunt, who married Sophronia Lazier, settled in Belleville, and had a son and daughter, Blake and Helen; and (2) John W. Hunt, who married, in 1876, Isabella Coon, settled in Sidney, and had two sons and two daughters, Henry R., Charles B., and Florence and Letta. John W. Hunt was born in 1845, and for a time held the position of engineer on the Grand Trunk Railway. He owns three hundred acres on the Front of Sidney, and is a leading citizen. In politics he belongs to the Liberal party.

---

#### JOHN ROW.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Susan Row, m. Richard Harder; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John, and (2) Susan.
- II. Elizabeth Row, m. Stephen Kelly; set. Sidney. Issue: (1)

Webster, (2) John, (3) William W., (4) Cordelia, (5) Noah, (6) Harriet, and (7) Elizabeth.

- III. Benjamin Row, m. Mrs. Curtis; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Sheldon, (2) George, (3) Sidney, (4) Jane, (5) Henrietta, and (6) Emma.
- IV. John Row, b. 1815, d. 1899; m. Angelina Ross, b. 1800, d. 1863; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Burleigh, (2) William, (3) John, (4) Charles, (5) James, (6) Henry, (7) Mary A., (8) Hulda, (9) Jane, (10) Etta, (11) Emma, and two d. y.
- V. Mary A. Row, m. Burleigh Hunt; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Henry B., and (2) John W.

---

#### THE RALPH FAMILY.

---

The first member of this family that we can obtain any record of, is John Ralph, who was born, and married Jean Rutherford, in Dundee, Scotland. This marriage took place on June 4th, 1810. They had a large family. His parents and several of the family remained in Scotland, the following members emigrating to Canada, and it is with these that this sketch deals: (1) Elspeth, born 1811; (2) Joseph, born 1812; (3) James, born 1820. John Ralph, married for his second wife, on November 25th, 1825, Jean Angus. Their children, who emigrated with them to Canada, were: (4) Sophia, born 1826; (5) Isabella, born 1830; (6) Robert, born 1836.

Joseph Ralph, eldest son of John Ralph, was the pioneer of this family in Canada. He was raised and educated in Scotland, and it was in the early forties that he left the place of his birth and came to Stirling. He had learned the blacksmith's trade in Dundee and carried on this business in Stirling until his death in 1862. He had married in 1848, Tryphena White. She belongs to the White family on her father's, and to the Chard family on her mother's, side. Both were American families who came to Canada at an early date, the elder Chard drawing a pension from the United States Government for service in the Revolutionary War, and up to the time of his death. Tryphena Ralph died in 1894, aged seventy-six. The family were active in church matters, Joseph Ralph being one of the first elders in the Presbyterian Church at Stirling, and was a much respected citizen.

Of Joseph Ralph's sons, John succeeded his father in the waggon and blacksmithing business and successfully carried on the

same for about fifteen years, when, owing to ill-health, he retired and lives in Stirling. James Ralph learned the cabinet and undertaking business and has carried on same with marked success for many years. He has the only business of this description in Stirling, and carries one of the largest stocks of furniture in North Hastings. He is a leading business man in the community, and, like other members of the Ralph family, is held in high respect.

---

JOHN RALPH.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Isabella Ralph, m. William Parks; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James, (2) Joseph, (3) Annie, and (4) John R.
- II. Joseph Ralph, m. Tryphena White; set. Stirling. Issue: (1) John, (2) Annie, and (3) James.
- III. James Ralph, m. Miss Malcolm; set. Stirling. No issue.
- IV. Sophia Ralph, m. Alex. Fullerton; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Maggie.
- V. Isabella Ralph, m. William Parks; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James, (2) Alex, (3) Jane, and (4) Lizzie.
- VI. Robert Ralph, m. and set. Belleville. Issue: (1) John, (2) Charles, and (3) Robert.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Elspeth Ralph Branch:*

- (1) James Coutts, m. Laney Green; set. Rawdon. Issue: (a) Sophia, (b) Annie, (c) Ogden, (d) Joseph, and (e) Mary.
- (2) Joseph Coutts, m. Charlotte Hatfield; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) James, (b) Harry, (c) Ralph, (d) Everett, and (e) Charles.
- (3) Annie Coutts, m. Robert Green; set. Trenton. Issue (a) Darius, (b) John, (c) Norman, (d) Mary E., (e) William, (f) Albert, and (g) Fred.
- (4) John R. Coutts, unnm.

See II. *The Joseph Ralph Branch:*

- (1) John Ralph, unnm.
- (2) Annie Ralph, unnm.
- (3) James Ralph, m. 1st, Josephine Ashley, and 2nd, Winnifred Black; set. Stirling. No issue.

See IV. *The Sophia Ralph Branch:*

- (1) Maggie Fullerton, m. John McKenna; set. Belleville.

Issue: (a) Sophia, (b) Alex, (c) Mary, (d) Annie, (e) Emma, (f) William, (g) John, (h) James, (i) Douglas, (j) Jessie and (k) Maggie.

See V. *The Isabella Ralph Branch*:

- (1) James Parks, m. Mary Waddel; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Mary, and (b) Jessie.
- (2) Alex Parks, m. Mary Hanna; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) William G.
- (3) Jane Parks, m. John Kennedy; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) John, and (b) Isabella.
- (4) Lizzie Parks, m. Mr. Waddel; set. Sidney. No issue.

---

#### THE WILLIAM REYNOLDS FAMILY.

William Reynolds, Sr., was a military man in Ireland, being connected with the "Yeomanry." He was also a farmer. In 1847 he emigrated with his wife and eight children to Canada, and stopped in the Toronto Gore, where he died a few months after. In 1848 the family removed to Huntingdon, where they purchased one hundred acres of land in the woods, and the boys commenced the active work of clearing. Later on they purchased another hundred acres. Francis, the eldest son, having married, purchased an additional one hundred acres. The family were industrious and economical, and rapidly made their way in the world, and they and their posterity are respected citizens in the communities where they have settled.

William Reynolds, the younger, was born in County Cavan, Ireland, October 14th, 1832, and was only fifteen years old when he came to Canada. He helped clear the farm in Huntingdon, and assisted in keeping the family together until they were able to care for themselves. July 1st, 1862, he married Elizabeth Stout, and four years later they came to Sidney, first settling near Stirling. but in 1868, he purchased two hundred acres, lot 10, 6th concession of Sidney, where he has since resided. On this farm he has a first-class brick residence and good outbuildings, and farms on an extensive scale, assisted by his son Richard.

The family attend the Church of England, and in politics Mr. Reynolds is a Conservative. The family stand high in the community, having the respect and confidence of all who know them.

WILLIAM REYNOLDS, SR.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Francis M. Reynolds, m. Mary A. Burris; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) William, (2) Jane, (3) Thomas, (4) Sarah E., (5) Catherine, (6) Edward, (7) Alice, (8) Margaret, and (9) James.
- II. Mary Reynolds, m. John Francis; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (1) Hannah, (2) Maggie, (3) Mary A., (4) Robert, (5) George, (6) John, (7) William, and (8) Thomas.
- III. Ann Jane Reynolds, m. Alex McIvory; set. Strathroy. Issue: (1) Emma, (2) Mary A., (3) Isabella, (4) William A., (5) Edward, (6) Eliza, (7) John, and (8) Alice.
- IV. William Reynolds, Jr., m. Elizabeth Stout; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William H., (2) Annie V., (3) Alice M., (4) Albert E., (5) John W., and (6) Richard.
- V. John T. Reynolds, m. Rachael Fransworth; set. Hungerford. Issue: (1) Albert, and (2) Annie M.
- VI. Elizabeth Reynolds, m. John Insley; set. United States. Issue: (1) Mary A.
- VII. Edward Reynolds, d. y.
- VIII. Richard Reynolds, d. y.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The William Reynolds Branch:*

- (1) William H. Reynolds, m. Minnie Hatfield; set. Sidney.
- (2) Annie V. Reynolds, m. Fred O'Neil; set. St. Catharines.
- (3) Alice M. Reynolds, m. Thomas Norton; set. Toronto.
- (4) Albert E. Reynolds, d. y.
- (5) John W. Reynolds, d. y.
- (6) Richard Reynolds, unm.

THE DANIEL REYNOLDS FAMILY.

---

The pioneer, Daniel Reynolds, founded one of the oldest families in Prince Edward County, and occupied a somewhat unique position among the early settlers of the district. He had been a successful hunter and trapper, and, learning (probably from the Indians) of the greater abundance of fish and game towards the North, he crossed over into Upper Canada from his home at Albany, N.Y., about the time the United Empire Loyal-

ists made their entry into the province. He was at this time but eighteen years of age. He settled at a point near where the village of Wellington now stands. At a short distance, three tribes of Indians were encamped along the shores of the lake, and it was an easy matter for Daniel to establish friendly relations with them. When he decided on discarding the log cabin, which he had built for a temporary shelter, he made an arrangement with the Indians by which they assisted him in the erection of a dwelling house by carrying the stone from the lake shore; mortar was made from compounding limestone with drift wood and fallen timbers and firing the mass. The erection of this house occupied Daniel for some time, and while the work was in progress he was suddenly taken ill, becoming unconscious and delirious. The Indians, however, did not desert him in his helplessness, but proved trusty and efficient nurses; and as the malady from which he suffered was probably one with which they were familiar, their treatment of it was successful, and Daniel soon regained his usual strength and vigor.

The stone house constructed by the Pioneer is one of the oldest in the county. The walls are of solid stone, two feet through. It is raised on a basement, which extends along its whole breadth and length, in the walls of which are embedded the oaken timbers, eighteen inches square, that support the first floor, from which it rises a storey and a half in height. The floors are fastened with wooden pins, the heads of which are about one inch square. At the end of the basement, now a cellar, is a huge fireplace, in which the original iron crane still hangs, and on the ground floor is another connecting with the same outlet. The door locks are of wood, while the catches, latches and hinges have all been hammered out of pieces of iron.

A year after the house was completed, Daniel re-crossed the lake and brought back with him from New York, Nancy Wait, a young bride of fifteen years. He spent many happy years with his wife in the home which he had been at such pains in fashioning; during which time eight children were born to him, six sons and two daughters. He did not need to go far afield in search of the large wild game, which he converted into wealth by taking his furs once a year to Albany, where there was a principal fur market of the United States, with which he was well acquainted.

In the summer of 1792, as Lieutenant-Governor Simcoe was

going from Kingston to Newark, the gubernatorial party was told of a certain Daniel Reynolds, resident on the lake shore, from whom they sought temporary shelter, and were hospitably entertained in his substantial dwelling. The wife of the Governor had been taken ill, and was unable to move on the following day. The whole party waited for a day or two, hoping for her recovery; but official business compelled them to leave her at Daniel's house, where she remained for a space of six weeks, during which time she was carefully nursed and treated for fever and ague. Ministered to by unskilled but kindly hands, and not disdaining to use the wild herbs gathered by the Indians and prescribed in such cases, she was enabled to pursue and complete her journey to Newark.

Daniel Reynolds was born near Danbury, Conn. The family were of English descent, but had resided for some generations in New England.

---

#### DANIEL REYNOLDS.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Benjamin Reynolds, m. Mary Crouter; set. Murray. Issue: (1) George, (2) Hiram, and (3) Green.
- II. Ebenezer Reynolds, m. 1st, Martha Blakely, and 2nd, Hannah Sprague; set. Wellington. Issue: by 1st, (1) Daniel, and (2) James; and by 2nd, (3) Parmenas, (4) Bishop, and (5) Reuben.
- III. Cecil Reynolds, m. Elizabeth Clark; set. finally Wellington. Issue: (1) Almira, (2) Catharine, (3) Rose, (4) Phoebe, (5) Abigail, (6) Louisa, (7) John, (8) Samuel, (9) David, and (10) Elias.
- IV. Jacob Reynolds, m. Fanny Maskell; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Silas.
- V. Serenus Reynolds, m. Polly Clemens; set. United States.
- VI. Silas Reynolds, m. Charlotte Blakely; set. Wellington. Issue: (1) Dorkens, (2) Annie, (3) Mary A., (4) Elizabeth, (5) Phoebe, (6) William, and (7) David.
- VII. Amy Reynolds, m. Thomas Wilson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) James, (2) Sarah A., (3) Benjamin, (4) Thomas, (5) Mary A., and (6) Daniel.
- VIII. Jane Reynolds, m. Jonathan Wait; set. finally Ogdensburg.

Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Ebenezer, (3) Calvin, (4) Lucy, and (5) Rebecca.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Ebenezer Reynolds Branch:*

- (1) Daniel Reynolds, unm.
- (2) James Reynolds, unm.
- (3) Parmenas Reynolds, unm.
- (4) Bishop Reynolds, m. Mary A. Ferguson; set. Wellington.  
Issue: (a) Hilton, and (b) Norma.
- (5) Reuben C. Reynolds, unm.

See VI. *The Silas Reynolds Branch:*

- (1) Dorcas Reynolds, m. Anthony Benway; set. finally Collingwood.
- (2) Annie Reynolds, m. Anthony Benway; set. Collingwood.
- (3) Mary A. Reynolds.
- (4) Elizabeth Reynolds, m. Thomas Wilson; set. Hillier.
- (5) Phoebe Reynolds, m. Davis Goodmurphy; set. Hillier.
- (6) William Reynolds, m. Miss Detsell; set. Hallowell.
- (7) David Reynolds, unm.

---

### THE ROBLIN FAMILIES.

---

John Roblin, who was the first of the Roblins to come into Canada, and at the time of the outbreak of the Revolutionary War was settled with his brother, Stephen, in New Jersey, was of English or Welsh descent. He tried to remain a non-participant in the war; but as he sat on his stoop one evening, a party of Continental scouts came by, and, without any provocation or previous warning of any kind, fired fourteen shots at the house. Having ransacked the premises, they demanded that they be told where the money was concealed; and in order to make them divulge the hiding place, John Roblin, although already wounded in the knee, was stripped nearly naked; and his brother, Stephen, was hung to a tree by his thumbs. The party, being balked in their search, became grossly offensive; one man pointed his musket at John Roblin's wife (putting the point of the bayonet to her breast) and dared her to call George the Third of England, her King. She did dare; but just as the fellow was about to fire, a comrade with a finer sense of decency and manliness, knocked the musket aside.

John Roblin seems to have been taken prisoner, as he was

placed in a rebel hospital, where his treatment was so neglected that he became a lifelong cripple. In his absence, his wife complained to General Washington of the treatment they had received; and the family were not again disturbed.

The Roblins were among the families who came to Canada in the Major VanAlstine party; and landed at Adolphustown on the 16th June, 1784. In the records of the first town meetings held in Adolphustown, dated 1794, appear the names of John Roblin, Owen Roblin, Sr., and Owen Roblin, Jr. Dr. Canniff states that Stephen Roblin also came with his brother John.

In the annual return of the inhabitants of Adolphustown taken in 1812, John Roblin's name appears; but as there is no recurrence of it afterwards, or of that of his wife, it is evident that his death must have occurred about that time. His wife was Elizabeth Moore, who is mentioned in Playter's History of Methodism as being the second largest contributor to the Adolphustown Methodist Church, which was built, in 1792, on Paul Huff's land, and was the first Methodist church in Upper Canada. Dr. Canniff states that after her husband's death she removed to Sophiasburgh, where she bought a hundred acres of land for twenty-five dollars (which she paid in weaving) and that she herself cut down the trees and built her own log cabin. She subsequently married John Canniff, the founder of Canniffton, and great uncle of the historian.

So far as can now be ascertained, the family of John and Elizabeth Roblin comprised: (1) John, (2) David, (3) Owen P., (4) Philip, (5) a daughter, who married Colonel Ruttan and settled in Sophiasburgh, (6) Nancy, (7) Mary, (8) Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Clapp and settled on Hay Bay, and (9) another daughter, whom it is supposed, married a Gerolamy.

John Roblin, the eldest son of the Pioneer's family, was among the first converts under Darius Dunham's labors in the province, and became a zealous worker for the Methodist church and a popular local preacher. He was elected to Parliament for Midland; but being opposed to the Family Compact party, which was then in power, his seat was declared vacant, the reason given being that, as a local preacher, he could not sit in Parliament. His constituency re-electing him, his seat was again declared vacant by the same party and for the same reason. Returning home, he was elected for the third time; but he died before the next session

commenced, and thus evaded that which threatened to become a serious cause of dissatisfaction, if not of disturbance.

David Roblin married Mary Rowe and settled in Sidney. One of his descendants is the present Postmaster of Belleville.

In the returns of disbanded troops and loyalists mustered on the 5th October, 1784, appear the names of Owen P. and Philip Roblin; from which it is to be inferred that each of these pioneers served in the British cause, and, owing to the liberal policy of the Government in granting two hundred acres of land to each United Empire Loyalist, were each in possession of large tracts of land. Owen P. Roblin, who was born in 1774, married Mary Dulmage, who was born in 1780. They settled on the Bay Front in Ameliasburgh, about half a mile east of Rednerville. The property is now in the possession of Hamilton Welbanks, as George Roblin, to whom it was left, sold out and bought from the Government two hundred acres in the second concession of Ameliasburgh. The latter place, which is near the Centre Church, is now owned by George E. Roblin, a grandson of Owen P. Roblin.

Philip Roblin moved from Adolphustown into Sophiasburgh, where he located his land at Roblin's Mills, or Green Point, on the High Shore. In addition to clearing the forest, he managed to build and work a grist mill, which proved not only a success to the enterprising miller, but a boon to the settlers for miles around, saving them their long and toilsome trips to Kingston, and later to Napanee. When Philip Roblin died, his son, Philip, came into possession of the property, which he continued to extend and enlarge in various ways, until Roblins Mills in Sophiasburgh became one of the principal business centres of the county. In addition to grinding grain, lumber, shingle and shipbuilding enterprises were carried on for many years; and a general store and shipping warehouse were added. Several circumstances tended to bring about the decline of the place and its industries; and the stream which supplied the water-power has partly dried up, in consequence, doubtless, of the removal of the forest.

The founder of Roblins Mills, or Green Point, married Prudence Platt, by whom he had nine children; many of his descendants lived to be distinguished men and women of their county. A son, John P. Roblin, was for a number of years a prominent member of the old Reform party in the Upper Canada Legislature, sitting both before and after the Mackenzie Rebellion, sixteen years in all.

He was defeated only once, and that was in 1837, when the cry of Liberal disloyalty was raised; but at the next poll he was elected by a sweeping majority. Notwithstanding that the Premier, Mr. Draper, was a Conservative, he appointed John P. Roblin Registrar of Prince Edward County, a position he held up to the time of his death.

Another descendant of the family distinguished in Canadian politics, is a grandson of Levi Roblin, who was a son of the pioneer owner of Roblin's Mills. The Hon. Rodmond Palen Roblin has been Premier and Minister of Agriculture and Railway Commissioner for the province of Manitoba since 1900. Born in Sophiasburgh in 1853, he was educated at the Albert College, Belleville. Marrying Adelaide DeMille in 1875, he migrated to Manitoba in 1880. Locating at Carman, he carried on farming on a large scale; and, with headquarters in Winnipeg, became an extensive grain dealer. He was elected to the Legislative Assembly of Manitoba in 1888; and attended the Coronation festivities in England in 1902.

Another leading member of the family was Owen Roblin, a son of Philip. He was born in Sophiasburgh, and, after receiving his education under Jonathan Greely, removed to Ameliasburgh, where, in 1829, he took up four hundred acres in the third concession. This land is in part now held by W. J. McFaul and H. G. Stafford; and the latter lives on the old homestead. Owen Roblin conducted a general store and ashery, doing a large and profitable business in sending the lye to Montreal. In 1838, or 1839, he traded lot 76 with John B. Way for lot 81, where the Ameliasburgh Roblin's Mills and homestead now stand. The village of Roblins Mills, or Ameliasburgh, as it is officially known, was first called Way's Mills, and was situated in the bend of the horseshoe below the hill on the present village stands.

On taking possession of the Way property, Owen Roblin commenced to improve the water-power; his first act was to excavate the present canal from the lake. The extent of this work may be estimated from the fact that the blasting powder alone cost the equivalent of one thousand dollars. Besides farming five hundred acres, and attending to his many trading schemes and flouring mills, this busy man ran saw and carding mills. From his flour mills he shipped immense quantities of wheat and rye flour to

Montreal; and during the Crimean War he exported day and night.

Owen Roblin was a Justice of the Peace and Commissioner for taking affidavits; and for many years was a County Councillor and Reeve of his township. A postoffice was first opened in the village by a man called Meacham, who was Postmaster there for three years, when he was promoted to Belleville; and the Roblin's Mills' office was closed. It was reopened in 1845, with Owen Roblin as Postmaster, who held the post until his death, when he was said to be the oldest Postmaster in Canada. He was succeeded by his grandson, William H. C. Roblin, the present Postmaster. This grandson also closely followed Owen's son, Edward, as clerk of the Fourth Division Court, the interim holder of the post being William C. DeLong.

One of the best known and most progressive men of the county, Owen Roblin, lived to the old age of ninety-seven years, only dying as recently as 1903. He married Huldah Selden Conger, a daughter of old Squire Stephen Conger; she died in 1896, aged eighty-five years.

The remaining children of the old pioneer, John Roblin, with their descendants, have married into many of the leading and oldest families in the county, and are widely scattered. One daughter married Colonel Peter Ruttan and settled in Sophiasburgh. Nancy Roblin married Colonel William Ketcheson and settled in Sidney. Mary Roblin married Marvel Garrison, the pioneer of the family of that name, and lived on Hay Bay.

As stated in the early part of this sketch, the old pioneer, John Roblin, had a brother, Stephen, who accompanied him to Adolphustown. Although his wife's name cannot now be ascertained, Stephen Roblin was married before coming to Canada, and had three children: Mary, Rebecca and Owen. Mary, the eldest of the family, married and settled in the States, but eventually moved into Canada and died at Goderich, where she left considerable property. Rebecca Roblin married John Wood, the pioneer of the Wood family. Owen Roblin married Margaret Ruttan, and had a large farm on the third concession of Adolphustown, where he lived for many years and died at an advanced age. To distinguish him from the many other prominent men of his own name, now a familiar one throughout the county, he was called the "one-eyed" Roblin, owing to the fact that at an early age he suffered the

misfortune of losing the sight of one eye. His descendants are numerous and are recognized as many of the leading business men and farmers in the county.

Rev. Stephen Herbert Roblin, son of George E. Roblin and great-grandson of Owen Roblin, the pioneer, was born October 4th, 1858, in Hallowell, and after attending the common schools, graduated from St. Lawrence University, Canton, N. Y., receiving his Bachelor's degree, and afterwards his Doctorate, in 1896. Having been called to the ministry, he labored in his profession at Genoa and Victor, New York, and Bay City, Michigan, and for the past fifteen years has been president of the Massachusetts Universalist Convention. He is chaplain of the Canadian Club at Boston, chaplain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, a Knight Templar and thirty-second degree Mason. He belongs to the Boston Art Club and the University Club of Boston.

Jacob J. Roblin, son of John W., and great-grandson of Owen P., was born in Prince Edward County in 1844; his father subsequently moved to Brighton, where he died in 1881. Mr. Roblin learned the blacksmithing trade at Picton, and has followed the same during his residence in Brighton, in which latter city he has taken a very active and prominent part in public affairs; having served in the Town Council and been chairman of the Board of Managers of the Presbyterian Church. His son, Fred J. M. Roblin, is now a member of the council and its youngest member. He represents the National Machine Company and Hydraulic Cold Tire setting, and is travelling the greater part of the year. He is a prominent member of the Loyal Orange Institution. His father had been active and prominent in Masonic circles.

George E. Roblin, son of John Roblin, and great-grandson of Owen P., resides on the second concession, where he farms some two hundred acres. He married Arvilla Stafford, daughter of William D. Stafford; and is a man of wealth and prominence. Mr. Roblin is a studious, earnest-minded man, and takes an active interest in the affairs of the Methodist church, being trustee and steward for Ameliasburgh Centre Church. His wife also takes an active interest in church work, being president of the Woman's Missionary Society and of the Young People's League. They have both taught in the Sabbath school for years; and Mr. Roblin is secretary and treasurer of the School Trustee Board.

Their only daughter, Florence, married Leonard T. Parks, son of Albert C. Parks. He owns one of the largest and finest fruit farms in Ontario.

John C. Roblin, son of David, and great-grandson of Owen, was born in 1865, and attended the public schools in Trenton. He spent two or three years in Kansas, and for many years represented on the road, the Pennsylvania Soap Company, manufacturers of the Miller's soap of Lancaster, Pennsylvania. He is still connected with this concern, but carries on business upon his own account at Niagara Falls, N.Y. He married Margaret Stewart and their home at present is in Toronto. Mrs. Roblin was born within seven miles of Edinburgh, Scotland. They had one child, Arthur Edward, who is deceased.

Collaterally related to the other pioneer of that name was John Roblin, many of whose descendants are found at Belleville, Napanee and Toronto. He came from Dutchess County, New York, and his niece, Nancy Millar, married Joseph Clapp. He had belonged to the Society of Friends, but shortly after coming to Canada he was converted to the Methodist church by Fathers William Losee and Darius Dunham.

---

### OWEN ROBLIN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Rebecca Roblin, b. 1794; m. Alexander Robinson; set. Big Island.
- II. Jacob Roblin, b. 1796; m. Sarah VanDusen; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Nathan, (2) Stephen, (3) John W., (4) William H., (5) Jacob H., (6) Millicent A., (7) Daniel, (8) Sarah E., (9) Maria, (10) Elizabeth, (11) Owen, (12) Conrad, (13) Mary J., and (14) Edwin. The mother d. 1883, aged 85 yrs.
- III. Stephen Roblin, b. 1797; m. Amy Allison; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Owen, (2) Cyrus, (3) Sarah A., (4) Aaron K., (5) Samuel B., (6) Joseph R., (7) Melissa A., (8) Jacob, (9) John, (10) Stephen, and (11) Mary E.
- IV. Mary Roblin, b. 1797; m. Rev. Conrad VanDusen. Issue: (1) Sarah E., (2) Owen, (3) David, (4) Rachel, (5) Alma, and (6) Adelaide.
- V. Elizabeth Roblin, b. 1802 m. Robert VanDusen, b. 1799, d. 1873; set. Tweed. Issue (1) Philip, (2) John, (3) Allen

- M., (4) David, (5) Hannah M., (6) Rachel, (7) Elizabeth A., (8) Almira, and (9) Sarah J.
- VI. John W. Roblin, b. 1803; m. Deborah Rightmyer; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Philip O., (2) Phoebe A., (3) Rachel E., (4) William, (5) Miranda, (6) Stephen, (7) Peter V., (8) John W., (9) Mary J., and (10) Catharine.
- VII. Margaret Roblin, b. 1806; m. Weston Wright; set. Adolphustown.
- VIII. Rachel Roblin, b. 1808; m. Zoran Ballard; set. Adolphustown.
- IX. Anna Roblin, b. 1811; m. Thomas Davis; set. Picton. Issue: (1) A. Mahala, (2) Charles W., (3) Melissa J., (4) Mary E., (5) Owen R., (6) Janet A., (7) Deborah M., (8) Thomas J., and (9) Richard R.
- X. Owen Roblin, b. 1812; drowned while skating on Hay Bay.
- XI. Philip Roblin, b. 1815; drowned while skating on Hay Bay.
- XII. Phoebe Roblin, b. 1817; m. 1st, William Brannigan, and 2nd, Mr. Hotchkiss; set. finally Owen Sound.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Jacob Roblin Branch*:

- (1) Nathan Roblin, m. Abigail VanCott; set. Shannonville.
- (2) Stephen Roblin, m. Julia A. Werden; set. Picton. Issue:
  - (a) Albert S. Roblin, unm.; set. Orillia.
  - (b) William A. Roblin, m. Emma Pierce; set. Belleville. (Issue: Julia, E. L., Nellie and Harry A.).
  - (c) David H. Roblin, m. Harriet Gonsolaus; set. Arkansas. (Issue: Mabel A., and one dau., d. in inf.).
  - (d) Stanley A. Roblin, m. Catharine Clapp; set. U. S. (Issue: Rolph, David, James, Thomas, Jennie C., and Julia E.).
  - (e) Sarah E. Roblin, m. James A. Foster; set. Picton. (Issue Morley N. R., and Grace S. C.).
  - (f) Ella C. Roblin, m. Edgar Rugby; set. Brighton; no issue.
- (3) John W. Roblin, m. Elizabeth Anderson; set. finally Brighton. Issue: (a) Leander, (b) John W., (c) James J., m. Jane Buchanan; set. Brighton. (Issue: William J., Frederick A. N., Ida V., Walter J., and Herbert M.); (d) Edward, (e) Helen M., d. y. and (f) George H., m. Maria McCreedy; set. Brighton.
- (4) William H. Roblin, m. Sarah A. Sprague; set. Tyendinaga.
- (5) Jacob H. Roblin, m. 1st, Nancy Sprague, and 2nd, Nancy

McDonald, nee Pettingell; set. Demorestville, Sophiasburgh.

- (6) Millicent A. Roblin, m. Absalom Greely; set. finally Kansas.
- (7) Daniel Roblin, m. Hester Blakely; set. Picton.
- (8) Sarah E. Roblin, m. Austin Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (9) Maria Roblin, d. in inf.
- (10) Elizabeth Roblin, m. Adam Wood; set. finally Michigan.
- (11) Owen Roblin, m. 1st, Martha Halstead, and 2nd, Sapphira Parks, nee Allison; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (12) Conrad Roblin, m. Catherine Lazier; set. finally Thunder Bay.
- (13) Mary J. Roblin, m. Davis German; set. finally Michigan.
- (14) Edwin Roblin, m. 1st, Rebecca Greely, and 2nd, Harriet Brown; set. finally Belleville.

See III. *The Stephen Roblin Branch:*

- (1) Owen Roblin, m. Sarah E. Canniff; set. Buffalo.
- (2) Cyrus Roblin, m. Mary C. Davis; set. Adolphustown.
- (3) Sarah A. Roblin, m. 1st, Michael Percy, and 2nd, Fred Howe; set. finally United States.
- (4) Aaron K. Roblin, m. Lucy A. Dulmage; set. finally Michigan.
- (5) Samuel B. Roblin, m. and set. Watertown, N.Y.
- (6) Joseph R. Roblin, m. Rachael L. Reynolds; set. finally Picton. Issue: (a) George F. J., m. Cynthia M. Lovell; set. Picton. No issue; (b) John S., m. Mary E. Cunningham; set. Detroit. (Issue: William, Brock, Edith, and Lillian); (c) Henry R., d. aged 26 years; (d) Rev. Joseph R., m. Minnie M. Gay; set. California. No issue; and (e) Rev. Stephen H., m. Lillian I. Lyons; set. Boston. (Issue: Fred W., Herberta and Stephen H.)
- (7) Melissa A. Roblin, m. Rev. Robert Brewster; set. United States.
- (8) Jacob Roblin, m. Melissa Carr; set. Adolphustown.
- (9) John Roblin, m. 1st, Catherine Mallory and 2nd, Miriam Trumpour; set. Adolphustown.
- (10) Stephen Roblin, m. and set. Adolphustown.
- (11) Mary E. Roblin, m. Tobias Carr; set. finally Belleville.

## OWEN P. ROBLIN.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth Roblin, b. 1800; died young.
- II. Ann Roblin, b. 1803; died young.
- III. Prudence Roblin, b. 1804; m. John Weese; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Owen R., (2) Levi, (3) Chauncey, (4) Robert, and (5) Catharine.
- IV. George Roblin, b. 1806; m. Sarah Bryant; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) David, (2) John, and (3) Eliza A.
- V. John Roblin, b. 1807; m. Mary Cole; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Owen, (2) David, (3) Sophia, (4) Eliza, (5) Almira, and (6) Matilda.
- VI. Sarah Roblin, b. 1809; m. William Hermon; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) William, (2) Royal W., (3) Jane, (4) Robinson, (5) Lenora, (6) Sophronia, (7) W. S., and (8) Alitia.
- VII. Philip Roblin, b. 1810; m. Nancy Vandewater; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) George, (2) Sarah J., (3) Mary E., and (4) Frances H.
- VIII. H. Ryan Roblin, b. 1812; m. Catharine Bell. Issue: (1) Almeda, (2) William, (3) Prudence, and (4) Eliza. The father went to Australia, where he died.
- IX. Eliza Roblin, b. 1814; died young.
- X. Matilda Roblin, b. 1816; m. Hector Howell; set. Ameliasburgh. No issue.
- XI. Jane Roblin, b. 1818; m. Joseph Peterson, a provincial land surveyor; set. Minnesota. Issue: (1) Emily, (2) George, (3) Blake, (4) Kate, (5) Jane, and (6) Hedley.
- XII. Owen Roblin, b. 1820; d. y.
- XIII. Mary Roblin, b. 1823; m. John Anderson; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Eliza J., (2) George A., (3) William A., (4) Mary M., (5) Sarah M., (6) John R., (7) Annie A., (8) Martha L., (9) James R., (10) Ridley, and (11) Howard.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The George Roblin Branch*:

- (1) David Roblin, m. Amanda Hawley; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Amanda, d. in inf.; (b) Robert, killed at Trenton by train; aged 14 yrs.; (c) John C., m. Margaret Stewart; set. Toronto. (Issue: Arthur Edward, d. y.); and (d) Edna, m. Philip J. Price; set. St. Catharines. (Issue: Philip, Phyllis, Erie, Gerald, and another son).

- (2) John Roblin, b. 1832; m. Harriet Elliott, b. 1832; d. 1904; set. on old Owen Roblin homestead in Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) George E. Roblin; set. on old homestead; m. Arvilla Stafford. (Issue: Florence, m. Leonard C. Parks; set. Fredericksburgh. (Issue: Eveline), and (b) James A., m. Mary Pearsall; set. California. (Issue: 1 dau.).
- (3) Eliza A. Roblin, b. 1835; m. Robert Ketcham Graham; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Robert J., (b) Charles K., (c) William Richard, and (d) Sarah M.

See VII. *The Philip Roblin Branch:*

- (1) George Roblin, m. Angenora M. Baker; set. Baker's Island, subsequently Michigan. Issue: (a) Theodore, m. Emma Yott; set. Ameliasburgh; (b) Adelbert G., m. Ordella Sprague; set. Ameliasburgh; (c) Alfretta, m. William DeLong; set. Ameliasburgh; (d) Grace A., m. Robert J. Graham, ex-mayor; set. Belleville, and (e) Florence, m. Oscar Griener; set. Essex County.
- (2) Sarah J. Roblin, m. David Southard; set. Athol and Denver. No issue.
- (3) Mary E. Roblin, m. George Vair; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Sarah C.
- (4) Frances H. Roblin, m. 1st, Sidney Bates, M.D., of Kingston, and 2nd, Robert E. Wood, barrister, of Peterborough.

---

JOHN ROBLIN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Maria Roblin, m. George H. Detlor; set. Napanee.
- II. David Roblin, m. and set. Napanee. Issue: (1) Emma, m. James Hambly; set. Belleville.
- III. John Roblin, m. Mary Kimberly; set. Watertown, N. Y. Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) David, (3) William, and (4) Sarah.
- IV. Rev. Philip J. Roblin, m. Jane Casey; set. Napanee. Issue: (1) George C., (2) Matilda A., (3) Martha, (4) Phoebe, (5) Hester A., (6) Thomas, (7) Mary, (8) Sarah H., and (9) Nancy.
- V. William Roblin, unm.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The Philip J. Roblin Branch:*

- (1) George Casey Roblin, m. Frances Hughes; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Cecelia Roblin, m. Albert E. Fry; set. Brook-

- lyn. (b) Elizabeth J. Roblin, m. James O'Brien; set. Belleville. (Issue: Nellie M., Elizabeth, Jessie, Ethel, Nora and Lina.) (c) Emma A. Roblin, unm.; set. Toronto. (d) Carrie Roblin, unm. (e) Agnes A. Roblin, m. Richard Kelly; set. Picton. (f) Hester Roblin, m. Frederick M. Paler; set. Chicago. (Issue: Fanny, Howard and Fred.) (g) John T. Roblin, m. Elizabeth Morden; set. Belleville. (h) Ethel A. Roblin, unm.; set. Toronto. (i) Ida M. Roblin, m. John R. Hardinge. (j) Frances X. Roblin, m. Charles W. Vandevooort; set. Napanee. (k) George W. Roblin, unm.
- (2) Matilda R. Roblin, m. John Hamilton; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) John, (b) George, (c) Matilda, and (d) Agnes.
- (3) Martha Roblin, m. David Lockwood; set. Sidney.
- (4) Phoebe Roblin, m. James Hill; set. Belleville.
- (5) Hester A. Roblin, m. P. O. Roblin.
- (6) Thomas Roblin, m. Hannah E. Prinyer; set. Syracuse. Issue: (a) Millie J., (b) Ella M., (c) Philip, (d) Frank, and (e) Luther.
- (7) Mary Roblin, d. unm.
- (8) Sarah H. Roblin, m. William Gibson; set. Shannonville. No issue.
- (9) Nancy Roblin, m. Robert Bryden; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Annie, d. y.

---

#### THE RANKIN FAMILY.

---

James Rankin was of English descent, and came from Mill Hill, London, England, towards the latter end of the eighteenth century. He brought with him an English wife. His father was, it would appear, a man of considerable wealth in the old country; but the pioneer, bent somehow on visiting Canada, came over the sea and came to stay. He must have been a man of educational advantages, as during his life in Canada he was for the most part a school teacher in several parts of Prince Edward County and parts adjacent. He was not, however, dependent on his manner of life for a livelihood, as the paternal purse was always open to him. He taught school, first at Amherst Island. Next there came an interlude from teaching, during which time he

kept a kind of combination of store and tavern at Kingston. Tiring of storekeeping, he resumed the work for which he seems to have had a natural aptitude, and we find him next, teaching in Adolphustown, and finally in Athol. At this time his father died, and he having been, as all had good reason to suppose, a man of means, and James, ranking high in heirship, he was getting ready to return to England to superintend the winding up of the family estate, when he fell ill and died. His son, James, who was settled in Murray, took his place, went to London, Eng., and when he had receipted all claims against the estate, found himself in pocket to the tune of three thousand dollars. He soon returned to his farming in Athol, where he cultivated one hundred acres of grain and dealt in stock. He also devoted himself to local preaching amongst the Methodists. The two younger sons of the Pioneer, William and Thomas, occupied farms in Athol, where each of them was successful in tilling one hundred acres of remunerative soil. William R. Rankin, son of William Rankin, and grandson of the Pioneer, built the first cheese factory on Big Island. He owns on Big Island a farm of one hundred acres—a part of the old Peck homestead—and in addition another hundred acres that belonged to his father's homestead. He resides in Wellington, his property there being part of the old Reynolds estate.

Thomas Rankin, third son and fifth child of James Rankin, married Catherine Cole and settled in Athol. Their daughter, Mahala A. Rankin, married John E. Clark, son of Reuben Platt Clark, who emigrated from Lewis County, N.Y., about the year 1827, and was probably the pioneer business man of Wellington, where he carried on a tin and hardware business for more than forty years. He married first, Miss Jackson, and second, Jemima Williams, by whom he had the following children: (1) John E. Clark, married Mahala A. Rankin; set. Wellington. (2) Cynthia S. Clark, married Reuben Kline; set. Port Leyden, N.Y. (3) Emma H. Clark, unmarried; set. Port Leyden, N.Y. (4) Charles L. Clark, unmarried; set. Port Leyden, N.Y.

The only member of this family now in Canada is John E. Clark, who represents some twenty insurance companies at Wellington, including two life insurance companies. He is also a licensed auctioneer. Mr. Clark was in the tin and stove business for some years; and, after that, devoted himself to the treatment and cure of stammering, in which he had marked success, having

no failure in any case where there was no malformation nor organic trouble. He also developed remarkable success as a magnetic healer, which he still follows to some extent. In politics he is a Liberal, and in religion a Methodist.

---

### JAMES RANKIN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Rankin, m. Elizabeth Johnson; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Dyer, (2) John, (3) Caroline, (4) Mary, (5) Sarah, (6) Camilla, and (7) Matilda.
- II. Catharine S. Rankin, m. James Spencer; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Rankin, (2) William, (3) Phoebe C., (4) Fannie, and (5) John.
- III. Phoebe Rankin, m. Varnum Burlingham; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Abigail, (3) James, (4) Catharine, and (5) William.
- IV. William Rankin, m. Hannah Lawson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) James, (3) Hannah M., (4) Sarah A., (5) William R., (6) Julia A., and (7) Rosanna.
- V. Thomas Rankin, m. Catharine Cole; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Phoebe, (3) Aaron, (4) Calvin, (5) Thomas A., (6) Mahala A., (7) Araminta, (8) Sarah F., and (9) Samuel S.
- VI. Mary A. Rankin, m. Henry Dyer; set. St. Vincent. Issue: (1) Phoebe, (2) Mary, (3) Lucy, (4) William, and (5) Barrett.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The James Rankin Branch:*

- (1) Dyer Rankin, m. 1st, Annie Bates, and 2nd, Annie Newson; set. Percy, Northumberland Co. Issue: by 1st, (a) John W., (b) William, (c) Emily, and (d) Christina.
- (2) John Rankin, m. 1st, Pearlina Locie, and 2nd, Martha Lancely; set. Murray. Issue: by 1st, (a) James C., (b) Arminius, (c) Gifford; and by 2nd, (d) Arthur, and (e) Albert.
- (3) Caroline Rankin, m. Benjamin Louckes; set. Percy, Northumberland Co. No issue.
- (4) Mary Rankin, m. William Burkell; set. Percy. Issue: (a) William, (b) Ira, (c) George, (d) Camilla, (e) Ida, and (f) Theresa.

- (5) Sarah Rankin, m. Joseph Cryderman; set. Percy. Issue: (a) Jerome, and (b) Rosa.
- (6) Camilla Rankin, m. Richard Royal; set. Percy. Issue: (a) Hedley, (b) Chrissey, and (c) Bertha,
- (7) Matilda Rankin, m. William Wilson; set. Michigan.

See IV. *The William Rankin Branch:*

- (1) Mary Rankin, m. 1st, Roswell Ferguson, and 2nd, William Losee; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Annie,
- (2) James Rankin, m. Rachel Carr; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Roswell.
- (3) Hannah M. Rankin, m. Wallace Hare; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Clinton, and (b) Annie M.
- (4) Sarah A. Rankin, m. Guy Mastin; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Lena, and (b) Lina B. (both deceased).
- (5) William R. Rankin, m. Catharine Sprague; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Mary L.
- (6) Julia A. Rankin, m. Albert Coval; set. Brighton. No issue.
- (7) Rosanna Rankin, m. Robert McKibbon; set. Athol.

See V. *The Thomas Rankin Branch:*

- (1) Elizabeth Rankin, m. Daniel Hare; set. S. Marysburg. Issue: (a) Calista, (b) George, (c) William, (d) Phoebe, and (e) Annie.
- (2) Phoebe Rankin, m. Samson Striker; set. Percy. Issue: (a) Ida, and (b) Noble.
- (3) Aaron Rankin, unm., died aged 26 years.
- (4) Calvin Rankin, m. Sarah F. Garritsee; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Aaron Rankin.
- (5) Thomas A. Rankin, m. Ophelia Graham; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Fana, and (b) Emma.
- (6) Mahala A. Rankin, m. John E. Clark; set. Wellington. No issue.
- (7) Araminta Rankin, m. 1st, Edward DeLong, and 2nd, Alexander Wilson; set. Wellington. Issue: by 1st, (a) Alice.
- (9) Samuel S. Rankin, m. Ida L. Valleau; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Carrie M., (b) Calvin S., (c) Burton S., and (d) Geraldine A.

## THE REDNER FAMILY.

John Redner came from Holland in 1746, when he settled in what is now known as the State of New Jersey, and his son Henry was the pioneer of the Redner family in Prince Edward County. During the Revolutionary War, as the Redners adhered to the Tories and remained loyal to the Crown, their home was attacked. During the affray, Henry was shot, and although not killed, he was badly wounded. The mishap only tended to embitter the dissatisfaction that was felt by the loyalists, and added an animosity that readily caused Henry and his family to emigrate to Canada after peace was declared.

Henry Redner married Mary Polis, the daughter of a Swedish family, who also subscribed to loyalist principles, and accompanied the Redners to Canada.

Their son, Peter, was a boy when his parents removed from the United States, in 1793, and settled in Prince Edward; but before he had attained to manhood, he had undertaken a man's duties and assumed a man's responsibilities. He settled on land about a quarter of a mile above the present Rednerville, then all forest, but which to-day is a highly cultivated farm under the ownership of his grandson, Peter D. Redner. This grandson, now himself a grandfather, remembers hearing his grandfather tell of the abundance of deer and wild game that were to be had in the old days, and of his many hunting exploits: how once, having shot a deer, he went out next morning without his gun to measure the distance of his shot, and found the mate mutely sorrowing by the side of the carcass on the ice. The Pioneer took a club and attacked the buck, which he soon killed; for, although he had shouted, not wishing to add a second deer to his larder, and hoping that the poor brute would get away, it only stood and looked reproachfully from out of its wide open eyes; because when a deer is frightened, it cannot run on clear ice.

Peter Redner had the misfortune to be bitten in the foot by a rattlesnake, but was healed by a man who lived at the Carrying Place, who procured an herb called "rattlesnake weed." In order to prevent the poison from going up the leg, he tightly bound the ankle with a black ash bandage that had been taken from a root of the tree that was below water; and then applied the rattlesnake weed in some special fashion. Redner was saved, but the skin of his whole foot spotted like that of the rattlesnake. These

snakes were so common at that time that the mowers and harvesters had to use every precaution when at their work, and would closely bind grass ropes round their boots and legs up to their knees.

Along with the duties of his farm, Peter Redner combined the work of carpenter. As has been already stated, he married Catharine Brickman, the daughter of a loyalist family of German extraction, who, before coming into Canada, lived near Poughkeepsie, in Dutchess County. It has been written of our pioneer that all who knew him, knew him as a man of honor, and one who was naturally religious. Both he and his wife belonged to the Methodist church, and were exhorters, doing much faithful work to build up the church. An obituary states that, in 1822, he received a license from Elder Ryan to exercise his gifts as a local preacher, and that he was powerful in exhortation and extensively useful in promoting religious revivals. Careful in making engagements, when they were made, he was honorable in fulfilling them.

Peter Redner had eight children, two of whom saw military service, William and Rynard being called out during the Lyon Mackenzie Rebellion. The members of his family gained a respect equal to that which he himself enjoyed; they married into the best families of Ameliasburgh. One son, Lewis Redner, married Jane Clute, the great-granddaughter of a British officer who served under Lord Howe at Tyconderoga. The Clutes came as loyalists from Montgomery County, New York, and settled in Fredericksburgh. Mrs. L. Redner's father was Richard G. Clute, the proprietor of the first store in Picton, and credited with being the commander of the first steamboat that plied on the Bay of Quinte. Other members of this prominent family include: Mr. Justice R. C. Clute, who is a nephew of Mrs. Lewis Redner; and John S. Clute, who served in Fralick's Dragoons during '37, and was for twenty-seven years collector of customs in Picton.

William Redner, son of Peter, married Rachael Outendyke. Their son, Peter D., now residing on the William Redner homestead, was for several years sergeant in Captain John Wood's company of Prince Edward Militia. He is distinguished for his inventive faculty, and when only a child constructed mechanical toys for his playmates. Although many articles about his home attest his mechanical genius, he has made no commercial use of his faculty, beyond patenting a mop wringer.

Mr. Redner is an exhorter in the church, and a trustee of the Ameliasburgh Centre Church Board.

---

PETER REDNER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Mary Redner, m. Henry Ainsworth; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Catharine, (2) Aurelia, (3) William, (4) Philip, (5) Peter, (6) Royal, (7) Benjamin C., (8) Mary E., (9) Danford, and (10) John F.
- II. William Redner, m. Rachael Outendyke; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Peter D., and (2) Huldah. The father d. 1894, aged 82 years.
- III. Rynard Redner, m. Nancy VanAlstine; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Adelaide, (2) Manley, (3) Malcolm, (4) Sarah C., and (5) David W.
- IV. Sophia Redner, m. William Burr; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Charity, (2) Peter, (3) Naomi, (4) Marshall, and (5) Wesley K.
- V. Naomi Redner, m. Isaac Way; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Reuben R., and (2) Sophronia.
- VI. Lewis Redner, m. Jane Clute; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Sarah E., (2) Mirancy B., (3) George A., and (4) W. Edgar.
- VII. Henry Redner, m. Rose Denny; set. finally Buffalo. Issue: (1) Bert, (2) Emma, (3) Jenny, and (4) Adelbert.
- VIII. Sarah J. Redner, m. William G. Stafford; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) John E., (2) Henry G., (3) Emma, (4) David T., (5) Arvilla, and (6) William H.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The William Redner Branch:*

- (1) Peter D. Redner, m. 1st, Ellen Wannamaker, and 2nd, Mary J. Carr; set. on the old William Redner homestead in Ameliasburgh. Issue: by 2nd, (a) William Redner, m. Effie J. Dempsey; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Bessie and Mildred.)
- (2) Huldah Redner, m. Henry Cunningham; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Ada, and (b) Mary.

## THE RUTTAN FAMILY.

William and Peter Ruttan came to Adolphustown with the pioneers in 1784, where each of them had grants of twelve hundred acres of land. Their family came from the old seaport town of Rochelle, ninety-three miles north of Bourdeaux, and seventy-six miles from Nantes, a strongly fortified place, which held out against Richelieu's powerful army for fourteen months. It was a port remarkable in history, and was for some years in possession of the English, from whom it was taken in 1224. During the religious war, and especially after the massacre of Saint Bartholomew on August 24th, 1572, it was a stronghold of the Protestants. The Ruttan family were Huguenots, a word that was used as a term of reproach by the French Catholics, to nickname their countrymen of the reformed churches, or protestants. For twelve years they were a happy people, until driven to despair by the cruelty of Catherine de Medecis, mother of Charles IX. Seventy-thousand Huguenots, or French Protestants, were cruelly massacred throughout the kingdom by secret orders from the King, instigated by the Queen Dowager. A considerable number emigrated after this event to North America, and settled on the Delaware and in the Carolinas, and were among the earliest emigrants from Europe. Twenty-six years after this frightful event, the people's minds were pacified by the celebrated Edict of Nantes, which arose from the liberality of Henry IV., who granted toleration to his Protestant subjects in 1598. This liberty of conscience they enjoyed for eighty-seven years, when Henry's famous edict was revoked by Louis XIV., in 1685. This injudicious and unjust policy lost to France eight hundred thousand Protestants and gave to England fifty thousand industrious artisans. Some thousands, who brought with them the art of manufacturing silk, settled in Spitfield, London, where their quiet descendants yet remain; others settled in Soho and St. Giles, pursuing the art of making crystal glasses and various fine works in which they excelled; among others, jewellery, then but little understood in England. There being no longer a place of refuge for liberty of conscience, the Ruttans fled with their families to England, then to Holland, and in 1734 Abraham Ruttan, the American ancestor, settled at a town called New Rochelle, N.Y. This town, or tract of land, was purchased in 1689 expressly for a Huguenot settlement by Jacob Leisler, Commissioner of the Admiralty under Governor

Dangan, of the province of New York. It soon increased, and in 1700 had a vast number of militia officers loyal to the King. To this settlement Abraham Ruttan repaired soon after his arrival. He married Marie Petilion, and here were born William, Peter and Abraham; the two former in 1757 and 1759, respectively. Abraham never married; he settled on Manhattan Island, where he owned one hundred acres of land. In 1778 Peter accompanied the celebrated Indian chieftain, Brant, from New York to Western Canada on a tour of observation. It was at this period that Brant, who belonged to the loyalist party, made himself extremely useful; it being to the interest of the British Government to retain his confidence, he was consequently employed in various ways. Brant and Peter were fast friends, so much so indeed, that the latter named his son, Joseph Brant Ruttan. When they parted, Brant presented Peter with a handsome brace of pistols, which, at his death, came into the possession of his nephew, Sheriff Ruttan. Brant also peeled from a birch tree a piece of bark, and on it wrote his certificate of services rendered by Ruttan, which the latter presented to the proper authorities and was granted that tract of land at Adolphustown which terminates in Ruttan's Point. Peter Ruttan had a lieutenant's commission in the Fourth Battalion of New Jersey in 1779, and transferred to the Third Battalion in 1781. William held a captain's commission in the latter battalion at this time. It is known that Peter was in commission in 1783, being stationed at Staten Island. It was in September of that year that he and his brother, William, left New York for Canada with the VanAlstine band of United Empire Loyalists.

They experienced many hardships, but the remembrance of the distracted and unhappy country they had left at times soothed their cares and gave them fresh cause for thankfulness for their preservation. Peter Ruttan died in 1845, aged eighty-four.

William Ruttan, who had saved some money from the sale of a captain's commission, despatched two men all the way to Albany, two hundred miles, for four bushels of Indian corn. The journey was made during the winter and through forest wilds without roads. The mission was executed in safety and on this short allowance, with the milk from one cow, eight persons subsisted until the following harvest.

R. Fulford Ruttan, professor of chemistry in McGill University, has the old grandfather's clock which is claimed to have

been the first clock ever set going in Adolphustown. It is said that the whole neighborhood at one time guided their household arrangements by his grandmother's dinner horn, which she took pains always to blow regularly, sharp at noon hour, well knowing that there was no other clock but hers for any of the neighbors to be guided by.

Lieutenant Henry Ruttan, son of William, saw service with the British during the War of 1812, and was prominent at the battle of Lundy's Lane. During this engagement General Drummond called on Lieutenant Ruttan's company for an officer and twenty men to advance and ascertain whether they had a friend or an enemy in front. A good deal of confusion ensued upon this call from the superabundance of the volunteers for the service, and Lieutenant Ruttan, being of the opinion that one or two men could better execute the order, took with him Corporal Ferguson and quietly went forward, under cover of a fence and fallen trees, until he was able to discern soldiers with long-tailed coats turned up with white, and other indications which convinced him that they were enemies. About this time a field piece was discharged, which started a general fusilade. The lieutenant and corporal succeeded in reaching their line unhurt, but here the former was shot through the right shoulder and remained unconscious until two o'clock next morning. The surgeon pronounced his case hopeless. With other wounded, however, he was conveyed to Niagara, and thence across the lake in a schooner and on to Kingston by batteau, where he ultimately recovered. Lieutenant Henry Ruttan was made a major of militia in 1816. In 1820 he was elected a member of the House of Assembly for Northumberland. In October, 1827, he was appointed Sheriff for the Newcastle District, which included the counties of Northumberland and Durham. In 1836 he was again elected to the House of Assembly, and during the Parliament in 1838 was unanimously elected Speaker of the House.

Peter W. Ruttan, another son of William, the pioneer, is said by some to have been the first white child born in Adolphustown, the parents having been married in New York previous to September, 1783. He, too, served on the British side during the War of 1812, and won his way up through the ranks to a colonelcy. After the capture of the fort at Ogdensburg, he helped to remove the ammunition, stores and cannon to Canada. In 1827 he purchased four hundred acres of land near Northport and removed

there with his family. David W., of Picton, his son, also possessed considerable military taste and became a lieutenant and captain of the Third Battalion of the Prince Edward militia. He was sent to Toronto as a delegate of the first Reform convention held in Upper Canada, where the confederation of the provinces was planned. He has long been a magistrate.

---

PETER RUTTAN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Ruttan, m. and set. Adolphustown.
- II. Joseph B. Ruttan, m. Auley Caniff; set. Adolphustown.  
Issue: (1) Peter, (2) John C., (3) William, (4) David, (5) Richard, (6) Charles, (7) Phoebe, (8) Bashaba, (9) Mary, and (10) Jane.
- III. David Ruttan, m. and set. Adolphustown.
- IV. Michael Ruttan, m. and set. Loughboro.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Joseph B. Ruttan Branch:*

- (1) Peter Ruttan, m. and set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Mary E., (b) Sarah J., (c) James M., (d) Margaret, (e) Allie, (f) Nellie, and (g) Maria.
- (2) John C. Ruttan, m. Sarah M. Baillie; set. Hay Bay, and finally Pittsburg. Issue: (a) Annie M. Ruttan, m. Robert Hunter; set. Kingston. (Issue: John W. Hunter, unm., set Toronto, and Emma A. Hunter, secretary Kingston General Hospital; set. Kingston); (b) Joseph B. Ruttan, M.D., m. Adelaide M. Wycott; set. Wellington. (Issue: Harvey M. (deceased), Louisa A., and Ethel M.); (c) Henry M. Ruttan, m. Mary Hart; set. Kingston. (Issue: Emily E., Arthur, Charles and George Richardson); (d) Amelia Ruttan, m. Joseph Stevenson; set. Hillier. (Issue: Clarence T., and Dell Amanda); (e) Amanda T. Ruttan, d. unm.; (f) Walter J. Ruttan, m. Emily McLean; set. Pittsburg. (Issue: John C. and Gladys); (g) David C. Ruttan, d. aged 15; (h) Grace Ann Ruttan, m. Daniel McLean. (Issue: Frank, Ella, Sarah, Charles, John, Ann, Emma, Henry, Ida, and Gertrude.)
- (3) William Ruttan, m. and issue: (a) William, (b) Martin, (c) Charles G., and (d) Julia A.

## WILLIAM RUTTAN.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Peter W. Ruttan, m. Fannie Roblin; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Nancy, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Henry, (5) Ruth, (6) David W., (7) Philip, (8) Allen, (9) Elizabeth, and (10) Walter.
- II. Daniel Ruttan, m. Bathsheba Haight; set. Kingston.
- III. Abraham Ruttan, m. Miss Dingman; set. Adolphustown. He died by drowning.
- IV. Henry Ruttan, High Sheriff, m. Mary Jones; set. Cobourg. Issue: (1) David, (2) William, (3) Benson, and (4) Peter.
- V. Matthew Ruttan; m. and set. Adolphustown.
- VI. Jacob Ruttan, m. Annie Walter; set. East Picton. Issue: (1) William, (2) Adelaide, (3) Jessie W., and (4) John H.
- VII. Charles Ruttan, m. Mary Rowe; set. Illinois.
- VIII. Elizabeth Ruttan, m. Hugh C. Thompson, editor and proprietor Upper Canada Herald, Kingston.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Peter W. Ruttan Branch:*

- (1) Mary Ruttan, b. 1808, m. Elias Brown; set. Thurlow.
- (2) Nancy Ruttan, b. 1809, m. Matthew Benson; set. Marysville. Issue: (a) Caroline Benson, m. J. Wesley Courtney; set. Newburgh. No issue; (b) Rev. Dr. Manly Benson, m. Julia, dau. of Judge McCrea of Sault Ste. Marie, Ont. (Issue: Florence, Jessie, Manly S., Dora and Julia); and (c) Ephraim B. Benson, m. Almira Baker; set. St. Thomas. (Issue: Hattie, Edna and Ray).
- (3) Elizabeth Ruttan, d. y.
- (4) Henry Ruttan, b. 1813, m. Mary Taylor; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) David, (b) William, (c) Benson, (d) Peter, and (e) a dau.
- (5) Ruth Ruttan, b. 1815, m. John Benson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Adolphus Benson, m. Sophronia Ellery; set. Brantford. (Issue: Beatrice, William, John, Bertha, Agnes and Aylmer); (b) William A. Benson, m. Jane Barker; set. Picton. (Issue: Florence, Charles, Arthur, Roy, Lyle, Ruth, and David); (c) Annie E. Benson, m. James Chisholm; set. Belleville. (Issue: Francis, Harvey, Dr. Roderick, and Allie); (d) Augusta Benson, m. Edward Dulmage; set. Rochester, N.Y. (Issue: Jessie, Harry and

- Arthur); (e) Frances Benson, m. William Weigand; set. Fort William. No issue; (f) Agnes Benson, unm., set. Kingston.
- (6) David W. Ruttan, b. 1817, m. 1st, Nancy Davis, and 2nd, Mrs. Louisa Vincent, nee Southard; set. finally Picton. Issue: by 1st, (a) Alonzo Ruttan, m. Louisa Rankin; set. Tyendinaga. (Issue: Nettie, Herbert, Martitia, Cassey and Lorne); (b) Martitia Ruttan, m. George A. Fraser; set. Washington, Kansas. (Issue: Frank, Minnie and Myrtle); (c) William D. Ruttan, m. Phoebe Norman; set. Montreal. (Issue: Alfred, Charles and a son, d. y.); (d) Mary Ruttan, m. Egbert DeLong; set. Picton. (Issue: Everett DeLong, m. Nellie Ackerman; set. Hallowell Mills. No issue); (e) Frank E. Ruttan, m. Christiana Carman; set. Toronto. (Issue: Lilly Grace, m. Harley Sherriff; set. Picton, no issue; and Henry C.).
- (7) Philip Ruttan, m. Abigail Reid; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Wilmot, (b) Elias, and (c) William.
- (8) Ellen Ruttan, m. and set. Napanee. Issue: (a) R. Fulford, (b) Allen, and (c) Fred.
- (9) Elizabeth Ruttan, m. Samuel Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Frances, (b) Wales, (c) Allen, and (d) 1 dau., d. y.
- (10) Walter Ruttan, m. and set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Sidney A. Ruttan, m. Mary Daynard; set. Picton. (Issue: Estella); (b) Gertrude Ruttan, m. Captain Robert Clapp; set. Picton. (Issue: Nellie and Harry); (c) Edith Ruttan, m. James DeMille; set. Bloomfield. (Issue: Clarence.).

See IV. *The Henry Ruttan Branch:*

- (1) David Ruttan, set. Dresden, Ont.  
 (2) William Ruttan, set. Dresden, Ont.  
 (3) Benson Ruttan, set. Dresden, Ont.  
 (4) Peter Ruttan, m. Mary Long; set. Green Point. Issue: (a) Ida, set. Bellville; (b) Augusta, m. Adolphus Roblin; set. Green Point. (Issue: Herman); (c) Earl, m. and set. Syracuse; (d) Beatrice, m. Bismark Roblin; set. Fish Lake. (Issue: 1 dau.); (e) William, (f) Edwin, (g) Ernest, and (h) Mabel, unm.

See VI. *The Jacob Ruttan Branch:*

- (1) William Ruttan, m. Sarah Jane Carson; set. Picton. Is-

- sue: (a) George, and (b) John.
- (2) Adelaide Ruttan, m. George Wheeler; set. Nebraska. Issue: (a) Frank C., and (b) Nancy.
- (3) Jesse M. Ruttan, m. Catherine Flynn; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) John W. Ruttan, m. Alice Windsor. (Issue: Jessie O. M., Edward L., and Walter H.); (b) Mary R. Ruttan, m. James T. Marr; set. Vienna, Elgin Co. (Issue: Ernest, Cecelia, Hazel, and Ruby); (c) Jacob D. Ruttan, (d) Lilly L. Ruttan, and (e) Jesse D. Ruttan, m. Elizabeth Loudon; set. Toronto. (Issue: Gertrude).
- (4) John H. Ruttan, m. Helen Beddon; set. Portage la Prairie. Issue: Eva, Sarah, William, and Herbert (d. y).

#### THE SILLS FAMILY.

Conrad Sills, the pioneer ancestor of the widely-spread and well-known Sills family, came from Germany and settled at South Fredericksburgh. It is contended by many of his descendants that the original name was Von Sells, and there can be no question but that some of the descendants of Conrad Sills, especially those now living in the United States, are known by the name of Sells.

Conrad was married four times, his first wife being a Miss Amey, by whom he had John, George, Lawrence and Mary, who married a man named Beun. By his second wife, Widow McNab, he had one son, who was brought up in the Roman Catholic faith, and has descendants at present living in the province of Quebec. His third wife was a widow named Blanchard, and by this union were born, Robert, Conrad and one or more daughters. The name of the fourth wife has been lost, but it is authoritatively stated that there were no children by this marriage. Conrad's son, Robert, married Annie Cadman and settled first in South Fredericksburgh, and then in Thurlow. He was born in 1803 and died in 1884, while his wife was born in 1807 and died in 1896.

It is said that during the War of 1812-15, William B. Sills, son of the Pioneer, went from Fredericksburgh to Kingston with a load of flour, and the Government impressed his team and himself into service, sending him to York (Toronto) with a load of pork and other supplies.

His son, John R. Sills, was born in Fredericksburgh township in 1820, where he was raised and educated. He served in the Rebellion of 1837-38, and came to Thurlow about 1839, and a little later moved to Huntingdon. He married Catherine Ashley,

daughter of Simeon Ashley, about 1847. He became a leading man in Huntingdon, and was councilman for a number of years. He was one of the building committee when the West Huntingdon Methodist Church was built, being a liberal contributor to the same, and afterwards trustee of the church.

Chauncey Sills, his eldest son (born June 12, 1848), was born and reared in Huntingdon. In 1877 he purchased seventy-four acres, lot 36, concession 5, Sidney, where he has since resided, and has a handsome home with fine improvements. He also owns three hundred and twenty acres in Weyburn, Assa. This latter is wheat land and produced nearly four thousand bushels of wheat in 1903. The family are members of the Presbyterian Church, Foxboro; and in politics Mr. Sills is a Liberal.

Among the descendants of Robert Sills should be mentioned his son, Alexander, who married Amanda M. Nickleson. He was brought by his parents, when a mere babe, from South Fredericksburgh to Thurlow. Here he resided for many years, actively and successfully engaged in farming, but, during all these years, Mr. Sills was an active business man and engaged in other enterprises. Mr. Sills is a Liberal in politics and belongs to the Methodist Church.

His brother, Benson S., recently retired from farming and opened a grocery in Belleville. His brother, John Wesley Sills, who married Addie Massey, died in 1884; their son, Bidwell E. Sills, is one of the enterprising merchants of the city of Belleville. Born in 1874 in Thurlow township, he was for some time employed as a manager of a broom factory at Kingston, and also in the furniture store of T. F. Harrison. Having purchased the former business of John G. Frost, the same has been successfully carried on since June, 1904, by Mr. Sills and his partner, George L. Reid, under the firm name of "Reid & Sills."

On June 28th, 1899, Mr. Sills married Lillie M., daughter of William Bailey, of Kingston. He belongs to the Methodist Church and in politics, to the Liberal party. His fraternal affiliations include the I.O.O.F.

Sylvester, also a son of Robert Sills, married Cynthia Tucker. Having resided for many years in the township of Rawdon, Mr. and Mrs. Sills recently settled in the city of Belleville.

Their son, Burton Herbert Sills, is probably more widely known than any other member of this family. He was born May 10th, 1873, attended the public school and also a business college

in Belleville. On November 28th, 1894, he married Blanche Butler. Since 1890, he has been a travelling salesman for the Canada Cycle and Motor Company, and has been interested to some extent in the bicycle business all his life. Having a natural bent towards mechanical affairs, and a progressive mind and disposition, he invented a spring handle bar, which has been patented, not only in Canada and the United States, but also in Great Britain, France and Belgium. He has already made a contract with a large firm in the United States, by the terms of which they are bound to manufacture the minimum quantity of ten thousand handle bars per annum for seventeen years. He is also in receipt of a royalty from Canadian manufacturers, and the appliance in time will come into universal use.

Mr. Sills has a handsomely furnished house on Alexander street, commanding a magnificent view of the surrounding country. He belongs to the Methodist Church and in politics adheres to the Liberal party. He is also a Mason and belongs to the I.O.F.

---

### CONRAD SILLS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Sills, m. Isabel Bell. Issue: (1) William B., b. 1794; (2) Peter, b. 1796; (3) George, b. 1798, and (4) Mary A., b. 1800.
- II. George Sills, m. Miss Belle. Issue: (1) James, (2) William, (3) Elisha, (4) George, (5) Mary, and (6) John.
- III. Lawrence Sills. His descendants reside in Loughborough and vicinity.
- IV. Mary Sills, m. Mr. Beun.
- V. Robert Sills.
- VI. Robert Sills, m. Annie Cadman; set. South Fredericksburgh, and Thurlow. Issue: (1) Sarah Ann, (2) William C., (3) Nelson, (4) Alexander, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Sylvester, (7) John W., (8) Benson S., and (9) Eliza Anne.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John Sills Branch:*

- (1) William B. Sills, m. Miss Rambough; set. South Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) Isabel, m. Jacob H. Wager; set. Napanee; (b) William, m. Lucy McCabe. (Issue: Ibra, Uriah, Erastus, Margaret and other daughters); (c) John R., m. Catherine Ashley; set. Huntingdon. (Issue:

Chauncey, m. Nancy, dau. of Emanuel Wickett, April 18, 1881; set. Sidney. (Issue: Earl, Ida, Cora and Bert); Nelson, m. Emma Anderson; set. Huntingdon. (Issue: Harry, John and Chauncey), Harford, m. Eliza A. Lannigan; set. old homestead, Huntingdon. (Issue: Chester, Mabel, Annie, Milton and Catherine); (*d*) Minerva, m. Mr. Charters; set. near Napanee. (Issue: William and one dau.); (*e*) Ellen, m. Mr. Schiver; (*f*) Nelson, m. Miss Haight. (Issue: Deborah, Mary, Consider, Lydia, Ryerson, Levi, and Rachael); (*g*) Morris, m. Eleanor H. Carnahan; set. Adolphustown; (*h*) Sylvester, m. Miss Marsh; (*i*) Ryerson, m. 1st, Ann Diamond, and 2nd, Mattie Sills; set. South Fredericksburgh. (Issue: Hattie, Amanda, John and Blake).

(2) George Sills, m. Miss Rambough. Issue: (*a*) Abraham, (*b*) Jacob, (*c*) William, and (*d*) John.

(3) Peter Sills.

(4) Mary A. Sills, m. Mr. Barnhart; set. near Napanee.

See VI. *The Robert Sills Branch:*

(1) Sarah Ann Sills, m. George Casey; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (*a*) William R., and (*b*) Victoria.

(2) William G. Sills, m. Helen Barnes; set. Minnesota. Issue: (*a*) Annie, (*b*) Libby, (*c*) Fannie, (*d*) William, and (*e*) Albert.

(3) Nelson Sills, m. Rosanna Philips; set. Thurlow. Issue: (*a*) Witmer, (*b*) Martha, (*c*) Everett, and (*d*) Eliza.

(4) Alexander Sills, m. Amanda M. Richardson. Issue: (*a*) Edith, (*b*) Emma E., (*c*) Rev. Burton C., (*d*) Bernard A., (*e*) Fred A., and (*f*) Mabel B.

(5) Elizabeth Sills, m. Rev. Amos Campbell; set. Belleville. Issue: (*a*) Dr. Albert Campbell, m. Alice Vermilyea; set. Jamestown, N.Y. (Issue: Onnolee); (*b*) Dr. Joseph Campbell, m. Rosalie Lockhart; set. Rochester, N.Y. (Issue: Amos J. G.); (*c*) Annie Campbell (deceased), m. Rev. B. R. Stranway, B.A., B.D. (Issue: Ruth).

(6) Sylvester Sills, m. Cynthia Tucker; set. Belleville. Issue: (*a*) German L. Sills, m. Carrie Duxsee; set. Havelock. (Issue: Aletha); (*b*) Burton Herbert Sills, m. Blanche Butler; set. Belleville; (*c*) Arthur N. Sills, m. Sylvia Hall; set. Kingston. (Issue: Harry); (*d*) Walter L. Sills, unm.; set. California.

- (7) John W. Sills, m. Addie Massey; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Martha Sills, m. William Robertson; set. Chicago. (Issue: Kenneth); (b) Minnie Sills, unm.; set. Kingston; (c) Bidwell E. Sills, m. Lillie M. Bailey; set. Belleville; (d) Helen S. Sills, unm.; set. Kingston; (e) Robert S. Sills, unm.; set. Kingston.
- (8) Benson S. Sills, m. Mary Younger. Issue: (a) Ethel M., and (b) Flossie.
- (9) Eliza A. Sills, m. Andrew Ryal; set. Norham.

---

#### ANTHONY SEWARD.

Thomas Seward, the father of the subject of this sketch, was born near Dublin, Ireland, in 1816. He married Elizabeth Golden, and, in 1852, he emigrated to Canada, landing at Quebec, and immediately engaged with a large lumber firm, operating on the Saguenay River. He got good wages and saved his money. Two years later he was able to send for his family, and, having heard of the splendid agricultural lands in Ontario, he resolved on acquiring a farm in that province. Consequently, on the arrival at Quebec of his wife and five children—Sarah, Catherine, Anthony, Robert and Elizabeth—he brought them to the Carrying Place, below Trenton. This pretty well exhausted his savings, but he quickly found employment, and reared his family, who have all done well in life. Two children, Samuel and Thomas, were born after the family came to Canada.

Anthony, the eldest son, was born in Ireland, June 13th, 1845, and was only nine years old when he came with his mother to Canada. He was raised practically in Prince Edward and Brighton. He started work early in life. At the age of fourteen he chopped in the woods, and continued to help his father until the latter's death, which occurred when Anthony was twenty-one years old. Anthony Seward took care of and kept the family together until they were able to help themselves.

November 23rd, 1873, he married Catherine J. Budway, and they had three children, Henry M., Mary E. and Robert M. The two latter died in infancy. Henry M. married, December 6th, 1899, Della B. Bagley; they have one daughter, Gladys.

An estimate of the character of Anthony Seward can be gained, not only from his fidelity and self-sacrifice in caring for his father's family, but from the fact that he leased a large farm

at the Carrying Place from Reuben Young, and retained it for twenty-three years, during which time, by his industry and economy, he accumulated a competency; and the lease was by word of mouth; they had neither writings nor a dispute during this long term of years. Every dollar that Anthony Seward is possessed of, he himself earned.

In 1897 he purchased the one hundred and twenty-five acres, now owned and occupied by him, in the 5th concession of Sidney. The farm is carried on by him and his son, Henry M. The family are members of the Church of England. Mr. Seward is a Conservative.

Anthony Seward is a sterling citizen, and is highly respected by all who know him. His son, Henry M., is a typical young Canadian. Intelligent, enterprising and industrious, he possesses all the attributes that contribute to a successful life.

---

#### JOSIAH PASSMORE SHURIE.

---

John Shurie was a boot and shoe dealer in Dirkwall, Orkney, Scotland. He married Annie Rendall and they had nine children, as follows: William, Jane, Annie, Balfour, Elizabeth, John, James, Josiah Passmore and Alexander.

William Shurie became a captain in the mercantile marine service, which took him to all parts of the globe. The family, with the exception of John, Josiah P. and Alexander, remained in Scotland. These three sons emigrated to Canada. John had followed the sea and had also learned the tailoring trade in Scotland, and this trade he followed after settling in Trenton, finally carrying on a merchant tailoring and gents' furnishing business of his own. He was very popular and widely known. He married Sarah E. Davis of the Carrying Place, and is survived by one daughter, Mary A. Shurie. Alexander died at Kingston shortly after coming to the country. Josiah P. Shurie was born in 1838, in Kirkwall, Scotland, was educated there and learned the trade of a mason and stonecutter. As he afterwards became a contractor and builder, he followed that business after coming to Trenton. He married, in 1862, Barbara Fea, of Kirkwall. In 1866 he went to New York for the purpose of finding a favorable place in which to make a home for himself and his family. That was at the time of the Fenian Raid, and he became so disgusted, that he returned to Canada and chose Trenton as his future home.

Here he prospered, and three years later returned to Scotland for his family, bringing them back with him in 1871 to Trenton, where they have since resided. The family have always been highly respected and have taken an active interest in church matters, the father being an elder in Trenton St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church. In politics he is a Liberal. His sons are prominent in the affairs of Trenton. Dr. Josiah S. is a graduate of Toronto and Queen's Universities, and also a graduate of Trinity Medical School. He is a practising physician at Trenton. James graduated at the Ontario College of Pharmacy, and carries on the drug business in Trenton. John is a proprietor of a drug store at Wellington.

---

#### JOSIAH P. SHURIE.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Thomas Scott Shurie, d. unm.
- II. William S. Shurie, d. y.
- III. Josiah S. Shurie, m. May McGregor; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Reginald McG.
- IV. James Shurie, m. Marian E. Bond; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Helen B.
- V. Margaret A., VI. Watson B., VII. John A., VIII. Robert C. Shurie, all died young.
- IX. John S. Shurie, unm.; proprietor drug store, Wellington.
- X. Andrew S. Shurie, is a nephew of Mrs. Shurie, and was adopted in childhood by them. He married Adelaide N. Wallace. Issue: (1) Barbara, (2) Mary, and (3) John.

---

#### THE SIMMONS FAMILY.

Smiton Simmons was born in England in 1769, and emigrated to the United States with his father, mother and one brother, James Simmons, just prior to the Revolutionary War. The family settled in Schoharie County, New York, and it was here that Smiton Simmons married Sarah White, said to have been a cousin of Reuben White, the Sidney pioneer. Two children, Polly and Stephen, were born to them in Schoharie County. In 1802 they emigrated to Canada, making their first settlement on the "Judge Fisher Farm" near Picton. One of their children, John R. Simmons, was born here, in 1803. The following year Smiton Simmons

purchased three hundred acres of land in Cramahe and moved his family there. Their four youngest children were born on this farm.

Smiton Simmons and his son, Stephen, served in the War of 1812. The former was a first-class mechanic and was detailed at Kingston to manufacture sleighs, waggons, ox yokes, axe helves, etc., for the use of the troops; and the latter acted as teamster, drawing ammunition and supplies between Kingston and Toronto.

For his services to the Government, Smiton Simmons received two hundred acres of land in the 4th concession of Murray. He was a man of great force of character and took a prominent part in the affairs of his day. Both he and his wife died on the Cramahe farm; the latter in 1852, aged fifty-four, while the former died in 1865, aged ninety-six.

John R. Simmons, son of Smiton Simmons, was named after John Reed of Colborne, who gave him a sheep. This sheep's increase netted John R., when twenty-one, \$300. His father gave him at this time two hundred acres in the 4th concession of Murray, and the \$300 stocked this farm. John R. eventually increased his holdings to five hundred acres. He was a prominent man, class leader and steward of the Methodist church for years, contributing \$900 towards building the Methodist church at Frankford. In politics he belonged to the Liberal party. Andrew W. Simmons, his eldest son, is a respected citizen of Frankford. He also takes a leading part in church matters, having held various offices in the Methodist church.

Dr. John U. Simmons, son of Andrew W. Simmons, and great-grandson of Smiton Simmons, is also a resident and leading citizen of Frankford. He was born in Murray, October 16th, 1860, was educated at the schools in Murray and Trenton, and afterwards taught school in Hastings for five years. He attended Trinity Medical College, Toronto, and graduated in medicine in May, 1885, when he commenced the practise of his profession in Frankford, where he has since resided. Dr. Simmons, besides having an extensive practice, is interested in local enterprises. In 1895 he organized a joint stock company, entitled the Frankford Cheese Manufacturing Company, and has been president and manager since its organization. In 1898 he organized the Butter Manufacturing Company, and is also its president and manager. These companies have been eminently successful; besides accommodating a large constituency of farmers and paying good divi-

dends, they have been the means of diverting trade to Frankford, and have thus been of decided benefit to that growing place.

In 1890 he organized the Sidney Township Agricultural Society, which afterwards absorbed and assumed the name of the West Hastings Agricultural Society, of which he is secretary-treasurer and manager. This society is most prosperous. He also organized the brass band of Frankford, and is its manager and treasurer. He is president of the Frankford Athletic Club, vice-president of the Frankford Gun Club, secretary-treasurer of the Frankford School Board, and medical health officer of the townships of Sidney and Murray. He was at one time Councilor of Sidney. He is District Deputy Grand Master of the A.O.U.W., and belongs to the I.O.F., the Chosen Friends, the C.O.O.F. and Home Circle.

Dr. Simmons has more than a local reputation, as he is acquainted and popular throughout the district, and is justly regarded as one of the representative citizens of Hastings County. He married Laura Arnott. Their children are: Emma, John R., Ross A. (died aged three years), and Grant A.

---

#### SMITON SIMMONS.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Stephen Simmons, m. Polly Waite; set. Haldimand. Issue: (1) Levi, (2) Angeline, (3) Daniel, (4) Mary, (5) Sarah, (6) Anna, and (7) Harriet. The father d. 1863, aged 65 yrs.; the mother in 1887, aged 82 yrs.
- II. Polly Simmons, m. John Dudley; set. Haldimand. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Philander, (3) John, (4) Eliza, and (5) Mary.
- III. John R. Simmons, m. Margaret Frazier; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Andrew W., (2) Charles M., (3) William A., (4) Melissa J., (5) Minerva A., (6) Catherine A., (7) Stephen A., (8) Ezra F. and (9) Teresa A. The father d. 1884, aged 81 yrs.; the mother in 1876, aged 64 yrs.
- IV. James Simmons, m. Mary Frazier; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Jeremiah M., (2) James M., (3) Sarah A., and (4) Benson D. The father d. 1880, aged 64 yrs.; the mother in 1887, aged 82 yrs.
- V. Mary Simmons, m. Alvin Dudley; set. Colborne. Issue: (1) Albert, (2) Marion, (3) Dow, and (4) Sarah. The mother d. 1886, aged 86 yrs.

- VI. Sarah Simmons, m. O. K. Strong; set. finally United States.  
Issue: (1) Jesse, (2) Charles, (3) Mary, and (4) Lucetta.  
The mother d. 1858, aged 45 yrs.
- VII. Harriet Simmons, m. John Thompson; set. United States.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Stephen Simmons Branch:*

- (1) Levi Simmons, m. Rebecca Morrow; set. Cramahe. Issue: (a) Oscar, (b) Theresa, (c) Ella, and (d) Jennie.
- (2) Angeline Simmons, m. Simeon Scripture; set. Haldimand. Issue: (a) Stephen, (b) Jeremiah, (c) Anna, and (d) Eliza.
- (3) Daniel Simmons, m. Eliza Webb; set. Colborne. Issue: (a) Anna.
- (4) Mary Simmons, m. Mr. O'Hara; set. Bowmanville. Issue: (a) Mary.
- (5) Sarah Simmons, went to United States.
- (6) Anna Simmons, went to United States.
- (7) Harriet Simmons, m. Lester Parsons; set. Colborne. No issue.

See III. *The John R. Simmons Branch:*

- (1) Andrew W. Simmons, m. 1st, Mary Osterhout, and 2nd, Nancy Clark, nee Cooley; set. Murray. Issue: by 1st, (a) Emma, and (b) Dr. John U. (The 2nd wife had by former husband, Emma, Edward and Rev. W. J.)
- (2) Charles M. Simmons, m. Phoebe Mills; set. Lobo. Issue: (a) Ida, (b) Sarah, and (c) Mary.
- (3) William A. Simmons, m. Mary V. Mills; set. Yarmouth. No issue.
- (4) Melissa J. Simmons, m. 1st, John German, and 2nd, William Smith. Issue: by 1st, (a) Maggie, and by 2nd, (b) Charles F., (c) Mary, and (b) Lewis.
- (5) Minerva Simmons, m. Philo Garrett; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Stephen, and (b) Seburn.
- (6) Catherine A. Simmons, m. George McCall; set. Murray. Issue: (a) William, (b) Jessie, (c) Nettie, (d) Grace, and (e) ano.
- (7) Stephen A. Simmons, m. Wilda Steenberg; set. Murray. Issue: (a) William, (b) Ida, and (c) Nettie.
- (8) Ezra F. Simmons, m. Sarah Washburn in Nebraska and set. there.

- (9) Teressa Simmons, m. Solomon Mabey; set. Murray. Issue: (a) Ezra, (b) Lorrie, and (c) Nettie.

See IV. *The James Simmons Branch:*

- (1) Jeremiah M. Simmons, m. 1st, Elizabeth Mills, and 2nd, Catherine Longwell; set. Murray. Issue: by 1st, (a) Jane A., and by 2nd, (b) George, (c) Mary, (d) Adina, (e) Sarah, and (f) Norman.
- (2) James M. Simmons, m. Jane Irvine; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) William, (b) Herbert, and (c) Fred.
- (3) Sarah A. Simmons, m. Garnet Fuller; set. Frankford. No issue.

---

THE LATE JOHN N. SIMMONS.

---

The pioneer of this family in Canada was John Simmons, who was born near Poughkeepsie, New York, in 1777, and when about twenty years old emigrated to Canada, first settling at Ernesttown, where he married a Miss Gordonier. They had the following children: Henry, David, Peter, Jacob, Samuel, Betsey and Lavina. This family, with the exception of Samuel, who remained in Canada and settled in Sidney, removed, it is said, to the Western States. Samuel was born at Ernesttown in 1803, and on January 5th, 1832, married Sophia McCarthy. He purchased a farm, lot 10, 3rd concession, Sidney, which is still owned and occupied by his descendants.

On this farm John N. Simmons, his second son, was born in 1837. He attended school in the vicinity and also assisted on the farm. Later on he mastered the carpenter's trade and many of the buildings throughout this section are the result of his handiwork. He was an excellent mechanic, and it became a saying that whatever John N. Simmons did, he did well. He was upright in all his dealings, and enjoyed the respect and confidence of the entire community. In addition to his building business, he successfully managed the farm, which ranks with the best in the neighborhood. Nor was it in secular matters alone that John N. Simmons was interested. He found time to engage in church work, in which he was very active, holding the different offices in the Methodist Church for many years. John N. Simmons was a Liberal in politics. His useful life came to a close in 1884, aged forty-seven years.

Of his children, Sarah E. Simmons is a trained nurse and

resides in Chicago; William W. Simmons, the eldest son, carries on the old home farm in Sidney and is a representative citizen; at this writing he is collector of taxes for the township. His youngest son, Everett H. Simmons, is a graduate of the Royal College Dental Surgeons, Toronto, and practises his profession in Trenton.

---

### SAMUEL SIMMONS.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William S. Simmons, m. Phoebe McCartney. No issue.
- II. Maria J. Simmons, m. Ranson Finkle.
- III. John N. Simmons, m. Eliza J. Harder; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Sarah E., (2) William W., (3) Josephine, and (4) Everett H.
- IV. Peter F. Simmons, m. Margaret A. Morgan; set. Wisconsin. Issue: (1) Samuel, and (2) May.
- V. Mary E. Simmons, m. James W. Bradshaw; set. Chicago. No issue.
- VI. Charles F. Simmons, m. Clarissa Thompson; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) Alfred, and (2) Byron.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The John N. Simmons Branch:*

- (1) Sarah E., unm.
- (2) William W. Simmons, m. Emma Hogle, dau. of Lemuel V. Hogle; set. on the old farm in Sidney. No issue.
- (3) Josephine Simmons (now deceased), m. John A. Steele; set. Sidney.
- (4) Everett H. Simmons, m. Ella Bonter; set. Trenton. No issue.

---

### JAMES SIMPSON.

James Simpson was born in County Sligo, Ireland, in 1803. He married in 1825, Jane Francis, who was born in County Leitrim, Ireland. She was the sister of John Francis who was killed at the Battle of Vinegar Hill during the Irish Rebellion of 1798. He was in the troop of British volunteers, and stopped his horse to save the life of a corporal, who was being left behind on the field, when the rebels came up and took his life. The corporal sprang on his horse and escaped unharmed.

James Simpson died in 1888, aged eighty-five. His son and

namesake, James Simpson, was born in county Sligo, March 14th, 1830, and his boyhood was spent in Ireland. At the age of twenty-two he emigrated to Canada. His cousin, Robert Francis, only son of John Francis, had previously gone to Canada, and it was through the latter's influence that James Simpson, Jr., George Young and Richard Guthrie were induced to make the venture. They had all been boys together, and afterwards became successful business men in Canada. It was June 1st, 1852, after a tedious voyage of nearly two months by sailing vessel, that young Simpson and his companions arrived at Trenton. After looking about them, James Simpson found temporary employment at driving a team in the woods for his cousin, Robert Francis, and remained at this employment until the following spring. His savings during this period were practically his whole capital, but he immediately applied himself to learning the building business, and, being energetic, ambitious and an apt student, we find him within three years running a business in Trenton, on his own account, and this business he has continued successfully ever since. Many of the best buildings in Trenton and vicinity are the fruits of his skill and industry. He is to-day a man in good circumstances, a property holder and a highly respected member of the community.

Mr. Simpson has twice visited Ireland since he came to Canada; once in 1859, when he remained six months and his brother George Simpson returned with him; and again in 1891, when he remained two months. It was, indeed, with feelings of mingled pleasure and sadness that he met his old friends in Ireland, and noted the many changes that time had wrought!

On September 26, 1863, he married Amanda Young, a descendant of the pioneer Young family, mentioned elsewhere in this work. She is a lady of refined tastes and has proved a worthy helpmate to her energetic husband.

Of their children it may be of interest to note that Irwin, the eldest, married Mary Sedgeworth, and has two children, Carroll and Jean. He is a contractor and builder in Toronto. Nelson married Amanda Ferguson; he is a graduate of Toronto University, and a barrister practising at Sault Ste. Marie. Homer married Annie Pettit, and has two children, Ross and Byron P.; he is a bookkeeper and accountant at the Bertram Manufacturing Company, Dundas. The remaining son, Byron Simpson, unmar-

ried, is a graduate of Toronto University and at present resides in New York. The Simpson family are members of the Methodist Church. In politics Mr. Simpson is a Liberal.

---

#### DANIEL STEVENS.

---

James Stevens, the grandfather of the subject of this sketch, was born in Liverpool, England, and emigrated to the United States, settling in Vermont previous to the Revolutionary War. During this trouble he sympathized with the British cause, and in 1799 he emigrated to Smith's Creek, Canada (afterwards called Port Hope), with his wife and five children, taking up several hundred acres of United Empire Loyalist land in Hope, where the family settled. James Stevens was a man of means in Vermont, and he brought with him to Canada five male and two female slaves. Hope at this time was a dense forest, with only an occasional cabin. James Stevens was forehanded, and with his boys and slaves soon cleared land and took a leading part in the early settlement.

By his first wife he had three children, Daniel, Olive and Fannie; by his second wife he had one son, David A.; and by his third wife he had three children, Mary F., William and Albert. His son David married first, Priscilla Heitra, second, Lavina Wheeler, and third, Clarissa Gifford.

Daniel Stevens, eldest son of David, was born in Hope, January 17, 1817. In his youth the country was still new and very sparsely settled. Daniel Stevens recounts fishing for trout from a slab bridge across Smith's Creek, in what is now the centre of Port Hope; an hour's fishing generally rewarded the boys with a nice string of fish! In 1837 Mr. Stevens, whose father had up to this time been a strong Conservative, sympathized with the Mackenzie side, refused to help put down the Rebellion, and to this day he carries the scars inflicted by Captain Smith, who enrolled and tried to force the boy to join his command. In this encounter young Stevens came off best, and later went to the United States and remained until the trouble was over. As farming did not appeal to his tastes, he mastered the tailor's trade, and went successively to Colborne, Belleville, Picton and New York. In 1850 he removed to Frankford, where he established a tailoring business, and with the exception of a few years spent in Belleville, has

resided in Frankford ever since. He has been a magistrate for over thirty years, and a member of the Methodist Church and a Liberal in politics.

In 1841 he commenced business on his own account at R. v. nerville. September, 1843, he married Atlanta, daughter of Abraham Maybee, of Ameliasburgh. Their children are Mary, Olive, Alva O., Corintha, Emma, Daniel B., Uretta A. and Frances.

---

#### THE ALVA STEPHENS FAMILY.

---

It was during the progress of the War of Defence, sometime between 1812 and 1815, that the pioneer of the Stephens family in Canada, came over from Jefferson County, N.Y., where he was born, to Kingston. Coming from the States at such a time, and being suspected by the British military authorities of being in some, perhaps not desirable way, connected with the Americans, he, with a cousin of his—Calvin Pier—who accompanied him, was—as a matter of course under the circumstances—committed to prison. Innocent of connivance or collusion with the Americans, the cousins were in no great state of consternation over their arrest. Before starting on their journey they had fortified themselves with passports from the American Government; and, besides, the Pioneer, at least, possessed a medal and official papers which gave evidence of his occupying high rank in the Masonic order. This open sesame procured their liberation. Although the Pioneer, as a matter of fact, held a commission in the American army, he must, it seems, have been out of sympathy with the desire of some of the Americans to follow up their advantage in the revolution. It is well known that some of the New England States deprecated this move on the part of the government, and there were probably others in the country who did not sympathize with it.

At all events, the Pioneer, who was a hatter by trade, immediately settled down to his business in what was then Stone Mills, now Glenora. An era of prosperity began at once for Alva; but, not content, he bought out a ferryman who plied between Stone Mills, across an inlet of the bay, to Adolphustown. His military training would enable him to see the importance of this point; equally important in times of peace for business, as in war from a strategic standpoint; for nearly everybody and everything

that passed from Prince Edward County from east to west and *vice versa* went by this route. Still reaching out for an increase of business in whatever way it could be honestly achieved, he, about the same time, bought the only hotel in the village; and these three undertakings (providing a covering for the heads of the people, every one of them must be covered in some fashion, ferrying and feeding them, of which they stood in continual need), he carried on for many years, and in each occupation was signally successful.

And now the time came when the steamboat traffic proved a formidable rival, and his wife having long wished that they should settle on land which he had bought on the shores of East Lake, he sold out his property and interests at Stone Mills and removed to his farm on the lake, where he lived till his death in 1886, having accomplished his century, all but one year. His wife survived him four years, dying in 1890 in her eighty-fourth year.

One of the Pioneer's claims to be remembered in the county is as the founder of Masonic lodges in the district. The Masonic order is one in which he held a high degree and was deeply interested. None was so deeply read in the mysteries of the Order, and none so much deferred to by members of the Order as Alva Stephens; and when the time came to lay Masonic business and all other business aside, which he did not do until with the weight of ninety-nine years upon him he finally succumbed, he was laid to rest, in the way he most of all desired, with all the Masonic honors pertaining to the burial of one who ranked so high in the Order.

The Pioneer, who married Hannah Walker, had two sons—Orrin and Richard—who still reside in the township of Athol. Orrin, the elder of the brothers, lives near the old homestead, and is a successful farmer. He has never sought publicity as a man of affairs, but there is none more willing than he to do whatever he can to promote the good of the community. Richard, the younger surviving son of the Pioneer, has served four years in the council of his township; and Cherry Valley is in his debt for the interest he took in securing its town hall; he has been collector of taxes for four years in the township. He is a scientific farmer and a specialist in fruit and hogs. Two of the Pioneer's daughters married into the Spafford family, and another daughter married Gilbert Clark.

## ALVA STEPHENS.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Emmeline Stephens, m. Solomon Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (1) William, (2) DeLoss, (3) LeRoy, and (4) Hannah R.
- II. Henry Stephens, m. Rebecca Doherty; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Alva, and (2) Eliza J.
- III. Eliza Stephens, m. Sheldon Spafford; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Amelia, (2) Aurelia, (3) Saphronia, (4) Emmaline, (5) Evangaline, and (6) Horace.
- IV. Miranda Stephens, m. Gilbert Clark; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Alva, (2) Sydney, (3) Ezekiel, (4) William, (5) Sheldon, and (6) Eliza J.
- V. Orrin Stephens, m. Rebecca VanGeson; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Chauncey, (2) Marshall, and (3) Emmeline.
- VI. Richard Stephens, m. Eliza Martin; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Stanley D., and (2) Addie F.
- VII. Marshall B. Stephens, m. Eliza Case; set. Athol. No issue.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Henry Stephens Branch:*

- (1) Alva Stephens, d. y.
- (2) Eliza J. Stephens, m. Richard Williamson; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Alva, (b) Milton, and (c) Effie.

See V. *The Orrin Stephens Branch:*

- (1) Chauncey Stephens, m. Emma Dulmage; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Effie.
- (2) Marshall Stephens, d. y.
- (3) Emmeline Stephens, unm.; set. on old homestead, Athol.

See VI. *The Richard Stephens Branch:*

- (1) Stanley D. Stephens, m. Lucy J. Thurston; set. Athol. No issue.
- (2) Addie F. Stephens, m. Chester Werden; set. United States. No issue.

## THE STICKLE FAMILY.

John Stickle emigrated from Holland to Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1750. He inherited a large estate from his brother who also settled there, but died unmarried, having lost his life from the effect of exposure in a snowstorm. He became a large land-

owner in Dutchess County, and kept a number of slaves, having increased his inheritance by speculating in real estate in the early days of Harlem, New York. He was an owner and a lover of fine horses, and lived to a ripe old age, dying in Dutchess County at the age of ninety. He left three sons, John, William and Nicholas J., and two daughters, all of whom remained in Dutchess County except Nicholas J., who was loyal to the British cause during the Revolutionary War and after the war emigrated to Canada with his wife and one son, John N.

They first stopped at Adolphustown, but afterwards pushed on to Sidney, where they settled permanently. This was previous to 1790, as we find from the early records that he was one of the twenty-seven settlers who gave sevenpence halfpenny each, in that year, to purchase the first record book of the township of Sidney. It is said that he took up twelve hundred acres of land and in later years gave one hundred acres to each of his twelve children. He took a very active part in the early settlement of Sidney, as he was a man of great executive ability. After his first wife's death he again married; but after his own death, in 1812, his widow returned to the States.

John N. Stickle, his eldest son, was born in Dutchess County, N.Y., October 1, 1786, and was little more than an infant when his parents emigrated to Canada. He married Mary Smith, February 2, 1807. She was the daughter of John Smith, who was also a pioneer, and one of the twenty-seven contributors to the first record book for Sidney. He was also the first person buried in the old "White" cemetery on the Front. In 1813, they moved to lot 3, concession 3, Sidney. This part of the township was then a wilderness, without roads and with only a few paths through the woods by which the two or three settlers who had preceded them were enabled to get in and out to their log houses. Young Stickle soon made a clearing and built a log house, and it was in this house that the first religious services in the neighborhood were held. They were held every two weeks, and later, when a more commodious frame house had replaced the pioneer log shanty, regular religious services were held in it. This continued until about 1840, when the first "Johnstown" school house was built; from that time services were held in the school house until 1876, when the "Johnstown" Methodist Church was built. Edward O. Stickle, grandson of John N., now occupies the frame house mentioned, and owns the

old farm on which it is situated, cleared by his grandfather and father, and which has been in the family name for over a century.

John N. Stickle died in 1843, aged fifty-seven years, and his wife died in 1866, aged seventy-seven years. He had two children; Anna M., who married John Vandervoort, and Addi N. The latter was born in 1810, and was a little less than three years old when his father moved to the third concession. He was brought up on the old farm and spent his life there. The nearest school, in his boyhood days, was situated about three miles east of their home, and it was there that Addi N. obtained his education, going back and forth to school through the woods. He married Elizabeth Lott, and they had ten children, viz.: Edward O., George B., John A., Peter N., William H., Philip, Hannah M., Emily, Marietta, Margaret H., and Annie M. He died some years since and his widow survives him.

Edward O. Stickle, son of Addi N., was born in 1837, and has always lived on the ancestral farm. He married Emily Westfall, and his children are George C., James B., Addison A., Naamah and Mary E. Edward O. Stickle is one of the most respected men in Sidney. Besides being an enterprising farmer and public-spirited citizen, he has taken a very active and prominent part in church matters. He joined the Methodist Church when he was twenty years old, and has been a class leader for over forty-one years; trustee and steward for many years; also superintendent of the Sabbath school. No layman in Sidney is more zealous in church matters than Edward O. Stickle, and his influence in this direction is far-reaching. He is a Liberal in politics, and has served eighteen years as school trustee.

---

#### NICHOLAS J. STICKLE.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John N. Stickle, m. Mary Smith; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Addi N., and (2) Annie M.
- II. Jeremiah Stickle, m. Eliza Sanford; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (1) Catherine, and (2) Annie M.
- III. Andrew N. Stickle, m. Eva Weaver; set. Rawdon. Issue: (1) Charles F., and (2) Andrew J.
- IV. Philip Stickle, m. and set. Sidney.
- V. Peter Stickle.

- VI. Jacob Stickle, m. Louisa DeGolia; set. Bruce County. Issue:  
 (1) Malvina, (2) Jacob S., (3) Alice E., (4) Ida, and (5)  
 Charles H.
- VII. Zachariah Stickle.
- VIII. Henry M. Stickle, m. Clista Sanford; set. Cobourg. Issue:  
 (1) Sanford, (2) Colborne, (3) Delia, (4) Almira, (5)  
 Arthur, and (6) Charles.
- IX. Rebecca Stickle, m. Nicholas Simmons; set. Sidney. Issue:  
 (1) Harmon, (2) Nelson, and (3) Mary.

---

#### THE SWETMAN FAMILY.

---

A usual mode of emigration prevalent among the Friends at the beginning of the last century was making up parties of relatives or friends and founding a colony within a colony. This, undoubtedly, is the reason why there are to-day to be found in different parts of Prince Edward and other counties, clusters of families which were, before coming into Canada, connected either by the bonds of relationship or those of friendship.

Five families of Friends from the West of England joined their resources and chartered a vessel which they appropriately named "The Friend." William Mullet was one of the leading spirits in this venture and the progenitor of many descendants in Upper Canada. The Boones, Nashs, Shepherds and Swetmans were the four other families, and landed in Montreal in the year 1821.

Jerome was the head of the Swetman family on board "The Friend." He was a native of Bristol, Gloucestershire, where there was in his day a large community of the Friends Society. There is some uncertainty as to what his occupation was in the Old Country. It has been suggested that he was a farmer; but judging from the fact that there are some of his descendants living who remember hearing their grandparents speak of his signboard swinging above the pathway, it would seem as though he were a merchant.

After landing at Montreal he made his way up the St. Lawrence and settled on Amherst Island, or Isle of Tonti, as it was then known. Here he cleared a lot and settled with his wife and family. He married Elizabeth Brooks in England, and his family were all born before he reached his home in the New World.

Jerome Swetman's eldest son, James, had left England before

him and emigrated direct to the States. There he married and had two children, but did not remain very long. The alluring accounts sent by his father and brothers drew him into Canada. He settled in Montreal, where he followed his trade as a plane-maker. While there he married a daughter of William Mullet, a well-known Friend, and fellow-emigrant of Jerome Swetman. James lived happily, but while quite a young man, and the father of a young family, he fell a victim to the first cholera that came to Canada. His young widow then moved to Fredericksburgh, where she managed to provide for her small children. In time she married for her second husband Morgan Outwater, but did not live many years after. After her demise the family dispersed and were taken to live with relatives until they attained an age to provide for themselves.

One son, Nathaniel L. Swetman, became a sailor and sailed on the lakes for some years. But in 1870 he started farming and rented a hundred and fifty acres in Ameliasburgh. In 1876 he came into Hallowell and bought his present farm of a hundred and fifty acres near Bloomfield, from Matthew Arthur. He had to clear about thirty acres, and has since prospered on the rich soil of his homestead.

Swetmans have been curiously associated with the care of lighthouses: Joseph Swetman lit the first light in the False Duck lighthouse in Lake Ontario; and Swetmans, father and son, have been its guardians for over fifty years. Another son of Jerome Swetman, William, was the first keeper of the Presqu' Isle light, and he was succeeded by his son-in-law.

Jerome Swetman died at the age of about ninety years, in 1831, in South Marysburg, where he finally settled.

Thomas W. Nash, son of Thomas Nash, and grandson of the pioneer, was born December 21, 1827, at Amherst Island, county of Lennox. When a boy, his parents removed to Picton. He was educated at the Picton Grammar School, the Upper Canada College and the Normal School, Toronto, and after receiving his diploma from the latter institution, he taught school in Prince Edward County for awhile. Afterwards he was apprenticed to John Emmerson, Roslin, Hastings County, a land surveyor and civil engineer, and Mr. Nash has ever since followed that profession. He was one of the first civil engineers to enter the employ of the Grand Trunk Railway, which he did in 1849 or 1850, and

continued in their service until the completion of the road in 1867. From 1867 until 1871 he was chief engineer of the Kingston Penitentiary Railway. Since 1876 he has been chief engineer of the Kingston & Pembroke Railway, and from 1885 until 1901 he was also the secretary and treasurer of the same corporation.

### JEROME SWETMAN.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. James Swetman, m. 1st, an American woman, and 2nd, Sarah Mullet; set. finally Montreal. Issue: by 1st, (1) William, and (2) Eliza J.; and by 2nd, (3) James M., (4) Nathaniel L., (5) Mary B., and (6) Sarah.
- II. Elizabeth Swetman, m. and remained in England.
- III. Sophia Swetman, d. unm. in United States.
- IV. William Swetman, for thirty years kept the lighthouse at Presqu' Isle Point; m. Eliza White. Issue: (1) William, (2) Eliza, and (3) Sarah A.
- V. Joseph Swetman, kept the lighthouse on the False Duck Island, Lake Ontario; m. Sarah White. Issue: (1) Ella, (2) Edward, (3) Frederick, (4) Mary, (5) Harriet, and (6) Henry.
- VI. Mary Swetman, died in England.
- VII. Hannah Swetman, m. Thomas Nash; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Caroline, (3) Thomas W., (4) Alfred, (5) Isabella, (6) Samuel, (7) Louisa, and (8) George.
- VIII. Samuel Swetman, m. and died in London, England, without issue.
- IX. Isabella Swetman, m. Ebenezer Shepherd; set. New York State. Issue: (1) Isabella, (2) Sophia, and (3) Elizabeth.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VII. *The Hannah Swetman Branch:*

- (1) Mary Nash, m. Parker Allen; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Dr. J. Allen, (b) Thomas, (c) Mary, (d) Isabella, (e) James, and (f) Charles.
- (2) Caroline Nash, d. unm.
- (3) Thomas W. Nash, civil engineer and architect, unm.; set. Kingston.
- (4) Alfred Nash, M.D., m. three times and set. Illinois.

Issue (all by 2nd wife) : (a) Jessie, (b) Maud, (c) Anna B., and (d) Claude.

- (5) Isabella Nash, m. Nathaniel L. Swetman.  
 (6) Sanael Nash, M.D., m. Victoria Williams; set. finally Bath. Issue: (a) Caleb, (b) Lillian, (c) Edward, (d) Alice, (e) Florence, (f) William, (g) Thomas, (h) Percy, (i) Mary, (j) Bertha, (k) Pearl, and (l) Ruby.

---

### CALEB STORY.

---

This pioneer, who was born in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., migrated in 1804, when a mere lad, to what was then called Meyers Creek. He came with his uncle, on his mother's side, Captain John Walten Meyers, who had already established himself in this locality, and under whose care he learned the blacksmiths trade. Caleb's father had married for his first wife a Miss Wallbridge, a member of the well-known Bay of Quinte family of that name, and Caleb was an own cousin of the Hon. Lewis Wallbridge. The children by this union were four in number, viz.: Benjamin, Caleb, Lizzie and a son, who became a builder and contractor and died while a young man. After the death of Caleb's mother, his father married again, which was the immediate cause of Caleb's removal to Canada with his uncle. In another part of this volume will be found a narrative of the stirring life of Captain Meyers, who, as will be seen, was one of the foremost men of his day on these shores, and it was under his care and tutelage that our young pioneer grew up.

On reaching manhood, Caleb married Rachael Alyea, and settled near Roblins Mills, in Ameliasburgh. His wife's mother's maiden name was Maricha Bontar, whose family came from Holland, while her father was of French descent. In addition to Rachael Alyea, there were seven other children in this family, three daughters and four sons, viz.: Isaac, Peter, Jacob and Samuel. Of the daughters, one married a man named Rogers, and settled in Rochester, N. Y.; another married John Moon, and settled in Belleville; and a third married a Mr. Lambert. Our Pioneer had children, as follows:—

- I. John Story, who married and has a son, Henry, at present residing in Ameliasburgh.

- II. Mary Story, m. James Brown.
- III. Amos Story, m. Mary A. Brown; set. Camden.
- VI. Eve Story, unm.
- V. Benjamin Story, b. 1827; m. 1859, Clara A. Ogden; set. finally in Athol. Issue: (1) Addie, m. Allen Clapp; (2) Minnie, m. Cornelius C. Spencer; (3) Frank, m. Effie Burr; set. Hillier. (Issue: (a) Mabel, (b) Gladys, and (c) Sheldon); (4) Theresa, m. B. Frank Blakely; (5) Ida, m. Charles S. Clapp; set. Belleville; and (6) Harry, unm.; set. Hallowell.
- VI. Cornelius Story, supposed to have been drowned in 1851 or 1852, between Picton and Cape Vincent, while driving his cattle.
- VII. William Story, m. and raised a family. He died at Trenton.
- VIII. Samuel Story, m. and d. Western Canada.
- IX. Peter Story, a school teacher, m. Miss Fox; set. Kingston.
- X. Caleb Story, m. and had issue: (1) John, who is a farmer living ten miles from Napanee, and (2) Mary, m. Mr. Lockwood; set. Enterprise. The father died at Cape Vincent.
- XI. Lizzie Story, m. and set. near Camden. Issue: three sons and three daughters.

Caleb Story was well known throughout his district as an intelligent, genial and kindly man, who was at all times generous to those in need. He died at the home of his son, Amos, in 1859, aged seventy-one years. His wife, who had shared his trials and struggles, and who was also noted for her kindness and a faculty for making others happy, survived him until 1865. She is buried at Centreville.

Benjamin, their fifth child, was born October 15th, 1827, on the 3rd concession, three miles west of Roblins Mills, and on the farm at present owned by Anthony Brooks. At the age of ten he left home and lived with John Fogarty near by, and when Mr. Fogarty sold his farm, three years later, and removed to Wellington to operate a tannery business there, under the firm name of Huyck & Fogarty, Benjamin, who had meanwhile found Mr. Fogarty to be not only a kind employer, but a true friend, cast in his lot with him and learned the tanning trade. This was in 1841. Benjamin's next step was to learn farming, and to this end he went to live with Benjamin Garrett on the lake shore, going to school at every opportunity. Next we find him at the

home of Hiram Tubbs, West Lake, and later with Abram Searls, Wellington, where he attended the Wellington school for three winters. From here he went to West Lake, where he boarded with George Weeks and attended school for one winter. The purpose he had in view seems to have been to visit California, and by working on the farm and fishing he had saved enough money to set out for that far-away land, March 19th, 1851.

The character which Benjamin had made for himself in Wellington, now stood him in good stead in his new home, for he here found Niles Sears, then a lawyer in California, and later Chief Justice of the State, who, because of the good opinion he had previously formed of our young pioneer, gave him every encouragement. In the mines of the Golden State, Benjamin delved with his characteristic energy. He had worked hard and accomplished his purpose of reaching there, and now it was his determination to toil on and return with the fruits of his labor. That he succeeded is evidenced by the fact that five years afterwards we find him again in Prince Edward County, with \$4,000 which he had saved, and it may be remarked that the wedding ring placed on the finger of his wife, Clara A. Ogden, June 21st, 1859, was made from a nugget which he had brought from the new Eldorado of the West. On the North Shore of East Lake a farm was purchased by the young couple. Here their children were born, but as they grew older and the school they attended was two miles distant, Benjamin bought the Wilson farm on the main road, half way between Picton and Bloomfield, and where his widow and youngest child, Harry, still reside.

The brief outline here given of Benjamin Story's early life, shows that he won friends wherever his lot was cast by his strict honesty, intelligence and indomitable perseverance, and it is not, therefore, surprising that in later years he was known and esteemed among his fellows, for the same high qualities, and that he became a member of the County Council, Reeve of the township, a Justice of the Peace and class leader of the Methodist Church at Bloomfield. He was a strong temperance advocate, and, like his father, always a kind friend to the poor. He died, aged seventy-seven years, at "Fairview Farm," two miles from Picton, November 3rd, 1904, and is buried at Glenwood Cemetery, Picton.

The facts embodied in this narrative were obtained from him,

just prior to his death, by his daughter, Mrs. Charles S. Clapp, of Belleville. Though a quiet and extremely modest man, he was wont to relate his experiences in the family circle, and they were varied and full of interest, for he had been a pioneer both on the Bay of Quinte and the Pacific coast. Of the latter he often spoke and of his novel life among the miners; of the much that was noble and grand and self-sacrificing, and of the much, too, that was wild and weird and wicked in those men and in those feverish and fitful times.

---

#### THE STAPLETON FAMILY.

---

The Stapleton family originally consisted of the father, William Stapleton, who married Elizabeth Seymour about 1787, and his three sons, John, Benjamin and William. The father was a master carpenter in England, and on joining the British army was appointed by Viscount Townsend Baron Lynn of the county of Norfolk, a member of the Privy Council of George the Third and colonel of the regiment named the Queen's Regiment of Dragoons, to be foreman of carpenters and to be attached to the ordnance in Canada. The original parchment on which his appointment is recorded is in the possession of Joseph P. Stapleton, of Wellington. It issued from the office of Ordnance in England, and states that William Stapleton's salary was to be paid him out of the treasury of that office from the 15th of February, 1776, "and to continue so long as shall be thought requisite and necessary for His Majesty's service." This appointment by the Right Hon. the Master General of the Ordnance marks the date of the arrival in Canada of William Stapleton, Sr. At first he was with the British regulars in Lower Canada and the Maritime Provinces; but the date of his appointment corresponding with the beginning of the revolution in which Britain lost her American colonies, he was engaged during that eventful period in the useful capacity in which he was attached to the army. He continued with the army for the space of eighteen years from his arrival in Canada, during which time, besides being tossed on the ebb and flow of the tide of war during Britain's seven years' struggle with her American Colonies, he was also stationed at Quebec, Kingston, Bath, York (now Toronto), and other military posts, and died at old Fort Niagara in 1794, where he was buried.

It was during the tumult of the seven years' war that William's eldest son, John, was born, and his early years were spent in moving from post to post with his parents among the places above mentioned. At the time his father died at Fort Niagara he was in his early manhood, and seems to have been employed in some way at Kingston. From Kingston, soon afterwards, being desirous of taking part in the early colonization of the country, he passed over into Prince Edward County, and in the strict sense, it is to John Stapleton, as the eldest of William's sons, that the descendants of the family look back as its founder and representative in the county. John bought two hundred acres of land in Hillier township from his mother (who had received it as a grant from the Crown as a soldier's widow) and stepfather, Peter D. Conger; his mother having during the interval between his father's death and his arrival in Hillier, married a second time and settled in that township. The land which it was his good fortune to secure, turned out exceptionally fertile, becoming the basis of future comfort and prosperity. Allowing sufficient time only to effect some amount of clearing and put together a habitable dwelling, he married Jemima Pierson, a sister of the pioneer, Colonel James Pierson, and together they toiled, their patience and perseverance subjected to every kind of test, until out of the wilderness field after field of golden grain appeared, verdant meadows spread, the log house, (so familiar at that time in these parts) supplanted by a large brick residence, and an era of plenty was happily inaugurated. It is perhaps worthy of record as an illustration of the resourcefulness of the early settler, that John made and burnt the brick out of which his own fine dwelling was constructed.

John, never forgetful of the soldier's life led by his father, always showed an eager interest in military affairs, and joined the militia, displaying an aptitude and energy in connection with his duties that ensured rapid promotion. He served in the Rebellion of 1837 as lieutenant in the 2nd Regiment of Prince Edward County, and for the service he rendered in that short campaign was made captain of a company in the same regiment, and this rank he worthily filled until his death. His death was occasioned by getting overheated in sawing wood for the use of the local school. In consequence he contracted cold, resulting in inflammation, and, despite of (or rather, as his family still think, owing to the mistaken efforts made to relieve him) he died in a few days.

The medical resources of the district were at the time limited; and the honorable and useful career of Captain John Stapleton was brought to an untimely end. He was one of the earliest Justices of the Peace in Hillier township, and continued in the exercise of the functions of his office until his death.

The old homestead, originally obtained from the Crown by John's mother, and afterwards bought by him from her and her second husband, is now owned by his son, J. P. Stapleton; from having been in the beginning of the Stapleton occupation on a par with the wildest forest land in the township or county, it has been transformed, by years of well-directed industry, into one of the finest farms in Hillier. Sloan Stapleton, a grandson, has for the last seventeen years lived in retirement in the town of Wellington, where he was a councillor in 1889. He is a Conservative in politics, although his father before him was a Reformer. His present wife belongs to one of the old families of Trenton. Among some memoranda pertaining to the family in the possession of J. P. Stapleton, is a paper bearing an order to William Stapleton, the father of John, to repair to Niagara and superintend some important engineering alterations and additions to the fort, and stating that he would receive an increase of pay, and this he was authorized to apply for until such time as he should return to Sorel, Quebec.

Benjamin Stapleton was the third son of William and brother of John. He went to Belleville some years after his eldest brother had settled in Hillier, and bought two hundred acres, or lot No. 85 of the 5th concession, situated near Consecon Lake. He had prosecuted the pioneering life in Ameliasburgh for about twelve years previous to locating in Hillier, whither he went upon ascertaining that the land was of better quality. Not unfamiliar with danger, arising from wild animals, such as wolves and bears, in his first holding, and well acquainted with their depredations, he found himself more than ever beset with these unwelcome visitors in Hillier, who, notwithstanding all his precautions, wrought great damage among his flocks and herds. Being near a lake, he found the vicinity of his farm the resort of wild deer in great numbers. In the Rebellion of '37 he was engaged in drawing provisions for the sustenance of those who stood for law and order. He was a Reformer in politics, though in no way particularly dis-

tinguished in public life, being of a quiet and retiring disposition.

William Stapleton, the second son of William, the natural head of the family, like his two other brothers, settled in the township of Hillier about the same time as Benjamin, purchasing lot 23 of the 3rd concession, or two hundred acres, about a mile below where his eldest brother, John, had located himself. He, too, was out in '37, and took an active part in that short but decisive campaign.

---

### WILLIAM STAPLETON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Stapleton, m. Jemima Pierson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William, (2) Elizabeth, (3) David, (4) Mary A., (5) Charles, (6) Sloan, (7) Wilson, (8) Joseph P., (9) Margaret, (10) Hannah, (11) Victoria, and (12) Malissa C. The father d. about 1853, aged 56 yrs.; the mother about 1892, aged 91 yrs.
- II. William Stapleton, m. 1st, Mary Stinson, and 2nd, Mary Hutchinson; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Peter, (2) Jane, (3) Benjamin, (4) Wilson, (5) Nancy M., (6) William H., and (7) Mary E.; and by 2nd, (8) Annie, (9) Joseph D., (10) Henrietta A., and (11) John E. The father d. 1867, aged 78 yrs.; his 1st wife d. 1836, aged 45 yrs.; his 2nd, 1896, aged 85 yrs.
- III. Benjamin Stapleton, m. Agnes Osterhout; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Jane, (2) Mary W., (3) Lucy, (4) Nancy, (5) Sarah C., (6) Catharine J., (7) Roxana E., (8) Henry D., (9) Seymour, (10) Climenia, (11) Emira S., (12) Charles O., (13) Ellen, and (14) Benjamin C. The father d. 1869, aged 73 yrs.; the mother 1859, aged 56 yrs.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John Stapleton Branch:*

- (1) William Stapleton, m. Sarah Howe; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Adeline B. Stapleton, m. Charles Blakely; set. Rochester, N. Y.; (b) Clarissa Stapleton, unm.; set. Trenton; (c) John W. Stapleton, m. Sophronia Miller; set. Rochester, N.Y.; (d) Robert Stapleton, m. Laura Jones; set. finally Assiniboia; (e) Fanny Stapleton, unm.; set.

- Assiniboia; (*f*) Nettie Stapleton, unm.; set. Trenton; (*g*) Adelia Stapleton, m. Edward Wannamaker; set. Trenton; no issue: (*h*) Joseph Stapleton, unm.; set. Northumberland County.
- (2) Elizabeth Stapleton, m. Peter Dempsey; set. Ameliaburgh.
  - (3) David Stapleton, unm.; set. Hillier; deceased, 1902.
  - (4) Mary A. Stapleton, died unm.
  - (5) Charles Stapleton, m. Sarah Norton; set. Peterboro. Issue: (*a*) Harry, (*b*) Charles, and (*c*) Mamie.
  - (6) Sloan Stapleton, m. 1st, Margaret Thorn, and 2nd, Augusta Johnson; set. Wellington. No issue.
  - (7) Wilson Stapleton, m. 1st, Sarah Hodges, and 2nd, Marion Sutherland; set. finally Brandon, Man. Issue: by 2nd, (*a*) Mary J.
  - (8) Joseph P. Stapleton, m. Sarah A. Bryant; set. Hillier. No issue.
  - (9) Margaret Stapleton, m. James Pettit; set. finally Brandon. Issue: (*a*) Lillian.
  - (10) Hannah Stapleton, d. unm.
  - (11) Victoria Stapleton, m. George Crane; set. Consecon. No issue.
  - (12) Melissa C. Stapleton, m. Willard Crane; set. Auburn, N. Y. Issue: (*a*) Bert, and (*b*) Bessie.

---

#### THE STEVENSON FAMILY.

The Stevenson family in Hillier trace their descent from Philip Stevenson, who married Mary Rankin, and farmed near the little town of Ballymena in the north of Ireland, County of Antrim, and not far from that marvel of Nature's works, the Giant's Causeway. This family, living amid the scenes of the agitations prevailing in Ireland in the early years of the last century, was comprised of four sons and two daughters. Circumstances that cannot now be recalled led to the emigration of the brothers and one sister. The other sister remained and married in her native land, where her father and mother stayed also, being too advanced in years to emigrate to another land and clime. It is said that the second sister married and went to New York, but there the family lost all trace of her movements or descendants.

The same wandering spirit which led the Leinster poet, Goldsmith, to make his grand tour of Europe and write "The Traveller," sent the Ulster farming Stevensons to the New World to seek their brighter fortunes. In so far as can be adduced from the prosperity that attends their descendants the pioneers must have been eminently successful. The names of the four brothers were Philip Henry, Robert, William and John. Philip Henry became the progenitor of the Stevenson family to-day found and respected in Hillier township; his brothers settled, married and left descendants now settled round London and Western Ontario.

Philip H. Stevenson was born in Ballymena in 1805. Coming to Canada while still a young man he married Harriet Pettingell, the youngest daughter of Samuel Pettingell, one of the oldest of Hillier's pioneers. He tailored for a short while at Kingston before he drifted to Wellington in the ever westward flowing stream in Canada. In Wellington the young pioneer Stevenson reaped good success at his trade during the twelve years in which he worked there. It is recalled that he boarded with the late Dr. Cory, whose family are now in the States. The prosperity which attended his industry enabled him to buy from Abram Huyek and Francis McDonald lots five and six on the second concession, about a mile and a half out from Wellington. He continued to farm his land until he died in 1875 at the age of seventy years, when he willed it to his son Joseph, its present occupier. The Pioneer was of a kindly nature and of unostentatious disposition. He was valued as a good neighbor. Without assuming any undue prominence he was known as a Reformer and a Friend, and was a Royal Arch Mason. His wife survived him by four years and died at the age of sixty-six years.

Mr. Islay P. McConnell, of Toronto, has now in his possession the Royal Arch Masonic certificate issued to his grandfather, Philip Henry Stevenson, by Olive Branch Chapter, No. 93. It is dated Frankfort, April 2, 1828.

---

#### PHILIP H. STEVENSON.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

I. Samuel Stevenson, d. aged 7 yrs.

II. Mary Stevenson, d. aged 2 yrs.

III. Margery Stevenson, m. William McDonald; set. Hillier. Issue :

- (1) Harriet, (2) Elizabeth, (3) James, (4) Donald, (5) Walter, and (6) Robert. The mother died 1895.
- IV. John Stevenson, d. aged 17 yrs.
- V. Henry Stevenson, d. aged 1 yr.
- VI. William Stevenson, unkm.; set. Utah.
- VII. Philip R. Stevenson, m. Mary Lewis; set. Chemainus, B.C.  
Issue: (1) Harriet M. J., (2) Robert M., (3) William L., (4) Thomas L., (5) Annie M., (6) Charles, and (7) Alice C.
- VIII. Mary Stevenson, m. John McConnell; set. London. Issue:  
(1) Islay P., (2) Walter A., (3) Robert, (4) Lilly, (5) Mollie,  
(6) Douglas, and (7) Harold.
- IX. Joseph Stevenson, m. Amelia Ruttan; set. Wellington. Issue:  
(1) Clarence T., (2) Dell A., and (3) Edna A.
- X. Robert Stevenson, d. unkm. in San Francisco.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Margery Stevenson Branch:*

- (1) Harriet McDonald, m. Thomas Valier; set. London. Issue:  
(a) Zola.
- (2) Elizabeth McDonald, d. y.
- (3) James McDonald, m. Frances Niles; set. Wellington.  
Issue: (a) Kathleen.
- (4) Donald McDonald, d. unkm. aged 32 yrs.
- (5) Walter McDonald, m. Margaret Smith; set. Winnipeg.  
Issue: (a) James, and (b) Donna M.
- (6) Robert McDonald, physician, Bellevue Hospital, N.Y.;  
unkm.

See VII. *The Philip R. Stevenson Branch:*

- (1) Harriet M. J. Stevenson, m. A. J. Neff; set. British Columbia. Issue: One.
- (2) Robert M. Stevenson, unkm.; (3) William L. (deceased);  
(4) Thomas L., unkm.; (5) Annie M., unkm.; (6) Charles,  
unkm.; and (7) Alice, unkm.

See V... *The Mary Stevenson Branch:*

- (1) Islay P. McConnell, m. Nellie Waterhouse; set. Toronto.  
Issue: (a) Islay, and (b) Helen.
- (2) Walter McConnell, unkm.; set. Wall Street, New York.
- (3) Robert S. McConnell, unkm.; set. New York City.
- (4) Lilly M. McConnell, unkm.; set. London.
- (5) Mary E. McConnell, unkm.; trained nurse, General Hospital, London.

(6) John D. McConnell, unm.; set. London.

(7) Harold S. McConnell, unm.; set. London.

See IX. *The Joseph Stevenson Branch:*

(1) Clarence T. Stevenson, m. Edith Vandewater; set. Hillier.  
Issue: (a) Doris.

(2) Dell A. Stevenson, school teacher, unm.; set. Hillier.

(3) Edna A. Stevenson, d. y.

---

### THE SHORTT FAMILY.

The pioneer of the Shortt family—Adam Shortt—was of German birth and extraction. He was born in Strasburg in 1760, in which centre of German culture he probably received a good education, though, in the middle of the eighteenth century, the particular technical education—now the pride of Germany in every branch of trade—which would have been serviceable to him in weaving, to which trade he was apprenticed, was not then available. After serving three years, weaving cotton, linen and wool, he became a full-fledged journeyman, qualified to earn his living, which he did, travelling from place to place as the exigencies of his vocation demanded. While still a young man he left Germany for America, and arrived, after an eighteen weeks' passage, at New York. This was during the progress of the Revolutionary War, in which he served for some time with the British, and then withdrew himself and his services without acquainting his commanding officer with his intentions, and not deeming it wise to leave any particular address behind him. He had first to swim the North River, which he did with his clothes on his head, to the side where a portion of the American army lay encamped. He had not gone far before he was accosted by a sentry with "Who goes there?" Adam replied, "a friend," and was allowed to pass on. How this came about, unless the pioneer had also somehow acquired the password, it is now impossible to say, but such is the tradition in the family. Certain it is, that he was allowed to continue on, and pursued what turned out to be the even tenor of his way.

He is next discovered in New Jersey, occupied as a weaver, a most necessary, useful and remunerative occupation in a new country at a time when mills and factories had not interposed to blight the ancient handicraft. There he lived and wove for fifteen years, and acquired a reputation for industry and integrity to such a

degree that to be compared in respect of these cardinal virtues to "Squire Shortt" was to be exalted into the region of compliment. Being in sympathy with a British connection for the colonies, and averse from trusting himself and his means to an untried republic, he left New Jersey about the year 1800, and with his wife—he had married a Miss Odell—and four children, came to Prince Edward County.

He settled on the shore of the Bay of Quinte, at Green Point, Sophiasburgh. There he built a log house, but not of the usual sort, as it was noted for its picturesque appearance, and there he lived for years, until shortly before his wife died, and there also he followed his trade as a weaver, his services being in constant request with pioneer families for twenty miles around. The pioneer's log house was situated right on the water's edge, and had a certain proud pre-eminence in the neighborhood as quaintly beautiful among the many beautiful spots for which it is noted. Not far from this now vanished land-mark of pioneer times, a popular summer resort has sprung up where tourists and visitors enjoy themselves in a region which Nature has made particularly attractive. During the Pioneer's long residence at Green Point his prosperity grew apace; from time to time he bought land, until at his death he had purchased and improved about six hundred acres, which then passed to his sons, who, while their father was mainly employed with his weaving, were the true pioneer farmers of the family in the district. The Pioneer married for his second wife a twice widowed woman, nee Ferguson. Before marrying Shortt, she had been married to a man named Henry Garretsee, and to another named Hezekiah Clark, and survived the pioneer six years, dying in 1860, aged sixty-six; he himself lived to be an extremely old man, having seen his ninety-fourth birthday before the end came. He died in 1854.

Of the Pioneer's six children, four of whom he had by his first wife, viz., John, Mary, Jacob and Elizabeth, and two by his second, Mary and Adam J., only two are living: Mary, who married David J. S. Young, who finally settled in Kansas City; and Adam J., who married Mary Coppinger and settled in Sophiasburgh. John died a young man, and Jacob—who married Rebecca Doxsee—in 1884. Jacob took great interest in the well-being of his township and county. He was one of the first elected members of the earliest County Council, and filled at different times nearly every

elective office in his township and county. He served through the Rebellion of 1837, and drew a pension until his death in 1884. The Pioneer's daughter, Mary, married Levi Roblin, and their children are well known and well-to-do farmers in Sophiasburgh; their grandson, Rodmon P. Roblin, is at present Premier of Manitoba (1904). Adam J., who lives on one of the old farms, that on which the Pioneer died, is a leading farmer of the district, in comfortable circumstances. His farm consists of two hundred acres, and overlooks one of the most charming parts of the bay. It is one of the oldest in the county, having been occupied by his own family for seventy years, while it is one hundred and four years since the Pioneer located there. He has been for more than twenty years trustee, secretary and treasurer of the local public school. Like all the rest of the family he is a Reformer in politics.

Of Adam J. Shortt's five sons, two—Chauncey and Walter—are farmers in Sophiasburgh, and cultivate four hundred acres, the original Shortt property. George is in Montana; Anson M., who married Anna Hall, carries on a good blacksmithing and wagon-making business in Cherry Valley, Athol; and Harry B., who was for three years a public school teacher in the county, is now in a responsible financial position in Toronto. Adam J. Shortt's only daughter, Ada B., married Findlay Lazier, who is a prosperous farmer. They reside at Woodville. Elizabeth, the Pioneer's youngest daughter by his first wife, married Sylvanus Doxsee, and settled in Sophiasburgh.

---

#### ADAM SHORTT.

---

- I. John Shortt, m. and set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Edwin, (2) George, (3) Mary, and (4) Laney.
- II. Mary Shortt, m. Levi Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) John W., (2) Eliza, (3) Philip, (4) Sarah, (5) James P., and (6) Walter.
- III. Jacob Shortt, m. Rebecca Doxsee; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Martha, (2) John, (3) Sarah, (4) Keziah, (5) Angeline, (6) Amy, (7) Charlotte, (8) Idia B., (9) Zilla, (10) Catharine, (11) Eliza, (12) William, and (13) Emily.
- IV. Elizabeth Shortt, m. Sylvanus Doxsee; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Adam K., (2) Samuel, (3) William, (4) John,

- (5) Wesley, (6) Archelaus, (7) Elizabeth, (8) Mary, and (9) Sarah.
- V. Mary Shortt, m. David S. Young; set. finally United States. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) William, (3) John, and (4) Minerva.
- VI. Adam J. Shortt, m. Mary Coppinger; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Chauncey E., (2) Anson M., (3) Walter S., (4) George S., (5) Ada B., and (6) Harry B.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John Shortt Branch:*

- (1) Edwin Shortt, m. and set. United States.
- (2) George Shortt, set. United States.
- (3) Mary Shortt, m. Daniel Taylor; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- (4) Laney Shortt, d. unm.

See III. *The Jacob Shortt Branch:*

- (1) Martha Shortt, m. John Steel; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Rebecca, (b) Sarah, (c) Willis, (d) Manley, and (e) Annie.
- (2) John Shortt, m. Amy Burlingham; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Phoebe Shortt, m. Austin VanDusen; set. Sophiasburgh; no issue; and (b) Hiram.
- (3) Sarah Shortt, m. Edward Cronk; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Louisa, (c) Caroline, (d) Barker, and (e) Samantha.
- (4) Keziah Shortt, m. Henry Southard; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Marcus.
- (5) Angeline Shortt, m. Nicholas Greely; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Augusta, (b) Rebecca A., and (c) Malcolm.
- (6) Amy Shortt, m. William H. Johnson; set. Hallowell.
- (7) Charlotte Shortt, m. William German; set. Northumberland County.
- (8) Idia B. Shortt, m. Joseph Carman; set. Hallowell.
- (9) Zilla Shortt, m. Henry Tripp; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (10) Catharine Shortt, m. William Robinson; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (11) Eliza Shortt, m. 1st, Allan Rowe, and 2nd, George Boyington; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (12) William Shortt, m. Clarinda Ranous; set. Sophiasburgh.

- (13) Emily Shortt, m. Dr. Robert Thompson; set. United States.

See VI. *The Adam J. Shortt Branch:*

- (1) Chauncey E. Shortt, m. Folaney Williams; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Pearl, (b) Viola, (c) Anson, (d) Harold, and (e) Geraldine.
- (2) Anson M. Shortt, m. Anna Hall; set. Athol. Issue: (a) William H.
- (3) Walter S. Shortt, m. Stella Cunningham; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Kenneth, (b) Jerold, and (c) Claude E.
- (4) George S. Shortt, unm.; set. United States.
- (5) Ada B. Shortt, m. Findlay Lazier; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Roy E., and (b) Meta.

#### THE SMITH FAMILY.

The Pioneer's ancestors were among the "Pilgrim Fathers" who sailed in the "Mayflower" and landed at Plymouth Rock in 1620. The family later emigrated to Long Island, where Benjamin Smith was born in 1774.

Living on an island where shipbuilding and fishing constituted the mainstay of the population, the Pioneer, though it does not appear that he had ever been apprenticed to the trade of a shipwright, became interested in shipbuilding, and made his ingenuity and application in connection with the business support him. He was twice married before leaving New York, and each time to a woman of the same name, but whether they were sisters or cousins it is now impossible to say. He married first a Miss Peck—Christian name unknown—by whom he had three children, Richard, Margaret and Mary. Richard married Sarah Allison, settled in Sophiasburgh and had issue, Mary, Phoebe and Sarah.

The Pioneer was a United Empire Loyalist, and as such was perhaps as great a sufferer in the matter of confiscated property as any that bore the name. Through one of his wives, at least, probably through both, he was interested in property on Harlem Flats, a property in New York City even at that time of great value and which had it remained in the family would have made the Smiths exceedingly wealthy. This, as well as other material losses, and the surrender of social and political position was the price they had to pay for their loyalty to the Crown.

The Pioneer left Long Island in the fall of 1801, and sailed with his wife and family for Nova Scotia, where they wintered and, indeed, stayed for nearly a year. Before the close of navigation on the St. Lawrence and Lake Ontario they proceeded westward to Prince Edward County in batteaux, and settled first at what is now known as Northport, on the Bay shore of Sophiasburgh, about a mile from the present post office. As a United Empire Loyalist he was entitled to the privileges conferred by the British Government on the first loyalists which had been extended to meet the case of those who were detained for many years in the United States in the vain hope of recovering their rights. He selected one hundred and forty acres in the district already named; and afterwards acquired three hundred acres on territory adjoining the village of Demorestville, and four hundred acres on the second and third concessions of Sophiasburgh. He occupied the Northport farm for a few years, when he removed to his three hundred acre property near Demorestville. There he built a saw-mill and also a grist-mill, and carried on an extensive business, grinding grain and supplying lumber to meet the needs of the colonists for many miles around. Convenient to the grist-mill he also built a two-storey residence; and both of these old landmarks still remain and are in use. He attained a position of considerable wealth and importance in the community. He died in 1834 in his sixtieth year; his second wife, who was born in 1767, survived him till 1859, when she died in her ninety-second year.

The Pioneer's younger daughter by his first wife married Parmenus Sprague, the descendant of an English clergyman who emigrated to America in the eighteenth century, one of whose descendants was Governor of Rhode Island. This clergyman's third son, Elijah, had three sons, of whom Samuel Sprague was the eldest; and Parmenus Sprague, who married Mary Smith, was the eldest of Samuel's sons. The Pioneer's eldest son, Samuel, the first child of his second wife, married Sarah Howell, a granddaughter of John Howell, a United Empire Loyalist, whose career has been already noted. Samuel Smith succeeded to the Demorestville property with the exception of the two hundred acres. He inherited the homestead, the mills, and one hundred acres of land. He was a man of superior business capacity and of sterling character.

The only two grandchildren of the Pioneer now alive are

George W. Smith, who married Louise Sprague, a granddaughter of the pioneer Samuel Sprague, to whom reference has been made above; and Elizabeth, his sister, both children of the Pioneer's son Samuel. George W. lives on the old homestead, where his father and grandfather lived and died. Elizabeth married David Smith, and settled in Sophiasburgh. Samuel N. Smith, a brother of the foregoing, is only recently deceased; he represented the township of Sophiasburgh for many years as Reeve, and was also at one time Warden of the county.

---

### BENJAMIN SMITH.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Margaret Smith, m. Peter Stickles; set. Windsor. Issue: (1) Champlain, (2) Benjamin, and (3) Mary.
- II. Mary Smith, m. Parmenus Sprague; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Amanda, (2) Sarah, (3) Samuel, and (4) Catharine.
- III. Samuel Smith, m. Sarah Howell; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) George W., (3) Samuel N., and (4) Sarah C.
- IV. Daniel Smith, m. Elizabeth Moran; set. Green Bay, U.S. Issue: (1) Benjamin, (2) Alfred, (3) Luke A., and (4) Mary J.
- V. Benjamin Smith, m. Charity Lazier; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Sarah C.
- VI. David Smith, m. Leonora Williams; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Colborne, (2) Alexander, (3) Charles, (4) Mary J., (5) Hector, and (6) Catharine.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Samuel Smith Branch:*

- (1) Elizabeth Smith, m. David Smith; set. Sophiasburgh; no issue
- (2) George W. Smith, m. Louise Sprague; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Sarah E. Smith, m. George Farrell; set. Demorestville. (Issue: George S.)
- (3) Samuel N. Smith, m. 1st, Emma Hamilton, and 2nd, Olive Weeks; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Emma Smith, m. William Baker; set. Demorestville. (Issue: Pearl); and by 2nd, (b) Sarah Smith, m. William Fox; set. Northport. (Issue: Olive and Clara.) (c) Samuel

G. Smith, m. Ada Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Glen, Donald, and Ena.) (d) Elizabeth Smith, m. Fred Boulter; set. Syracuse, N.Y. (Issue: James.) (e) Edna Smith, m. Joseph VanSeriver; set. Syracuse. (Issue: Henrietta and Olive.)

- (4) Sarah C. Smith, m. John R. McGinnis; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Delbert, and (b) Albert E.

---

#### THE SPRUNG FAMILY.

Gabriel Sprung was born when his father was on active service in the Royal army during the War of the American Revolution. Unfortunately his mother died shortly after his birth, and just before the close of the war. It was an embarrassing situation for a soldier in camp to find himself with the care of a motherless infant, and it was arranged that while he was on duty the childless wife of a comrade should look after the child. The good woman and her husband became greatly attached to the infant; they wished to adopt him, but the father would not consent.

However, at the close of the war, when Gabriel was only a year old, the father found he had to return with his regiment to Ireland. Accommodation on board any vessel in those days was of the very roughest description, but on a troop ship crowded with disbanded soldiers it was far beyond description. So when the soldier called at his comrade's house he was persuaded to leave his child in America, on the understanding that he could claim him whenever he returned from Ireland. As the discharged soldier was never afterwards heard of, he probably died on the voyage, Gabriel lived with and grew up under the care of his adopted parents in New York State. He married Maria Bayard, by whom he had some children born before coming to Canada. He first settled on a farm between Demorestville and Picton, which was later owned by David VanBlaricom.

The Pioneer did not live long after he settled in Canada, and the family seems to have been more prosperous after the marriage of his widow with a man called Mower. His homestead was also near Demorestville, and he proved a very good step-father to the Sprung children. As soon as the boys were able to work they assisted in the support of the family. For a time they worked at coopering, and generally assisted the neighbors. When they

grew stronger they went into the timber camps, where they got out red cedar, oak, pine and stave bolts. The pine was very large; David Sprung made eighty-six rails from a butt cut from one tree. The next cut made so large a sap trough that it could never be filled by the supply from any one sugar bush in the locality. The rest of the trees were cut up into sawn logs or squared timber.

Of the Pioneer's children, John Sprung, through having been born in the States, drew a Loyalist grant of land. He settled in Cramahe, where he married the widow of Thomas Pearsall. His wife survived him and lived until a few years ago, when she died at the advanced age of ninety-six years. Two other sons, David and his brother Richard, bought two hundred acres of land near Mountain View. The farm was just below the Union School House on the road from Pieton to Belleville, and was bought in the year 1822 from Henry Murney of Kingston; the price was nine hundred dollars, to be paid at Kingston in annual instalments of one hundred dollars each. The brothers had to be very economical; for money was scarce, although not much required, because the wants and luxuries of life, such as they were, were obtained in barter for the products of the land. Sometimes the brothers had not much money to spare when they had paid their instalment.

The first payment was carried by Richard on foot to Kingston, and when he had paid the money he found he had left only one York shilling, an equivalent to about twelve and one-half cents. Out of this sum he had to furnish his wants on the journey back, a distance of nearly fifty miles.

These two brothers led a David and Jonathan life, working and sharing together. Their families lived and grew up together and brotherly love continued between them for nineteen years. Then as their families had grown up they decided to split partnership. One morning as their sons went about their duties the two brothers sat on the wood-pile and verbally made their divide. Without any word of dispute they settled their business in a few hours, and they are said to have gone on living in this state of harmony until David died, and then all that Richard asked for was that he might have his brother's spectacles. But he had not the use of them long, for "Jonathan" soon followed "David."

David Sprung was well known in the county as an officer in the militia and a Methodist local preacher. Late one Saturday

night he was ordered to have his company paraded at Roblins Mills on the Monday morning. As he had to preach at three different places on Sunday he told his son to take horse and warn the men in his stead. The whole company paraded on time and volunteered to a man. Among the names of the members at random are the familiar ones of Cornelius Clapp, Hector Howell, Joseph Martin, Calvin and Jacob Parliament, and Richard and William Sprung. Not only did David manage to parade with a full complement of men on the Monday morning, but he also attended to all his ministerial duties on the Sunday.

---

### GABRIEL SPRUNG.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Sprung, m. the widow of Thomas Pearsall; set. Cramahe. Issue: (1) Benjamin, and (2) Elizabeth. The mother died 1901, aged 96 years.
- II. David Sprung, m. 1st, Sarah Woods, and 2nd, Hannah Sproule; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (1) William, (2) Richard, (3) Sarah; and by 2nd, (4) David B., (5) Isaac A., (6) Manly, (7) John L., (8) Israel H., (9) Thomas, (10) Mary, (11) Harriet, (12) Matilda, and (13) Huldah. The father died aged 81 years.
- III. Richard Sprung, m. Margaret Way; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) John, (2) Gabriel, (3) Daniel, (4) Benjamin, (5) David, and (6) George H.
- IV. Mary Sprung, m. 1st, Mr. Head, and 2nd, Mr. Irish, and 3rd, John Tillotson; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Eunice; by 2nd, (2) Catherine; and by 3rd, (3) John B., (4) Matilda, (5) Eliza, and (6) Sarah A.
- V. Annie Sprung, m. John Allison; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Henry B., (2) Benjamin, (3) Joseph, (4) David, (5) Betsey, (6) Phoebe, (7) Sophia, and (8) Catherine.
- VI. Elizabeth Sprung, m. Isaac Eaton; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Gabriel, (2) Jacob, (3) John, (4) William, (5) Isaac, (6) Mary A., (7) Jane, (8) Catherine, (9) Elizabeth, and (10) Almira.
- VII. Hannah Sprung, m. Isaac Tripp; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) David, (3) Rensselaer, (4) Emmeline, (5) Israel, (6) Baker, (7) Maria, (8) Alzina, and (9) Elizabeth.

- VIII. Catherine Sprung, m. William Lawson; set. Sophiasburgh.  
Issue: (1) James, (2) Gabriel, (3) John, (4) David, (5) Richard, (6) Chester, and (7) Samuel.
- IX. Sarah A. Sprung, m. 1st, Joab Huff, and 2nd, Joseph Walker; set. Hollowell. Issue: by 1st, (1) Isaac, (2) Richard, (3) Bayard, (4) Drucilla; and by 2nd, (5) Robert W., (6) David, (7) Henry J., (8) Mary A., (9) Lydia, and (10) Matilda. The mother died 1898, aged 84 years.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Richard Sprung Branch:*

- (1) John Sprung, m. 1st, Catherine Glover, and 2nd, Catherine Potter; set. Huron County.
- (2) Gabriel Sprung, m. Christine Patterson; set. Huron County.
- (3) Samuel Sprung m. Melinda Way; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (4) Benjamin Sprung, m. Annie C. Platt; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Franklin P., m. Mary E. Snelgrove; set. Toronto. Issue: Sigbert R., and Annie C.; and (b) Margaret, m. William Clendenning; set. Chicago; no issue.
- (5) David Sprung, was twice married and set. Sarnia.
- (6) George H. Sprung, m. Elizabeth Knox; set. finally Winnipeg.

---

THE SOLOMON SPAFFORD FAMILY.

The living generations of the Spafford family are proud to trace their descent from United Empire Loyalist stock. The Pioneer arrived in Prince Edward County before the year 1800. Some accounts aver he came with the VanAlstine party, but such does not seem to have been the case, for there is no mention of his name or that of his family to be found in the old Adolphustown records. When he came into the county he chose for the site of his homestead two hundred acres near Cherry Valley in Athol township. As he was a man noted among hardy men for his great physical strength, and of natural industry, he soon cleared a sufficient space in which to raise his first crop of wheat. The small grist in those days had to be taken in the pine tree dug-out, fifty miles away to Kingston. Solomon Spafford was accustomed to take his grist on his back and carry it along the track that led to the shore of East Lake. Paddling as far as he could up to the head of the lake,

he would again take the bag on his back and follow the old Indian Carrying Place trail to Picton. If he could there borrow another canoe he would, not without difficulty, make his way down the bay and round the bend and so on to Kingston. But as canoes were no more plentiful among the pioneers than any of their other needs, he would often have to endure a long wait before one in use returned and became available for his service.

His descendants have multiplied and now comprise one of the most numerous and prominent families in the county. They are closely associated with Athol and the Marysburgs, for they married into some of the best and oldest families in these two townships. He lived to be an old man, and died in 1830 at the age of eighty years. His wife, nee Sheldon, died the year before at the same age. They were noted in the community for their integrity of character and honesty of purpose, and highly esteemed as brave pioneers and good citizens.

---

#### SOLOMON SPAFFORD.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Ira Spafford, m. Margaret Snider; set. near Picton. Issue: (1) Heman, (2) David, (3) Ira, (4) Guy, (5) Jacob, and (6) **Ezza**.
- II. Henry Spafford, m. Margaret Platt; set. near Picton. Issue: (1) John, (2) Susan, (3) Chipman, (4) Storm, (5) Decatur, (6) Daniel, (7) Betsy, (8) Hester, (9) Mary, and (10) Clara.
- III. Almira Spafford, m. Gilbert White; set. Athol.
- IV. Rebecca Spafford, m. James Thompson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Hannibal, (2) George, and (3) Almira.
- V. Sarah E. Spafford, m. John Richards; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) George, (2) Sarah A., (3) Spencer, (4) William, and (5) Henry.
- VI. Abijah Spafford, m. Margaret Ferguson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Sheldon, (2) Harvey, (3) Solomon, (4) Parthenia, (5) William, (6) Mary, (7) Abijah, (8) Alva, and (9) Calvin P.
- VII. Solomon Spafford, m. Emmeline Stephens; set. Athol. Issue: (1) William H., (2) DeLose, (3) LeRoy, and (4) Hannah R.
- VIII. William Spafford, m. Sarah Brewer; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Beulah, (3) John, and (4) Abijah.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VI. *The Abijah Spafford Branch:*

- (1) Sheldon Spafford, m. Eliza Stephens; set. Cherry Valley.
- (2) Harvey Spafford, m. Lucy Sayles; set. Cherry Valley.
- (3) Solomon Spafford, m. Ann J. Martin; set. Athol. Issue:
  - (a) Mary C., m. William H. Young; set. Picton. No issue.
  - (b) Sarah, m. Alva E. Scott; set. Cherry Valley.
  - (c) Albert.
  - (d) Lucy, m. W. C. Scott, manager of Bell Telephone Company, Napanee; and
  - (e) Calvin, unm.; set. Western Ontario.
- (4) Parthenia Spafford, m. Peter Wood; set. North Marysburg.
- (5) William Spafford, m. Miranda Sayles; set. Percy. Issue:
  - (a) Abijah P.,
  - (b) George S., and
  - (c) Eliza C.
- (6) Mary Spafford, d. y.
- (7) Abijah Spafford, m. Anna E. Ketchum; set. Cherry Valley. Issue:
  - (a) Thomas F. Spafford, teacher in S. S. No. 2, within one-quarter of a mile of his farm of 100 acres. Has for past ten years been official reporter for the County Court of Prince Edward County; m. Sarah C. Wood; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Marcus V., Olivia B., and P. Kenneth W.)
  - (b) George F. Spafford, m. Emma Price; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Robert and Price.)
  - (c) Adda Spafford, m. Franklin Ackerman; set. South Marysburg. (Issue: Clarence.)
  - (d) Louis Burton Spafford, unm. Is well known throughout Ontario as a clever cartoonist and elocutionist and also as a musician, especially on novel and foreign instruments.
- (8) Alva Spafford, m. 1st, Mary E. Ketchum, and 2nd, Mrs. Lydia Brown; set. Grafton. Issue: by 1st,
  - (a) James A.,
  - (b) Parthenia,
  - (c) Amanda,
  - (d) Melissa, and
  - (e) Margaret.
- (9) Calvin P. Spafford, m. Helen Ketchum; set. Cherry Valley. Issue:
  - (a) D'Alton.

See VII. *The Solomon Spafford Branch:*

- (1) William H. Spafford, m. Sarah E. Wright; set. Athol. Issue:
  - (a) DeLose,
  - (b) Wallace,
  - (c) Hazelton,
  - (d) Solomon,
  - (e) Manly, and
  - (f) Webster.
- (2) DeLose Spafford, drowned; unm.

- (3) LeRoy Spafford, m. Lucy Bongard; set. South Marysburg.
- (4) Hannah R. Spafford, m. Nazereth Minaker; set. Athol. Issue: (a) William, and (b) Emma.

#### THE SMALLEY SPAFFORD FAMILY.

Smalley Spafford was born in Vermont, and is said to have emigrated to Brighton with his family about 1815. He married Rebecca Proctor, of the pioneer Proctor family of Brighton, and settled on a farm in that township, where he reared his family. Theodore, his eldest son, was also born in Vermont, but was a mere lad when the family came to Canada. The Spaffords were among the most respected people of the locality. They were active not only in secular, but in church matters as well.

Theodore Spafford was a steward of the Methodist Church for many years. In the early sixties he purchased a farm on the second concession of Sidney and lived there with his family, until retiring from active business he removed to Belleville, where he died at the ripe old age of eighty-four years.

Warren W. Spafford, eldest son of Theodore Spafford, was born in Brighton on September 9, 1848. On October 27, 1874, he married Maria L. Lawrence, daughter of Cornelius Lawrence, of the old Sidney pioneer family of that name. He is one of the most respected citizens of Sidney. His great influence is exerted in all matters for the betterment of society and the community at large. He has held the various offices in the Methodist Church and is one of its most active and zealous members. He is an active business man and president of the cheese factory in the third concession.

His son, Henry L. Spafford, who married Maggie G. Bush, daughter of the respected John Bush, works the farm in conjunction with his father, and is a typical young Canadian farmer—intelligent, enterprising and industrious. Frederick A. Spafford, second son of Theodore Spafford, owns the adjoining farm. He married Maud A. Vandervoort, daughter of W. R. Vandervoort, Esq., and is regarded as one of the most substantial farmers and respected citizens of Sidney.

The Spafford farms are under a high state of cultivation and their homes are among the most attractive and comfortable in the neighborhood. In politics the Spaffords adhere to the Liberal party.

## SMALLEY SPAFFORD.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Susan Spafford, m. Mr. Saxton. Issue: (1) Ormal, (2) Ruby, (3) Horatio, (4) Esther, (5) Catherine, and (6) Herman.
- II. Theodore Spafford, m. 1st, Miss Lockwood, and 2nd, Jeanette Webster; set. Brighton and later Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) Joseph, (2) Adelaide; and by 2nd, (3) Warren W., (4) Annie, (5) Frederick A., (6) Hulda, (7) Theodore, and (8) Cornelia.
- III. Charlotte Spafford, m. John Honey; set. Cramahe. Issue: (1) Hulda, and (2) Clara.
- IV. Hulda Spafford, m. 1st, Reuben Warren, and 2nd, Mr. Woodruff; set. New York State. No issue.
- V. Sarah Spafford, m. Ira Hodges; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Oscar, and (2) Rebecca.
- VI. Jacob Spafford, m. Sarah Day; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Josiah, and (2) Harvey.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See II. *The Theodore Spafford Branch* :

- (1) Joseph Spafford.
- (2) Adelaide Spafford.
- (3) Warren W. Spafford, m. Maria L. Lawrence; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Henry L. Spafford, m. Maggie G. Bush; set. Sidney. (Issue: Annie A., and Theodore H.); (b) Annie M., m. John M. Stalker; set. Toronto. (Issue: Kathleen D.); and (c) Caroline J., unm.
- (4) Annie M. Spafford.
- (5) Frederick A. Spafford, m. Maud A. Vandervoort; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Frank V., (b) Annie K., (c) Mary M., (d) Nellie M., (e) Stanley W., and (f) Eveline I.

## THE STAFFORD FAMILY.

The Staffords were weavers in Ireland before coming to Canada; and John, the pioneer in Prince Edward County, came from the County of Tyrone. He readily found work to do as a weaver, for he was a capable man at his trade, having been foreman of a department in a weaving establishment with which he had been connected before leaving Ireland. He was particularly successful

in weaving bird's-eye coverlets, specimens of which were long afterwards preserved as evidence of his skill, and like his loom became heirlooms in the family. He first settled in Picton, and engaged for some years as clerk and assistant to McAllister & Ballard, in those days one of Picton's leading general storekeepers. It was about this time (1826) that he married the only daughter of one Richard Gardiner, who owned a brewery long known as "Gardiner's." Shortly after his marriage he bought a farm from his father-in-law in the second concession of Sophiasburgh, and near where the Mount Pleasant Church and school now stand. Subsequently he purchased fifty acres of the Moscher lot and two hundred acres of bush land near Lake Simcoe.

Although the pioneer died in 1837, the year of the Lyon Mackenzie Rebellion, he had been previously engaged by the Government to transport to Toronto men who had been drafted to serve. He employed his two teams in this work, leaving behind only one horse and a jumper for use on his farm. He was well known as a breeder of fine horses and cattle, and died well off. A great Wesleyan Methodist, he helped to build the old Conger church, where he now lies buried. His widow afterwards married John Brason, by whom she had two children, Joseph and Susan, and died at Picton in 1885, at the house of her son, John H. Stafford.

William G. Stafford, the eldest son, came to Ameliasburgh about 1845, and bought a tannery from Norris Bristol, which was erected on the Ameliasburgh-Rednerville road, and which he managed for many years, acquiring a good deal of money. It is told how he came into Ameliasburgh with leather enough for the uppers of two pairs of boots a few dollars and a double barrelled gun; and through his industry and intelligence acquired considerable wealth before he died. With his prosperity he was able to buy lot 78, second concession of Ameliasburgh, where he lived after retiring and selling his tannery to Isaac Eaton. He was a most popular and esteemed man and filled many public offices, being reeve, several times, and county and township councillor. He was also a magistrate and commissioner.

Henry G. Stafford occupies lot 76, 3rd concession of Ameliasburgh, willed him by his father. It includes one hundred and forty acres, including four acres of almost the finest sap bush in the county. He is interested in stock raising, sheep particularly at

one time, and Jersey cattle; but the change in times demands Holsteins, of which he is raising a large number annually. He is known as an expert on bees, and for a quarter of a century he has been actively interested in bee culture, and has at all times as many as one hundred and ninety colonies, and has shipped as much as five tons of honey to Montreal in a season.

H. G. Stafford not only manages bees, but he is able to manufacture necessaries for them; the only plant in the county for manufacturing comb foundations is upon his farm. Mr. Stafford was also known as a hive-maker and kept bee supplies of all kinds, being known as quite an authority, an extensive exhibitor at fairs and exhibitions, and always a large prize winner in the county. He is a Reformer in politics, but is not taking an active part of late years. He is a Methodist, one of the class leaders and a member of the choir, superintendent of the Sunday school and president of the League in the Ameliasburgh Centre Church. Mr. Stafford is well known in the Masonic fraternity, having been a District Deputy Grand Master, and on the occasion of his retirement from that office, the members of the Lake Lodge, of which he had been Master for three years, gave him a very handsome presentation. He was one of the subscribers to the Ameliasburgh Centre Church and a trustee of the Church Board and has been a director of the Ameliasburgh Agricultural Society for several years, and for many years past he has acted with James E. Flynn as auditor of the society.

His third son, David T. Stafford, who now lives on the old homestead, was appointed a magistrate about 1885, and is now the senior magistrate in his district. After two years' service in the Council his failing health compelled him to retire. He subsequently entered the County Council, in which he has served two years. As well as being superintendent of the Centre Church Sunday School, he holds the onerous office of Recording Steward of Reduerville Methodist Church circuit. Mrs. Stafford sympathetically supports her husband, and takes a keen interest in missionary life, being the local corresponding secretary of the Methodist Church Woman's Missionary Society.

It is known that several of his brothers and sisters came with the Pioneer's family from Ireland. One of his nieces married John White, who represented his county for many years in Parliament.

## JOHN STAFFORD.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. William G. Stafford, m. Sarah J. Redner; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) John E., (2) Henry G., (3) Emma, (4) David T., (5) Arvilla, and (6) William H. The father died 1885, aged 58 years; the mother 1897, aged 65 years.
- II. Mary J. Stafford, b. 1829; m. William Ainsworth; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Calista, and (2) Edgar.
- III. Matilda Stafford, b. 1833; m. Dorland Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Arvilla, (2) Burton, (3) Peter, and (4) Jessie.
- IV. John H. Stafford, b. 1836; m. Malissa Wood; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Emma, (2) Ida, (3) Amanda, (4) Carrie, and (5) Augusta.
- V. Richard Stafford, b. 1838; fell from Picton dock and was drowned; aged five years.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William G. Stafford Branch:*

- (1) John E. Stafford, m. Matilda Welbanks; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Jeddy, and (b) Frank.
- (2) Henry G. Stafford, m. Cynthia Potter; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Ralph G. Stafford, m. Eustacia Leavens; set. Ameliasburgh; no issue. (b) Harry E. Stafford, unm.; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Emma Stafford, d. y.
- (4) David T. Stafford, J.P., m. Annie Giles; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Morley.
- (5) Arvilla Stafford, m. George E. Roblin; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Florence.
- (6) William H. Stafford, m. Minnie Carnrite; set. Deseronto. Issue: (a) Roy, (b) Georgiana, and (c) Florence.

See II. *The Mary Stafford Branch:*

- (1) Calista Ainsworth, d. y.
- (2) Edgar Ainsworth, m. Emma Sills; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Burton, and (b) Florence.

See III. *The Matilda Stafford Branch:*

- (1) Arvilla Fox, m. W. Edward Anderson; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Dorland, (b) Daniel, (c) Fred, and (d) Brentnell.

- (2) Burton Fox, unm.; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (3) Peter Fox, m. Minnie Welbanks; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Belden.
- (4) Jessie Fox, m. Frank Solmes; set. Sophiasburgh.

See IV. *The John H. Stafford Branch:*

- (1) Emma Stafford, m. George A. Redner; set. Picton. No issue.
- (2) Ida Stafford, m. Earl Spencer; set. Picton. No issue.
- (3) Carrie Stafford, m. Nicholas Gilbert; set. Picton. No issue.
- (4) Amanda Stafford, unm.; set. Picton.
- (5) Augusta Stafford, m. William Benson; set. Picton.

---

#### THE COREY SPENCER FAMILY.

The pioneer of this old family in Prince Edward County was born in East Greenwich, Rhode Island, as long ago as 1760. Having reached the age of thirty-one, and prior to his migration to Canada, he married Matilda Bull, of Dutchess County, a daughter of Josiah Bull, a descendant of Henry Bull, who came to America in 1635 and has been mentioned as the eighteenth on Newport's list of first settlers.

Corey Spencer, our pioneer of the Spencer family, was the son of Thomas Spencer and Ruth Waight. The banns of his parents' marriage were published in these words:

"These may certify all Ministers of Justice, that Thomas Spencer, son of Abner, of East Greenwich, in the County of Kent, and Ruth Waight, daughter of Samuel Waight, of Exeter, in the County of Kings, have been lawfully published in East Greenwich in order of marriage.

"Given under my hand at East Greenwich the 30th of November, 1758.

"(Signed) THOMAS ALDRISH."

From documents it is found that B. Spencer was "C. Clerk" at East Greenwich in 1768, and Thomas Spencer, Vendue Master in 1774.

It is known that the pioneer moved from East Greenwich, Rhode Island to Dutchess County, New York, where he resided until he emigrated with his family to Canada. It is known that his wife belonged to the Friends Society, and that from the time

of his marriage he professed the same faith; but that any other member of the Spencer family was previous to this time a member of this religious body is not shown.

Thomas Spencer, Abner and Corey, his sons, together with Corey's wife and their two children—Caleb and Ruth—moved from the United States to Picton, landing a few yards southwest of where Handley's pottery now stands, on the north side of Picton harbor, May 3, 1793, and with the exception of Abner, settled on the present Spencer homestead. On this farm nine additional children were born to Corey and Ruth Spencer, and here he died March 20, 1839; and the mother in 1841, aged 79 years and 69 years respectively.

In company with some of the younger men of the party Corey travelled on foot from Rome, N.Y., through an unbroken wilderness to Cape Vincent, driving the cattle belonging to the emigrants, while the old men, women and children came by rowboat from Poughkeepsie up the Hudson and Mohawk rivers, dragging their boats a short distance overland to the head-waters of the Oswego river, down the river to Oswego, thence along the shore of Lake Ontario to Cape Vincent, to Kingston, and up the Bay of Quinte to what is now Picton.

Four families of white people had built their rude log cabins here, prior to the coming of the Spencers. Henry and Andrew Johnson had settled here to open up the way for Methodism in Prince Edward. Abraham Peterson had located on what is now the James Dougall farm, and Henry Aylesworth on the land now owned by Messrs. A. W. Hepburn and George Kyle. Where the Hotel Tecumseth now stands was an Indian village of wigwams. Where what is now busy Main Street stood a dense forest of tall pine trees, and a marsh occupied the site of Market Square. This was Picton, at its birth, which had been shunned by the settlers for many years on account of the myriad of mosquitoes which infested it, the people choosing rather to locate along the High Shore, the Marsh Front, or on the fertile lands bordering on the small lakes.

The family supplies for some years were obtained from Kingston, and it is related that Corey Spencer made a journey in a canoe from Picton on Christmas Day, 1793.

Corey Spencer was subsequently noted for his strong adherence to the Friends' tenets and stern temperance principles; and so determined was he on the latter question that under no pretence

would he permit strong drink to be brought into his premises during harvest or at any other time, nor would he grow rye or barley because of the part these cereals played in the manufacture of liquor. In appearance he resembled the English gentleman of his day, and in his earlier years wore knee breeches, with silver knee and shoe buckles. Some of these, as well as a number of spoons manufactured from others of them, are still preserved as mementoes by the family.

Abner Spencer, a brother of Corey, and who came to Picton with the party, took up the two hundred acres of land which now comprises the Barker farm. Here he reared a family, but after visiting the West India Island, about 1797, all of them removed to Haldimand Township, Northumberland County.

Thomas Spencer, third son and fifth child of Corey Spencer (who married Margaret Bull) wedded Letitia Compton and settled in Murray. His eldest son, Corey, married Margaret Spencer. Their son, William H. Spencer, great-grandson of the Pioneer, resides in Cressy, where he is known as an enterprising and successful farmer. He married Hattie, daughter of Richard Bishop; her mother's name was Margaret Maclean.

---

#### COREY SPENCER.

---

- I. Caleb Spencer, m. Martha Baker; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Amos, (2) Gideon, (3) Alva, and (4) Matilda. The father died 1874, aged 83 years.
- II. Ruth Spencer, d. in inf.
- III. Josiah Spencer, m. Sarah Baker; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Corey, (2) Mury, (3) Joseph B., (4) David H., (5) John H., (6) Calvin P., and (7) Susan.
- IV. Ruth Spencer, m. Benjamin Bristol; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Almon, (2) Eliza A., (3) Matilda, and (4) Caroline A.
- V. Thomas Spencer, m. Letitia Compton; set. Murray. Issue: (1) Corey Spencer, m. Margaret Spencer. (Issue: William H. Spencer, m. Hattie Bishop. Issue: Fred E., Frank A., Edna M., Isora Pearl, and William Corey Ludlow.) (2) John Spencer, (3) Jane Spencer, and (4) Willet Spencer. The father died 1857, aged 57 years.
- VI. Mahotabel Spencer, m. Calvin Pier; set. Picton. No issue. The mother died 1846, aged 44 years.

- VII. Gideon Spencer, m. Elizabeth Bull; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) George, (3) Emma, and (4) Charles. The father died 1873, aged 68 years.
- VIII. Elizabeth Spencer, m. Luke Wallace; set. Picton. No issue. The mother died 1893, aged 86 years.
- IX. Matilda Spencer, unm.; d. 1901, aged 90 years.
- X. Corey Spencer, m. Elizabeth Ketchum; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Phoebe J., (2) Louisa, (3) Charles, (4) Flora, and (5) and (6), two died in childhood. The father died 1898, aged 85 yrs.
- XI. Joseph Spencer, m. Sarah Hill; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Emily, (2) Percilla, and (3) David A. The father died 1898, aged 83 years.

---

#### THE STORMS FAMILY.

---

Jeremiah Storms came of English stock, who about the middle of the eighteenth century emigrated to the United States. The family held extensive landed property in what is now the State of New York, and when the Revolutionary War broke out some of its members took sides with the rebellious colonists, while others, amongst whom was the father of Jeremiah, espoused the cause of the British. At that time Jeremiah had considerable business with New York City and frequently visited there. During his absence on one of these trips the Colonials drove off some of his stock to feed their troops, refusing payment on the ground that he was a partizan of the British. He had tried all along to remain neutral, but this was too much for him; he had once openly declared that while there might be some well founded complaints regarding the policy of Britain, the army in New York paid for all they got. He left his farm and took his family into the city; he then offered himself as a volunteer to the officer commanding there. Some of his descendants say he received a commission later on, but of this there is now no record obtainable. He served all through the war. When peace was proclaimed he went back to his farm, only to find that the newly formed Republic had placed another in possession. Thus the accumulations of years had been swept away and he was once again poor.

At that time the British Government was offering homes in Canada to those who had remained loyal to the Crown and desired to emigrate. He joined a party of United Empire Loyalists and

made the journey overland to the neighborhood of Cape Vincent. From there he crossed to Kingston, and for a short time settled in the neighborhood of that city. Later on, however, he visited Prince Edward County, where he received a grant of land from the government. He did not live many years to enjoy it. After building a log house and clearing a portion of his land, he built a small sail-boat with which he carried his own and his neighbors' grain to Kingston to be ground. For this he received a percentage of the produce, whatever it might be, money being almost unknown amongst the settlers in those days.

On one of these trips he met with an accident that cost him the loss of his boat and nearly his life. Returning one night his boat was driven on the rocks near shore, and boat and cargo were lost. He never again ventured to sail after dark, but if overtaken by night preferred camping on the way to await daylight. He never lived to receive the Crown deed for his land, but after his death it was given to his wife, and it is still in the possession of one of his descendants, who at present lives on the original homestead. This deed states that the property in question was granted to Mary Storms, wife of Jeremiah Storms. It was granted under order nineteen of the Claim Commission Report "R," and under the order of Sir P. Maitland, K.C.B., Lieutenant-Governor, on the 9th day of July, 1796, and the thirty-fourth year of the reign of George the Third.

James Storms, who now occupies the old homestead, is a grey-haired, pleasant visaged old gentleman, who well remembers, he says, when Pieton consisted of little else than two stores and a tavern. There was not a brick house in the place; buggies were unheard of! Settlers often went on horseback to Gananoque with a bag of grist and were detained for a week or two. He remembers the first wagon near the Point, and that he and others travelled miles to see it.

---

### JEREMIAH STORMS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Eliah Storms, m. Sarah Raynus; set. North Marysburg.  
Issue: (1) Lana, (2) Mary, (3) Elizabeth, and (4) James.
- II. Henry Storms, m. and set. Western Ontario.
- III. Jeremiah Storms, m. Betsey Redner; set. Ernesttown. Issue:

- (1) Harvey, (2) Elsie, (3) Charity, (4) Wilson, (5) Manuel, (6) Hiram, (7) Cephus, (8) Jane, (9) Harriet, and (10) Ann.
- IV. Gilbert Storms, m. Elizabeth Williams; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) William, (3) Sarah, (4) Abram, (5) Hiram, (6) John, (7) Matilda, (8) Lucinda, (9) Nathaniel, (10) Nelson, and (11) Eveline.
- V. William Storms, m. Catharine Redner; set. Camden. Issue: (1) John, (2) Elizabeth, and (3) Catharine.
- VI. Mary Storms, m. John Brookmeyer; set. United States.
- VII. Nellie Storms, m. David Snider; set. Camden.
- VIII. Rachael Storms, m. John Turner; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Jeremiah, (2) Cornelius, (3) William, (4) James, (5) John, (6) Elisha, (7) Mary J., (8) Cassy, (9) Jemima, (10) Lucinda, and (11) Eliza.
- IX. Jemima Storms, m. James Harrison; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Jeremiah, (2) Ann, (3) Mary, (4) William, (5) James, (6) Henry, (7) Bridget, and (8) Fred.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Elisha Storms Branch:*

- (1) Lana Storms, m. Nicholas Lightall; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Robert, (b) Sarah, (c) Margaret, (d) Eliza, (e) Angus, (f) Jenny, (g) Milly, and (h) Caroline.
- (2) Mary Storms, m. Jeremiah Harrison; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) Elizabeth Storms, m. William Lightall; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (a) Amanda, (b) James, (c) Nathan, (d) Electa, and (e) David.
- (4) James Storms, m. Hannah Hill; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Jane A. Storms, m. Joseph Wright; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Vincent, Etta D., and Arthur.) (b) James F. Storms, m. Henrietta Sager; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Levi B., Edgar, and George E.) (c) Philip Storms, m. Jane Harper; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Sidney, Henrietta, James H., Cassie, and Ethel M.) (d) S. Melinda Storms, m. Samuel Wright; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Ada, Carrie, and Sophronia.) (e) George E. Storms, m. Matilda Flake; set. North Marysburg. (Issue: Milton, Ola M., and Kenneth.)

See IV. *The Gilbert Storms Branch:*

- (1) *Mary Storms*, m. Walter Harrison; set. South Marysburg.
- (2) *William Storms*, m. Margaret Calhoun; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) *Sarah Storms*, m. Samuel Denike; set. United States.
- (4) *Abram Storms*, m. Margaret Raynus; set. United States.
- (5) *Hiram Storms*, m. Miss Newman; set. North Marysburg.
- (6) *John Storms*, m. Harriet Towl; set. North Marysburg.
- (7) *Matilda Storms*, m. Adam Minaker; set. North Marysburg.
- (8) *Lucinda Storms*, m. David Clapp; set. Picton.
- (9) *Nathaniel Storms*, m. Nancy Harrison; set. North Marysburg.
- (10) *Nelson Storms*, d. y.
- (11) *Eveline Storms*, m. John Pringle; set. North Marysburg.

See V. *The William Storms Branch:*

- (1) *John Storms*, m. Eva Shepherd; set. North Marysburg.
- (2) *Elizabeth Storms*, m. Lorenzo Jewel; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) *Catherine Storms*, d. y.

See IX. *The Jemima Storms Branch:*

- (1) *Jeremiah Harrison*, m. Mary Storms; set. North Marysburg.
- (2) *Ann Harrison*, m. Fred Pringle; set. Waupoos Island.
- (3) *Mary Harrison*, m. Edward Rivit; set. North Marysburg.
- (4) *William Harrison*, m. Mary Hiel; set. United States.
- (5) *James Harrison*, m. Hannah Minaker; set. Minden.
- (6) *Henry Harrison*, m. Mary Hicks; set. North Marysburg.
- (7) *Bidget Harrison*, m. John Smith; set. near Brighton.
- (8) *Fred Harrison*, m. Delila Smith; set. North Marysburg.

---

 THE SPRAGUE FAMILIES.
 

---

There are two families of Spragues, descended from two Canadian pioneer brothers. Their grandfather was an English clergyman who emigrated to America early in the eighteenth century, and settled on Long Island, N.Y., where he reared a family of three sons. One of these sons migrated to Nova Scotia; another crossed into Rhode Island, which was later governed by one of his descendants, Governor Sprague; and the third, Elijah, remained and set-

tled at Hemstead. He married Hannah Golder, and had a family of three sons, Samuel, Sylvanus and Elijah. Samuel and Sylvanus were the two pioneer brothers of Upper Canada; Elijah lived and died at Hemstead.

Samuel Sprague, the elder of the two pioneers, was the first to come to Canada, arriving in 1812. He followed the usual overland route to the mouth of the Oswego river, where he and his family embarked in what were known as Durham boats. Coasting along the eastern shore of the lake, they ascended the Bay of Quinte, and landed east of the village of Northport, on what is known as James Morden's farm, where it is commonly recognized that the first frame house in Sophiasburg was built. He settled on lot 28, 1st concession of Sophiasburgh. Mr. Sprague had been induced to emigrate by Benjamin Smith, who had preceded him to the Bay of Quinte in 1801, and settled at Demorestville. About that time Samuel was employed in the Brooklyn Navy Yard, and being especially skilled, occupied a responsible position. He owned a schooner, which he leased to a man who, unknown to him, engaged in the contraband trade, with the result that it was confiscated by the United States Government. After his arrival at Northport, Samuel built a schooner for Benjamin Smith, and later began the construction of one for himself, which was partly completed at the time of his death.

He died while returning from Montreal, after taking down and disposing of a raft of square-oak timber. He was a ship carpenter by trade, and oak being plentiful on his own property and in the surrounding forest, he had been engaged for more than three years before his death in cutting, squaring and rafting oak to Quebec. It was on one of these trips, his last one it unfortunately proved, that he contracted typhoid fever and died on his way home somewhere about the Long Sault—near Prescott or Cornwall. He had sold his raft of oak for \$1,000, but died among strangers who no doubt robbed him. His widow was never able to trace or recover any portion of the money.

Seven years after the migration of Samuel Sprague his brother Sylvanus followed him. The enticing accounts narrated by Isaac Raynor, a friend of the Sprague family who had lived in Prince Edward County and who gave glowing descriptions of the fertility of the country and the prosperity of the people, induced Sylvanus to sell his property and belongings and start for

Canada. His son Sylvanus, who was born in 1808, and was eleven years old at the time of his father's migration, still lives in Ameliasburgh and vividly recalls each feature of the journey. The father, mother and children reached Albany by way of the North River, and then proceeded on their way with a covered wagon and team. Having stowed in the wagon all the household goods it would hold, only the mother and daughters could ride; the father and sons walked, carrying their guns and shooting what game they wanted. They passed through a fine settled country by following the State road to Sackett's Harbor, and thence they proceeded to Kingston.

Sylvanus was so disappointed with the country that he determined to return to Long Island when his teams secured the rest they so badly needed; but in the meantime he was persuaded to take possession of a new log house. Then one little incident after another cropped up to deter him from commencing his return journey. Some one needed a house, and as Sylvanus was a builder of experience, it was only natural that he should undertake the task. On his success in that work his services were in demand by the pioneers throughout the settlement. It became too late to think of returning that year; he postponed his journey until the next fall. Then when that time came he found he had loaned out the considerable sum of money which he brought with him, and he could not get it back for some further length of time because wheat, which was the pioneer's only security, had first to be thrashed by horses treading it out, then ground at Kingston and afterwards shipped as flour to Montreal, to be sold and the money, after all deductions had been made, would not return until the following May. It was not until 1824 or 1825 that cash was first paid for wheat in Prince Edward. The first buyer was Charles Boekus, who afterwards became an M. P. The next was Hon. Billa Flint. These two brokers paid money for the wheat, which they had ground and shipped to Montreal; but later Montreal started mills and bought the wheat direct. As Sylvanus Sprague could not afford to leave Canada without receiving his money he accepted a proposition to work Benjamin Smith's homestead on shares. As events progressed and the opportunity for him to return arrived, he found that the links which bound him to the Bay settlement were too strong to be broken. He remained in Sophiasburgh for twelve years, when, in 1832, he moved to Ameliasburgh.

Important places of honor and trust in the social, commercial and political life of Prince Edward have been held by the Spragues for almost a century. Samuel Sprague married Catharine Smith; and as his children grew up they married and acquired homes for themselves. His daughter Hannah married Ebenezer Reynolds for her second husband; the village of Wellington now stands on the lot on which they settled in Hillier. Parmenus, a son, settled in Sophiasburgh. He was captain of a company of militia he raised during the Rebellion of 1837; it was not taken into service, but representatives from it were included in the composite company furnished by the county. Another son, Hallet, purchased lot No. 4 on Big Island. When legislation was enacted granting the powers of local government to municipalities, he was elected a member of the first council of Sophiasburgh. His son, John A. Sprague, already mentioned, has taken a keen and prominent interest in public affairs. He has been an active factor in municipal and provincial politics as well. For fifteen years he was a member of the township council of Sophiasburgh, occupying on different occasions the successive positions of councillor, deputy reeve and reeve. As a Liberal Reformer he was elected to the Legislative Assembly in 1886; he was subsequently re-elected, and the two terms comprise a representation of eight years. While serving in Parliament for Prince Edward County he participated in the celebration of the centennial anniversary of the establishment of representative government in Upper Canada, and still preserves the medal struck upon that occasion and presented to him. It contains a relief medallion of Governor Simcoe, inscribed "John Graves Simcoe, Lieutenant-Governor, A.D. 1791, A.D. 1796." Upon the reverse side appears the legend, "Representative System Proclaimed, Kingston, July 16, 1792. First Parliament opened, Niagara, Sept. 17, 1792. Centennial celebrated, 1892." And upon the same side and surrounding the above is the inscription: "Upper Canada; since 1867, Ontario."

His son, Grant Sprague, is a clever electrician and successful business man, to whom is entrusted the actual management of the Sprague Telephone Company. He and his father have been mainly instrumental in founding, promoting, organizing and successfully carrying on a very complete rural telephone system in Prince Edward County.

Nostrand Sprague was only three years old when his father

emigrated to Canada. He began business as a clerk in Demorestville, where he afterwards started for himself as a general merchant. Owing to ill-health he turned farmer, and for many years was the largest grower of hops in the county of Prince Edward; in fact, he came to be known as the "Hop King." He took an active interest in municipal affairs. For seven years he was a member of the council; for six, Reeve of the township; and for one, Warden of the county. Being, in 1897, elected a member of the county council he served for four consecutive years, during one of which he again served as Warden. His eldest son is James Sylvanus Sprague, M.D., of Stirling, who is a graduate of Victoria and Trinity Universities and has won for himself a desirable professional reputation. He has recently been appointed by the Council of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Ontario a member of their Board of Examiners, and is the author of various medical treatises, one of which, his work, entitled "Medical Ethics and Cognate Subjects," has been endorsed by such distinguished members of the profession as Doctors Buller, Osler, Geikie, Britton, Laphorn and E. B. Smith.

---

### SAMUEL SPRAGUE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Parmenus Sprague, m. Mary Smith; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Amanda, (2) Sarah, (3) Samuel, and (4) Catharine. The father died 1870.
- II. Samuel Sprague, m. Mary Allison; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: Two, died in infancy.
- III. David Sprague, d. unm. 1884, aged about 80 years.
- IV. Hallet Sprague, m. Mary Sprague, nee Mary Allison; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Parmenus, (2) Louisa, (3) Catharine, (4) William H., (5) John A., and (6) George W. The father died 1894, aged 89 years; the mother 1867, aged 62 years.
- V. Smith Sprague, m. Hannah Ogden; set. Tyendingaga. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Mary C., (3) Samuel G., (4) Sarah A., (5) Amanda A., and (6) Amelia J. The father died 1896, aged 85 years; the mother 1887, aged 74 years.
- VI. Hannah Sprague, m. 1st, George Morden, and 2nd, Ebenezer Reynolds; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) George, (2) Daniel, (3) Mary, (4) Ellen, and (5) Matilda; by 2nd, (6) Parmenus,

(7) Bishop, and (8) Reuben. The mother died 1882, aged about 83 years.

VII. Catharine Sprague, m. Benjamin Allison; set. finally Sidney.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Parmenus Spargue Branch*:

- (1) Amanda Sprague, m. James German; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Samuel G., and (b) Mary J.
- (2) Sarah Sprague, m. Samuel P. M. Cotter; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Samuel J.
- (3) Samuel Sprague, m. Lucy Stapleton; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Melbourne P., m. Rebecca J. Crawford; set. Belleville. (Issue: Minnie, d. y.; George, m. and set. Pieton); (b) Edwin B., m. Mary Lavaek, and set. Belleville. (Issue: by 1st, George L. and James E., and by 2nd, Ida, Charles, Melbourne and William); (c) Francesca A.; (d) Samuel C., conductor G. T. R., m. Annie Devry; set. Belleville. (Issue: Ernest C.; Harry D., d. y.; William, d. y.; Maitland C., and Francis P.); (e) Josephine, m. Wm. Brown; set. Belleville. (Issue: Harry); (f) Sarah C., m. George A. McGowan; set. Kingston. (Issue: Oyrest and Ethelwin).
- (4) Catharine Sprague, m. John Crawford; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Mary J., (b) Sarah, and (c) Grant.

See IV. *The Hallet Sprague Branch*:

- (1) Parmenus Sprague, m. Mary Vader; set. Minnesota.
- (2) Louisa Sprague, m. George W. Smith; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Sarah E.
- (3) Catharine Sprague, m. William R. Rankin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Mary L. Rankin, m. 1st, Samuel Doney, and 2nd, W. A. Foster; set. Bethel. No issue.
- (4) William H. Sprague, remained unm.
- (5) John A. Sprague, m. Ellen A. Badgley; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Grant Sprague, manager Sprague Telephone Co.; m. E. Maude Doney; set. homestead. (Issue: Mary E., John E., and Clarence H.); (b) Nellie K. Sprague, d. unm., aged 18.
- (6) George W. Sprague, m. Alice Baker; set. Minnesota.

## SYLVANUS SPRAGUE.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Lawrence Sprague, m. Nancy D. Smith; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Sarah A., (3) Lucinda, (4) Nancy, (5) Catharine, (6) Austin, (7) George, (8) Elvira, and (9) George, d. in inf. The father d. 1873, aged 77 yrs.; the mother 1887, aged 89 yrs. Lawrence Sprague brought his wife and eldest son with him to Sophiasburg, 1819.
- II. Elijah Sprague, removed to California, where he became a banker and died in 1880, aged 81 yrs.
- III. Foster Sprague, m. Alvira Wadsworth; set. Rochester, N.Y. Issue: (1) George, and (2) Austin V. The father d. 1891, aged 90 yrs.
- IV. George Sprague; set. California, where he died 1870, aged 66 yrs. No issue.
- V. Catharine Sprague, m. A. B. Carpenter; set. Cobourg. Issue: (1) Philana, (2) Catharine M., (3) Mary L., and (4) Etta. The mother d. 1896, aged 90 yrs.
- VI. Sylvanus Sprague, b. 1808, m. Eunice Huff; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) John N., (2) Elijah A., (3) Philana, (4) Elizabeth J., (5) Drucilla, (6) Lawrence S., (7) George, and (8) Sarah.
- VII. Nostrand Sprague, m. Hannah M. Barton; set. finally Picton. Issue: (1) James, (2) Albro N., and (3) Mary E. The mother d. 1861, aged 43 yrs.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Lawrence Sprague Branch:*

- (1) Stephen Sprague, m. Patience Thompson; set. Foxboro. Issue: (a) Helen, (b) Dr. William, (c) George, (d) Louise, (e) John, (f) Catharine, and (h) Mary.
- (2) Sarah A. Sprague, m. William H. Roblin; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) George W., (b) Catharine, and (c) Hannah M.
- (3) Lucinda Sprague, m. John M. Lazier; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Catharine, m. Rev. James Boyd. (Issue: James W.); (b) Elda, m. R. J. McDonald. (Issue: Ethel, Henrietta S., John H., Robert, James, and Elda.)
- (4) Nancy Sprague, m. Jacob H. Roblin; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Clarence, and (b) Clarissa.

- (5) Catharine Sprague, m. W. German; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Alice, and (b) Nellie.
- (6) Austin Sprague, councillor 1882-86; m. Jane Mills; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Louise Sprague, m. William Rightmeyer; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: G. Evelyn); (b) Clayton Sprague, m. Mabel E. Rightmeyer; set. homestead, Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Rose and Fred).
- (7) George Sprague, m. Jane Badgley; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) Stanley Sprague, m. and set. old homestead. (Issue: Clara L. and Florence W.); (b) Etta Sprague, m. Richard Staffard; set. Syracuse. (Issue: Nellie, George and Luella); (c) Charles Sprague, m. Emily Fisher; set. Syracuse; (d) James W. Sprague, at home, unnm.; and (e) Luella Sprague, at home, unnm.
- (8) Elvira Sprague, m. 1st, Peter German; set. Hillier; and 2nd, Isaiah Mills, set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Peter German; and by 2nd, (b) Thomas Mills, m. Jennie Potts; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Evelyn and Elva); and (c) Elva Mills, m. James M. Sanderson; set. Northport. No issue.

See VI. *The Sylvanus Sprague Branch:*

- (1) John N. Sprague, m. Letty Giles; set. Roblins Mills. Issue: (a) Marcus Sprague, m. Molly Tomlin; set. Belleville. (Issue: Fred, Arthur and Muriel); (b) William G. Sprague, a doctor; m. and set. near Rochester; (c) Albro Sprague, unnm.; set. Ameliasburgh; (d) Letty Sprague, m. Joseph Nightingale; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Arthur); (e) Mary Sprague, m. Frank Clark; set. Bloomfield.
- (2) Elijah A. Sprague, m. Mary Williams; set. Roblins Mills. Issue: (a) Douglas, (b) Edward, and (c) Harry.
- (3) Philana Sprague, m. Randall Williams; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Flora, (b) Philana, and (c) Mahala.
- (4) Elizabeth J. Sprague, m. J. B. Tubbs; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Allen.
- (5) Lawrence S. Sprague, m. Jane A. Brickman; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Charles G., (b) Lillian, and (c) Adelaide.
- (6) George Sprague, m. Adelaide Doolittle; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Della.

- (7) *Drocella* Sprague, m. Monree Morden; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Ainsy L., (b) Eunice, and (c) Hettie.
- (8) Sarah Sprague, m. D. H. Pettit; set. West Lake. Issue: (a) Cecilia, and (b) William.

See VII. *The Nostrand Sprague Branch:*

- (1) Dr. James S. Sprague, m. Charlotte Haggerty, dau. of James Haggerty, ex-M.P.P.; set. Stirling. Issue: (a) Mary L., (b) Annie, and (c) Barton.
- (2) Albro N. Sprague, m. 1st Harriet L. Baker, and 2nd, Nellie Beauchamp. Issue: by 1st, (a) Minnie Sprague, m. Russell Solmes. (Issue: Clayton, George, Oliver and Dora); and by 2nd, (b) Nostrand Sprague.
- (3) Mary E. Sprague, m. Rev. R. Duke of the Bay of Quinte Methodist Conference. Issue: (a) Kathleen, (b) Irene, and (c) Roland.

---

#### THE SAYLOR FAMILY.

---

Records show that shortly before the War of 1812, Charles H. Saylor came to Prince Edward County from Dutchess County, N.Y., whence he had been preceded by neighbors and friends. His family had long been settled in New England, and many of them remained in the States.

Being a miller by occupation, Charles H. Saylor was exempt from military service, but he joined the militia and the interest he displayed brought him gradual promotion to the rank of major. He anticipated service during the Mackenzie Rebellion, and it was he who "warned" out the militia, taking the precaution to see that each man was armed. He was the first to bring muskets over from the Stone Mills to Picton, bringing five loads with which to insure a hot reception for any invaders. His eldest son, Adam, exhibits, with pardonable pride, the sword worn by his father in the service.

Shortly after arriving in the county, Charles H. Saylor purchased land near Bloomfield; the old homestead, which, still in the possession of the family, stands, remodelled and improved, within view of the village. He possessed in a marked degree the adaptability needed for a successful pioneer; not only did his training include the skill of the carpenter and the joiner, but the knowledge of the miller and millwright as well; and it is said that

1776  
 he could cobble his own shoes! He was born in Springfield N.J., 1876, and in 1812 he married Jemima, daughter of Robert Hubbs; she was born on Long Island in 1790, and died in 1877 having survived her husband twenty-three years.

Three handsome residences within a stone's throw of each other in the village of Bloomfield are owned and occupied by three sons of the Pioneer: Adam H., Robert H., and Abraham B.

Abraham B. Saylor is at present manager of the Bloomfield branch of the Canadian Cannery Limited. He began business in Bloomfield by building a grain, woollen and saw mill, and also an evaporator. He lost his entire plant by fire, suffering the entire damage at a loss of \$6,000, and soon after purchased a canning factory then owned by Cornelius White at Bloomfield. This concern was the first canning factory in Prince Edward County, and after many improvements by Mr. Saylor it was taken over by the Canadian Cannery, Limited. Mr. Saylor has served as postmaster at Bloomfield for more than twenty years, and for about the same period has held the position of clerk of the court.

Caleb B. Saylor, son of the Pioneer, was a man of great personal activity and a good business man. During his residence in Sidney he took a leading part, and had the confidence and respect of the whole community. He was active in church as well as secular matters, holding the offices of trustee, steward, etc., for many years, and was one of the promoters of Grace Church, Trenton. He died in Trenton May 19th, 1898, aged seventy-three years.

His son, Charles W. Saylor, was born in Prince Edward County April 20th, 1863, and educated at the old historical 12 school, Sidney. He spent his early days on the farm, but in 1880 his father, Caleb B. Saylor, sold his farm on the Front Street, Sidney, and removed to Trenton, where he opened a general store and ran it successfully for about five years, when he retired from active business, being succeeded by Charles W. Saylor, who since then has more than quadrupled the stock, including groceries, crockery, house furnishings, furniture, etc., in a store 128 x 100 feet.

Besides this, Mr. Saylor has one of the most attractive stores of the same kind in Frankford, where he carries a large stock of goods. The Saylor stores are popular throughout the district, and Mr. Saylor is one of the leading merchants of Trenton.

Frankford. He has been a member of the Trenton council for a number of years. He is independent in politics, but takes an intelligent and prominent part in public affairs.

CHARLES H. SAYLOR.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Mary Saylor, b. 1813, d. unm. in 1839, aged 26 yrs.
- II. Samuel Saylor, b. 1815, m. Eustacia Huyck; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) a dau., d. in infancy. The father d. 1842, aged 27 yrs.
- III. Adam H. Saylor, m. Matura Cooper; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Mary J., (2) Phoebe A., (3) Sarah J., (4) Lydia M., and (5) Lavina M.
- IV. Lavina Saylor, m. William Christy, 1845; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Thomas, and (3) Charles. The mother d. 1857, aged 38 yrs.
- V. John Saylor, b. 1821, m. Maria Noxon, 1844; set. Maine. Issue: (1) Freeman, (2) Herman, (3) Ashton, (4) Elgin, (5) Emily J., (6) Marshall, and (7) Franklin.
- VI. William H. Saylor, m. Mary A. Phelps, 1845; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Adam H., (2) Charles, (3) Haviland, and (4) Catharine (unm.). The father d. 1853, aged 30 yrs.
- VII. Caleb B. Saylor, m. Caroline Vandewater, 1848; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Sarah M., (2) Anna E., (3) Charles Wesley, and (4) Adam H., d. in inf. The father d. 1898, aged 73 yrs.
- VIII. Robert H. Saylor, m. Catharine I. Gibson, 1849; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (1) Samuel, (2) James, and (3) David.
- IX. Abraham B. Saylor, b. 1829; m. 1st, Ruth Striker, 1850, and 2nd, Cinderella Winter; set. Bloomfield. Issue: by 1st, (1) Jemina, (2) Martha J., (3) Charles H., (4) Mary E., and (5) James V.
- X. Anna H. Saylor, m. Philip C. Vandewater, 1849; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) James H., (2) Mary, (3) Sarah, (4) Robert, (5) Julia, (6) William, (7) Andrew, and (8) Abraham. The mother d. 1864, aged 33 yrs.
- XI. Charles Saylor, d. in inf. in 1834.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Adam H. Saylor Branch:*

- (1) Mary J. Saylor, m. Peter Burr.

- (2) Phoebe A. Saylor, m. Marshall B. Burr.
- (3) Sarah J. Saylor, m. Gilbert S. Vandewater; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Adam, (b) Edgar, (c) Alma, and (b) Jennie.
- (4) and (5) Lydia M. Saylor and Lavina M. Saylor, both d. young.

See VI. *The William H. Saylor Branch:*

- (1) Charles Saylor, m. Annie Hagerman; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) George.
- (2) Mary C. Saylor, d. y.
- (3) Haviland Saylor, m. Sarah A. Parry; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (4) Adam H. Saylor, m. Nancy Kelly; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Merton, (b) Florence, and (c) Rowena.

See VII. *The Caleb B. Saylor Branch:*

- (1) Sarah M. Saylor, m. Benjamin White; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Carrie, (b) Elizabeth F., (c) Adam H., (d) Alfred C., (e) Herbert W., (f) Annie M., and (g) Katie V.
- (2) Anna E. Saylor, m. Robert Weese; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Caroline, (b) Gertrude, (c) Roy, (d) Lillian, (e) Charles, (f) Harold, and (g) Bert.
- (3) Charles Wesley Saylor, m. Victoria Meyers; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Edith, and (b) Clarence.

See VIII. *The Robert H. Saylor Branch:*

- (1) Samuel Saylor, m. Rachael Cronk; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Robert E., (b) Augusta B., (c) Delphia J., (d) Nellie, and (e) Roberta.
- (2) James Saylor, d. y.
- (3) David Saylor, m. Annie Dorland; set. Glen's Falls, N.Y. Issue: (a) Parry D., and (b) Mary.

See IX. *The Abraham B. Saylor Branch:*

- (1) and (2) Jemima and Martha J. Saylor, d. y.
- (3) Charles H. Saylor, m. 1st, Sarah J. Kelly; 2nd, Mary E. Williamson; and 3rd, Mary E. Yarwood; set. Bloomfield. Issue: by 1st, (a) Alma L., (b) Sherman A., (c) Herman K., and by 2nd, (d) Marion J.
- (4) Mary E. Saylor, m. Alonzo Weeks; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) May B., and (b) Pearl.
- (5) James V. Saylor, d. y.

### THE STRIKER FAMILY.

During the closing years of the eighteenth century James Striker lived in Dutchess County, N.Y., where he owned a large property, occupied a good social position, and lived unobtrusively among revolutionary surroundings. He held that political feeling should not prejudice family affections. Among the relatives to whom he accorded a ready and affectionate welcome were two young nephews who sided with the royalists. This friendly intercourse became subject to the displeasure of the Continental authorities. That their visits were regarded by the rebels with undisguised dissatisfaction soon came to the ears of the young men, and, lest any censure should fall upon their uncle, they employed somewhat greater secrecy than was at all warranted, when leaving the country, with the unlooked for result that James Striker was court-martialled for harboring spies and abetting them to escape.

But a revolutionary officer of high rank intervened on behalf of the accused. He pointed out the injustice of charging the affections of a man with high treason; and they reprieved James Striker, but confiscated all his property. Without wealth, and ill at ease among those who had misjudged him, he felt his only course was emigration to Canada. After enduring many hardships of travel, he reached Hallowell township, which was then a forest wilderness. He settled at Greenbush, and died about the year 1835, being buried in the Picton parish churchyard.

A grandson of the Pioneer, Gideon Striker, was a public man of some note in his day. At an early age he started business for himself as a druggist, and prospered greatly. He evinced a keen interest in the municipal affairs of his town and the political questions of his country; was elected Town Councillor and Reeve, and for three years served as Warden. He served as M.P.P. for eighteen years in the interests of the Reform party; was a Justice of the Peace, and a lieutenant-colonel of militia.

Walter Mackenzie (held in kindly esteem by the people of Picton) came to Picton in 1851, from Train, in the heather-clad Rosshire Highlands of Scotland. He went into the office of his uncle, Walter Ross, M.P., and afterwards became partner with him in his large general business. After about ten years of partnership, Mr. Mackenzie went into business on his own account, and had a successful career for a number of years. He was

appointed Registrar of Deeds in 1876 and has ever since held that important office. He has been a High School Trustee for nearly twenty years, and served as chairman of the board on several occasions. Like his forefathers, he adheres to the Presbyterian church, being a member and elder of the St. Andrew's Scottish Church in Picton. He owns a very picturesque and fine residence on Main street in Picton. His son, Gerald S. T. Mackenzie, who was at one time in the Bank of Montreal, holds the position of accountant in the Picton branch of the Metropolitan Bank. William Mackenzie's daughter, Jessie T. C., married W. Stevenson, manager of the Bank of Montreal at Fort William.

### JAMES STRIKER.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Striker, m. Jemima Vincent; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) James, (2) Betsey, (3) Jonathan, (4) Sally, (5) Ann, (6) Patty, and (7) Vincent.
- II. Garret Striker, m. Lydia Bowerman; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Gideon, (2) Phoebe, and (3) ano.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The John Striker Branch:*

- (1) James Striker, m. Martha Christy; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Ruth.
- (2) Betsey Striker, m. Joseph Locklin; set. Murray.
- (3) Jonathan Striker, m. Eliza Jackson; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Caroline, and (b) James P.
- (4) Sally Striker, m. John VanScriver; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (5) Ann Striker, m. 1st, Eli Smith, and 2nd, Peter Hunt; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (6) Patty Striker, m. Daniel Gerow; set. Belleville.
- (7) Vincent Striker, m. Sophira Cooper; set. Bloomfield.

See II. *The Garret Striker Branch:*

- (1) Gideon Striker, unm.; was M.P.P. for Prince Edward County for 18 years, and colonel of county militia.
- (2) Phoebe Striker, m. Dr. Reuben J. Chapman; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Charles A. Chapman, m. Sylvia Cheney; set. Chicago. Issue: Clarence (m. a Miss Scott of New York); Bertha (m. Captain Skipworth of Warwickshire Regiment); Grace (m. Captain Morrith, Warwickshire Regiment); and Walter (unm.). (b) Lydia J. Chapman,

m. Walter Mackenzie (cousin of Hugh Miller, the Scottish geologist), Registrar of Deeds; set. Picton. Issue: Gerald J. S. (m. Emily Pruyn), and Jessie G. C. (m. W. Stevenson).

(3) *Ann. Ann.*, m. Robert Hopkins; set. Picton. No issue.

---

### THE SOLMES FAMILY.

---

The Solmes family came originally from Germany, where there is still a county which was named in honor of Count Solmes. Some members of the family accompanied William of Orange to England in 1688. The official records of the troops serving under that monarch state that a Solmes was colonel of one of the regiments. A member of this family, Samuel Solmes, emigrated to America in 1728, and settled near Poughkeepsie, N.Y.

His son, Nathaniel, married Elizabeth Conklin. Having been loyal to the Crown during the Revolutionary War, he emigrated to Canada a few years after peace was declared, and naturally found it congenial to settle among his friends and fellow-loyalists, who had preceded him to Adolphustown. As he found the Front already settled, he stayed there for five years only. Perceiving the advantages to be gained by moving to Prince Edward County, where he could choose from a wider selection of lots, and being a man of some means as well as endowed with physical energy and business ability, he soon made a home for himself on lot 10, 1st concession of Sophiasburgh, where he settled in 1792.

The hejira to Canada was not without its trials. The women and their children made up a goodly company, which was led by Nathaniel Solmes and Guillame Demorest. They crossed on the ice near Kingston and on Amherst Island had to halt for a night or two on account of the deep snow. During the wait one of the women gave birth to a child and the rigor of her travail may be imagined when it is related that her bed lay in a snow bank.

Nathaniel Solmes married Miss Ricketson, and on the old homestead (now in the possession of a great-grandson) a family of eight children was reared; seven of whom attained maturity.

Nathaniel Solmes joined the British forces on the outbreak of the War of 1812, and was present at the battle of Lundy's Lane. He attained to the advanced age of ninety-five years, and died in 1849. His daughter, Merebeth, married Thomas D. Apple-

by, and had a son, Nathaniel, who was Reeve of the township of Tyendinaga from 1851 to 1871. Besides, he was Warden of the county of Hastings, from 1858 to 1862; was elected as the Liberal candidate for East Hastings in 1876; and re-elected in 1880, serving eight years in all. From the marriage of Merebeth's eldest daughter, Anna B., with Richard Lazier, sprang many of the most prominent citizens of the county of Hastings.

The Pioneer's eldest son settled after marriage in the township of Richmond, where a number of his descendants still reside. When about twenty-two years of age, and during the War of 1812, he was in a regiment of cavalry serving under the British forces, and among other duties was employed in carrying despatches between Toronto, Port Hope, Cobourg and other military posts. He attained to the rank of sergeant and lieutenant. The second son, Richard, lives on the old homestead, which has been in the possession of the family ever since its first occupation. His eldest son, Reuben, amassed a considerable fortune; he removed to Belleville, where he died without issue. The second son, David B. Solmes, was a leading public character in Sophiasburgh, where he actively participated in politics and in municipal matters as well. He contested the county for the Legislative Assembly in the Conservative interest, but was defeated by the late Gideon Striker. David B. Solmes, through his superior ability, enterprise and industry, accumulated considerable wealth; and by his business integrity and political devotion gained the respect of his fellow-citizens in Prince Edward County. He served in 1866 in repelling the Fenian Raid, and his commissions at different times were: ensign, lieutenant, captain and major; these are now, together with his epaulettes and sword, in the possession of his son, Frank Solmes, who at present owns and occupies the old homestead.

The youngest son of Nathaniel Solmes gained an enviable reputation. Samuel was a young man who took an active interest in military matters and was a most prominent officer during the times of the Sedentary Militia, being found ready on the call to duty during the Rebellion of 1837, and later. His zeal and aptitude brought him rapid promotion and enabled him to retire with the rank of Colonel. He was a Justice of the Peace, and was known to all as Squire Solmes. He retired about middle life to his home in Northport, where he died at a ripe old age, and his

memory is most highly respected. Until he was twenty-one he spent most of his time among the Indians, and could handle a bow and arrow or throw a tomahawk with the most expert of them. His brother Gilbert was chosen as arbitrator to settle the differences between the two branches of the Mohawks in Tyendinaga. It is worthy of note that the young whites of that day readily spoke the Indian language.

A prominent member of the Solmes family is Captain W. H. Solmes of the Niagara Navigation Company, who is descended from a cousin of our pioneer, who settled in North Marysburg at Waupoos.

Harvey Solmes, son of this pioneer, married Elizabeth Smith; their children include Captain W. H., Sidney, David, Cecelia, Alva and Margaret Solmes. The Captain married Ellen Rose, sister of G. Nelson Rose, who stood for Parliament at the general elections of 1904; they have three children: Fred, Fannie and Hattie.

---

#### NATHANIEL SOLMES.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Mary Solmes, m. John Trumpour; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Rickerson, (2) James, (3) Gilbert, (4) Samuel, and (5) Lydia J.
- II. Merebeth Solmes, m. Thomas D. Appleby; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Anna B., (2) Lydia, (3) Nathaniel, (4) Levi, and (5) Rhoda. The father died 1865, aged about 90 years; the mother died 1903, aged 96 years.
- III. Gilbert Solmes, m. Catherine Kimmerly; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Timothy, (2) Andrew, (3) Sarah, (4) Lydia, (5) Caroline, (6) Nathaniel, (7) Gilbert, (8) Susan, (9) Samuel, and (10) Catherine. The father died 1865, aged 79 years; the mother 1834, aged 42 years.
- IV. Richard Solmes, m. Lydia Cronk, nee Barker; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Reuben, (2) David B., (3) Rebecca D., and (4) Lydia M. The father died 1860, aged 80 years; the mother 1844, aged 68.
- V. Lydia Solmes, m. Caleb Garrison; set. Hastings County. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Catherine, (3) Nathaniel, (4) Merebeth, (5) Jane, (6) Eleanor, (7) John, and (8) Lydia.
- VI. Sarah Solmes, m. John DeMille; set. Sophiasburgh.
- VII. Timothy Solmes, d. y.

VIII. Samuel Solmes, m. 1st, Eleanor Cotter, and 2nd, Lydia Foster, nee Trumpour. No issue.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Gilbert Solmes Branch:*

- (1) Timothy Solmes, m. Jane Kellar; set. Limerick township.
- (2) Andrew Solmes, m. Elizabeth Brooks; set. Madoc.
- (3) Sarah Solmes, m. William Spencer; set. Richmond township. Issue: (a) Annie E., and (b) Catherine.
- (4) Lydia Solmes, m. W. Nobles; set. Wisconsin.
- (5) Caroline Solmes, m. Robert Jones; set. Richmond township. Issue: (a) Sanford.
- (6) Nathaniel Solmes, m. twice, and set. Richmond.
- (7) Gilbert Solmes, m. Sarah Walrath; set. Deseronto. Issue: (a) Homer, (b) Minnie, (c) Charles, (d) Fred, (e) Estella, and three who died in infancy.
- (8) Susan Solmes, m. John VanDusen; set. near Dresden. Issue: (a) Jacob, (b) Dorland, and (c) a daughter who died in Michigan.
- (9) Samuel Solmes, m. 1st, Emma Robinson, and 2nd, Harriet Simmons; set. Northport. Issue: by 1st, (a) Henry, (b) Mary E., (c) William R.; and by 2nd, (d) Minnie, (e) Emma, and (f) Ida.
- (10) Catherine Solmes, m. William Fret; set. near Dresden. Issue: (a) Ida, and (b) Myrtle.

See IV. *The Richard Solmes Branch:*

- (1) Reuben Solmes, m. Jane Coville; set. Sophiasburgh. No issue.
- (2) David B. Solmes, m. 1st, Susan Lazier, and 2nd, Mary E. Stinson; set. old homestead, Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Olive, (b) David B. (d. y.), (c) Susan Jane, m. Dr. R. G. Cook; set. Louisville. (Issue: Solmes.) (d) Reuben C., m. Florence Church; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Reggie and Marion.) (e) Frank S. Solmes, m. Jessie D. Fox; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: David B. and Jessie L.) (f) Russell Solmes, m. Minnie Sprague; set. Montreal. (Issue: Clayton S., George C., Olive, and Dora S.); and (g) Lillian, m. Dr. George Clinton; set. Belleville. (Issue: Marie.)
- (3) Rebecca D. Solmes, m. Samuel R. Brooks; set. Northport. Issue: (a) Richard A., and (b) Albert J.

- (4) Lydia M. Solmes, m. Philip Canniff; set: Belleville.  
 Issues: (a) Addie, (b) Stephenson, and (c) G. Howard.

#### THE SCOTT FAMILY.

John Scott, who married Johanna Fitchet, was of Scotch-Irish extraction. His ancestors seem to have sought refuge in Ireland, in covenanting times, from the persecutions which stained Scotia's hearth with human blood. In Scotland first, and later in Ireland, he devoted himself to agriculture; and subsequently was among the first—as a weaver—to originate the industries which have made the province of Ulster famous. But, Scotsman-like, he soon ventured further afield, and crossing the Atlantic took foothold first in New York State, on the banks of the Hudson, near Albany.

We find him next in Prince Edward County, settled in the township of Athol, in the early part of the nineteenth century. He shared in the troubles of those who sympathized with the British Government in its contention with the discontents. By this time, possessed of considerable means, along with the grants to which as a United Empire Loyalist he was entitled, he secured a block of six hundred acres of land, which, when the necessary pioneer work had been successfully accomplished, turned out highly productive. His experiences as a settler did not differ, neither generally nor in detail, from those which fell to the lot of his neighbors. They were made up of hardships, which make men gritty, and gradual success which spur on sturdy ambition to make the most of every opportunity. He was marked among the industrious for his industry, and the management of his considerable property was such that, in the course of time, he attained a position of comparative comfort and even competence.

Then—it is an oft-told story—the tide of his fortunes turned! It happened thus: An old friend, engaged in manipulating some rather large financial operations, applied to John to aid him by becoming security for a pretty large sum of money. And here, it should be noticed that our pioneer had become prosperous enough to be accepted as first-rate security on a bond. The financial operation, however well it may have promised, did not succeed, and John was obliged to make good several thousand dollars. The result was that John Scott, the erewhile successful agriculturist, was practically ruined. This misfortune, in which years of hard-

ship and honest labor were engulfed, told hard on him; it was heartbreaking to have his fine property mortgaged to the hilt and his fair reputation as a man of means gone from him. Nevertheless, with proverbial Scotch tenacity, he set to work to retrieve his position. He aimed now to free his encumbered property and to restore the family estate; in this design, by years of economy and wise management, he succeeded.

Besides being morally and mentally gifted, as we have seen, John Scott was possessed of great physical strength and endurance. He weighed, in his prime, two hundred and forty pounds; and the tradition of the township, no doubt with substantial truth, tells of feats of physical strength that seem incredible. His four sons and their children emulated his achievements. No streak of ill-luck, such as we have recounted of their father, seems to have fallen to their more fortunate lot. They became extensive farmers and engaged in other lucrative occupations which produced positions of competence and sometimes, of wealth.

One of his great grandsons—Alva E. Scott—resides at the date of writing in Cherry Valley, Athol township, where, until sixteen years ago, he had the largest blacksmithing and wagon shop in that part of the county. For sixteen years he has been treasurer of the township and also financial secretary of the lodge established there in connection with the I. O. F. His brother, William C. Scott, is special agent of the Bell Telephone Company at Napanee, after having been proprietor and editor of the "New Nation," Picton, and subsequently editor of "The Beaver," Napanee. A third, Marshall N., is a manufacturer of agricultural implements and carriages, besides conducting a large lumber business in Eden, Manitoba. He has also been councillor several times of his adopted town.

---

### JOHN SCOTT.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Rosanna Scott, m. Artimius Thompson; set. Beaverton. Issue: (1) John, (2) Smith, (3) James (4,) Noah, (5) Aritimius, (6) Johanna, (7) Lucy, and (8) Matilda.
- II. Isaac Scott, m. Maria Calhoun; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Olla, (2) Isaac, (3) Thomas, (4) Charles, (5) Jane, (6) Isabella, (7) Sarah A., (8) John, (9) William, and (10) Peter.
- III. John Scott, m. Annie Wood; set. Athol. Issue: (1) James,

(2) David, (3) Peter, (4) Hazel, (5) Nelson, (6) Walter, (7) Alexander, (8) Eliza, (9) Nancy A., (10) Amy, (11) Martha, (12) Phoebe, and (13) Sarah A.

IV. William Scott, m. Allada VanAlstine; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Alva, (3) William, and (4) Cynthia.

V. James Scott, m. 1st, Sarah VanAlstine, and 2nd, Eliza Scott; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (1) Rachel, (2) Maitland, (3) Walter, (4) Mary, (5) George, (6) Matilda, and (7) John. The family has settled outside the Bay of Quinte district.

VI. Fannie Scott, unm.; set. Athol.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Isaac Scott Branch:*

(1) Olla Scott, m. William Hudgins; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Emmaline, (b) Leonora, (c) Lucetta, (d) Ella, (e) Jane, and (f) Rachel.

(2) Isaac Scott, m. Dorcas Reid; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Amanda, (b) Almeda, (c) Manly, (d) Flora, (e) Gussie L., and (f) Nettie.

(3) Thomas Scott, m. 1st, Amanda McBride, and 2nd, Catharine McSpaden; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (a) Aldura; and by 2nd, (b) Charles, (c) Frank, (d) Amanda, (e) Amelia, (f) William, (g) Howard, and (h) Lewis.

(4) Charles Scott, m. 1st, Emily Cole, and 2nd, Jane A. Cole; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (a) Calvin; and by 2nd, (b) Maud.

(5) Jane Scott, m. 1st, Augustus S. Ackerman, and 2nd, Samuel Rose; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (a) Maria; and by 2nd, (b) Jeanette, (c) Edward, (d) Frank, and (e) Annie.

(6) Isabella Scott, m. Franklin Clow; set. Percy township. Issue: (a) John F.

(7) Sarah A. Scott, m. Lewis Head; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) John, and (b) Jordan.

(8) John Scott, m. Carrie Woodall; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Nettie.

(9) William Scott, m. Sarah Cross; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Hartley, (b) Berthie, (c) Morley, and (d) Chester.

(10) Peter Scott, m. and set. California.

See III. *The John Scott Branch:*

(1) James Scott, m. Lydia Rorabeck; set. Athol. Issue: (a)

- Phoebe C., (b) Alexander, (c) Washington, and (d) Amanda A.
- (2) David Scott, m. Sarah Utter; set. Picton. No issue.
  - (3) Peter Scott, m. Harriet Noble; set. Athol. Issue: Three deceased.
  - (4) Hazel Scott, m. Adeline Hawkins; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Fraser, (b) Marjorie, and (c) Derwood.
  - (5) Nelson Scott, m. Eliza Boyd; set. Harriston.
  - (6) Walter Scott (unm.; set. New York City).
  - (7) Alexander Scott, m. Mary J. Cole; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Emory, (b) Mary A., and (c) Lily.
  - (8) Eliza Scott, m. Andrew Yarwood; set. Picton. Issue: (a) William T., (b) Mary B., (c) Elizabeth, (d) Lucy, (e) Rose, and (f) Sarah E.
  - (9) Nancy A. Scott, m. James Hughes; set. South Marysburgh. Issue: (a) Waity, (b) Milly, and (c) a son.
  - (10) Amy Scott, m. 1st, James Donley, 2nd, Mr. Evard, 3rd, James Jennings, and 4th, Daniel Ryckman; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st, (a) John.
  - (11) Martha Scott, m. James Austin; set. Percy.
  - (12) Phoebe Scott, m. William Smith; set. Toronto.
  - (13) Sarah A. Scott, m. John Vameer; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Walter, (b) Ida A., (c) Carrie A., (d) Emma C., and (e) Herman E.

See IV. *The William Scott Branch:*

- (1) Sarah Scott, m. Guy Johnson; set. Athol.
- (2) Alva Scott, m. Mary A. Rose; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Edward, (b) Harvey F., (c) Mary E., (d) Sarah A., (e) Rebecca, (f) Guy, (g) Cynthia, (h) Beatrice, and (i) William.
- (3) William Scott, m. Mary E. Cairnduff; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Henry C. Scott, m. Eliza J. Welbanks; set. Athol. (Issue: Ina M., Helena B., Anna F., Marshall S., Mary E., George A., Emily B., Guy H., William L., Rosa B., and Manly G.) (b) Alva E. Scott, m. Sarah A. Spafford; set. Athol. (Issue: Arthur E.) (c) William C. Scott, m. Lucy Spafford; set. Napanee. (Issue: Edith M., Harry, Ethel, Carrie, Ralph, and Lucy.) (d) James W. Scott, d. y. (e) Marshall Scott, m. Mary A. Chetwin; set. Manitoba. (Issue: Mary E., William, Alfred, Robert,

- Kathleen, and James.) (f) Annie A. Scott, m. Chester Dingman; set. United States; no issue. (g) Rosanna Scott, d. young; (h) Robert Scott, d. young; (i) Mary Scott, d. young, and (j) Harvey F. Scott, d. in infancy.
- (4) Cynthia Scott, m. Alva Ackerman; set. South Marysburg.

---

JAMES THIRD, M.D.

---

The historical data that follows concerning the early history of the Kingston General Hospital, was gathered from its early records by Dr. Third, of Kingston, and are included in an article contributed by him to the "Canada Lancet," published in December, 1903. Dr. Third has been one of the medical staff of the hospital for many years, and for five years was superintendent.

The institution is of great historical interest, not only as being the first of its kind to be founded in Ontario, but also because the building itself for several years served as the Parliament House for the United Canadas.

The genesis of the hospital is traced by Dr. Third to the efforts of the Kingston Compassionate Society, whose work was taken over by the Female Benevolent Association in 1821. The latter organization had made such substantial headway that in 1833 they obtained from the government a grant of three thousand pounds towards erecting a permanent and suitable hospital; and a committee, consisting of Dr. Sampson, Dr. Armstrong and Thomas Rogers, architect, visited Montreal before deciding upon the plans for the building to be erected. In their report it is stated that they proceeded as far as Williamsburgh, where they engaged a special conveyance, as the regular stage was proceeding at the leisurely rate of four and one-half miles an hour. Beyond this outlay, their expense account does not seem to indicate any lavish expenditure. It was kept in pounds, shillings and pence, and it is reproduced from their report on file:

	£	s.	d.
Kingston to Williamsburgh .....	3	0	0
Extra stage, Williamsburgh to Montreal.....	10	0	0
Return trip .....	13	2	0
Extras .....	7	6	

Upon their return the building was erected, but the association lacked the funds to complete and make it habitable, until assisted by a further grant from the government in 1837.

During the Rebellion of 1837-38 the late Colonel W. H. Bonnycastle was instructed to establish a military hospital in the neighborhood of Kingston, and this building was utilized by the Government for that purpose from May, 1838, to June, 1839.

In 1841, at the urgent request of Lord Sydenham, the building was once again leased to the Government, and became the Parliament House of Canada from 1841 to 1844, when the seat of government was removed from Kingston. The rental, some two hundred and thirty-eight pounds, sufficed to restore the building to its original purpose, and the institution, under broad and intelligent management, has grown into the splendid hospital of the present day, with two hundred beds for patients, and with every facility for medical and surgical aid to the afflicted.

In 1862, was added the Watkins wing; in 1890 the Nickle wing; and the Doren wing in 1893. The surgical operating theatre was the gift of the late Dr. K. N. Fenwick. It has a seating capacity for one hundred students, and clinics are held daily from 9 to 12 a.m. The floor is of slate, and the surrounding walls of marble. A handsome stone building, recently finished, is the "Nurses' Home."

Dr. Third takes a keen interest in the growth and welfare of the hospital, having been connected with it for many years and having been for five years its superintendent. He is the son of Alexander Third, who married Christian Craighead. His grandfather, John Third, came from the north of Scotland, and resided for a time in Kingston, but ultimately settled in the county of Northumberland. His father, Alexander Third, also made his home in that county; and it was in the county of Northumberland that James Third, was born and received his early education.

He graduated in medicine at Toronto, and was house surgeon at the General Hospital. Thence, after five years spent in active practise at Trenton, Dr. Third, in 1896, came to Kingston, where he has ever since resided. During nearly all of this time he has been identified with Queen's University and with the Kingston General Hospital. At present he is the Professor of Medicine at Queen's, is one of the medical staff of the hospital and is, moreover, actively engaged in the practice of his profession.

He married Jean, daughter of Robert Cock, and granddaughter of Captain Robert Cock, of the Royal Navy, who was promoted from midshipman to the rank of lieutenant for gallantry at the famous victory of Trafalgar.

They have one child, Master James Reginald.

THE TREVERTON FAMILY.

This is an old English family. The late Samuel Treverton was born in Cornwall, England, June 19, 1826, while his wife, Harriet Parsons, was born at the same place, July 7, 1826. They were children and grew up together, and when they attained maturity they were married, and emigrated to Canada on their wedding trip. The family had previously been well-to-do in England, but through speculation and litigation their money and property had been lost, and when Samuel Treverton and his young bride arrived in Cobourg their cash capital amounted to about three pounds sterling. Their mutual confidence and intrepid faith in their ability to make their way in the new country, with practically no money, bears eloquent testimony to their character.

Samuel Treverton immediately after reaching Cobourg, found employment in the mill. He remained in Northumberland about ten years, and by dint of industry and frugality, had provided for his family and accumulated enough to start in the farming business for himself; first renting a farm and afterwards purchasing one back of Cobourg, which he sold just before purchasing the farm on the second concession of Sidney, where he lived until his death in 1899, at the age of seventy-four years. His widow resides with her son, Thomas C. Treverton.

Samuel and Harriet Parsons Treverton had three children. Samuel H., the eldest, was born January 2, 1854, and married Emma J. Gilbert, February 7, 1877. She is the daughter of Abel, and granddaughter of Stephen Gilbert, and it was in a part of their present home that the second town meeting was held in Sidney, (May, 1791).

Samuel H. Treverton is a broad-gauged man, of good education, an extensive reader, and well informed on the principal topics of the day. He is a staunch Conservative, an active party worker, and has been for years chairman of the Conservative Association, Gilbert School, No. 4 Division. He is a first-class farmer and owns and cultivates one hundred acres, east half lot 26, 3rd concession of Sidney. Mr. Treverton and family attend the Methodist Church, and are liberal contributors to the same. Like his father he believes in education, and has given his family good advantages. He is a leading and enterprising citizen.

Ellen J., daughter of Samuel Treverton, was born in 1856, and married first, Oliver N. Jones, and second, Martin Butler.

Thomas C. Treverton, son of Samuel, was born February 27 1858. He married September 14, 1880, Annie M. Buskard, who was born in Suffolk County, England, and emigrated to Canada with her parents in 1871. He has taken a leading part in Sidney both in church as well as political matters. He has been class leader and secretary-treasurer of the Trustee Board and bible class teacher in the Methodist Church. In politics he is a strong Conservative, and has taken an active interest in the affairs of the township, having held municipal office for over seven years. He was Reeve of Sidney in 1903. He was practically brought up in Sidney, but wishing to give his boys a better opportunity he sold his farm and purchased a two-hundred acre farm in Thurlow where he now resides.

---

### SAMUEL TREVERTON.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Samuel H. Treverton, m. Emma J. Gilbert; set. Sidney and Thurlow. Issue: (1) William H., (2) Charles B., and (3) Laura M., m. George W. Clapp; set. Sidney. (Issue: Samuel Carlos Clapp.)
- II. Ellen J. Treverton, m. 1st, Oliver N. Jones, and 2nd, Martin Butler. No issue.
- III. Thomas C. Treverton, m. Annie M. Buskard. Issue: (1) Jeremiah F., (2) Frederick A., (3) James W., (4) William E. and (5) Nellie E.

---

### THE THRASHER FAMILY.

This family is of Scottish origin, for the great-grandfather emigrated from Scotland to the United States and settled in New York. His son, John, came to Canada after the Revolutionary War. He married Abigail Bush in New York, and had eleven children, and after her death, married Mrs. Jane Greer, who had no issue.

Joseph J. Thrasher, his second son, was born and reared in Thurlow. He married Jane Stewart and they had two children, Albert A. and Gilbert B. Joseph J. Thrasher became a leading man, and one of the most extensive farmers in Thurlow. At one time he owned eight hundred acres of land; and besides his large farming interests he owned and was proprietor of Thrasher's

Hotel at Thrashers Corners, for many years. The hotel is kept by a descendant at this time and has always borne the reputation of being one of the best. Joseph J. Thrasher was a man of great force of character and executive ability; a methodical man in all of his business relations, and strictly honest in all of his dealings. In his wife he had a helpmate who was the equal of her husband in business ability. She not only took full management of the household duties necessary to carrying on their large farming operations, but with the assistance of her nieces, Margaret and Mary Thrasher, looked after the household duties of the hotel. Besides giving large tracts of land to his two sons, Albert A. and Gilbert B., their father brought up two nephews and two nieces, George and James and Margaret and Mary, children of his deceased brother, Samuel; he gave them a substantial start in life in the matter of lands and money. Mr. Thrasher was a patriotic citizen and served his country during the Rebellion of 1837. He died at the ripe old age of eighty-four, and his wife lived to be eighty-six.

His eldest son, Albert A. Thrasher, was born in Thurlow, on the old Thrasher homestead, in 1835. He attended the school in Thurlow and also the grammar school in Belleville. He married in 1855 Cynthia S. Reid, daughter of Gilbert Reid and granddaughter of John Reid, the pioneer, who settled in Thurlow in 1789.

Albert A. Thrasher has been an extensive farmer. At one time he owned and operated three hundred and fifty acres of land, but has given away to his sons, all but seventy-five acres in Sidney, where he has a modern brick residence, and he and his wife thoroughly enjoy the comforts of life. The Thrasher land is of the very best in Sidney, within three miles of Belleville, and the family hold a high place in the esteem of their large circle of acquaintances in Sidney and Thurlow. Albert A. Thrasher has always been a lover of good horses, and since boyhood has never been without horses that could trot in less than a mile in three minutes.

George Gilbert Thrasher, son of Albert A., was born in Hungerford in 1867, but was educated at the schools of Sidney and the high school and Albert College, Belleville. He also took a thorough commercial course, studied law in the offices of R. C. Clute, K.C., and S. B. Burdett, Q.C., of Belleville, and was admitted to

practice in 1894. He settled in Stirling that year, where he has since practised his profession. He has a large practice and enjoys the esteem and confidence of the people. On July 8, 1896, he married Rachael E. Dobson, a daughter of Robert Dobson, B.A., the principal of the Pieton High School. He is a member of the following orders: I. O. O. F. (Vice-Grand), I. O. F., A. O. U. W. and C. O. C. F. He is a member of the Methodist Church. As secretary of the West Hastings and North Hastings Liberal Association, he takes an active interest in political matters.

Gilbert B. Thrasher, youngest son of Joseph J., was born in Thurlow in 1839. He was brought up in Thurlow, attending the schools there, and in Belleville. He married Hester, a daughter of Dorland Clapp, of the pioneer Clapp family. He has always followed farming on a large scale, and is considered a model farmer. At this time he owns five hundred acres of land; two hundred being the home farm in Sidney, and three hundred acres situated in Thurlow. The Sidney farm is one of the most desirable in that township, and is often mentioned as the "Banner Farm" of the township, if not of the county. A man of good education, he is well posted on the current events of the day.

The family are members of the Methodist Church, and take an active part in the social doings of the neighborhood. Their pleasant and hospitable home is situated on an elevation which overlooks their farm and the surrounding country; and it is only about four miles from the centre of Belleville.

---

### JOHN THRASHER.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Gilbert Thrasher, m. 1st, Christian Reed, and 2nd, Mrs. L. Lang; set. Thurlow. Issue: by 1st, (1) John, (2) Joseph; and by 2nd, (3) George G., (4) Lucinda, (5) Abbie, (6) Jane, and (7) Annie.
- II. Joseph J. Thrasher, b. 1812, m. Jane Stewart; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Albert A., and (2) Gilbert B.
- III. William Thrasher, m. Abigail Queen; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Joseph, (2) Jane A., and (3) Mary A.
- IV. Samuel Thrasher, m. Isabella Reid; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Abigail, (3) George, (4) Jane, (5) Margaret, (6) Mary, (7) John, (8) Anson, and (9) James.

- V. Sylvester Thrasher, m. Jane Bowen; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) John, (2) Lanetta, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Margaret, (5) Josephine, and (6) Abbie A.
- VI. Huldy Thrasher, m. Russell Pitman; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Martin, (2) Abbie J., (3) John, (4) Albert, (5) Susan, (6) Margaret, and (7) Martha.
- VII. Eleanor Thrasher, m. Stephen Jones. Issue: (1) Leonard, (2) Amos, (3) Mary, (4) Hulda, (5) Cynthia, and (6) Abbie A.
- VIII. Margaret Thrasher, m. Benjamin Palmer; set. Hungerford. Issue: (1) William, (2) Jane, and (3) Mary.
- IX. Julia A. Thrasher, m. James Garrison; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) William, (2) Ann, and (3) Margaret J.
- X. Abbie Thrasher, d. aged 18 years, unm.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Joseph J. Thrasher Branch:*

- (1) Albert A. Thrasher, m. Cynthia Reid; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Joseph, m. 1st, Alice Martin, and 2nd, Elizabeth Maine. (Issue: by 2nd, Charles, Harry, Mabel, Albert, and Jennie.) (b) John, m. Mary Bush; set. Sidney. (Issue: Roy.) (c) George G., barrister, Stirling; m. Ray Dobson; no issue. (d) Charles, d. y. (e) William, m. 1st, Florence Dislip, and 2nd, Carrie Sills; set. Thurlow. (Issue: by 1st, Floyd E., and by 2nd, Walter.) (f) Albert m. Cora Sherriff; no issue. (g) Gilbert, d. y. (h) Mary, m. Albert Dench; set. Auburn, N.Y.; no issue. (i) Nettie, m. Gilbert Roblin; set. Sidney. (Issue: Percy, Cora, Lena, and Gladys.) (j) Beatrice, d. y.
- (2) Gilbert B. Thrasher, m. Hester Clapp; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Lottie, m. Charles Hadden; set. Picton. (Issue: Richard.) (b) Georgina, d. y. (c) Joseph D., m. Ethel Denyes; set. Thurlow; no issue. (d) Hattie, m. Harry Clark; set. Belleville. (Issue: Verna, and Helen G.) (e) David A., m. and set. Sidney; no issue. (f) Georgia, d. aged 18 years.

---

THE TOBEY FAMILY.

The pioneer of this family, John Tobey, was born in Madison County, New York State, and was one of a considerable family, all of whom with the exception of himself remained in their native

country. During the Revolutionary War they were in sympathy with the British, and it is believed that some of them took an active part against the Continental army.

John Tobey, the pioneer, was especially marked by the new republic, as one upon whom its displeasures should be visited; so he joined a party of United Empire Loyalists who, like himself, were material sufferers at the hands of the government for the conspicuous patriotism they evinced towards the British during the progress of the great struggle. The route the party followed on their way to Upper Canada was (the one usually taken by their predecessors) overland to Sackett's Harbor, thence to Kingston, and across to Adolphustown. It was during his sojourn at Adolphustown that he met his future wife in the person of Miss Hannah VanDusen, the fifth child of Conrad VanDusen, one of the two brothers of that family who were the founders of all the VanDusen families so well known in the Bay district.

Hannah Van Dusen being the daughter of an United Empire Loyalist and of the original band who came over with Major Van Alstine in 1784, had one hundred acres of land in her own right granted by the Crown, and situated about a mile and a half east of what is now known as Bongards Corners. They repaired to this farm immediately after their marriage; and as it was all bush and heavily timbered and stony in parts, John Tobey experienced a full measure of the many obstacles and difficulties which beset the Pilgrim Fathers of Upper Canada; but by unremitting toil and close attention to business he succeeded in becoming fairly prosperous, besides rearing a family of six sons and four daughters who allied themselves by marriages to such well-known pioneer families as the Bongards, Roses, Gerolomys, Fergusons, Dingmans, Moneks, Davids and Simmons. David Tobey, who married into the Simmons family, has two descendants residing in Picton, namely, Harry M. Tobey, a great-grandson of the Pioneer, who is a druggist with C. B. Allison; and Almon C. Tobey, son of David Tobey (and grandson of the Pioneer), the well known watchmaker and jeweller. John Tobey, the pioneer, is buried in the old Adolphustown cemetery. His widow survived him some years, during which time she married again, her husband being Patrick Haley. By this union there was no issue. She was buried, at her own request, by the side of her first husband, John Tobey, and a stone marks the grave where the old pioneer couple lie side by side.

David Tobey, father of A. C. Tobey of Picton, is buried in the Napanee cemetery, dying at the age of forty-three. He lived for some time in Prince Edward County, and afterwards moved to Hastings County, where he lived the remainder of his life. He always followed farming and was universally respected for his honesty, industry and general good citizenship. His son, Almon C. Tobey has been in business in Picton for the last twenty years and has been very successful in establishing a large and remunerative trade in addition to a reputation for skill and reliable dealing.

---

JOHN TOBEY.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Abigail Tobey, b. 1810; m. John Bongard; set. Prince Edward County
- II. Roswell Tobey, b. 1812; m. Mary Rose; set. Prince Edward County.
- III. Millicent Tobey, b. 1814; m. George Gerolomy; set. Owen Sound.
- IV. Conrad Tobey, b. 1816; m. Barbara Ferguson; set. Prince Edward County.
- V. George Tobey, b. 1818; m. Caroline Dingman; set. Prince Edward County.
- VI. John Tobey, b. 1819; d. unm.
- VII. Delia Tobey, b. 1822; m. Michael Monck; set. Owen Sound.
- VIII. David Tobey, b. 1824; m. Fanny Simmons, b. 1824; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Urial, (2) Edwin, (3) Byron, (4) Amelia, (5) Stanley, (6) Almon C., and (7) William.
- IX. Lucinda C. Tobey, b. 1826; m. George W. David; set. Owen Sound.
- X. James Tobey, b. 1828; m. 1st, Eliza Griffes, and 2nd, Mrs. Carson. No issue.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VIII. *The David Tobey Branch:*

- (1) Urial Tobey, m. Catherine V. Schryver; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Fred G., m. Claudia Heminway; set. Chicago, and (b) Harry U., m. Estelle M. Fralick; set. Picton. (Issue: Catherine E. H.)
- (2) Edwin Tobey, m. Louisa Johnson; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Gilbert (deceased), (b) Albert, and (c) Mabel.

- (3) Byron Tobey, m. 1st, Helen Knight, and 2nd, Bertha Burford; set. Owen Sound. No issue.
- (4) Amelia Tobey, m. F. W. Smith, jeweller; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Harry E.
- (5) Stanley Tobey, d. unm.; aged 22 years.
- (6) Almon C. Tobey, m. 1st, Mary Helen Haight, and 2nd, Ola Hurlburt; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st, (a) Horace Q. (deceased), (b) Leta, and (c) Raymond.
- (7) William Tobey, m. Eva Taylor; set. Montreal. Issue: (a) Edna, (b) Dorothy, and (c) Willie.

---

#### THE THOMPSON FAMILY.

John Thompson of Demorestville was one of the very few pioneers on the Bay who came direct from England. Newcastle-on-Tyne was his birthplace, and he was a shoemaker by trade. His eldest daughter, Mary, was very delicate; the doctors declared a sea voyage imperative and suggested a trip to Canada.

After the weariness of a tedious voyage, having sailed on one of the old slow-going packets, Thompson and his daughter arrived at Montreal in 1817. He remained there two years, plying his trade. At the end of that time his daughter's health had greatly improved. He foresaw the splendid possibilities of the country, and comparing the advantages conferred on a man who lives in the Colony, with those enjoyed by a man of like position in England, he decided to remain in Canada.

Having heard much in praise of the virgin lands up the river and round the lakesides, he moved to Prince Edward County, and settled at Demorestville, where he again worked at his trade for four years, at the end of which time he was joined by his wife and the remainder of his family from England. When they came they had to walk from Northport to Demorestville, as there were no means of conveyance.

Mary Thompson, the pioneer's invalid daughter, became quite strong and robust; she married Charles Fortier, and settled on Big Island.

Now that all his family were with him John Thompson realized upon the little property that he had. With the proceeds he hoped to make a comfortable home. He purchased two hundred acres of land in the second concession of Sophiasburgh, about two miles outside the village of Demorestville. It was heavily tim-

bered, but with the help of his young sons he soon had it cleared.

Their only road leading to the village was a blazed track among the trees. Wolves wandered freely through the woods; they gave young William Thompson a bad fright one night as he was returning home from the village.

When in the old country the Pioneer had been a member of the Church of England, but on coming to Prince Edward, and not finding a church of that denomination, he joined the Methodists, of which body he remained a consistent member until his death, in 1859, at the age of ninety years. His wife survived him thirteen years, dying at the advanced age of ninety-four.

Their son William moved to Big Island in 1845. He was a member of the Sophiasburgh Council for seven years, and was for some time a road surveyor. In later years he moved to Belleville, where he died in 1891, aged seventy-seven years. His wife was Nancy Badgley, who died in 1892.

Their daughter, Ruth, married the Rev. Nathan Howard, a grandson of the founder of Demorestville. When he was a youth of eighteen his father was drowned, leaving him the sole support of his mother and her six young children. When his brothers and sisters had grown to be independent of his aid, he entered the ministry of the Methodist Church, in which he labored many years, earnestly advocating the religion he preached. His memory is regarded with love and respect by many old settlers in the Bay district.

---

### JOHN THOMPSON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Mary Thompson, m. 1st, Charles Fortier, and 2nd, John Moran; set. Big Island. Issue: by 1st, (1) William, (2) John, (3) Mary, (4) Margaret; and by 2nd, (5) David, (6) Luke, (7) Emma, (8) Edwin, (9) Elizabeth, and (10) Rebecca. John Moran d. 1876, aged 71 years; his wife 1886, aged 83 years.
- II. John Thompson, m. 1st, Abigail Way, and 2nd, Mrs. Louis Downing; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (1) Charles, (2) Phoebe, (3) Moray, (4) Sarah, (5) John, (6) Eliza, (7) Hannah, and (8) another who died in infancy. The father died 1877, aged 66 years; the mother died 1873, aged 59 years.
- III. Margaret Thompson, m. Richard Morden; set. Big Island.

- Issue: (1) Andrew, (2) Mary, (3) George, (4) Thompson, (5) Eliza J., (6) Scott, (7) James, (8) Isaac, and (9) Emily.
- IV. Nancy Thompson, m. Jacob Smith; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) Phoebe A., (3) Thompson, (4) Margaret, (5) William S., (6) Mary, (7) Nathan H., and (8) Richard E. The father died 1892, aged 71 years; the mother died aged 84 years.
- V. William Thompson, m. Nancy Badgley; set. Big Island. Issue: (1) Adeline, (2) Cornelius, (3) Ann, (4) Euretta, (5) John, (6) Margaret, (7) Mary, (8) Nancy, (9) Sarah E., (10) Frank, (11) Samuel H., and (12) Ira. The father died 1891, aged 76 years; the mother 1892, aged 69 years.
- VI. Ruth Thompson, m. Rev. Nathan Howard, a Methodist minister. Issue: (1) Emily A., (2) Catherine J., (3) Margaret V., (4) Erastus E., (5) Aylesworth, (6) Harriet, (7) Thompson, (8) Augusta, (9) Matilda, (10) Louis, (11) Ella, and (12) Nathan. The father died 1892, aged 78 years; the mother 1896, aged 80 years.
- See I. *The Mary Thompson Branch:*
- (1) William Fortier, m. Hettie Butler; set. Demorestville. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Jessie, and (c) William.
  - (2) John Fortier, m. Ann Sherwood; set. Demorestville. Issue: (a) Mary.
  - (3) Mary Fortier, m. James Boulter; set. Big Island.
  - (4) David Moran, (5) Luke Moran, (6) Emma Moran, (7) Edwin Moran, (8) Elizabeth, and (9) Rebacca Moran.
- See II. *The John Thompson Branch:*
- (1) Eliza Thompson, unm.
  - (2) Charles Thompson, m. Sarah J. Parks; set. Malone. Issue: (a) James M., (b) Samantha, (c) Emma, and (d) Emerson.
  - (3) Moray Thompson, m. Elizabeth J. Thompson; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Jessie, (b) Lydia, m. Jos. H. Pine; (c) Willet, m. Aggie McKewn; set. Sophiasburgh; (d) Phoebe, (e) Herbert, (f) Amos B., (g) Blanche, and five died in infancy.
  - (4) Phoebe Thompson, m. Amos Way; set. Demorestville. No issue.
  - (5) Sarah Thompson, m. Irvine Thompson; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Ernest, (b) Mary E., and (c) Maud.

- (6) John Thompson, m. Catherine Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Arthur.
- (7) Harrah Thompson, m. John Valentine; set. Lambton County. No issue.

See V. *The William Thompson Branch:*

- (1) Adeline Thompson, m. Charles Peck; set. Big Island. Issue: (a) William A., (b) Jessie E., (c) Georgiana, (d) Amelia J., and (e) Henry L. W.
- (2) Cornelius Thompson, m. Mary Sprague; set. Big Island, finally Dakota. Issue: (a) Margaret, (b) Bertha, (c) Byron, (d) Wesley C., and (e) Gordon.
- (3) Ann Thompson, m. Samuel Barrager; set. Big Island. No issue.
- (4) Euretta Thompson, m. 1st, William Woodley, and 2nd, William Watson. Issue: by 1st, (a) William A. Woodley; and by 2nd, (b) Arthur Watson.
- (5) John Thompson, m. 1st, Elizabeth Watson, and 2nd, Ida Symons. Issue: by 1st, none; and by 2nd, (a) William W., and (b) Ethel; set. Picton.
- (6) Margaret Thompson, m. Nathan Bowers; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Elda A., (b) Gertrude, and (c) Bert.
- (7) Mary Thompson, m. George Parrot; set. Lennox County. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Ernest, (c) Shirley, (d) Cleopatra, and (e) Georgiana.
- (8) Nancy Thompson, m. Charles Mastin; set. Chicago. Issue: (a) May, and (b) Nellie.
- (9) Sarah E. Thompson, m. 1st, Adam VanCaughnet, and 2nd, Edward Harris. Issue: by 1st, none; and by 2nd, (a) Lionel, and (b) Edward.
- (10) Frank Thompson, m. 1st, Elizabeth Delyea, and 2nd, Ida Taylor. Issue: by 1st, (a) Walter, (b) Gracie, and (c) Alfred C.
- (11) Samuel H. Thompson, m. Ida Brown; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Ralph, (b) Vera, and (c) Eleanor B.
- (12) Ira Thompson, m. Lillian Delyea; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Edna, (b) Stella, (c) Greta, and (d) Henry S.

---

THE THORN FAMILY.

The Thorns are an old family in Prince Edward County who find their common progenitor in Samuel Thorn, a United Empire

Loyalist who migrated during the Revolutionary War from Dutchess County, N.Y., to New Brunswick, where he settled for a number of years and reared a family of eight children. Before leaving New York he married Phoebe Chase, who was a sister of the founders of the Chase family in Prince Edward. Her sister Mary was the grandmother of the late Sir S. L. Tilly, of New Brunswick.

Samuel Thorn lived about twenty-eight years in New Brunswick, and then removed to Prince Edward County and settled in Hillier.

The Thorns came accompanied by such well-known county families as the Babbitts, Morgans and Giles. Samuel Thorn and his son Seth, who had married Rhoda Babbit before leaving New Brunswick, worked a two hundred acre lot, on which they lived in two small houses. Robert, the eldest of the family, had married Miriam Cyphens, and had a son four years old at the time he came to Prince Edward. He procured a hundred acres of virgin forest land in the third concession of Hillier, now owned by the Kirk and Nethery families. The pioneers were not only subjected to the encroachments of the forest, but to the depredations of the wolves, who occasionally wrought sad havoc among their flocks. Deer, partridge and many kinds of the best game abounded; and mink, muskrat and duck were to be had in plenty by the creek which ran through the farm and turned Trumpour's mill-wheel.

Robert Thorn, a son of Robert, and already alluded to as being only four years old when the family left New Brunswick, is still a resident of Hillier, being in his eighty-third year (in 1904), and well remembering phases of the early life that was so full of toil and sport. He recalls his father serving as a non-commissioned officer in the Rebellion of 1837; that brief but momentous epoch in the history of the Dominion's making. The father, who was an active Conservative, died at the age of sixty-six years; his wife, Miriam Cyphers, surviving him by ten years, when she died while living with their son George on Manitoulin Island.

Of the children of Samuel Thorn it may be noted that William married three times; first, Eliza Blizzard, second, Elizabeth Pettit, and third, Mary Blount. He first taught school in Hillier, but afterward engaged in the more remunerative occupation of a merchant in Wellington. He was able eventually to retire from business and settle in Picton, where he died about the year 1894.

Samuel Thorn, the youngest son of the old pioneer, lived with his parents in the old homestead, to which he succeeded after his father's death. Subsequently he sold the old place and retired to Bloomfield, where he lived a number of years. Eventually he removed to Michigan, being accompanied by his wife, who was Priscilla Pettit. They both died in the States.

James P. Thorn, Esq., son of William Thorn, third son of the Pioneer, is prosperously engaged in the hotel business at Picton. He was formerly in the dry goods business. His dealings are quite extensive as he also owns and operates a valuable farm in Hallowell. Mr. Thorn advocated bonusing the C. O. R. during the ten years he served as Reeve of the town of Picton, and had the satisfaction of closing the proceedings and securing the railway by signing the necessary bonds as Warden of Prince Edward County. He was instrumental with others in securing and beautifying the cemetery at Picton, which has grown to be a most beautiful park adorned with trees, walks, fountains and flowers.

W. Frost Thorn, M.D., is the son of James P. Thorn. He passed his final examination with credit at an early age.

---

### SAMUEL THORN.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Robert Thorn, m. Miriam Cyphers; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Phoebe, (3) Rachael, (4) Alexander, (5) David, (6) George, (7) Benjamin, (8) Sophia, and (9) Deborah.
- II. Seth Thorn, m. Rhoda Babbit; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Samuel, (2) Mary A., and (3) Robert.
- III. William Thorn, m. 1st, Eliza Blizzard, 2nd, Elizabeth Pettit, and 3rd, Mary Blount; set. Hillier. Issue: by 1st, (1) Margaret E., (2) William, (3) Phoebe, (4) Catharine; by 2nd, (5) James P., (6) Samuel A., and by 3rd, (7) Mary T., and (8) Annie C.
- IV. Samuel Thorn, m. Priscilla Pettit; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William, (2) Seraphina, (3) Manly, (4) Catharine, (5) Phoebe, and (6) Marshall.
- V. Elizabeth Thorn, m. Henry Babbit; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) William, (2) Phoebe, (3) Samuel, (4) Rhoda, (5) Catharine, (6) Robert, (7) Elkanah, and (8) Albert.
- VI. Sophia Thorn, m. Archibald Babbit; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Phoebe E., (3) David, and (4) Samuel.

- VII. Catharine A. Thorn, m. George Hendry; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Sophia, (2) James, (3) Susan, (4) Samuel, (5) Douglas, and (6) Mary.
- VIII. Mary T. Thorn, m. Philip Flagler; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Thomas, and (2) Samuel.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Robert Thorn Branch:*

- (1) Robert Thorn, m. Margaret Clapp; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) William D. Thorn, m. and set. California. (b) Almeda Thorn, m. Denton Johnson; set. Hillier. (Issue: Nina.) (c) Miriam Thorn, m. 1st, Obediah Hyatt, and 2nd, Martin Osterhout; set. Hillier; no issue. (d) Nancy Thorn, m. George Ackerman; set. Athol; no issue. (e) Lucetta Thorn, m. Hiram Kotchapaw; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Pearl and Fred.)
- (2) Phoebe Thorn, m. Wilson Searls; set. Hillier.
- (3) Rachael Thorn, m. William H. McFaul; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Sophia.
- (4) Alexander Thorn, m. Theresa Searls; set. Wellington. Issue: (a) Ida.
- (5) David Thorn, m. Nancy Chisholm; set. Hallowell. No issue.
- (6) George Thorn, m. Margaret Hubbs; set. finally Manitoulin Island. Issue: (a) Emma, (b) Alexander, (c) Abraham, (d) Blanche, (e) Lindon, and (f) Lena.
- (7) Benjamin Thorn, died in the Klondike.
- (8) Sophia Thorn, m. Austin Carley; set. Hillier. No issue.
- (9) Deborah Thorn, d. young.

See II. *The Seth Thorn Branch:*

- (1) Samuel Thorn, m. Chloe Chamberlain; set. finally Vancouver, B.C. Issue: (a) Mary A., (b) Charles, and (c) Fred.
- (2) Nancy A. Thorn, d. aged 20 years.
- (3) Robert Thorn, d. aged 16 years.

See III. *The William Thorn Branch:*

- (1) Margaret E. Thorn, m. Sloan Stapleton; set. Hillier. No issue.
- (2) Miriam Thorn, d. young.
- (3) Phoebe Thorn, m. Sylvester Pettit; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) William Pettit, d. aged 18 years. (b) Emma Pettit,

m. William Hubbs; set. Hillier. (Issue: Harold.)

- (4) Catharine Thorn, m. Robert J. Dorland; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Edith Dorland, d. young. (b) Cora J. Dorland, unm.; set. Picton.
- (5) James P. Thorn, m. Helen A. Herrington; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Thana Thorn, unm.; set. Picton. (b) Maggie Thorn, m. Charles Cahoon; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Helen A., James V., Gerald, Ralph Cecelia, and Marl B.) (c) James P. Thorn, unm.; set. Brandon, Man. (d) Lillian Thorn, m. Dr. Albert C. Bowerman; set. Brentwood, Cal. (Issue: Mary, (d. y.), and Helen A. L.) (e) W. Frost Thorn, physician, Toronto University; unm. (f) Cecelia A. Thorn, m. George F. Hepburn; set. Picton. (Issue: Willie K. (d. young), J. Thorn, Clarence DeC., and Bernard.) (g) and (h) Earl B. and Helen A. Thorn, unm.; set. Picton.
- (6) Samuel A. Thorn, unm.; set. Hillier.
- (7) Mary T. Thorn, unm.; librarian Carnegie Library, Duluth, Minn.
- (8) Annie C. Thorn, m. George Haylock; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Fred.

See IV. *The Samuel Thorn Branch:*

- (1) William Thorn, m. Eliza J. Trumpour; set. finally Michigan. Issue: (a) Maitland, and (b) a dau.
- (2) Seraphina Thorn, m. Mr. Stikles; set. Michigan. Issue: a daughter.
- (3) Manly Thorn, m. and set. United States.
- (4) Catharine Thorn, m. Mr. Sprung; set. finally Murray.
- (5) Phoebe Thorn, d. young.
- (6) Marshall Thorn, m. Harriet Jones; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Albro W., (b) Samuel M., and (c) Phoebe.

See VII. *The Catharine A. Thorn Branch:*

- (1) Sophia Hendry, m. William Christie; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Emma, and (b) Stinson.
- (2) James Hendry, m. Elizabeth Babbit; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) and (b) a son and dau. deceased, and (c) Fred.
- (3) Susan Hendry, m. James Noxon; set. Picton. No issue.
- (4) Samuel Hendry, m. Harriet Jones; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Eppie, (b) Annie, (c) George, (d) Katie, and (e) Douglas.

- (5) Douglas Hendry, d. unm. in Cal.; aged 25 years.  
 (6) Mary Hendry, m. Mr. Weaver; set. Western Canada.

---

### THE VERMILYEA FAMILY.

---

The Vermilyeas trace their ancestry to Solomon Vermilyea, who emigrated with his parents from the Catskill Mountains, New York, about 1800, and settled upon what is known as Beach Ridge near Montreal. Subsequently he removed to Thurlow and married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Jones, and settled on lot 1, 4th concession of Thurlow. He was an earnest, conscientious man, deeply imbued with the teachings and tenets of the church to which his family as a rule have been so devoted, and he erected the first church on the corners near his farm.

His son, Ashael Vermilyea, resided for years at Stockdale, where he owned and operated the Stockdale Mills, and during this time sat for several terms as a member of the County Council. For the past twenty-five years he has resided in the city of Belleville, carrying on a large retail boot and shoe business on Front Street. He is a zealous worker of the Methodist Church and has devoted a portion of every year to evangelistic work, being recognized and favorably known as a powerful preacher from Ottawa to London.

Sidney Vermilyea is associated with his father, Ashael, in the boot and shoe business; while his brother, Clement H., is the proprietor of Oak Hall, one of the largest clothing and gents furnishing stores between Toronto and Montreal.

Nathaniel, son of Solomon Vermilyea, is a leading citizen of Thurlow township, over which he has presided as Reeve for many years. He lives on the old homestead.

His nephew, Alfred Vermilyea, son of Henry Vermilyea, has resided in Belleville since 1874. Upon completing his studies at the Belleville Business College he embarked in business, and for twenty-nine years has successfully carried on the grocery business at Belleville. Upon January 2, 1905, he was elected alderman.

---

### SOLOMON VERMILYEA.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Henry Vermilyea, m. Jane A. Gunsolus; set. Sidney. Issue:  
 (1) Solomon, and (2) Alfred.

- II. Thomas Vermilyea, m. Mary Merritt; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) John, (3) Edward, (4) Melissa, and (5) Elizabeth.
- III. Matilda Vermilyea, m. Wm. Branscombe; set. Picton.
- IV. Reuben Vermilyea, m. Miss McCaul; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John, and (2) George.
- V. John Vermilyea, m. Ruth McTaggart; set. British Columbia. Issue: (1) Walter, and (2) Herbert.
- VI. Delilah Vermilyea, m. Alman Reed; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Etta, (2) Gertrude, and (3) Addie.
- VII. David Vermilyea, d. unm.
- VIII. Ashael Vermilyea, m. 1st, Elizabeth Denyes, and 2nd, Sarah Miller; set. Belleville. Issue: by 1st, (1) Frankie, (2) Sidney W., (3) Clement H.; and (4) Albert Walker.
- IX. Nathaniel Vermilyea, m. Rilly Farley; set. old homestead, Thurlow. Issue: (1) Harold, (2) Helen, (3) Arthur, and (4) Clarence.
- X. Sarah A. Vermilyea, m. James Moynes; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Vivian, (2) Russell, (3) Carl, and (4) Florence.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Henry Vermilyea Branch:*

- (1) Solomon Vermilyea, m. Hannah M. Hulett; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Allie Maud, m. Dr. Albert Campbell; set. Jamestown, N.Y.; and (b) Emma May, m. H. B. Cooper; set. Columbus, Ohio.
- (2) Alfred Vermilyea, m. Antionette L. Clark; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Clara B., m. James B. Gibson; set. Yorkton, N.W.T.

See II. *The Thomas Vermilyea Branch:*

- (1) Charles Vermilyea, m. Ada Duncan. Issue: (a) Morris.
- (2) John Vermilyea, m. Alice Lingham; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Kathleen, and (b) Florence.
- (3) Edward Vermilyea, m. Emma Faulkner; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Frederick, (b) Roy, (c) Molly, (d) Gladys, (e) Doris, and (f) Gerald.
- (4) Melissa Vermilyea, d. unm.
- (5) Elizabeth Vermilyea, m. Herbert Luke; set. Toronto. No issue.

See IV. *The Reuben Vermilyea Branch:*

- (1) John Vermilyea, m. Tina Reid; set. Sidney. No issue.
- (2) George Vermilyea, m. Emma Pettit. No issue.

See VI. *The Delilah Vermilyea Branch:*

- (1) Etta Reed, m. John Brenton; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Edna, m. Rev. Thomas Goodwell; set. Marmora.
- (2) Gertrude Reed, m. Frederick Root; set. Foxboro. Issue: (a) Gerald, and (b) Gladys.
- (3) Addie Reed, m. George A. Labey; set. Stirling. Issue: (a) Gertrude, (b) Evelyn, (c) Alman, (d) Lulu, and (e) Helen.

See VIII. *The Ashael Vermilyea Branch:*

- (1) Frankie Vermilyea, d. unm.
- (2) Sidney Walton Vermilyea, m. Bertha Grills; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Lena, (b) Edgar, and (c) Phelma.
- (3) Clement II. Vermilyea, m. Hattie Donnelly; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Mabel, and (b) Marjory.
- (4) Albert Walter Vermilyea, d. unm.

---

 THE VANCE FAMILY.
 

---

William Vance was born in the Emerald Isle a century ago. His uncles, on his father's side, were seafaring men, three of whom served under Nelson at the time when England and France were struggling for the supremacy of the seas. William married Sarah McQuoid in Ireland, but she died before he left there to seek his fortune in the New World.

John Vance, one of their descendants, is at present living on the old homestead near Milford, where he was born fifty-nine years ago. He comes of a hardy stock, to whom no obstacle is insurmountable. The result of his own and his ancestors' efforts at successful colonization is to be seen in the well-kept fields and buildings on the old homestead. He is gifted with a most retentive memory, and can give details of incidents that occurred half a century and more ago. He is a most entertaining companion and delights in dispensing the old-time hospitality so characteristic of the early settlers.

His father, George Vance, was in the militia cavalry during the stirring time of 1837. Once he left headquarters to visit a young lady, and as he was returning, met his captain face to face. Now, if he had been absent on pass, all would have been well, but he was away without leave. The captain sternly demanded his reason for being absent without permission. Without hesitation the delinquent answered that he had just heard that a party of rel-

had been seen on Long Point, and he was trying to verify the truth of the report. His captain praised Vance for his prompt attention to duty, even when without orders; but told him to hasten back to his post. He had not reached there many minutes before "boot and saddle" sounded, and he and the whole troop were ordered off in the cold of a midwinter night to reconnoitre. Of course no rebels were to be seen. Years afterwards he naively said that he had often gone to see the same girl, but always took good care never to make another excuse that by any possibility could send him out on a similar midnight reconnaissance.

On one occasion he had to go all the way to Belleville to vote. In those days the ballot was unknown, and a man voted openly, if his party were strong enough to get him into the polling booth. A party of shantymen came in from the lumber woods, marching under a green flag. They took possession of the approach to the polling booth and no one was allowed to enter to vote unless he first saluted the flag. There was a terrible fight as the result; but whether "green" or "red" won the day, cannot now be told.

John Vance is the happy possessor of an old musket taken from the rebels at the battle of Windmill Point. It was a flint-lock originally, but he had it changed into a percussion lock when a boy, and used it on his hunting expeditions.

In those early days what few groceries there were could not be purchased nearer than Kingston. Maple sugar was the only sweetening for tea and coffee, the latter very often made from dried and partially charred peas, barley or hemlock.

John's maternal grandfather was a mason by trade named Metcalf. He used to go to his work and return from it barefooted, so as to save his shoes; for footwear was considered almost a luxury, especially in the summer.

Snakes were plentiful; but fortunately outside of a few rattle-snakes they were comparatively harmless. Thomas Metcalf came to his cabin from work in the bush one day and found a huge blacksnake curled upon the sleeping child in the cradle! A snake story is told how Louis Mouch had killed a rattlesnake, skinned it and hung it up in the fireplace to get the oil, as it was believed to be a specific for rheumatism. Mouch was absent one day and left his nephews, John W. Mouch and James Lowery, behind. Boy-like, they thought it would be a good joke to eat Uncle Louis' eel, not knowing it to be a snake. They did so; and when Mouch, on

his return, told them what they had done, he had a couple of sick and sorry nephews who did not eat any supper that night.

The old settlers were men of great endurance. Metcalf was on his way home from South Bay with a grist, when one of his oxen became so exhausted that it had to be unyoked and left behind, some two or three miles from home. Nothing daunted, Metcalf took hold of the end of the yoke, from which the beast had just been released, and with his remaining ox drew the wagon with its load to his home. Another reminiscence that reflects upon the hardships of pioneer life is the indisputable fact that upon one occasion William Vance, the pioneer, went all the way to Toronto on horseback to procure medicine for a sick neighbor.

The present occupier of the homestead served in the 16th Battalion, No. 6 Company, under Captain Joseph Clapp, during the Fenian troubles of 1866, for which he received the medal recently issued to the veterans. The Vances have always been a loyal family. Once, James Vance and the grandfather, Metcalf already referred to, marched all the way from Picton to Sarnia during the Rebellion of 1837.

---

### WILLIAM VANCE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William Vance, m. Hannah Adams; set. near Picton. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Eliphalet, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Mary, (5) Catharine, (6) Esther, and (7) Frank. The father died aged 84 years; the mother, 1894, aged 78 years.
- II. James Vance, m. Rebecca Grimmon; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) John, and (2) Ellis. The father died aged 66 years; the mother died aged 71 years.
- III. Francis Vance, d. young.
- IV. John Vance, d. young.
- V. Robert Vance, m. Rebecca Ruttan; set. Picton. Issue: (1) William, (2) John, (3) Catharine, (4) Margaret, (5) Frederick, (6) Wilson, (7) Theresa, and (8) Joseph. The father died 1896, aged 75 years; the mother still living (1904).
- VI. George Vance, m. Margaret Metcalf; set. on the old homestead. Issue: (1) John W., (2) William T., (3) Margaret A., (4) Sarah E., and (5) Mary H. The father died 1901, aged 86 years; the mother 1863, aged 39 years.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William Vance Branch:*

- (1) Sarah Vance, m. John Landon; set. Glenora.
- (2) Eliphalet Vance, m. Caroline Coliver; set. Hallowell.
- (3) Elizabeth Vance, m. William Owens; set. Picton.
- (4) Mary Vance, m. Henry M. Sponenburgh; set. Watertown, N.Y.
- (5) Catharine Vance, m. Marshall Clark; set. Picton.
- (6) Esther Vance, m. James Love.
- (7) Frank Vance, un m.; d. 1902, aged 60 years.

See II. *The James Vance Branch:*

- (1) John Vance, m. Emma Rowe; set. Thessalon, Algoma. Issue: (a) Minnie Vance, m. James Davidson; set. Thessalon; no issue; (b) Annie M. Vance, m. Henry Davidson; set. Thessalon; no issue; (c) George W. Vance, m. Nellie Strain; set. Thessalon; no issue; (d) Wilbert Vance, un m.; set. Rat Portage; (e) Harry J. Vance, un m.; set. Thessalon; (f) Mabel Vance, un m.; set. Thessalon.
- (2) Ellis Vance, un m.; set. Thessalon.

See V. *The Robert Vance Branch:*

- (1) William Vance, m. Janet McGillvray; set. near Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Christina, (b) Charles J., (c) William E., (d) Walter, (e) Edith, (f) Albert, and (g) Clarence.
- (2) John Vance, m. Sarah Rokeaux; set. near Oswego. Issue: nine.
- (3) Catharine Vance, un m.
- (4, 5 and 6) Margaret, Frederick and Wilson Vance, d. un m.
- (7) Theresa Vance, m. William Hanlon; set. near Syracuse, N.Y. Issue: (a) Albert, and (b) Alice.
- (8) Joseph Vance, m. 1st, Margaret Caigh, and 2nd, Mrs. Phillips; set. United States. Issue: by 1st, (a) Frederick, (b) William, and (c) Violet; and by 2nd, (d) Clayton E., and (e) Lena M.

See VI. *The George Vance Branch:*

- (1) John W. Vance, m. Emma J. Clapp; set. on old homestead in South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Ethel, (b) Maud, and (c) Garnet.
- (2) William T. Vance, un m.; set. on old homestead.
- (3) Margaret A. Vance, m. John W. Carr.
- (4) Sarah E. Vance, un m.
- (5) Mary H. Vance, d. in infancy.

## THE VALLEAU FAMILY.

Peter Vallean, the founder of the Vallean family in America, came from France in 1775. He was the child of Huguenot parents, who were pitilessly persecuted. Arriving in the American colonies at the commencement of their troubles he subsequently joined the Loyalist forces, in which he was granted his commission as a lieutenant, which rank he bore when, at the close of the Revolutionary War, and in 1784, he landed at Adolphustown with Major Van-Alstine's party.

Records in the Ontario Crown Lands Department show that Lieutenant Peter Vallow, as his name is there written, was the pioneer owner of the two hundred acres comprising the whole of lot 16 in the 4th concession of Adolphustown; and that his patent was taken out on July 10, 1807. He may have been dilatory in obtaining his legal right to the land; for his name appears in the list of disbanded troops mustered on October 5, 1784, and who then settled in Fourth Town, which is Adolphustown.

A return of the pioneer inhabitants of Adolphustown in 1794 includes mention of Peter Vallean, his wife, two sons and one daughter. Hildebrand and Cornelius, the two sons of the pioneer, were quite young when brought into Canada; they were nine and seven years old, respectively. The pioneer was twice married; but while the name of his first wife cannot now be traced, his second was the widow of a man called Sobrisky, whose maiden name was Lazier.

Hildebrand Vallean and his father moved into Sixth Town, or Sophiasburgh, probably in 1795; and after that date their names are not again mentioned in the returns of Adolphustown inhabitants. They settled on the High Shore, a few miles east of Picton, where they lived and died, and were buried in the old Conger church burying ground. In the epitaph on his tombstone Hildebrand Vallean is described as a Colonel; which shows that he, like his father, must have been a man of some importance and good military standing. He married, on August 25, 1800, Elizabeth, daughter of Archibald Campbell, one of the earliest Loyalist settlers of Adolphustown.

Archibald Campbell was a prominent man in his day. Besides owning one hundred and ninety acres on the fifth concession, for which he took out a patent on December 31, 1798, he was

for several years clerk of the township. Of Scottish origin, he claimed relationship with the Dukes of Argyle; a connection which was gracefully acknowledged by the present Duke, when, as the Marquis of Lorne, he was Governor-General of Canada. Besides Elizabeth, who married the Valleau pioneer in Sophiasburgh, Archibald Campbell had another daughter, who married a member of the Ridout family; was mother of Thomas Gibbs Ridout, an active officer during the War of 1812, and president of the Upper Canada Bank and was grandmother of Lady Edgar of Toronto, wife of Sir James Edgar, Speaker of the House of Commons.

Hildebrand Valleau has left many descendants throughout the province who hold honorable positions and are held in great respect. A grandson, George E. Valleau, is now in possession of the old homestead, which has already sheltered five generations in a direct line of descent. Another grandson, A. Stanley Valleau, holds the important position of collector of customs and inland revenue at Deseronto.

Cornelius, the eldest son of the Pioneer Valleau, lived and died in Adolphustown, where he cleared two hundred acres on Hay Bay shore, which were granted him as a United Empire Loyalist. He left many descendants. One daughter, Mary, married Archibald Campebl, brother of Alexander Campbell, second postmaster of Napanee, in which place he was for many years a leading merchant; he was the founder of the Napanee "Campbell House," still a leading hotel. In a letter written to Benjamin Hubbs in 1855, Alexander Campbell mentions the prosperity anticipated for Napanee. He says: "Our village has improved much since you were here, and we are looking out to become the county town presently, with a jail and court house, etc., etc.; and with, though last not least, a railroad depot."

A descendant of Cornelius Valleau is Marie Valleau, the prominent and popular American actress. Marie Valleau was born in Newburgh, and in early life married William G. A. Fralick, who was afterwards on the editorial staff of the St. Paul "Globe"; and after his death she studied for the stage. Her debut in New York was made in 1893 in the play entitled "Old Kentucky"; later, in 1896, she appeared at the Garden Theatre, New York.

Catherine Valleau, a daughter of Cornelius, married Thomas

Price, a son of John Price, who took part in the Revolutionary War on the British side, and came from the region of the Hudson River to Adolphustown before the year 1800. Of the children of Thomas Price may be mentioned, Cornelius Valleau Price, County Circuit Judge of Kingston, who was born in the township of Camden in 1837. Educated at the Newburgh Grammar School, he graduated L.L.B. at Queen's University, 1863, and was called to the Bar in 1865. He practiced his profession in Kingston in partnership with Justice Britton, and was appointed Judge of the county of Frontenac (vice Burrows, resigned), by the Earl of Dufferin, May 25th, 1878, and as a Surrogate Judge of the Maritime Court of Ontario by the Marquis of Lorne, March 3rd, 1879. He is a trustee of the Kingston Collegiate Institute, a governor of the General Hospital and president of the Ontario Building and Savings Society, Kingston.

---

#### CORNELIUS VALLEAU.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Peter Valleau, m. Martha Potter; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Jesse, (2) William, (3) Cornelius, (4) Margaret A., (5) Willet, (6) Hiram B., (7) Irvine, and (8) Mary C.
- II. William Valleau, a noted singer in his day; m. Catherine German; set. Richmond.
- III. Jane Valleau, m. Hiram Buckley; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Stiles, (2) William, and (3) Charlotte.
- IV. Catherine Valleau, m. Thomas Price; set. Camden East. Issue: (1) Charlotte, (2) Andrew, (3) Maria, (4) Cornelius V., (5) Phoebe, (6) Mary, and (7) Jane.
- V. Mary Valleau, m. Archibald Campbell; set. Adolphustown. No issue.
- VI. Charlotte Valleau, m. William Peterson; set. Colborne.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The Peter Valleau Branch* :

- (1) Jesse Valleau, m. Almira Huff; set. Brighton.
- (2) William Valleau, m. Maria Wanamaker; set. Percy.
- (3) Cornelius Valleau, m. 1st, Polly Pearsall, and 2nd, Miranda Potter; set. Brighton.
- (4) Margaret A. Valleau, m. Lemual Pearsall; set. Hillier and Syracuse.

- (5) Willett Valleau, m. Edith Snider; set. Hillier.
- (6) Hiram B. Valleau, m. Naomi L. Burr; set. Hillier.
- (7) Irvine Valleau, m. Phoebe J. Townsend; set. Hillier.
- (8) Mary C. Valleau, m. Dr. Wesley K. Burr; set. Ameliasburgh and United States.

See IV. *The Catherine Valleau Branch:*

- (1) Charlotte Price, m. Allen Caton, merchant, Newburgh.
- (2) Andrew Price, m. Adelaide Madill; set. Camden.
- (3) Maria Price, m. Charles Daley; set. Napanee.
- (4) Cornelius V. Price, Judge, Kingston; m. Elizabeth Wandby. Issue: (a) Mary L., m. Howard S. Folger; set. Kingston, and (b) Ida, unm.; set. Kingston.
- (5) Phoebe Price, m. Rev. Dr. Brethour; set. Toronto.
- (6) Mary Price, d. unm.
- (7) Jane Price, unm.; set. Toronto.

---

### HILDEBRAND VALLEAU.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Jane Valleau, never married; set. Sophiasburgh.
- II. Peter Valleau, m. Maida Webster; set. finally United States. Issue: (1) George, (2) Jane A., (3) Hortensa, (4) Agnes, (5) Rosalthis, and (6) Edith.
- III. Hildebrand Valleau, m. Phoebe VanBlaricom; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Jane E., (2) Adelaide, (3) A. Stanley, (4) Sarah C., and (5) George E.
- IV. Phoebe Valleau, m. Isaac Saunders; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Adam, (2) Maria, (3) Valleau, and (4) Elizabeth.
- V. Catharine Valleau, m. Rev. Gilbert Miller; set. Picton; no issue.
- VI. Susan Valleau, m. Fletcher Sexsmith; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Rodman, (2) Charles, (3) Sanford, (4) Philmore, (5) Catharine, and (6) Ida.
- VII. Annie Valleau, m. William Wood; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Horatio, and (2) Hortensa.
- VIII. Christine Valleau, m. William Wood; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) George, (2) Eliza, and (3) Albert.
- IX. Sarah Valleau, m. Amos Pearsall; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) William, (2) Catharine, (3) Saunders, (4) James, (5) Peter, (6) Emma, and (7) Edward.

- X. Mahala Valteau, m. Ansell B. Randall; set. Shannonville.  
Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) Annie, and (3) David.
- XI. Mary Valteau, m. William Steel; set. Shannonville. Issue:  
(1) Mary J., and (2) Allan.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Hildebrand Valteau Branch:*

- (1) Jane E. Valteau, m. 1st, Wesley VanBlaricom, and 2nd, Andrew Denike; set. near Trenton. Issue: (a) Della Denike, m. Charles Meyers; set. Bayside P. O. (Issue: Grace.)
- (2) Adelaide Valteau, m. Parker Hicks; set. Picton; no issue.
- (3) A. Stanley Valteau, collector of customs; m. Augusta Morden; set. Deseronto. (Issue: (a) Ada P., (b) Arthur, and (c) Ethel.
- (4) Sarah C. Valteau, m. Gerrett O. Clarke; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Luella Valteau, m. Ethan Younger; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Hettie); (b) Perry Valteau, m. Margaret Collin; set. Sophiasburgh. (Issue: Trelma); (c) Estella, and (d) Harry Valteau, unm.
- (5) George E. Valteau, m. 1st, Hattie Madden, and 2nd, Ida A. Allan; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (a) Myrtle; and by 2nd, (b) Ross, (c) Elmer, and (d) Ralph.

---

CAPTAIN JOHN D. VAN ALSTINE.

Captain John D. Van Alstine, son of Abram Van Alstine, and great-grandson of Major Peter Van Alstine, the pioneer, was born in Prince Edward County in 1842. His father was a shoemaker by trade, before the advent of shoe factories and ready-made shoes, and carried on an extensive business. In 1845 he removed with his family to New Haven, New York. He was induced to make this change by John Williams, his brother-in-law, who had already settled there. After living eight years at New Haven, and doing a successful business, Abram Van Alstine returned to Prince Edward County, and lived there until his death. He was well known and very much respected in the community, where he had seen the country transformed from a wilderness into fruitful fields and prosperous communities. Cornelius Van Alstine, Abram's father, was one of the early magistrates in Athol, Prince Edward County, and Captain John D. Van Alstine well remembers hearing his

grandfather relate anecdotes of people driving with ox teams for miles to his grandfather's house to be married. At this time local preachers had no authority to perform the ceremony, and magistrates were important personages in the community; they settled the differences in the communities where they lived and were held in high respect. Captain John D. Van Alstine recalls his frequent visits, when a boy, to see his great-grandmother Ferguson, who lived to be one hundred and one years old. On these visits she would relate reminiscences of the Revolutionary War, having lived near New York during that perilous period.

Captain John D. Van Alstine, from boyhood, yearned to follow our inland seas, and the long-desired opportunity came when he was seventeen years of age, and secured the position of cook on a sailing vessel at six dollars per month. Young Van Alstine did not know much about cooking, but the menu was a plain one and he had full confidence in his ability to succeed. He was soon employed before the mast and at the age of twenty-two became sailing master of the "Gold Hunter." In 1866, he sailed on the steamer "Maize," of Toledo, and later was captain of the "British Queen." He was three years first mate of the schooners "New Dominion" and "Union Jack," and held the position of captain on the schooners "Ontario" and "Huron," and upon the steamers "Saxon" and "Clinton." He built the steamer "Iona" of Trenton, which he ran for eight years. He is at present captain of the steamer "W. J. Carter," which sails from Buffalo to Georgian Bay and Lake Huron ports.

As will be seen from this sketch, Captain Van Alstine has followed the lakes for forty-five years, and is familiar with the ports from Gaspé to Duluth and Chicago. Captain Van Alstine has lived at Trenton for many years, and is a sterling citizen in all that the word implies. In politics he is a Liberal.

---

#### PETER VAN ALSTINE.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Alexander Van Alstine, m. Ursula Allen. Issue: (1) Peter, (2) Allen, and (3) Eliza.
- II. Alida Van Alstine, m. George W. Meyers. Issue: (1) Peter, (2) Tobias, (3) John, (4) Rebecca, (5) Nancy, (6) Eliza, (7) Alice, (8) Mary, and (9) Margaret.

III. Cornelius Van Alstine, b. 1774, d. 1862; m. (1802) Rachael Dunham, dau. of John Dunham. Issue: (1) Alida, b. 1803; (2) Sarah, b. 1804; (3) Peter, b. 1806; (4) John, b. 1808; (5) Abram, b. 1810; (6) Lawrence, b. 1812; (7) George, b. 1814; (8) Mary, b. 1816; (9) Alexander, b. 1818; (10) Martha, b. 1823; (11) name unknown, and (12) William H., b. 1826. The father died 1862, aged 88 years.

IV. Abram Van Alstine, d. y.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Cornelius Van Alstine Branch:*

- (1) Alida Van Alstine, m. William Scott; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Alva, (c) William, (d) Cyntha, (e) Peter, and (f) Cornelius.
- (2) Sarah Van Alstine, m. James Scott; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Rachael, (b) Maitland, (c) Matilda, (d) George, (e) John, (f) Mary, (g) Cornelius, and (h) Peregrine.
- (3) Peter Van Alstine, m. 1st, Margaret Meyers, and 2nd, Parmela Scott. Issue: by 1st, (a) George, (b) John, (c) Charles, and (d) Clarinda.
- (4) John Van Alstine, d. y.
- (5) Abram Van Alstine, m. Elizabeth Jackson in 1842; b. 1819, d. 1868. Issue: (a) Captain John D. Van Alstine, b. 1842; m. Sarah A. Ellis, 1864; set. Trenton. Issue: Constantine (m. Isabella Scott), and Minnie A., unm. (b) Henry J., b. 1844; m. 1st, Annie Dennis, and 2nd, Phoebe Huyck; set. Arkansas. (Issue: by 1st, Nellie M., and by 2nd, Frank and Annie). The father d. 1901; his first wife, 1874. (c) Cornelius, b. 1846; d. 1869; unm. (d) William, b. 1849; d. in inf. (e) George A., b. 1850; m. Catherine Egan; set. United States. (Issue: Joseph M., Cecilia, Elizabeth, George A., James R., and Catherine L.) (f) Lynus, b. 1852; m. Elizabeth Morrison; set. San Francisco. (Issue: Emeline and Elizabeth B.) (g) Amelia, b. 1854; d. 1874; unm. (h) Emma, b. 1856; m. Martin D. Lohrmen; set. Port Dalhousie. (Issue: Lena.) (i) Calvin, b. 1856; d. 1888; unm. (j) Melbourn, b. 1861; m. in Rochester and set. San Francisco.
- (6) Lawrence Van Alstine, m. and set. Michigan.

- (7) George Van Alstine, m. Margaret A. McCartney; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Clarissa, b. 1842; d. 1858; (b) Sarah E., b. 1844; d. 1845; (c) Harriet E., b. 1848; d. 1866; (d) Sarah E., b. 1852; d. 1878; (e) Rachel, b. 1855; d. 1875.
- (8) Mary Van Alstine, m. Sheldon Hawkins; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Trueman H., (b) Millard, (c) Adelaide, (d) Edward H., and (e) ano.
- (9) Alexander Van Alstine, m. Didama Zufeldt; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Alonzo, (b) Sarah, (c) Melissa, (d) Celia, (e) Flora, (f) Thomas, (g) Samuel, (h) Cornelius, and (i) Sandy.
- (10) Martha Van Alstine.
- (12) William H. Van Alstine, m. Catherine Edmonds; set. Prince Edward County. Issue: (a) Thomas, (b) Rachael, and (c) William A.

---

#### THE VANKLEEK FAMILY.

---

Simeon VanKleek, the pioneer and head of the VanKleek family in Canada, and after whom VanKleek Hill was named, was a well-to-do farmer in Poughkeepsie township, Dutchess County, N.Y., when the Revolutionary War began. He was an upholder of British rule. His farm was productive; he owned slaves, as was the custom; his breed of horses was unsurpassed; his residence was well furnished; his barn and outbuildings were ample; thus he early became the mark of the disaffected, and, as was invariably the case, longing eyes were cast upon his goods!

Many young royalists rallied around him and he assisted them to reach the British lines. One of them turned informer and put the "Sons of Liberty," as they styled themselves, on his track. They were sent to arrest him, and, just as he was saddling his horse to escape, they pounced upon him. He informed them, with the greatest coolness, that he was desirous of selling this fine young horse and proposed to exhibit his paces to them, that they might judge of his prospects of finding a purchaser. After trotting and galloping around the inclosure a few times, he rushed him for the closed gate, over which he sailed without touching. The horses of his pursuers were not equal in speed to his, and young VanKleek rode eighty miles without drawing rein; but his horse died the next day.

The enemy sacked the premises, removing every piece of furniture and driving off the live stock. His wife and two children concealed themselves in the fields of grain until relief arrived, and they were conveyed to New York. VanKleek, his wife and children remained there during the war, and, at its close, followed the British army to Nova Scotia. Not liking that province, they removed to Upper Canada about 1817, and settled in the township of Hawkesbury, county of Prescott, at a place now bearing the name of VanKleek's Hill.

Barnabus VanKleek, the eldest son, removed from VanKleek Hill to Hastings, and settled in Madoc in 1841. He resided there until his death, at the age of ninety-nine years.

Peter VanKleek, son of Barnabus, named after his uncle, Peter, now resides in Madoc, having filled the most important offices in both township and county. He served as Reeve and Deputy Reeve for twenty-five years, having entered the County Council in 1871. He contested his riding for Parliament in the Liberal interest against Dr. Boulter, A. F. Wood, Charles Carscallen and Sir Mackenzie Bowell, respectively. In 1849 he was appointed road surveyor for the county of Hastings, and for ten years served the country in this capacity, the people accepting his resignation with deep regret.

In military matters he attained the rank of captain and for many years has been a magistrate. He is a member of the Presbyterian church.

---

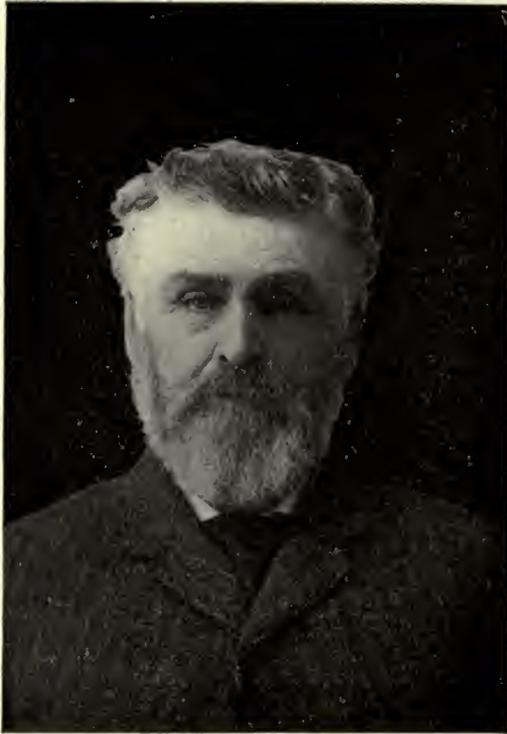
#### SIMEON VANKLEEK.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Barnabus VanKleek, m. Lavinia Le Roy; set. VanKleek Hill, in 1841 moved to Madoc. Issue: (1) Levi, (2) Peter, (3) Cecelia, (4) Robert, and (5) Annie Maria.
- II. Peter VanKleek, m. Mercy Case; set. VanKleek Hill. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Maria, (3) Eliza, (4) Margaret Ann, and (5) John.
- III. Robert VanKleek, m. and set. Michigan.
- IV. Jeremiah VanKleek, M.D., unm.; set. United States.
- V. John VanKleek, m. Miss Mallory; set. Allen Settlement. Issue: (1) Emily, (2) Amanda, (3) Margaret Ann, (4) Maria, (5) Gertrude, (6) Mary, (7) Matilda, (8) John, and (9) Simeon.





HENRY VAN VLACK  
North Marysburg

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Barnabus VanKleek Branch:*

- (2) Peter VanKleek, m. 1st, Isabella Jackson, and 2nd, Margaret Armstrong; set. Madoc, 1841. Issue: (a) Cecilia, (b) Jennie, (c) Peter Douglas, M.D., (d) Annie, (e) Murtha, (f) Margaret, and (g) Stewart Bruce.

---

 THE VANVLACK FAMILY.
 

---

The VanVlaeks have been well and honorably known in the Marysburgs for the last century. The Pioneer of the family, Henry VanVlack, was an United Empire Loyalist, who came from Poughkeepsie, in Dutchess County, about the year 1800. A blacksmith by trade, he lived in good circumstances while in the States, but migrated on account of the loyalist principles he held. Accompanied by his wife, who was a daughter of Gilbert Palen, he settled near Milford, where his grandson, John VanVlack, has until quite recently lived on the old homestead, about a mile from the village.

In the manner of the old ways in the old days, the Pioneer built himself a log house, which was replaced in the fifties by a frame house built by his son Stephen. This more pretentious residence had only a short life of about thirty years, for it was accidentally destroyed by fire, and superseded by the present colonial frame structure.

Henry VanVlack continued to follow his trade as a blacksmith after coming to Canada, at the same time engaging in and overseeing the duties of his farm, and combined these efforts until deprived of the use of his right hand through a prick from a horse nail, when these duties devolved upon his sons. He had seen active service in the War of 1812; and it is related how while he was away on duty his wife and young family were afraid of the Indians, who were very numerous in the township, but really of a quiet and friendly disposition. The Pioneer had many close bonds of relationship with several of the oldest loyalist families in the county. He himself married Catharine Palen, a daughter of the old pioneer, Gilbert Palen; and his sister, Mary VanVlack, was the second wife of old Obadiah Cooper. Mr. VanVlack saw active service in the War of 1812, and was at all times a useful and honored citizen. He died in 1859, aged ninety years; his wife predeceased him by about half a dozen years.

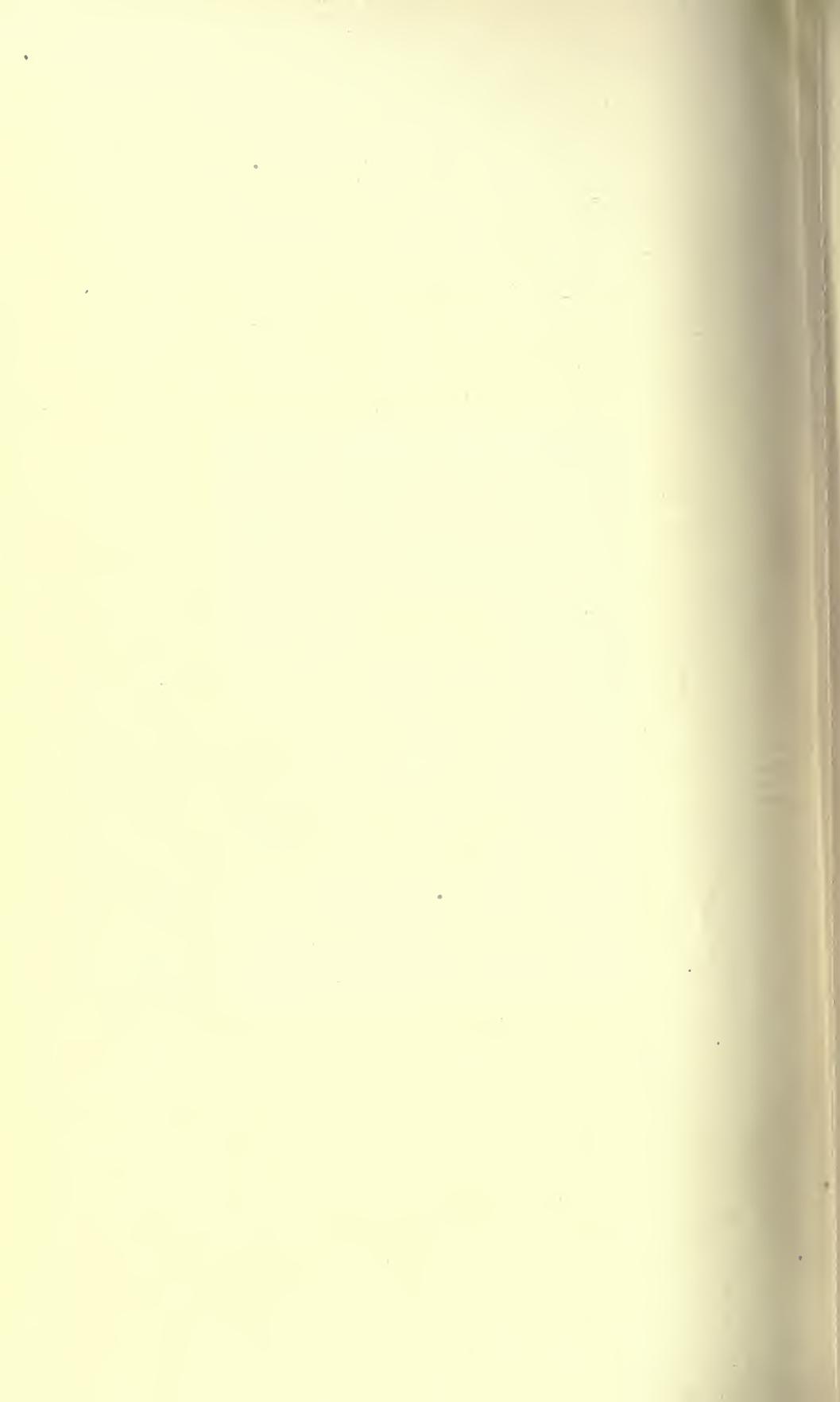
The pioneer VanVlack has left many descendants widely scattered, yet prominent figures wherever found. Gilbert VanVlack, the eldest son, was a contractor at Oswego. Elias VanVlack, another son of the Pioneer, left the old homestead to make a home for himself at Waupoos, where, in company with his cousin, Stephen Clark, he bought the two hundred acres which comprise the Lakeside lot nine. They had to clear the land, which is now regarded as excellent for fruit and grazing; and they continued in partnership for two years. Elias VanVlack went to Waupoos, a young man anxious to make a home for himself. Years afterward he died there, having attained to a ripe old age and being blessed with a pleasant home and a happy family. He enjoyed very comfortable circumstances and was held in high respect by the whole community, being a man of prominence and a Justice of the Peace for many years. He was a man of marked probity, and for many years held the office of Church Warden in the Waupoos Church of England. Taking a lively interest in politics, he, like most of the VanVlacks, was a consistent Conservative and a great admirer of Sir John A. Macdonald, in whose company he spent his boyhood days. Many years after, when the two were well beyond manhood's prime, Sir John, pausing before making his speech at the opening of the Murray Canal, laughingly recalled to the mind of a son of Elias VanVlack, a certain stump of a tree in an old laneway at Waupoos from behind which, the two boys were wont to shoot the crows. Beside his other interests, Elias VanVlack had military tendencies, and for a number of years held a captain's commission in the Prince Edward militia.

The wife of Elias VanVlack was Sarah Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, from London, England, and Christiana MacMillan, from Inverness-shire, Scotland. Her parents were married at Cornwall, where they lived some time before coming into Prince Edward County and settling near Bongard Corners. Out of a family of twelve, only two of the Johnsons still survive.

The members of the Elias branch of the VanVlack family have been travellers, each one having, to use a common phrase, got around a bit. Henry, the eldest son, in the early gold days was for thirteen years in California. Having met with the usual mingled success peculiar to mining, he ventured on a visit home, but after getting there he decided to remain. He now owns and occupies Lakeside lot number six, originally purchased by his



GEO. A. VAN VLACK  
North Marysburg



father, who purchased fifty acres from Daniel Murney, and the remaining forty-five from Frank Dodge. He is particularly interested in fruit-growing. From one crop he has taken off as many as eight hundred barrels, and four acres have yielded him as much as fifteen hundred dollars. He married Sarah Hulbert, a daughter of Harvey Hulbert, who moved in from the States in the fifties.

Another travelled son of this family was Gilbert J. VanVlack, a graduate of Queen's University, who became one of the leading doctors in San Francisco. The youngest son, George A. VanVlack, also travelled, but now lives on the old homestead, being possessed of the whole two hundred acres which his father and Stephen Clark originally cleared. In keeping with the political traditions of the family, he is a Conservative and active in politics.

---

### HENRY VANVLACK.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Gilbert VanVlack, m. Elizabeth Armstrong; set. Oswego. Issue: (1) Elias, (2) Robert, and (3) Gilbert.
- II. Sarah VanVlack, m. John Bongard; set. N. Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, d. unm.
- III. Elias VanVlack, b. 1803, d. 1892; m. Sarah Johnson, b. 1814, d. 1896; set. Waupoos. Issue: (1) Henry VanVlack (m. Sarah Hulbert; set. Waupoos. Issue: (a) Jessie M., and (b) Lillian, both unm.; the former at home, and the latter attending the Picton Business College); (2) John VanVlack, d. unm.; (3) Gilbert J. VanVlack, physician (m. Kate L. Severio; set. San Francisco. Issue: (a) Herbert J., and (b) S. Belle); (4) William E. VanVlack, d. y.; (5) George A. VanVlack (m. Florence Plews; set. on the old Elias VanVlack homestead at Waupoos. Issue: (a) MacMillan, and (b) Claire).
- IV. Helen VanVlack, m. Minard Mastin; set. West Lake. Issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Guy H., (3) Gilbert, and (4) ano. dau., unm.
- V. Nancy VanVlack, m. Richard Young, son of Henry Young.
- VI. Stephen VanVlack, m. Anne Dulmage; set. on the old VanVlack homestead near Milford. Issue: (1) Nellie, (2) Lewis A., (3) Captain William E., (4) Annie, (5) John, (6) Mary, and (7) Frank.

## THE VANDERVOORT FAMILY.

The same good qualities which made the Pilgrim Fathers of New England made the pilgrim pioneers of the Bay of Quinte. The members of each proudly remembered band were mostly drawn from Puritan stock and Dutch families; but while there is a marked decadency often to be observed in the former, the latter have multiplied so prolifically as to constitute to-day no small proportion of the populations of Canada and the United States. Among these Dutch descendants, the Vandervoort family is one of the most numerous. It is to be found under forty different Anglicanized forms of the original Dutch Van Der Voort.

Michael Paulus Van Der Voort, the pioneer of the Vandervoort family on the American continent, coming from East Flanders prior to 1640, settled in New Amsterdam. His marriage with Marie Rappelyea, or Rapelge, as it is now spelled, was the fifth solemnized in New Amsterdam. They had a son, Paul, born on Long Island. He married Lysbeth Paulus Dinckson, and had a son, Paul, who married Nulze Stoats. This Paul had a son, Nicholas, who married Abigail Halstead. She was of the same stock as Murat Halstead. Nicholas settled in Orange County and had five sons: John, Paul, Peter, William and Jonah, and one daughter, Martha. These children became the heads of numerous branches, to one of which belonged Francis Vandervoort, the Sidney pioneer. He was a native of Dutchess County, and a weaver by trade. His great-grandson, Addison Vandervoort, of Hastings County Registry office, has among other old family papers, a well-preserved account book used by the Pioneer both before and after he came to Canada. Some of the entries were made 117 years ago. The writing is good and the ink does not appear to have faded in the least. The oldest account is with one Abel Hunt, who, we learn, was charged sixteen shillings for weaving a coverlet, one shilling per yard for weaving a piece of woollen cloth, the same price for linsey-woolsey, and eight shillings for ten yards of linen. Some of the recorded early Sidney items state that when board cost five shillings a week, wages were a shilling a day.

Before coming to Canada, the Pioneer had married Hanna Acker in Dutchess County, and his family in 1802 consisted of seven sons and a daughter. Realizing that their children would have a better chance to acquire homes for themselves in the new province

of Upper Canada, the parents resolved to emigrate. With their children and all their worldly effects, they followed the Mohawk River as far as they could in a small open boat. On a fine April morning, with hearts that must have been sad and minds that were perplexed, they paddled away from the land of their birth to a destination unknown to them. Following the usual route, hauling their boat between water stretches and sleeping under it when overtaken by night, they reached in safety the shore of Lake Ontario at the mouth of the Oswego River. Easily making their way from there, they crossed to the Canadian shore. They then proceeded up the Bay of Quinte until they landed at White's Creek. There they remained a few years, but settled on lot 17 in the 2nd concession of Sidney. As by the time the Vandervoorts arrived, earlier settlers on the Front had made a good beginning, and the weaver pioneer was able to ply his trade from the start, which was an advantage his neighbors had not enjoyed.

Although Vandervoort had not emigrated from political prejudices, his loyalty was never questioned. When war was declared in 1812 he and his five sons, the youngest being only fifteen years old, took up arms in defence of their adopted country. They served in the Hastings militia, in which the father held a commission. As our mothers mould our men, it is worthy of note that the pioneer mother was a devout Christian. In the early days of cabin life, religious services were held at Gilberts' house, and the Vandervoort mother and her children travelled through the forest to attend the meetings. Later on services were held at their own homes. As the Pioneer commenced the work of home-making with a capital of seventeen dollars, the family were forced to do without many ordinary conveniences. Even a well was a luxury, and the water required for domestic purposes had to be carried a distance of a mile and more through the woods. Francis Vandervoort died in 1836, in his seventy-second year, and his wife in 1850, in her eighty-fifth year. They were married in 1784, and had lived together as husband and wife fifty-two years.

Among the living descendants of the Vandervoort pioneers to whom allusion has already been made may be mentioned Lorenzo, son of Peter and grandson of the Canadian pioneer weaver. He was born in the old log cabin in the year 1842. He feels he has reaped the advantages of the fact that the early pioneers at the beginning established churches and schools in Sidney, and he recog-

nizes that many of the men who were raised in Sidney and have since become prominent in Canada and elsewhere owe their success to the same good work of their pioneer fathers. With the assistance of his sons, who are unmarried, he cultivates the two hundred acre farm on lots 6 and 7 in the first concession. There are so many splendid farms in Sidney, it is difficult to say which is best; but this one certainly ranks with the best in the township. The house is situated on an eminence that not only commands a view of the farm, but of the country for miles around in every direction. These farmers have cleverly equipped the outbuildings with every labor-saving convenience and contrivance, such as mills for grinding, cider mill, wood sawer and numerous other ingenious inventions.

William R. Vandervoort is another present-day descendant of this family which for the past century has been prominently identified with the history of Sidney. He is a son of the youngest son of the pioneer, Francis, and his father, William Vandervoort, was only an infant carried in his mother's arms when the family emigrated. He was born in, and still resides in, the old original homestead on the second concession. In early days, before Aikens Methodist church was built, religious services were held in the old house, and even after, during the lives of the elder Vandervoorts, it was considered the home of itinerant ministers. To-day, even though the days of the itinerant minister in Sidney are past, its hospitable "latch-string hangs on the outside."

But the zeal of the elder William was not confined to religious matters alone. Acting on the suggestion of a school teacher from Watertown, N.Y., he early grasped the future possibilities of the cheese industry in the Bay of Quinte districts. After gleaning all possible information regarding the industry, he went to Watertown in 1848, accompanied by his wife, and learned the cheesemaker's trade. On his return he established a small cheese factory on his farm. So far as can be learned, this formed the nucleus of the cheese industry in Eastern Ontario. The cheese factory was supplemented with a box factory. The cheese factory was absorbed by a larger one built in the neighborhood; but the box factory remains and at present turns out between 75,000 and 100,000 boxes each year. William R. Vandervoort assisted largely in these enterprises, and eventually became a partner with his father. He has now turned over the management to his sons, Stanley T. and Edgar H.

When a young man, and before he joined his father in his enterprises, William R. Vandervoort had an interesting business experience. From 1850 to 1854, in the infancy of the Montreal Telegraph Company, he was operator at Trenton. Including Montreal and Toronto, there were only eleven offices between those cities. From 1859 to 1862 he sailed on the lakes in the capacity of purser on the ill-fated steamer "Maira." She ran from Belleville to Oswego, and later in the season to Montreal. On the 9th of October, 1862, while coming from Oswego to Belleville, and on the lake, about eighteen miles from the Bay of Quinte, she met with an accident, filled with water and sank within an hour. As it was late in the season, the cargo and passenger list was fortunately small. There were only twenty-five persons on board—five passengers and twenty of a crew. The "Maira" and cargo were a total loss, while the passengers and crew were saved by taking to the life-boats. William R. Vandervoort was the last to leave the ship. The position of the wrecked was perilous, but they were finally picked up by passing schooners. Aside from the purser's cash drawer and a portion of a partition found ten days later on the Consecon beach, fifty miles from the wreck, nothing was ever heard of the "Maira." Mr. Vandervoort was later offered the purser's position on the "North America," Allan Line, but concluded to abandon seafaring life and joined his father.

This branch of the Vandervoort family are members and liberal supporters of the Methodist church. In politics the father is a strong Conservative. Both his wife and he take a leading part in the affairs of the community, socially and otherwise. He is postmaster at Sidney Crossing and has also the C. P. R. telegraph office. He is an expert telegraph operator, having been in offices in Port Hope and Buffalo. His eldest son, Stanley T. Vandervoort, is one of Sidney's leading men and holds the office of Reeve of the township. He was a Councillor for a number of years.

It may well be said that no member of this ancient and well-known family is more highly esteemed than Addison Vandervoort, Acting Registrar of the county of Hastings. Born at Sidney on the 22nd October, 1816, he was thoroughly grounded in the elements of learning in the "People's College," the Public School; an education supplemented by wide reading and thoughtful study through life. He removed to Belleville and became Assistant Registrar in 1877. By his wife, Sarah Jane, daughter of Ferguson

Buck, he had four children, Gerald, Milton, Wilfred and Marion. He takes a pardonable pride in his family history, and has in his possession the account book kept by his grandfather, Francis Vandervoort, already mentioned. The extensions are carried out in pounds, shillings and pence; the entries are clear, succinct and legible, and the handwriting itself is a clerkly script that would put to shame the majority of our accountants.

Of the children of Captain Benjamin H. Vandervoort, of the George Vandervoort branch of this family, it may be stated that all of them, except Elgin, reside in Toronto. Willis is manager of the chemical and drug department of Lyman Brothers, wholesale druggists, on Front Street. Morley is a barrister-at-law at 158 Bay Street, and the remaining members of the family reside at 215 Jarvis Street. Dr. Elgin Vandervoort was born in Rawdon township, county of Hastings, in 1853. He is a graduate of Toronto University with the degree of M.D., and is a member of the Ontario College of Physicians and Surgeons. He resides in Deseronto.

---

#### FRANCIS VANDERVOORT.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Peter Vandervoort, b. 1784, d. 1840; m. 1st, Rebecca W. Meyers, and 2nd, Mary W. Meyers; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) George, and by 2nd, (2) Tobias, (3) John, (4) David, (5) Ira, (6) Uriah, (7) William H., (8) Emmeline (unm.), (9) Catharine, (10) Matilda, (11) Anna, (12) Mary A., (13) Margaret, and (14) Ellen.
- II. James Vandervoort, b. 1787, d. 1877; m. Mary Meyers; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Peter, (2) John A., (3) Lydia, (4) Catharine, (5) Jane, and (6) Mary A.
- III. Samuel Vandervoort, b. 1790, d. 1870; m. Catharine Hess, b. 1794. Issue: (1) John H., (2) David, (3) Emery, (4) Johiel, (5) Matilda, (6) Catharine, (7) Madora, and (8) Elizabeth.
- IV. George Vandervoort, b. 1793, d. 1870; m. 1st, Eunice Nicholson, and 2nd, Catharine Hogle. Issue: by 1st, (1) Francis W., (2) James A., (3) Samuel; and by 2nd, (4) Joseph A., (5) Benjamin, (6) John, (7) Anson G., and (8) Elizabeth M.
- V. David Vandervoort, b. 1795, d. 1882; m. 1st Betsy Hess, b.

1793, d. 1856; and 2nd, Tarnazia Jones; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) Cinderella, and (2) Emily.

VI. John Vandervoort, b. 1800, d. 1879; m. Anna M. Stickel; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) John W., (2) Nelson, (3) Nathan, (4) Edward, (5) Albert, (6) Mary, and (7) Hannah.

VII. William Vandervoort, b. 1801, d. 1891; m. Abigail Nicholson, b. 1807, d. 1873; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) William R., (2) Wilbur F., (3) Sarah M., (4) Hannah A., (5) Susan E., and (6) Jennie.

VIII. Catherine Vandervoort, m. Stephen Hess; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Jacob, (2) Samuel, (3) Francis, (4) James, (5) Henry, (6) William, (7) John, (8) Stephen, and (9) Amelia A.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Peter Vandervoort Branch*:

- (1) George Vandervoort, m. Maria Philips.
- (2) Tobias Vandervoort, m. Julia A. Sharp. Issue: (a) Ranson, m. Rebecca McMullen; set. Sidney. (Issue: Walter, John, Christiana, Emma and Ada); (b) Catherine, m. James Hogle; set. Sidney. (Issue: Anne, Ernest, Ada, John and others); (c) Anne, m. John Sanderson; set. Trenton. (Issue: Bruce, Caroline, and Ornice); (d) Elizabeth, m. Henry Bowler; set. Sidney. (Issue: Cora, May, Arthur, and Pearl); (e) Burton, m. Edith Nicholson; set. Toronto. (Issue: Charles H., Percy H., and Minnie G. He died and his widow married John E. Campbell. Issue: Gladys V.); (f) Herbert, m. Ann Bowler; set. Trenton. (Issue: Lilly, Mabel, Howard and Ethel).
- (3) John Vandervoort, m. 1st, Sarah McCreery, and 2nd, Elizabeth Mather.
- (4) David Vandervoort, m. 1st, Jane Brown, and 2nd Louise German.
- (5) Ira Vandervoort, m. Sarah Ferguson.
- (6) Uriah Vandervoort, m. Maggie Sharp.
- (7) William H. Vandervoort, m. Alice Sharp.
- (8) Emeline Vandervoort.
- (9) Catherine Vandervoort.
- (10) Matilda Vandervoort, m. Adam Cook.
- (11) Anna Vandervoort, m. Wesley Morrison.
- (12) Mary A. Vandervoort, m. William Wallbridge.

(13) Margaret Vandervoort, m. William McMullen.

(14) Ellen Vandervoort, m. James McLaren.

See II. *The James Vandervoort Branch:*

(1) Peter Vandervoort, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Ira Billings; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Lorenzo Vandervoort, m. Hannah, dau. of Daniel S. Michael; set. Sidney. (Issue: Carrie, m. Murton M. Meyers; Sanford and William R., unm.); (b) Janette, (c) Oakley, (d) Sabra, and (e) Albert.

(2) John A. Vandervoort, m. Melissa Bradshaw; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Nancy Vandervoort, m. Orlean Hart; set. Michigan. (Issue: Lottie, Fred, Maude, and Florence); (b) William Vandervoort, m. Elizabeth Witcher; set. Trenton; (c) James W. Vandervoort, m. Elizabeth Norris; set. Sidney; (d) Martha Vandervoort, was drowned; (e) Charles E. Vandervoort; set. California; (f) Harris S. Vandervoort, m. Emily Irvine; set. Sidney; (g) Manly B. Vandervoort, m. Mary E. Morrill; set. Toronto (Issue: Delbert W., and Violet M., both deceased); (h) George W. Vandervoort, unm.; (i) Eva A. Vandervoort, was drowned; (j) Matilda G. Vandervoort, m. Stanley Lansing; set. Michigan.

(3) Lyda Vandervoort, m. James Westfall. Issue: Emily, Mary, Eliza, George and Peter.

(4) Catharine Vandervoort, m. Hiram Lott. Issue: Wilson and Clista.

(5) Jane Vandervoort, m. Charles Hawley. Issue: James, Henrietta, Harriet, Mary, and Myra A. (d. in inf.).

(6) Mary A. Vandervoort, m. George Reeves; set. Trenton. Issue: Emily, Melissa, George R., Mary A., and Laura.

See III. *The Samuel Vandervoort Branch:*

(1) John H. Vandervoort, m. Elizabeth B. Bonisteel; set. Sidney and California. Issue: Anna, Melvinda, Frank, Baldwin (druggist in Los Angeles), and Nettie.

(2) David Vandervoort, m. 1st, Ester Harman, and 2nd, Ruth Bates. Issue: by 1st, Sidney and William.

(3) Emery Vandervoort, m. Deborah Hagerman; set. Sidney. Issue: Alva, set. California.

(4) Johiel Vandervoort, m. and set. California.

(5) Matilda Vandervoort, m. Mr. Cole. No issue.

(6) Catharine Vandervoort, m. Mr. Bates. No issue.

(7) Madora Vandervoort, m. Mr. Yates. Issue: Willis, Proctor, Billa, Addie, Hope, and Genevieve.

(8) Elizabeth Vandervoort, m. Mr. Carson. No issue.

See IV. *The George Vandervoort Branch:*

(1) Francis W. Vandervoort, m. 1st, Anna Hogle, and 2nd, Fanny Murray; set. Rawdon. Issue: by 1st, George, Sina, Margaret L., and David; and by 2nd, John, James, Florence, Frederick, Frank, Albert, and Walter.

(2) James Vandervoort, m. 1st, Amanda Crouter, and 2nd, Jane Pierce; set. Rawdon. Issue: Amelia, Charles and Wilmot.

(3) Samuel Vandervoort, m. Margaret A. German; set. Rawdon. Issue: Emma, Maud, Blanche, German, and Will.

(4) Joseph A. Vandervoort, m. Ellen Jones; set. Illinois. Issue: Bertha, and Cecilia.

(5) Captain Benjamin H. Vandervoort, m. Charity Outwaters; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Elgin Vandervoort, M. D., m. Henrietta Sills; set. Deseronto. (Issue: Stella, Allie, and May); (b) Lyman Vandervoort, m. and had issue (Victor, Clara, and Oliver); (c) Joseph Willis Vandervoort, m. Amelia Edna Griffith. (Issue: Stanley and Willis V.); (d) Carrie May Vandervoort, m. 1st, Arthur W. Wilkin, and 2nd, Adolph Bein; set. Toronto. (Issue: by 1st, Elfie and Edna).

(6) John Vandervoort, m. Margaret Merritt; set. Sidney. Issue: Myra E., m. Duncan Ketcheson; set. Sidney.

(7) Anson G. Vandervoort, m. Eliza Ockerman; set. Illinois.

(8) Elizabeth Vandervoort, m. George Morden; set. Deseronto. Issue: (a) George, (b) Ethel, and (c) Rodney.

See V. *The John Vandervoort Branch:*

(1) John W. Vandervoort, commercial traveller; m. Mary Jones; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Maria J., (b) Elizabeth M., (c) Wellington E., (d) Emma A., (e) Catharine M., (f) James W., (g) Ella C., (h) Lillie C., (i) Charles W., (j) Frederick B., (k) Harry S., (l) Maude, and (m) Gertrude.

---

### THE VANDEWATER FAMILY.

The many descendants of the Vandewater family to be found in Prince Edward, Hastings and Lennox counties are of Dutch

descent. The family came from Holland and settled in New York when that place first became a British possession. They removed to Boston, where they carried on a large printing business, some of the members being known as the "King's Printers." They must have been persons of considerable standing, for Vandewater street in New York City was named after the family; and for services rendered to the British Government, James Vandewater, who was afterwards the Canadian pioneer, received a grant of land on Chesapeake Bay, in the State of Maryland, to which State he removed prior to the War of Independence. When the Colonies renounced their allegiance to the Crown, James threw in his lot with the revolutionists and served under General Washington. He sent his family to Poughkeepsie as he found his home unsafe for them owing to the proximity of the coast and of the Indians, who were in sympathy with the British. As he did not return to Maryland until peace was declared, it is to be assumed that he remained with the army until the conclusion of the war. But on his return home he found his land taken up by squatters, whom he was unable to dispossess owing to the unsettled state of the country and the law. It is narrated how that, in a fit of anger at finding his property in such a plight, he burned his deeds to the land and left the country, because he thought there was no justice to be obtained in it.

James Vandewater made his way from Poughkeepsie to Oswego, thence to Hay Bay, where he settled about 1795. He died in 1833; the homestead at this place being still in the possession of one of his descendants. His sons, John and Peter, made their way up the Bay as far as Sidney, where John bought lot 30, 2nd concession, and Peter, lots 29 and 30, in the 6th concession of Sidney. When the latter settled, the northern part of the township was mostly bush. His nearest neighbor, a man called Sine, was three miles distant. A little adventure concerning the two may be related. One night Peter, hearing cries for assistance, took a torch and gun and made his way to the spot indicated by the sound, where he found Sine in a tree, surrounded by wolves. A few shots from Peter's gun, aided by the glare of his torch, put the wolves to flight and saved the besieged settler.

The old homestead of the eldest son of the Pioneer, which was bought and paid for a century ago by John Vandewater, has never had a mortgage recorded against it. This excellent selection of

land in Sidney, situated as it is, about three miles from Belleville, is to-day in the possession of Harry Milton Vandewater, who in 1887, married a daughter of James Macoun and niece of Professor John Macoun. His family are members of the Methodist church, and he is a Liberal in politics. He is very fond of hunting and fishing and spends a few weeks every fall in the back townships. On his return his friends invariably receive bountiful evidences of his skill as a sportsman. With the help of his brother, Marshall, he landed the largest fish said to have been ever caught in the Bay of Quinte waters. It was a sturgeon, which weighed 170 pounds, and was caught with a brook net in the Trent River.

Charles H. Vandewater, another member of the John branch of the family, was born in 1863 on the old Vandewater homestead, and now farms a hundred acres in the same concession, as well as the Joseph H. Goldsmith farm of a hundred acres in the 3rd concession. Besides being capable of engaging extensively in farming, he possesses other good business faculties. He received a sound commercial education in the Sidney and Belleville schools, and was for a time a conductor in the employ of the International Railway Company.

William E. Vandewater, son of the late Philip Vandewater, and a great-grandson of the pioneer, is another representative descendant of this old family. Owing to the changes necessitated through his father's successful dealings in farm lands, he was born in Hallowell in 1856. Soon after his marriage with a daughter of another pioneer family, Emma A. McFaul, he purchased a farm in Hallowell. After residing there about eleven years, he settled on lot 30, in the 2nd concession of Sidney. His new home was an old home of his grandfather's. The present farm contains about one hundred and twenty acres.

As there are eight or nine miles of tile drains on the place, it is probably one of the most perfectly drained farms in the county. Because of this, and the farm's high state of cultivation, its crops rarely fail. The location being only three miles from Belleville could not be improved upon. The house is a commodious brick structure with up-to-date conveniences. One of the prized possessions of the proprietor of this old property is a clock with works of wood that is a century old and once belonged to his grandfather. This old treasure still keeps accurate time. William E. Vandewater is a Liberal and a member of the A.O.U.W. His family are adherents of the Methodist church.

JAMES VANDEWATER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. John Vandewater, m. Sarah Clapp; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Catharine, (2) Nancy, (3) James, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Joseph, (6) Rachael, (7) Julia A., (8) John, (9) Henry, (10) Sarah, (11) Caroline, (12) Philip C., and (13) David. The father died 1869, aged 88 years; the mother died aged 64 years.
- II. Peter Vandewater, m. Sarah Davidson; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Elias (2,) Mary, and (3) Daniel. The father died 1836, aged 48 years; the mother 1873, aged 75 years.
- III. Frank Vandewater, m. and set. Hay Bay. Issue: (1) Peter, (2) Reuben W., (3) John, and (4) Marvin.
- IV. Affay Vandewater, m. Henry Vantassel; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Frank, (2) Henry, (3) Abigail, (4) Affay, (5) Sarah, and (6) John.
- V. James Vandewater, m. and set. Hay Bay.
- VI. Elizabeth Vandewater, m. James Wager; set. Camden. Issue: (1) John.
- VII. Catharine Vandewater, m. James Garrison; set. Camden.
- VIII. Stephen Vandewater, m. and set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) William, (2) Frank, and (3) Elizabeth.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE :

See I. *The John Vandewater Branch:*

- (1) Catharine Vandewater, m. Henry Ketcheson; set. finally Thurlow. Issue: (a) John V, (b) William H., (c) Sarah A., and (d) Elizabeth.
- (2) Nancy Vandewater, m. Philip Roblin.
- (3) James Vandewater, m. Elizabeth Brickman; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (a) Deborah, (b) Sarah (c) John B., (d) Peter, (e) Daniel, (f) Catharine, (g) Loraine, (h) Charlotte, and (i) Caroline.
- (4) Elizabeth Vandewater, m. Gilbert Chisholm; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (5) Joseph Vandewater, m. Sarah Matthews; set. Tyendinaga.
- (6) Rachael Vandewater, m. Elias G. Werden.
- (7) Julia A. Vandewater, m. William Fralick; set. Hallowell.
- (8) John Vandewater, m. Elizabeth Clapp; set. Rawdon.
- (9) Henry Vandewater, m. 1st, Margaret A. Marshall, and 2nd, Catharine J. Eaton; set. finally Belleville. Issue:

- by 1st, (a) Marshall B. Vandewater, m. Marietta M. Jones; set. Sidney. Issue: Lillie M. (m. David Lawrence. Issue: Flossie M., Fred B., Harold H., Annie P., and Sabra V.), and Harry, d. young. (b) John A. Vandewater, m. Nellie Ballard; set. Poughkeepsie, N.Y. (Issue: Fred, Grace, and Maud.) (c) Annie Vandewater, m. Robert Eilsbeck, Sheriff, Dawson City. (Issue: Minnie, John, and Robert.) (d) Sabra Vandewater, m. 1st, Harford Ashley, and 2nd, William Hoysradt, Judge Circuit Court, Poughkeepsie. (Issue: by 1st, Bessie, Lottie, and Lucy.) (e) Charles H. Vandewater, m. Celestia Goldsmith; set. Sidney. (Issue: R. Earle, Harry B., and Vera.) (f) Henry M. Vandewater, m. Emma Macoun; set. Sidney. (Issue: Helen, d. in infancy, and Helena B.) (g) Wilber Vandewater, d. in infancy.
- (10) Sarah Vandewater, m. twice, and set. finally near Collingwood.
- (11) Caroline Vandewater, m. 1st, Caleb Saylor, and 2nd, Mr. Skelto.
- (12) Philip Vandewater, m. 1st, Annie Saylor, 2nd, Catharine Demore, 3rd Annie Mills, and 4th, Mary E. Bowerman; set. Hollowell. Issue: by 1st, (a) James H. Vandewater, m. Phoebe Little; set. Dakota. (Issue: Edward Blake, and Cora.) (b) Mary L. Vandewater, m. Mathias Gilbert; set. Thurlow. (Issue: Bert, and Lena.) (c) Sarah J. Vandewater, m. Matthew Weese; set. Dakota. (Issue: Charles, Edward, Annie, Edith, and Rose.) (d) Robert Vandewater, m. Ida Hoover; set. Belleville. (Issue: Annie, Jessie, and one died in infancy.) (e) Julia A. Vandewater, m. James F. Gillespie; set. Picton. (Issue: Kathleen, Garfield, and Helen.) (f) William E. Vandewater, m. Emma A. McFaul; set. Sidney. (Issue: Norma M., Vera K., and Edna H.) (g) Andrew Vandewater, m. Annie J. Pertel; set. Hollowell. (Issue: Helen M., James P., and Edward.) (h) Abraham Vandewater, d. young; and by 3rd, (i) David Vandewater, m. Annie McFaul; set. Hollowell. (Issue: Philip G.) (j) Stella C. Vandewater, m. J. Edwards Benson; set. Ameliaburgh. (Issue: Gena M.) (k) Alfred, (l) Nellie, (m) Gertrude, unm. (n) Edith Vandewater, m. Clarence Stevenson; set.

Hillier. (Issue: Doris.) (*o*) Nina, (*p*) Arnold, (*q*) Elmer, unm. (*r*) Harvard, d. in infancy.

- (13) David Vandewater, m. Mary J. Lott; set. Sidney; no issue.

See II. *The Peter Vandewater Branch:*

- (1) Elias Vandewater, m. Amanda Yates; set. Sidney. Issue: (*a*) Theresa, (*b*) Peter, (*c*) Albert, (*d*) Mary E., (*e*) Isaac, (*f*) Walter, (*g*) Frederick, (*h*) William, (*i*) Frances, (*j*) Ida, and (*k*) Lilly.
- (2) Mary Vandewater, m. Isaac Minaker; set. South Marysburg; no issue.
- (3) Daniel Vandewater, m. Lucy Phelps; set. Sidney. Issue: (*a*) Winnie, m. William Eddy; set. Regina; no issue. (*b*) Mary, m. James K. Faulkner. (Issue: Constance, Eleanor, and Frank.) (*c*) Charles, m. Hope Yates; set. Sidney. (Issue: Roscoe.) (*d*) Sarah, m. 1st, Herman Bleeker, and 2nd, Dr. G. W. Faulmner; no issue. (*e*) Hattie, m. Morley Shibley; set. Napanee. (Issue: Kathleen, and Jack.) (*f*) James, and (*g*) Catharine, unm.; set. San Francisco.

See III. *The Frank Vandewater Branch:*

- (1) Peter Vandewater, m. 1st, Elizabeth Loyst, and 2nd, Margaret Loyst; set. Portland, and later Centreville. Issue: by 1st, (*a*) Anne, m. William Hart; set. Napanee. (Issue: George, Muriel, Frank, Mabel, and Borden); and by 2nd, (*b*) Fred M. B. Vandewater, m. Ethel Clement; set. Toronto. (Issue: Clement M.) (*c*) Emma, m. Henry M. Huff; set. New York State. (Issue: Morley, Fred, and Miles.) (*d*) Reuben, (*e*) Ada F., (*f*) Alton, and (*g*) Clarence.
- (2) Reuben W. Vandewater, m. Anna Maria Peterson; set. Toronto. Issue: (*a*) Carrie P., (*b*) Herbert, m. Bertha Pencegrew; set. Muskegon, Mich. (Issue: Rhoda, and Jane.) (*c*) Frederick, m. Florence Parker; set. New York City. (Issue: Douglas Stanley.) (*d*) Stanley, d. unm.; (*e*) W. Maurice, (*f*) Orra.
- (3) John Vandewater, m. Marian Blake; set. South Dakota.
- (4) Marvin Vandewater, m. 1st, Martha VanLuyen; set. Frontenac, and 2nd, Miss Talcott; set. Verona.

THE WHITTIER FAMILY.

---

The Whittier family is an old New England one, and dates back to the earliest settlement of the Colonies by the Pilgrim Fathers.

William W. Whittier, the pioneer of this family in Canada, was born in Maine in 1806, where he was reared and educated as a school teacher. In 1830 he emigrated to Canada, and we find him shortly after, teaching school near Consecon, Prince Edward County. Here he later married Hanna Sherman, widow of the late Rowland Sherman, of Hillier, and embarked in the mercantile business in Consecon, which for many years and until his death, he successfully carried on, being succeeded by his son, Clark Whittier. William W. Whittier was one of the pioneer school teachers, as well as one of our early merchants in the western part of Prince Edward County. To be a successful merchant in those early times required a man of all-round good judgment and executive ability. He kept a varied stock of everything required by the settler, and bartered for everything that the farmer brought in. In Mr. Whittier's time the fish industry at Consecon was an important one, and he made large shipments of fish to Montreal and to American ports. In addition to his mercantile business he farmed extensively. He died in 1850, aged forty-four years.

James Whittier, brother of William W. Whittier, was born in Maine in 1809, and with his sister Abigail emigrated to Consecon, Canada, a few years after their brother William W. Whittier had settled there. James Whittier was in characteristics much like his brother. He was a man of good education, sound judgment and possessed of excellent business ability. These qualifications soon won for him a respected place in the community. He had purchased a farm, which he had brought to a high state of cultivation, and in addition to his extensive farming operations, he speculated to some extent, buying and selling anything that would yield a fair margin of profit. He married, 1838, Sylva, daughter of Gibb Squier, and died at Consecon in 1872, aged sixty-three. His sister, Abigail Whittier, married Abraham Marsh, of the pioneer Marsh family. The descendants of both William W. and James Whittier are among the most respected citizens in the localities where they have settled.

Harry F. Whittier, son of Anson G. Whittier and grandson of

James Whittier, is a leading business man in Trenton, where he carries on the general insurance and loan business, so successfully carried on by his respected father for many years. Harry F. was born at Consecon, March 28, 1869, and was educated at the schools of Trenton and also in New York. He graduated at the New York College of Dentistry and practiced for some years in the city of New York. Besides the insurance and loan business, he is down-town agent for the Grand Trunk Railway, and is also agent for the principal ocean and lake steamship lines.

---

#### WILLIAM W. WHITTIER.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Clark Whittier, m. Camilla Walt; set. St. Louis. Issue: (1) William, (2) Bentley S., (3) Olin, (4) James, and (5) Allie.
- II. Smith Whittier, m. Miss Bailey; set. Chicago. Issue: (1) Russell B., (2) Alida, and (3) Bertha.
- III. Ann Whittier, m. Rev. Charles Turner, Methodist minister. Issue: (1) William W., (2) Mary, and (3) Charles.
- IV. James Whittier, killed in American Civil War.
- V. William Whittier, m. Elizabeth Squier; set. Consecon. Issue: (1) James, (2) Abigail, (3) Nettie, and (4) Lulu.

---

#### JAMES WHITTIER.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Anson G. Whittier, b. 1839; d. 1892; m. Augusta Fones; set. first, Consecon; later, a business man in Trenton. Issue: (1) Harry F., m. Nellie Garrett, of Chicago; set. Trenton. (Issue: Doris, and Anson.) (2) Theresa, and (3) Lorna.
- II. Effie Whittier, m. John W. Tate; set. Kansas City. No issue.
- III. Sarah E. Whittier, m. Dr. W. S. Jacques.
- IV. Herman J. Whittier, m. 1st, Mary Toombs; set. Cincinnati, and 2nd, Etta Marshall; set. Kansas City. Issue: (1) Marshall, and (2) Herman J.

---

#### CHAUNCEY WINDOVER FAMILY.

The Windover family have been identified with the Bay of Quinte district for more than a century. The great-grandfather of Chauncey Windover emigrated with his family from New York

State to Richmond just after the Revolutionary War. In his family were his wife and four sons, John, Peter, Lyman and Jacob. They took a large tract of United Empire Loyalist land in Richmond, Adolphustown and Camden, and married and settled in that part of the country. John, the eldest son, married Louisa Prindle about 1814, and had the following issue: Chauncey, Hiram, George, Lois, Clara, Emily, Mary M., and Melinda, all of whom married and settled in Canada.

This sketch will deal with the descendants of Chauncey Windover, who married in 1834, Melissa A. Bradshaw, of the pioneer Bradshaw family of Richmond.

Chauncey Windover was a man of great force of character and executive ability; at an early age he took a leading part in the community. Starting with one hundred acres of land in Richmond he had acquired (before he divided his land among his sons) over seven hundred acres. He farmed on a large scale, and was prominent, not only in secular, but also in religious affairs, being a class leader in the Methodist church for many years. He was a Magistrate for about twenty-five years, but beyond serving as township councillor for two or three terms, he persistently refused municipal office. In politics he was a Liberal. His active and useful life came to a close December 9, 1884, in his seventy-fifth year, while his wife died October 21, 1892, in her seventy-sixth year.

John Windover, their second son, was born in Richmond February 10, 1838. After finishing school he learned the carpenters trade, which he followed, but at the same time cultivated fifty acres of land given to him by his father, until 1867, when he sold his farm and went to California. There he followed his trade for three years and at large wages. Returning to Canada on account of his wife's failing health in 1870, he purchased and settled upon one hundred acres on the sixth concession of Sidney, working upon the farm and at his trade until 1877. He then removed to Frankford, and in 1885 purchased a stock of hardware, groceries and general merchandise in Frankford, and has continued the business, assisted by his son and partner, Walter, under the firm name of John Windover & Son. John Windover has been a successful man and is one of the leading citizens of Frankford. He takes an active interest in the affairs of the community and is particularly interested in church matters, being a class leader, trustee and steward in the Methodist Church. In politics he is a Liberal.

## CHAUNCEY WINDOVER.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Charles B. Windover, m. 1st, Hannah Beeman, and 2nd, Miss Russell; set. Moore. Issue: by 1st, (1) Martha, (2) Jane, (3) William, (4) George; and by 2nd, (5) Charles.
- II. John Windover, m. 1st, Elizabeth Simmons, 2nd, Mary A. Knox, 3rd, Mary A. Funnell, and 4th, Melissa W. Simmons; set. finally Frankford. Issue: by 1st, (1) Cynthia A., (2) Ira, (3) Stants S., (4) Walter, (5) Wilbert; by 3rd, (6) Ethel; and by 4th, (7) Frederick.
- III. William H. Windover, m. Jane Weese; set. Moore. Issue: (1) Annie, (2) Jane, and (3) Lillian.
- IV. Mary H. Windover, m. James Dennison; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Amos, (2) Robert, (3) Eva, (4) Annie, and (5) Eliza A.
- V. George Windover, m. Adelaide Martin; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Alwilda, and (2) Eva.
- VI. Sheldon Windover, m. Catherine York; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Melville, and (2) Charles.
- VII. James Windover, m. Charlotte Finnell; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Lillie, (2) Herbert, (3) Carrie, and (4) Percy.
- VIII. Reuben Windover, m. Lucinda Finnell; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Merkle.
- IX. Theodore Windover, m. Nancy Booth; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) Ethel, (2) Nettie, and (3) Clarence.
- X. Eliza Windover, m. Manson Fox; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) May, (2) Bertie, and (3) Ross.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The John Windover Branch:*

- (1) Cynthia A. Windover, d. 1877, aged 19 years.
- (2) Ira Windover, m. Annie Moon; keeps a general store, Foxboro. No issue.
- (3) Stants S. Windover, m. Della Murney; set. United States. Issue: (a) John.
- (4) Walter Windover, m. Annie Countryman. Issue: (a) Katie, (b) Alice, and (c) Helen.
- (5) Wilbert Windover, m. Mary Stapleton; set. Frankford. Issue: (a) Arthur, (b) Clarence, and (c) Mildred.
- (6) Ethel Windover, unm.
- (7) Frederick Windover, unm.

THE THOMAS SMITH WOOD FAMILY.

---

Thomas Smith Wood, who was born at Celina, New York, in 1788, and died in 1881, ninety-three years of age, came as a lad of twelve to Canada. He was quite a young man at the breaking out of the War of 1812, and on going to Kingston to join His Majesty's forces he was appointed secretary to the Colonel. He served in this capacity during the War of 1812-15, and was rewarded by the government with a small pension, which was paid him up to the time of his death. At the close of the war he returned to Bath and married Frances Ann Peckins, a native of Vermont, who had settled with her brothers in Fredericksburgh. She was born in 1792, and died at the age of eighty-seven. Their family consisted of seven children, all but one of whom attained maturity.

They were people beyond the average in intelligence and desire for education. Thomas S. Wood himself possessed a remarkable memory, and was a man of great intelligence. His children early developed a desire for learning.

Orrin Cottier Wood was born in the State of New York, educated principally in Toronto where he became an M.D., and practised in Bloomfield, Dundas County, Ottawa and California.

Alpheus F. Wood, born in 1828, has lived in Madoc since 1853. He was elected Reeve of the township in 1858 and held the position for twenty years. He was Warden of the County of Hastings in 1864 and for ten years thereafter. In 1862 he built large flour mills in Deer Creek, and for many years was a general merchant in Madoc, owning one grain elevator and having a large interest in another, on the G. T. R. He was for ten years Government Commissioner for Canals, and held important investigations concerning the Welland and Carrillion canals. He has been president of the B. and N. H. R. R., and director of the B. and O. R. R., now C. P. R. He was instrumental in bringing about the county gravel roads and in having four hundred miles of free roads kept up by Hastings County. He was appointed by the Cartier Government a Lieutenant in the Canadian Militia, was promoted Adjutant and afterwards Colonel. He has been an elder in the Presbyterian Church and president of the Sabbath school for thirty years, and is still president of the bible class.

Mr. Wood represented the riding of North Hastings for twelve

years, being first elected in 1883. He has been Magistrate for forty years, and recently presided in the criminal libel case at Belleville, which led to the exposure of the bogus ballot boxes, used or intended by Messrs. Lott and Shibley, to be used in the Dominion general elections of 1904.

Hon. Samuel Casey Wood, business manager and capitalist, is the second son of the late Thomas Smith Wood, and was born at Bath, Ont., December 27, 1830. He was educated at Bath, became a school teacher, and was subsequently engaged in mercantile life. He filled various municipal offices, including that of township clerk, Mariposa, and county clerk and county treasurer for the county of Victoria. He was also chairman of the High School Board, Lindsay, Ont., and a member of the Council of Public Instruction. Returned to the Legislature at the general elections of 1871, and by successive re-elections retained his seat until March, 1883, holding office under Sir Oliver Mowat (1875 to March, 1883), successively as Provincial Secretary, Commissioner of Agriculture and Provincial Treasurer. As Commissioner of Agriculture he was chairman of the Agricultural Commission, 1881. On resigning from the Legislature, he became manager of the Freehold Loan and Savings Society, a position he still retains. He is also a director of the Western Assurance Company, of the British North American Assurance Company, of the Imperial Life Assurance Company and of the Canada Accident Assurance Company, and vice-president of the Trusts Corporation of Ontario. Politically he is a Liberal. He married, June, 1854, Miss Charlotte Maria Parkinson, of Mariposa; their home is Toronto.

---

#### THOMAS SMITH WOOD.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Cynthia Wood, m. John Mott; set. Belleville, afterwards California. Issue: (1) Frances, (2) Cynthia, (3) Helen and (4) William.
- II. Sabra Elizabeth Wood (deceased), m. Rufus Sawyer; set. Picton. Issue: five sons and 1 daughter.
- III. Orrin C. Wood, M.D., m. Rosa Leggo, of Brockville; set. Ottawa, afterwards California. Issue: (1) Casey, (2) Louisa, (3) Myra, (4) Lena, and two others.
- IV. Alpheus Field Wood, ex-M.P., m. Eliza Ann Ross; set. Ma-

doc. Issue: (1) Frances Anne, (2) Helen Josephine, (3) Herbert Ross, (4) William Field, and (5) Alice.

- V. Hon. Samuel Casey Wood, formerly Provincial Treasurer, m. Charlotte Maria, Parkinson; set. Lindsay, afterwards Toronto. Issue: (1) Mary Alberta, (2) John Allan Parkinson, (3) Orrin Orlando, (4) Carrie Ella, (5) Edith Adelia, (6) William W., (7) Samuel Casey J., (8) Charlotte P., (9) Herbert, and (10) Lewis P.
- VI. John Duvey Clute Wood, M.D., m. and died without issue. Practised medicine at Morrisburg.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See IV. *The Alpheus F. Wood Branch*:

- (1) Frances Anne Wood, unm.; died at Hamilton Ladies' College, aged 18 years.
- (2) Helen Josephine Wood, m. Fred Seymour; set. Madoc. Issue: (a) Theodore, (b) Montgomery, and (c) Glen.
- (3) Herbert Ross Wood, B.A.
- (4) William Field Wood, M.D., practising medicine in Indiana.
- (5) Alice Ross Wood, unm.

---

#### THE WILLIAM WHITE FAMILY.

---

One seeking to know the history of Tweed is referred by common consent to Mr. William White; not only is he amongst the oldest and foremost citizens, but he has devoted no little time and labor to collecting and preserving in convenient form, the early history of this now ambitious and prosperous town. Moreover, it is hard to find any landmark or improvement in Tweed that does not bear silent witness to his foresight and energy. He comes of good old English stock, and King Edward has no more loyal subject than William White.

His father, also William White, married Mary Guest, and came to Canada in 1840. They sailed from Plymouth, England, on May 22nd, arriving in the latter part of the following August, at what was then the "police village of Belleville in Canada West." The elder Mr. White was a miller by trade, but an asthmatic affection prevented his following this occupation, and he pursued the avocation of a gardener until his death in 1847. He died at Belleville in his fifty-sixth year, and is buried in St. Thomas'

Cemetery. His widow, who was born in 1805, survived until 1871, when she died after a short illness, at Eau Claire, Wisconsin. Her remains were brought by her devoted children to Belleville and laid to rest beside her husband.

William White, son and namesake of this Pioneer, was born in Devonshire, England, August 31, 1829. He came as a young boy with his parents in 1840, and settled in the then village of Belleville, "District of Victoria, County of Hastings, Upper Canada, British North America." He attended the schools at Belleville for a short time, but largely educated himself by his studious habits and pursuits, having been an omniverous reader of books and papers during all his life. In 1846 he apprenticed with the late Samuel Lyon, of Belleville, and mastered the trade of tin-smith. He began business upon his own account in 1852, continuing at Belleville until 1858, when he removed to Tweed, where he has resided ever since.

He went into the tin, stove and implement business at Tweed in 1858; and so well did he prosper, that in 1884 he erected a large brick building, the first brick business block to be built in Tweed, and opened a general hardware store in connection with the tin store and implement business already established. His business grew and prospered, but on account of failing health he retired from mercantile business in 1888, retaining, however, his real estate. His property interests in the thriving town of Tweed occupies a considerable part of his time and attention, but he has never permitted his business cares to dull his keen interest in religious, political and fraternal affairs.

In 1875 he was elected Deputy Reeve for the township of Hungerford, serving two years, and in 1878 was elected township Councillor. In 1883 he was elected Councillor, and in 1897 was elected Reeve of the incorporated village of Tweed by acclamation; and in 1899 was again elected by acclamation. In 1903 he was elected a member of the Council. He has been at all times a progressive and public spirited citizen, and at every step one finds some silent tribute to his services. Under his administration, the electric lighting came to Tweed; he was instrumental in introducing the granolithic walks; he took an earnest and effective part in inducing the numerous manufacturing institutions to locate and remain at Tweed. As chairman of the School Board he contributed to the building of the school house in 1868, and rendered a last-

ing service to the community, by causing the present magnificent school house to be built upon its present commanding and most desirable location.

Mr. White is a Methodist, having been continuously a member of the Trustee Board since 1869, and having also served for years upon the Parsonage Board. He has also been for many years trustee of the Victoria Cemetery, and also manager since 1888.

He has been a faithful member of the Loyal Orange Institution since 1849, being initiated by George Benjamin, Grand Master of British America, then Master of Belleville Lodge, No. 274; and he has since filled in that same lodge every position from Tiler to the Chair. In 1860 he established the lodge at Bridgewater, No. 1,064, and was Master in 1860 and 1861. He withdrew from this lodge to connect himself at once with Lodge 747, Tweed, retaining his membership ever since and having filled every position from Tiler to Master. He was District Master of No. 2 District, South Hastings, for the year 1864, and subsequently for the year 1868. He was County Master in 1901. He filled for one term the office of Grand Director of Ceremonies of the Grand Lodge of Ontario East, and the office of Grand Director of Ceremonies for the most Worshipful Grand Lodge for British America, from 1862, continuously until 1888. Upon retiring, he was presented with a solid silver tea service in recognition of his "eminent services." He also served as Grand Director of Ceremonies of the Imperial Orange Council of the World, from 1870 to 1873.

In 1873 he was the delegate from British America to the Orangemen of the United States at the City of New York, where he headed the Orange procession through the city upon the 12th of July; a procession viewed by hundreds of thousands of people. Mr. White has, as souvenirs of this visit, handsome addresses presented to him from the Grand Lodge of New York and the Grand Lodge of the United States.

He was an honored visitor at Londonderry in 1876, at the celebration upon the 12th of August of the Relief of Londonderry, and was initiated into the mysteries of the Londonderry Club, "Prentice Boys"; and this famous organization, upon his return to Canada, sent to him across the ocean, a handsome regalia.

In politics Mr. White has been an active and zealous member of the Conservative party, and although upon several occasions

nominated for the Dominion Parliament and also for the Legislature, he has steadfastly insisted upon doing service in the ranks, always loyally supporting the standard bearer of his chosen party.

Mr. White married Eliza Wadsworth, the ceremony being performed by the famous minister, Rev. John Ryerson, at Belleville, on April 7, 1853. Half a century later, still well and strong and far more prosperous, they happily celebrated their golden wedding. Among the many valued presentations of that auspicious anniversary, was a framed and illuminated address from the citizens of Tweed, who heartily united in this friendly offering, without regard to religion or politics; also a gold locket from the Town Council, of which organization Mr. White was then a member.

It is difficult for the stranger who meets Mr. White to believe that he has seen so many years pass by; years that for him have been filled with tireless activity. Quick and alert, with all his senses keen and bright, he seems more like a man of forty-five than one who has passed three score and ten. His mind has kept young and supple too, and instead of sinking into the gloominess and foginess that so often blights advancing years, he is far more progressive and liberally disposed than many younger men.

He has helped to push forward the town of Tweed and has liberally shared in its growing prosperity. Helpful in all good enterprises, progressive and open minded, his friends and neighbors rejoice that his thrift and enterprise that have so signally aided them has also secured for their esteemed fellow-citizen, a handsome competence.

His son, Charles John White, for years owned and published the "Tweed News"; he is at present engaged in the real estate and insurance business. Like his father he is an active and faithful member of the Methodist Church; being a member of the Trustee Board and of the Parsonage Board. He is also a trustee of the cemetery. He resides with his wife and family in the town of Tweed. He has also inherited the Conservative faith, and is secretary of the local association. He belongs to the various fraternal associations and takes an active interest in society matters.

---

#### WILLIAM WHITE.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. William White, m. Eliza Wadsworth; set. Tweed. Issue: (1)

William Henry (d. y.), (2) Charles John, (3) Mary Jane, and (4) William C.

- II. *Jane* White, m. Esau Tarrant; set. Muskegon, Mich.
- III. *John* White, m. and set. Chicago.
- IV. *Samuel* White, m. Clara Jordan; set. Eau Claire, Wisconsin.
- V. *Elizabeth* White, d. in inf.
- VI. *Elizabeth* White, m. James Nobs; set. Muskegon, Mich.
- VII. *James* White, m. Nellie Schenk; set. New York.
- VIII. *Thomas Henry* White, m. and set. Eau Claire, Wisconsin.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The William White Branch*:

- (2) Charles John White, m. Susan W. Day, of Kingston; set. Tweed. Issue: (a) Elsie M., (b) Alice, (c) Edna, (d) Gladys, and (e) Dorothy Day.
- (3) Mary Jane White, m. Louis A. Fisher; set. Kansas City, Mo. Issue: (a) Cameron, and (b) Harold.
- (4) William White, b. 1864, d. by drowning at Tweed, June 18, 1880.

---

REUBEN WHITE FAMILY.

The pioneer, Reuben White, came to Sidney from the State of New York shortly after the American Revolution, and was probably a native of Schoharie County in that State. His ability soon brought to him a leading position in this community, at the time when men were judged by no other test; and, we find that he represented his riding in the Parliament of Upper Canada from 1802 to 1814. He was one of the Commissioners who advertised for tenders in 1833, and who in 1834 built the first bridge across the River Trent. The bridge is still in service and in good condition at Trenton. He amassed a considerable estate, owning a large lumber mill and a general store. He gave the land and sawed the lumber for the first church in Sidney, an edifice still in good preservation, and known as White's Church to this day.

He married Hester, daughter of Mathias Marsh, in the early years of the century. She survived until 1884, Mr. White having pre-deceased her in 1857.

Stephen White, eldest son of Reuben White, settled in Sidney, and was given one hundred acres by his father. This farm was then bush, but Stephen cleared the land and proved an excel-

lent farmer and a valued citizen. He reared his family and lived and died here. His eldest son, Reuben, Jr., afterwards owned the farm and spent his life there also. Franklin Jay White, son of Reuben, Jr., and grandson of Stephen White, now owns this farm. It is in a high state of cultivation, contains excellent farm buildings, including a handsome brick residence, and is one of the most desirable homes in that vicinity.

George A. White, one of the most prominent business men in Trenton, is a son of Webster White and a grandson of Reuben White, the Sidney pioneer. He was born at the old Reuben White home on the front of Sidney, April 17, 1845. His boyhood was spent in Sidney, where he attended school, later going to Albert College. He also took a commercial course at a business college in Toronto. During the Fenian trouble in 1866, he enlisted and went to Fort Henry. He afterwards taught school, and in 1871 purchased the stock and good-will of the store of Captain John Dench in Trenton, and has since that time carried on the leading hardware store in the town. Mr. White is also a member of the firm of Polley & White, manufacturers of Canadian evaporated apples, and one of the largest handlers of dried apples and fruit, and also of green apples, in the district. He is also a large jobber of shingles, seeds, etc. Mr. White has been too much occupied with his large business interests to devote much time to politics, and beyond a membership in the municipal council has refused to accept political office. He is a Liberal in politics.

On April 25, 1877, he married Miss Teallie Stevens, of Toronto, and they have two sons, Douglas, who is a commercial traveller, and Glenn, associated with his father in business. The Whites have one of the most sumptuous homes in Trenton, and occupy a leading position in society.

---

## REUBEN WHITE.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Stephen White, m. 1st, Betsey Keeler, and 2nd, Maria Moon; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) Reuben, Jr., (2) Keeler, (3) Fannie A., (4) Esther, (5) Henry; and by 2nd, (6) Wilbur, (7) Franklin, (8) Clarissa, (9) Louisa, (10) Ada, and (11) Sabra.
- II. William White, m. Jane Shaw; set. Wisconsin. Issue: (1)

- Raymond, (2) James, (3) Charles, and (4) Reuben.
- III. Franklin White, m. 1st, Johanna Yates, and 2nd, Phoebe Marshall, who, with her infant, died of smallpox, and 3rd, Rachel Fralick, nee Lockwood; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1) Benjamin, (2) Sarah; and by 3rd, (3) Percy, and (4) Jessie. His third wife m. after Mr. White's death, John J. Lake.
- IV. Webster White, b. 1817, d. 1878; m. Eliza A. Davis, b. 1810, d. 1893; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) George A., (2) Emma, and (3) Clara.
- V. Phoebe White, m. Henry Saylor; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) Champlin, (3) William, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Caroline, (6) Esther, (7) Sarah A., and (8) Emma.
- VI. Hannah White, m. Henry Jones; set. Sidney.
- VII. Elizabeth White, m. Henry Yager; set. Wisconsin. Issue: (1) Julia, (2) Lafayette, (3) Henry, (4) Francis A., (5) Elmira, and (6) Lorenda.
- VIII. Julia White, m. George Zwick; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) James, (2) Sarah, and (3) Jane.
- IX. Sarah A. White, m. Jacob Burdick; set. Oswego. Issue: (1) Harry, (2) Louisa, and (3) Esther.
- X. Perlina White, m. Jacob Burdick. No issue.
- XI. Caroline A. White, m. Cornelius Lawrence; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Oliver, (2) Mary E., (3) Maria L., (4) Nettie F., and (5) Angus M.

XII. Clarissa White.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Stephen White Branch:*

- (1) Reuben White, m. Maria Gordonnier; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Norman B., m. Emma Radford; set. Stirling. (Issue: Spray, Carrie, and Percy.) (b) Hattie A., m. James Radford; set. Sidney. (Issue: Mabel, and Fred.) (c) Fred B., m. Laura Morgan; set. Atlanta. (Issue: Fred B., a professor in Atlanta College.) (d) Franklin Jay, m. Frankie Reed; set. Sidney. (Issue: John Earl, and Annie Laura.)

The father, b. 1838, m. February 26, 1860, d. 1889, aged 52 years; his wife d. 1899, aged 62.

- (2) Keeler, (3) Fannie A., (4) Esther, (5) Henry, and (6) Wilbur, d. aged 17 years.

- (7) Franklin White, m. Eveline Harder; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Florence, and (b) Bertha.
  - (8) Clarissa White, m. Charles H. Bonisteel; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Lee, (b) Louise, (c) Jennie, (d) Frank, and (e) Sabra.
  - (9) Louise White, m. John O. Sharp; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Wilbur.
  - (10) Ada White, m. Albert Ketcheson; set. Huntingdon. Issue: (a) Frank, (b) Annie, and (c) Blake.
  - (11) Sabra White, m. Dr. F. J. Schug; set. Tacoma. No issue.
- See IV. *The Webster White Branch:*
- (1) George A. White, m. Teallie Stevens, dau. of Ezra Stevens, of Toronto; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Douglas, and (b) Glenn.
  - (2) Emma White, m. Josiah Proctor; set. Ottawa. Issue: (a) Dr. Arthur, and (b) Franklin, barrister.
  - (3) Clara White, m. George Young; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Elwood, in employ C. P. R., Winnipeg.

---

#### THE PATRICK WHITE FAMILY.

---

Patrick White was born in Dundee, Scotland, in 1761. After finishing his college course he entered the employ of the Bank of Scotland, and by successive advancements became teller of the Dundee branch. He married Jean Scott, of Dundee, and had three sons and four daughters. The family had both wealth and social position in Scotland, but during the crisis of 1837, Patrick White met with financial losses, and concluded to emigrate to Canada with his family, and use the remnant of his fortune, amounting to about ten thousand dollars, in purchasing a farm and starting anew. This decision was not arrived at without keen regret, as the White family were connected and on terms of intimacy with some of the best families in Dundee; and to sever these social ties was anything but agreeable.

All of Patrick White's family had been highly educated in Scotland, and at this time Annie, the eldest daughter, was in Germany taking some special studies in completing her education. Mr. White decided to leave her there until she had finished her course. This was in 1837, and they set sail upon the day on which Her Majesty Queen Victoria was crowned. The trip was a long

and tedious one, as it was nearly three months before they reached Quebec, and a couple of weeks later when they arrived at Belleville. It being late in the season they quartered themselves for the winter, and in the meantime looked about for a location, finally purchasing and settling on the two hundred and fifty acres in the third concession of Sidney, now owned and occupied by Alexander S. White. This farm (a part of it being hilly) appealed to their memories of Scotland.

The change from a life of affluence, surrounded by relatives, friends and luxury, to life in what was then the backwoods of Canada, could not have been endured by people of ordinary stamina. The Whites made this sacrifice in order that the conditions of the younger members of the family might be bettered, and the sequel shows, notwithstanding the hardships, that the change was a wise one; for to-day their posterity are prosperous and influential members of the communities where they have settled. Jean Scott White died in 1854, aged sixty-two, and Patrick White died in 1871 at the age of ninety. Both died on the homestead, third concession of Sidney.

The family were members of the Presbyterian Church. Patrick White was a Free Mason and a Liberal in politics.

John, the second son of Patrick White, was born in 1822, and was only fifteen years old when the family came to Canada. He assisted in clearing the farm, and for over half a century was a respected citizen of Sidney. He was a man of wide reading, a fluent conversationalist, and a man of sterling integrity. He died in 1893, aged seventy years. His widow survives him.

His eldest son, Alexander S. White, owns the old homestead and farms on an extensive scale. He is justly considered one of the most substantial and influential citizens of the township, and takes a keen and intelligent interest in affairs of the day. In politics he is a Liberal. He married Jennie May Vandervoort; they have three children, to-wit, John V., Marjory K., and Donald A.

Donald Christie, son of Donald and Jane White, became a prominent barrister at Chatham. He lost his life at French Run while on a hunting expedition.

Miss Annie White, sister of Alexander S. White, devoted her entire life to education, studying and teaching in Montreal, Scotland, Kingston and Guelph. At the last named point she presided

for more than forty years over "Miss White's Select School," an institution widely and favorably known throughout the country.

---

### PATRICK WHITE.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Alexander White, d. unm.
- II. John White, m. 1st, Nancy Wright, and 2nd, Caroline Dame; set. Sidney. Issue: by 1st, (1 and 2) two died in infancy; and by 2nd, (3) Alexander S., (4) Mary M., and (5) Frances A.
- III. Jane White, m. Donald Christie, merchant, Kingston. Issue: (1) **Donald**.
- IV. Eliza White, m. Rev. James Thompson, Presbyterian minister; set. Erin, Ont. Issue: (1) James A., (2) Melville P., (3) William, (4) Katie, and (5) Florence.
- V. Ellen White, d. unm.
- VI. Annie White; set. Guelph.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The John White Branch:*

- (3) Alexander S. White, m. Jennie May Vandervoort; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) John V., (b) Marjory K., and (c) Donald A.
- (4) Mary M. White, m. Stanley Vandervoort.
- (5) Frances A. White, m. Milton F. Bonisteel. Issue: (a) Roscoe.

---

### THE WEBB FAMILY.

---

The family seat of the Webb family is in and about Castle Kerr, which is situated nearly midway between Dublin and Belfast. The Webbs are English; and the Irish branch of the family have always been staunch supporters of the Church of England. But it would seem that the Webb family must have settled in Ireland in the far distant past, as the old ruined Webb Castle and the ancient and untenanted flour mill known as Webb's mill, would indicate.

The Canadian pioneer, was Thomas Webb, who was born in Ireland in 1796. The violent revolution of 1798 fell with great severity upon the Webb family, and the parents of our pioneer

were compelled to hide with him for nights at a time in the oak forests of their estate.

It was at the age of twenty-two that Thomas Webb came to Canada and became a school teacher in Hallowell. School teachers in those days were not paid proportionately any better than they are now, and his salary was \$100 a year, out of which he was expected to provide for himself. While teaching school, at this meagre salary, he supported himself by plying his trade as a weaver, and was thus enabled to draw his entire salary in money at the end of his term. He soon moved to Colborne, where he purchased land near where the G. T. R. station stands. In 1830 he sold his land and purchased a farm two miles east of Colborne. He added to it by subsequent purchases until he had a compact block of three hundred acres; and upon this homestead he resided until his death in October, 1868, at the age of seventy-two.

Thomas Webb married Orilla Gordonier, who survived until 1880; they are buried in the old cemetery at Salem.

Thomas Webb, by talent and education, was far superior to the bulk of his neighbors, and was recognized as a conveyancer, drawing many deeds, mortgages and wills for the entire district. His official positions as tax collector and issuer of marriage licenses, enlarged his acquaintance with the district and its people, and he possessed a wonderful knowledge of the topography of the land, its value, etc., which, no doubt, led to his employment as a trusted agent of the Coutts estate, through the representatives of Baroness Burdett Coutts, in Canada. He served, of course, repeatedly in the council and upon the school board, and, indeed, was always a leading citizen. He was a very open-minded man, free from prejudice and bigotry of every kind, and more progressive than many about him; and he was one of the first to urge and promote the building of the Murray Canal.

Mr. Webb was a devout church member. He contributed generously to the church, and having subscribed for the "Christian Guardian" at the time of its initial number, he requested that his family should continue to support it after his death, which they have always done. He was always an important factor in the politics of the day, and for fifty years he advocated and did all in his power to have the much-needed Murray Canal constructed. Although his lifework was ended before the canal was commenced,

it is not too much to say that a share of the credit may be attributed to him, as the canal was finally excavated.

The Pioneer had nine children; six sons and three daughters. Thomas Webb, one of his sons—at the time of writing—lives practically retired in Brighton, on Main Street, in a large modern residence, which is perhaps the most imposing private edifice of the town. He was born in 1835 on the old homestead near Salem, and attended the public school there and afterwards for a term at Jordan's private school in Colborne. At the age of seventeen, in company with his brother Wilson, he came to Brighton. Wilson had purchased the business of Hodge & Proctor, general storekeepers, and for four years Thomas assisted his brother in the business. He then went to Brampton, in the employ of W. T. Todd, in whose service he remained until 1858. In that year he settled at Northfield, Dakota County, Minnesota, and first entered into business on his own account as a storekeeper, and later engaged in wheat farming. The low prices ruling at the time for wheat, and the absence of railroads, which rendered markets inaccessible, combined to make prairie farming undesirable, and Thomas Webb returned to Brighton and purchased the business established by his brother at the outset of his career, and carried it on successfully for over thirty years. He eventually sold it to the present owner, Mr. J. B. Smith.

During this time he was much in evidence in a public capacity, being a member of the municipal council for thirteen years in succession, the last seven of which he was Reeve of the town of Brighton. He has also for many years held a commission as Justice of the Peace, and two years after leaving the store he again occupied a seat in the council. Since ceasing to be a merchant he has devoted his attention to operations in grain—a large warehouse for the uses of this branch being alongside the railway in Brighton—and to real estate in which he is largely interested. He, moreover, represents the many steamboat companies that have business interests with the port of Brighton.

After his father's death he took up the subject of the Murray Canal and advocated it in season and at all times, and did much in keeping the public interest alive until that much desired and required waterway was brought to a successful completion.

In 1869 he married Miss Charlotte Bulkley, a daughter of

Hiram Bulkley, whose maternal grandfather was Peter Valleau. See Valleau family.

Thomas Webb and his wife, Charlotte Bulkley, have five children, four daughters and one son, in the following order: Jennie Aurilla Webb, unmarried, and resides at home in Brighton; Hiram Thomas Webb, unmarried, and settled in Winnipeg, in the employ of the R. J. Whittla Company, wholesale dry goods; Flora Mabel, who is a graduate of the Toronto University, obtaining the degree of B.A., and who since married William C. Kip, Esq., financier in Brooklyn, N.Y.; Annie, who married the Rev. Charles W. DeMille, B.A., (see DeMille family), and Charlotte C. Webb, the youngest of the family, unmarried, who resides at home in Brighton.

Major Adam Clark Webb, son of the Pioneer, and brother of Thomas Webb, Esq., of Brighton, was born on the old homestead at Salem, near Colborne, in 1840. He received his early education in the public and grammar schools of Colborne. At about the age of eighteen he entered Victoria College, where he remained for two years. He then attended the Royal Military College for a similar term, from which he obtained the qualification of Lieutenant-Colonel of the 40th Battalion. He himself organized the 40th and 41st Battalion in Northumberland County. He afterwards served the required term in field and technical work with Provincial Surveyor Richard P. C. Brown, of Cobourg, and soon after obtained his degrees in Toronto and Ottawa, as Provincial and Dominion Land Surveyor. This profession he followed during all the rest of his active life, being employed the greater part of the time by the Dominion Government, in making territorial surveys and defining boundaries, after the cession of Prince Rupert's Land by the Hudson Bay Company to the Dominion of Canada.

He threw the very first surveyor's chain after the event was brought about, and his duties required him to traverse the country from Winnipeg to the Rockies. Being out in that part during 1869, and in the period of the first uprising headed by Riel, he as a matter of course, came into contact several times with the leader of that rebellion. About this time the Hon. William McDougall was appointed Governor, and Major Webb formed two companies of volunteers at Portage la Prairie for the purpose of escorting the new Governor through to Fort Garry, one of which was commanded by Colonel Boulton and the other, by Major Webb. Just at this time Riel's first serious outbreak against the Government took the

form of arresting and capturing several Canadian subjects and imprisoning them in Fort Garry. The Governor, Sir William McDougall, turned back from his journey at Pembina, with Colonel Dennis, Surveyor General, before reaching Portage la Prairie, and returned to Ottawa. Major Webb and Colonel Boulton decided to proceed to Fort Garry with their respective companies, to release the prisoners. When they had arrived within two or three miles of the Fort, they were overtaken by a terrific blizzard, which compelled the whole party to seek shelter in an old mission church, and whilst there, Riel was informed of their presence and intercepted them while they were proceeding towards the Fort. In the parley that ensued, Major Webb and Colonel Boulton promised to return to Portage la Prairie on the strength of promises favorable to the prisoners which Riel made them. Colonel Boulton passed quite near the Fort on his return, and he with his whole company were surrounded and made prisoners. Scott, who was one of the company, was afterwards shot. Major Webb, who had no confidence in Riel's promises, made a wider detour with his company, and so escaped.

But this was not the only occasion on which Riel and Major Webb came in contact, and it is related that in one instance Riel temporarily stopped the survey and set his foot on the survey chain to prevent further progress by Major Webb. Major Webb's experience as a surveyor in that part of the Northwest was one made up of arduous toil and hardship, exposed to the most inclement weather and through districts where all available water was impregnated with alkali. He made the most important early surveys in that vast district, and his presence in the Northwest was almost continuously required from 1868 to the time of his last departure after the termination of the Riel Rebellion of 1885. The inroads made upon his constitution by so many years of strenuous life caused his return home to Brighton in 1886, invalided, from which condition he never fully recovered, dying in 1896.

It was Major Webb who laid out the town of Brighton, the present map of which is entirely founded on the plans of his survey. For many years he was a member of the Board of Examiners for Surveyors in Toronto and Ottawa. He was president of the Conservative Association, of which political party he was always a staunch supporter, and during the campaign an active worker.

In 1875 he married Miss Theresa E. Sanford, daughter of the

late T. D. Sanford, Esq., of Brighton, and who still survives him and resides in their old home at Brighton. The children by this union were born in the following order:—

(1) Dennis R. S. Webb (namesake of the late Colonel Dennis who figured conspicuously in the early history of our Northwest Territories), born 1876, entered the Toronto University 1898, taking a course in Arts, but died of typhoid fever in his third year (1901).

(2) Dr. Adam Lindsay Webb, born 1879, received his preliminary education in the public and high schools of Brighton, entered the Medical School of Toronto University in 1899, and graduated in 1903, obtaining the degree of M.B.

(3) Rosaline May Webb, the youngest of Major Webb's children, resides with her mother at their villa residence, Brighton.

William Wilson Webb, Esq., a son of the Pioneer, was a leading merchant in Brighton for a great many years. He represented Northumberland during the later years of the old John Sanfield McDonald Government, whose policy he opposed, and it was by the reason of his vote on a division that the Government was defeated or overthrown. He has a son a leading lawyer in Colborne, and a daughter who married Dr. R. C. Wade, of Brighton. His eldest son and youngest daughter reside in Toronto; the former being a stock and share broker. The latter married Dr. Fred Warner of that city. The first five of William W. Webb's children died either quite young or in infancy.

In 1851 W. W. Webb and his brother George started for the California gold fields by way of the Isthmus of Panama, but before they reached there they were shipwrecked and managed to reach an island nearby. They were hospitably received by the natives and taken care of, and soon afterwards brought off by a ship belonging to the British Government that forwarded them on to the Isthmus. Here Wilson was attacked by yellow fever and his brother George thought of making arrangements to send him back home to Canada, but could not think of leaving him alone without care, so he himself resolved to return with him, which he accordingly did. Their people at home read of the shipwreck and saw among the list of passengers drowned, the names of George and Wilson Webb, and, of course, gave them up as dead. When George appeared on the old farm at Salem, his mother for a mo-

ment really thought that he was a ghost. Wilson, his brother, had remained in Rochester, where he lived for some time, then came on to Brighton and entered into business in 1852. After relinquishing this business, which was that of a retail dry goods merchant, at which he was very successful, he went into finance, and for many years conducted a large loan business, and eventually died very wealthy.

George, the other brother, entered into the cabinet making business, which trade he had previously learned thoroughly. He was successful in this, and as a citizen was imbued with high public spirit. He was foremost in the Liberal interests and was an active worker during his whole life. He died in Colborne-at the age of sixty-three, universally respected.

---

### THOMAS WEBB.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Aurilla Webb, d. in w. p.
- II. Sarah J. Webb, m. Henry Wright; set. Georgetown. Issue: (1) Adam.
- III. William Wilson Webb, m. Margaret Keller; set. Brighton. Issue: Five d. y., (6) Albert E., (7) Lilly M., and (8) Carrie.
- IV. George W. Webb, m. Ann Keller; set. Colborne. Issue: (1) Frederick, (2) Charles, and (3) Frank L.
- V. Eliza A. Webb, m. Daniel L. Simmons; set. Colborne. Issue: (1) Helena, d. y., and (2) Annie, dau. by adoption.
- VI. Henry F. Webb, m. Miss Roblin; set. Cobourg. Issue: (1) Stewart, and (2) Percival.
- VII. Thomas Webb, m. Charlotte C. Bulkley; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Jennie Aurilla, (2) Hiram Thomas, (3) Flora Mabel, (4) Annie, and (5) Charlotte C.
- VIII. James G. Webb, m. Barbara Moore; set. Spokane, U.S. Issue: (1) Herbert.
- IX. Major Adam Clark Webb, D. L. and P. L., m. Theresa E. Sanford; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Dennis R. G., (2) Adam Lindsay, and (3) Rosaline M.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Sarah J. Webb Branch:*

- (1) Dr. Adam Wright, m. Flora Cummings; set. Toronto.

See III *The William Wilson Webb Branch:*

- (6) Albert E. Webb, stock-broker, unm.; set. Toronto.
- (7) Lilly M. Webb, m. Dr. R. J. Wade; set. Brighton. Issue:  
(a) William W., (b) Mabel H., and (c) Carrie L., m. Dr. Fred Warner; set. Toronto.

See IV *The George W. Webb Branch:*

- (1) Frederick Webb, m. Jennie Burke; set. Toronto. Issue:  
(a) Rosa.
- (2) Charles Webb, d. unm.
- (3) Frank L. Webb, m. Eva Kennedy; set. Colborne. Issue:  
(a) Jean, and (b) George.

See VII. *The Thomas Webb Branch:*

- (1) Jennie Aurilla Webb, at home, Brighton.
- (2) Hiram Thomas Webb, unm.; set. Winnipeg.
- (3) Flora Mabel Webb, B.A., m. William C. Kip; set. Brooklyn. No issue.
- (4) Annie Webb, m. Rev. Charles W. DeMille; set. Roblin.  
(See DeMille family.)
- (5) Charlotte B. Webb, at home, Brighton.

---

 THE WILSON FAMILY.

James Wilson came from Yorkshire. He married Harriet Worthington, a native of the County of Tyrone, Ireland, and settled in North Fredericksburgh in the early thirties, having originally settled at Long Soo and thence came via the Oliver River and Rideau Canal to Kingston. They established their permanent home at the town of Napanee in 1849.

Their son, Uriah Wilson, M.P., is a man of force and ability who is rapidly gaining national prominence among the leaders of the Conservative party. He has been in politics for more than thirty years and has only known one defeat. Entering the township council in 1874, he was the Warden of the county of Lennox and Addington in 1886; Mayor of Napanee in 1887, and elected to the Commons February 22nd, 1887. Defeated for the Commons in 1891, he regained his seat a few months later at the election of 1892. Since then, he has grown steadily in the confidence of the people, being triumphantly returned at the general elections of 1896, 1900 and 1904. A striking proof of his increasing popularity may be gleaned from the comparison of his majorities in 1887 and

1904. Although the last named year witnessed a landslide towards the Liberal party, Mr. Wilson's majority in Lennox and Addington was 489, as against his majority of 27 in 1887.

Mr. Wilson carries on the boot and shoe business at Napanee with his brother, John, under the firm name and style of Wilson & Brother.

His son, Uriah Morley, having completed his course at the High School of Napanee, matriculated at the University of Toronto and graduated in 1891. He was called to the Bar in 1894, and since then has been continuously engaged in the practice of his profession.

---

### JAMES WILSON.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Samuel B. Wilson, m. Sarah Donley; set. Napanee.
- II. Martha M. Wilson, m. William Ellingham; set. Richmond. Issue: (1) George, (2) Uriah, and (3) John.
- III. Uriah Wilson, m. Mary Moyle; set. Napanee. Issue: (1) James A., (2) Maggie, (3) Uriah M., (4) John T., (5) Ira, and (6) Charles Edwin.
- IV. John Wilson, unm.; in partnership with his brother, Uriah, in the boot and shoe business; set. Napanee.
- V. William Wilson, d. California, 1878.
- VI. Richard Wilson, d. unm.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Uriah Wilson Branch:*

- (1) James A. Wilson, m. Minnie M. Boyes; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Lorena M., (b) Herbert J. D., (c) Erminie Grace, and (d) Mary Boyes.
- (2) Maggie Wilson, d. in inf.
- (3) Uriah M. Wilson, m. May Earl Hooper.
- (4) John T. Wilson, m. Maud Schryver. Issue: (a) Charles Uriah, and (b) Douglas.
- (5) Ira M. Wilson, d. in inf.
- (6) Charles Edwin Wilson, undergraduate McGill University.

---

### THE WALDRON FAMILY.

---

The Waldrons are of Dutch descent and are connected with the old Mohawk Valley families, so many of which emigrated from

that locality to Canada after the Revolutionary War. The pioneer, Philip Schuyler Waldron, came to Canada with his family about 1790. He married Catherine Coonly, and settled first on the Bay of Quinte, and later removed to Percy township, where he raised his large family of fifteen children, giving them all the advantages possible at that early day. One of the sons, Solomon, became a Methodist minister of some note, while the others, in various ways, became useful members of society, and married into some of the best families in Northumberland County.

James Schuyler Waldron, son of the Pioneer, was born March 24th, 1797. He married November 25th, 1824, Mary Ehrington, who was born in London, England, and came to Canada with her parents when a small girl. They had nine children.

The Waldron family have lived in, and been identified with, Percy and Murray from the very first settlement of those townships, although of late years they have become somewhat scattered. But to-day, wherever they may be found, they represent first-class citizenship. The early pioneers of the Waldron family were self-reliant, enterprising citizens, who took an active interest in religious and educational affairs; and these characteristics have been inherited by their descendants. Two members of this family, Israel H. and Robert E. Waldron, are respected citizens on the Front of Sidney, where they carry on farming; the former on lot 15, and the latter on lot 11. Both attended the schools of Murray and Percy in their youth, during the winter months, and helped on the farm in the summer.

Israel H. Waldron married Mary Iveson, daughter of George Iveson, who emigrated from England to Murray. He is considered a first-class farmer; and, being located conveniently to Belleville and Trenton, finds a ready market for his products. He and his wife take an active interest in church matters, and are members of the Methodist Church, to which they are liberal contributors.

Robert E. Waldron, who married Margaret Young, has a farm which is a very productive one, and its location is most desirable both as regards accessibility to the market and as an attractive place of residence.

The family attend the Presbyterian Church. In politics Mr. Waldron is a Conservative.

### JAMES SCHUYLER WALDRON.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William A. Waldron, m. Lorinda Clark. Issue: (1) George, (2) Minnie, (3) Grace, (4) Edith, and (5) May.
- II. James T. Waldron, m. Martha A. Sherwood. Issue: (1) Charles.
- III. Joseph S. Waldron, m. Fannie Sherwood.
- IV. Robert E. Waldron, m. Margaret Young; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) Frederick, (2) Robert, (3) Emma, m. John Little; set. Murray. (Issue: Frederick, Annie and Ethel), (4) Elizabeth, (5) Isabella, m. J. W. Crews; set. Murray. (Issue: Jessie, Frederick W., Kenneth W., and Robert H.), (6) Jessie, (7) Annie, and (8) Addie.
- V. Cuthbert T. Waldron, unm.; set. Dakota.
- VI. Charles T. Waldron, killed by lightning in childhood.
- VII. Israel H. Waldron, m. Mary Iveson; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) a son, who died in infancy.
- VIII. Isabella Waldron, m. W. W. Crews, of Trenton. Issue: (1) Wellington, (2) Frederick, (3) Annie, and (4) Minnie.
- IX. Elizabeth Waldron, m. Frederick Jewell; set. Trenton. No issue.

### THE WEEKS FAMILIES.

The Weeks brothers, pioneers of their respective families in Prince Edward County, were of Dutch ancestry, and, like the majority of those who made up the large migration from Dutchess County, N.Y., into Prince Edward County, were directly connected with the events of the Revolution.

Isaac Weeks was a farmer, and on coming to Prince Edward County secured the identical farm now owned and occupied by Albert McDonald, lot 7, Stinson Block, and comprising one hundred acres.

The Pioneer is said to have been a man of large physical build, and, like many of the settlers, especially the Dutchmen among them, of immense strength. He was also a man noted among his fellows for physical and moral courage. It was consequently a matter of regret, as only such men experience in such circumstances, that in 1812, owing to a serious illness (a thing not uncommon among the first pioneers), it was impossible for him

to take any part in the war. While present at a "bee," held to assist one of his neighbors, he met with the accident which seriously impaired all his powers for the rest of his days. He was bearing down on a lever which was being used to loosen frozen soil, when the lever slipped, allowing him to fall backwards. His head came in contact with a stone with such force as to produce concussion of the brain and injured his spine so as to produce considerable paralysis. He was never able to work again, nor could he ever after even walk without some form of support. Still he lived on until he was seventy-seven years of age. He died on his own farm and lies buried there, by the side of his wife, nee Nellie Mastin, who died in 1864. Headstones raised to both are to be seen in the old Weeks Cemetery. The Pioneer's youngest son, John, in the days of his father's infirmity, had resting places made where the invalid could stop as he walked with the support of his canes to the pond which lay at the back of the farm.

Two brothers accompanied Isaac from Dutchess County, to wit, Samuel and Townsend. Townsend married, but did not live long; however, he left one son, Rensselaer, to his brother Samuel's care, the boy being only two years old. The widow soon after returned to her people in Dutchess County. Samuel Weeks married Catherine Wynn and settled in Hillier. He had one son, Solomon, who married Susan Young and settled in Ameliasburgh, and three daughters, one of whom, Nancy M., married Dr. Berringer and settled in Hillier. This pioneer, a United Empire Loyalist, like his brother Isaac, secured land on the shore of Weller's Bay, known at that time as The Point, and which afterwards was called Stinson's Block, where he worked in conjunction with his brother, Isaac. He also engaged in the calling of a clergyman. Mrs. William Robison, of Consecon, is a granddaughter of the Pioneer, Samuel Weeks, and has charge of the mails. James C. Weeks, a grandson of the Pioneer, cultivates a farm adjacent to Consecon. The descendants of the two pioneers, Isaac and Samuel, are very numerous in the district of Hillier. Samuel died in 1833, in his fifty-ninth year, and his wife, nee Catherine Wynn, in 1870, in the seventy-sixth year of her age.

---

#### SAMUEL WEEKS.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Margaret Weeks, m. Hiram Darling; set. Percy. Issue: (1)

- Solomon, (2) John, (3) Emmeline, and (4) Lucretia.
- II. Solomon Weeks, m. Susan Young; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Solomon, (2) Sarah C., (3) Samuel, (4) Freeman, (5) Randall, (6) Margaret, (7) Thomas G., (8) Amy, (9) James C., (10) Fenwick, (11) Alvaretta, and (12) Sandy.
- III. Nancy M. Weeks, m. Dr. Berringer; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Angeline, (2) Mary, (3) Albert, and (4) Wesley.
- IV. Elizabeth Weeks, m. Ezra Stephens; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Smith, (2) Caroline, (3) Nellie, (4) Clark, (5) Margaret E., and (6) Thealby.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Margaret Weeks Branch:*

- (1) Solomon Darling, m. Agnes Cooper; set. Percy.
- (2) John Darling, m. Catharine Cooper; set. Percy.
- (3) Emmeline Darling, m. Peter Speers; set. Percy.
- (4) Lucretia Darling, m. Peter Barrager; set. Manitoba.

See II. *The Solomon Weeks Branch:*

- (1) Solomon Weeks, m. Minnie McGrath; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (2) Sarah C. Weeks, m. Stephen Nethery; set. Victoria, B.C.
- (3) Samuel Weeks, m. Fannie Reynolds; set. Michigan.
- (4) Freeman Weeks, m. Mary E. Mastin; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (5) Randall Weeks, unm.; set. Red Bluff, California.
- (6) Margaret Weeks, m. William Walt; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (7) Thomas G. Weeks, m. and set. Port Hope.
- (8) Amy Weeks, m. Sidney Henessey; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (9) James C. Weeks, m. Jennie Weeks; set. Hillier.
- (10) Fenwick Weeks, d. unm., aged 22 years.
- (11) Alvaretta Weeks, m. George W. Locie; set. Idaho. Issue: (a) Hazel, and (b) Lulu.
- (12) Sandy Weeks, m. Emma Knox; set. New York. Issue: (a) a dau.

See III. *The Nancy M. Weeks Branch:*

- (1) Angeline Berringer, m. George Miller; set. Hastings County.
- (2) Mary Berringer, m. William A. Robison; set. Consecon.
- (3) Albert Berringer, m. Corinthia Palmer; set. finally Michigan.
- (4) Wesley Berringer, m. Annie Brooks; set. Uxbridge.

See IV. *The Elizabeth Weeks Branch:*

- (1) Smith Stevens, m. Christie Munro, and another.

- set. Toronto. Issue: by 1st, (*a*) Ida H., m. Arthur Dickie; set. Nova Scotia; (*b*) Louise, m. William Wells; set. Lambton County. (Issue: Gertrude); (*c*) Edward E. N., m. Kate Mynott; set. Detroit. (Issue: Maud, Sidney, and Grace); and by 2nd, (*d*) Harold L. Stevens, m. May Agnew; set. Toronto. (Issue: Harold L., Jr.); (*e*) Ezra, d. y.; (*f*) Carrie M., unm.; (*g*) Frank Stevens, m. Mildred M. Howell; set. Toronto, no issue; (*h*) Margaret B., (*i*) George T., (*j*) Lenora C., (*k*) Ethel M., (*l*) R. Noble, (*m*) Russell J., and (*n*) F. William.
- (2) Caroline Stevens, m. Stephen Burgess; set. Nova Scotia. Issue: (*a*) Elizabeth, m. Dr. Henry M. Jacques; set. Nova Scotia. (Issue: Eileen); (*b*) Frederick, (*c*) Minnie E., d. y., (*d*) Arthur S., (*e*) Frank W., d. y., and (*f*) Harry C.
- (3) Nellie Stevens, m. 1st, Moses Hineman, and 2nd, John Burgess; set. Colborne. Issue: by 1st, (*a*) Carrie L., m. William K. Baker; set. London, England. (Issue: Ruth, Charles, Eleanora, Paul, Norman J., Allen, and Gulilma M.); (*b*) Howard, unm.; (*c*) Effie, d. y.; (*d*) Gordon, m. and set. Philadelphia, and two others, d. y.
- (4) Clark Stevens, m. and set. Toronto. Issue: (*a*) Elizabeth, m. Alfred D. Ells; set. Nova Scotia. (Issue: Glen, Eleanor, d. y., Floyd and Lorne E.); (*b*) Noble, m. Miss Dixon; set. Detroit. (Issue: Jessie and Harry D.); (*c*) Ezra, d. unm.; (*d*) Eva, (*e*) Edward, (*f*) Robert, and (*g*) Celia.
- (5) Margaret E. Stevens, m. Robert Noble; set. Toronto. Issue: (*a*) Henry C., d. y.
- (6) Thealby Stevens, m. George A. White; set. Trenton. Issue: (*a*) Harry S. H., d. y.; (*b*) Douglas, m. Harriet Masters; set. Toronto. No issue; and (*c*) Glenn, unm.

---

#### THE WERDEN FAMILY.

---

The Werdens came originally from England. The first authentic account is of an Isaac Werden, who, in April, 1635, and at the age of eighteen years, embarked at London on the "Increase,"

bound for America, where he became a noted navigator and commanded the "Bradstreet."

Old historical documents relating to the province of Quebec show that in 1764-65 Isaac Werden, a descendant of the navigator, and grandfather of Asa and Elias Werden, the Bay of Quinte pioneers of the family, made several purchases of land in Gaspe, Quebec, the most important of which were the Seigneurie of Riviere du Loup and the Fief de Madawaska. Both were bought from the Hon. James Murray, and the title, dated the 24th January, 1765, was issued under the Great Seal of France and confirmed by the King of Great Britain. That this Isaac Werden was a man of ability and trustworthiness is shown by the fact that a few years later the British Government despatched him on important business to the West Indian Island of Dominica. Before setting out on his voyage he sought greater safety for his wife and family by removing them to the more settled Connecticut. The Werden family still have in their possession two letters written from him in Dominica to his son, in both of which he refers in glowing terms to his property in Gaspe and his intention to have it conveyed to his son.

Isaac Werden died soon after in Dominica, far from all his family. His son meanwhile had married, and in time had six children: Isaac, Elias, Asa, Robert, William and a daughter who married a man named Stebbins and settled near Watertown, N.Y. Living for years in pleasant Connecticut the father imbibed the disaffection of the people towards the mother country, and on the outbreak of the Revolutionary War threw in his lot with the colonials. He died on the prison ship in New York harbor, and his name is inscribed on the Martyrs' Monument in New York City. His six children were left penniless and had a hard struggle with the world. Isaac lived and died in the United States; Asa came to Canada early in life and settled in Prince Edward County; Robert was last heard of in New Orleans; William settled south of Rochester, N.Y.; and Elias learned the carpenter trade, and later joined the United States army, in which he rose to the rank of captain.

Elias and Asa Werden were born at Stonington, Conn.; the former in 1777, the latter in 1779. Elias first married Jerusha Topping, and subsequently Sally Duell, who died in 1851, aged 66 years. He died in 1858. Asa Werden married Elizabeth Ells-

worth in Prince Edward County. She was born in 1785 and died in 1836.

Asa Werden acquired extensive landed properties. He first took up six hundred acres, to which he added two hundred and sixty acres at the north end of East Lake, and subsequently acquired a hundred acres alongside his first settlement and two hundred acres directly to the east. The last two lots he bestowed upon his daughter, E. Jane McCaw, and they are now occupied by her son Edwin McCaw. Nearer Picton he bought two hundred acres of lot 23 in the military tract. Near Bloomfield he bought two hundred acres, where his eldest son finally settled, now in the possession of David Kelly. He had two hundred acres timbered with valuable cedar at Greenbush, and a triangular block situated on the line between Hallowell and Athol. His land purchases were not confined to the county of Prince Edward; he bought the two hundred acres of beech land on which Whitby has since been built. Before he died he realized over fifty thousand dollars on this property. Another two hundred acres purchased near Whitby he bestowed on his daughter Clara. Besides many farms and properties in Western Canada, he owned two hundred acres near Stirling, which he gave to his daughter Hannah, and two hundred acres near Colborne he bequeathed to another daughter, Esther. To his daughter Amelia he gave two hundred acres at Salmon Point; and the adjoining two hundred, to his daughter Ellen. An additional two hundred acres, purchased beside his original settlement, he bestowed on his daughter Irene. Splendid properties were bequeathed to each of his sons: the old homestead of six hundred acres situated between Woodrows Corner and Cherry Valley, on Hallowell and the money with which to buy a hundred acres of the Ferguson property to the south of Picton, were given Elias G. Werden. This last son also indirectly received a hundred acres situated between Woodrow's corner and Cherry Valley, on the first concession of East Lake, which was bequeathed to his sons John Asa and Sully jointly. The wealth and prosperity that attended the pioneer Asa Werden may be gauged from the fact that when his will was probated the estate was valued at two hundred and forty-seven thousand dollars.

Squire Asa Werden was much resorted to for money loans, for which he was never known to charge more than eight per cent., a very moderate rate considering the prevailing scarcity of money.

He was desirous of helping those who needed help and whom he thought would make good use of it. His integrity was unimpeachable, and he expected to find the same in those with whom he dealt. The detection, during a business transaction, of one dishonest intention in a man caused him never again to have any dealings whatever with that person. Though certainly not a speculator, he was a far-seeing man, possessing mental acumen and sound judgment. He perceived there was plenty of material in the raw hides in the district for the manufacture of leather; so he supplied a tannery and established a remunerative industry. He saw a source of undeveloped wealth in the oak on his properties, so he organized a systematic shipment of oak log rafts to Quebec. Asa Werden was of a retiring disposition, and was not greatly in evidence in public life; but owing to his prominent position in the county he was induced to represent it in Parliament, which he did for many years. As a Magistrate he was frequently appealed to as arbitrator, when his advice to the parties invariably was to settle their disputes without litigation. He was greatly interested in educational matters and was a most generous man, giving bountifully but stealthily. He was first buried on the old homestead, but the body was subsequently disinterred and removed to Picton.

Ellen E. Werden, fifth daughter and ninth child of Asa Werden, married Edward Miller. They settled in Athol, and had ten children. Of these, Herbert S. Miller, well known throughout the Bay of Quinte region, was born at Salmon Point. He received his early education at Picton, and soon after turned his attention to the cheese business, the great future of which he already foresaw. After some years of practical training and experience he commenced business in 1880 as a cheese and hop dealer throughout the counties of Prince Edward and Lennox and Addington, with headquarters at Picton. His business has steadily grown until he has become, perhaps, the largest buyer in the Bay of Quinte district. He is a member of the Picton Dairyman Association and one of the solid business men of Picton.

In 1817 Elias Werden with his wife and seven children came to Prince Edward county, where his brother Asa had preceded him by some years. It was their hope to trace out and establish their claim to their grandfather's property in Gaspé. But in this they did not succeed, for through the long minority of the heirs the great political changes and the imperfect registration of those

times, the title had lapsed past all recovery. Elias Werden engaged in farming in Athol, and also worked at his trade as a carpenter. His noble wife and himself wielded a strong influence for good in the community in which they lived, by their high sense of morality, uprightness and courtesy. They never accumulated much property, but they directed their efforts mainly to the careful training of their large family. Their reward lay in seeing their children grow into upright, cultured men and women, who trusted in God and were loyal to their country. The twelve sons and daughters whose names appear in the genealogy, passed the greater part of their lives in Prince Edward county and the adjacent counties of Hastings and Northumberland. Only two of them, William W. and Sarah V., died under seventy years of age; and several passed their eightieth birthday. George L. is the only one now living, and he is now (1904) in his eightieth year. Many of Elias Werden's descendants still live in the county, and some are located in other parts of the Dominion and in the United States. Wherever found, they take their place among the leading families of the community, and are to be identified with whatever makes for culture and prosperity.

A well-known descendant of Elias Werden, and son of Albert Werden, is William H. Werden, of Sophiasburgh. In early life he was appointed ensign in the 3rd Battalion of Prince Edward Militia upon the recommendation of Colonel Ruttan. His commission was issued by Governor-General Monck and countersigned by W. Powell. He owns a farm of one hundred acres under a high state of cultivation and is one of the leading citizens of Sophiasburgh.

---

#### ASA WERDEN.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Clara Werden, b. 1802; m. Miss Leavens; set. Pickering.  
Issue: (1) a son, (2) Byron, (3) William, (4) Louisa, (5) Elizabeth, and (6) another.
- II. Aaron Werden, b. 1804; m. Catharine Davis; set. Hallowell.  
Issue: (1) Antoinette, (2) Helen, (3) William, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Gage, (6) Emma C., (7) Wilfred, and (8) Frances.
- III. Deborah Werden, b. 1806; m. William Gage; set. near Pickering. Issue: (1) Werden, (2) Ulysses, and two daughters.
- IV. Amelia Werden, b. 1808; m. Bernard Daynard; set. Athol.

- Issue: (1) Sidney, (2) Byron, (3) Asa, (4) Wellington, (5) Alfred, (6) Werden, (7) William, (8) Adelbert, (9) Louise, (10) David, (11) Leslie, (12) Minerva, (13) Amelia C., and (14) Irene V.
- V. Irene Werden, b. 1810; m. Hulbert Williams; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Adelaide, (2) Ella, (3) Parker, and (4) Cynthia.
- VI. Elias G. Werden, b. 1812; m. Rachael Vandewater; set. Athol. Issue: (1) John A., (2) Louisa, (3) Sully, (4) Caleb, (5) Sarah E., (6) Emma, (7) Walter, and (8) David.
- VII. Robert B. Werden, b. 1813; m. Wealthy A. Davis; set. finally St. Catharines. Issue: (1) Montalbert B., (2) Theresa J., and (3) Rodolphus D.
- VIII. William C. Werden, b. 1815; d. in infancy.
- IX. Ellen E. Werden, b. 1817; m. Edward Miller; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Eliza, (2) Theodore, (3) Edgar, (4) Horatio, (5) Matilda, (6) Caroline, (7) Augusta, (8) Alberta, (9) Herbert S., and (10) Ida.
- X. Hannah Werden, b. 1820; m. Sidney Helmer; set. Hastings county. Issue: (1) Willard, (2) Herbert, (3) Theresa, (4) Alice, (5) Edna, (6) Wesley, (7) Antionette, (8) Emma, and (9) Sully.
- XI. Esther Werden, b. 1822; m. John Spafford; set. near Colborne.
- XII. Byron Werden, b. 1824; d. in infancy.
- XIII. Sully Paola Werden, b. 1826; m. Elizabeth A. Davis; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Antoinette, (2) Robert, (3) Eugene, (4) Linneaus, (5) Ulysses, (6) Lilly, (7) May, and (8) Flora.
- XIV. E. Jane Werden, b. 1829; m. William McCaw; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Mary E., (2) William W., (3) Leslie, and (4) Edwin J.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See VII. *The Robert B. Werden Branch*:

- (1) Montalbert B. Werden, m. Phoebe J. Woodrow; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Malcolm L. Werden, m. Allie Stanton; set. Athol. (Issue: Sherman, Clayton, Gladys, and Inez.) (b) Maude B. Werden, m. 1st, Harry Carter, and 2nd, James Snannon; set. Picton. (Issue: by 1st, Raymond.)
- (2) Theresa Werden, m. Thomas Soby; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Lillian Soby, m. James Cuff; set. finally Cincinnati.
- (3) Rodolphus D. Werden, m. Philinda Weeks; set. Cin-

cinnati. Issue: (a) Grenville, (b) Durward, (c) Grace, and (d) Robert.

See IX. *The Ellen E. Werden Branch:*

- (1) *Eliza* Miller, m. John Whittoney; set. Illinois; no issue.
- (2) *Theodore* Miller, m. 1st, Lydia McCray; set. United States; no issue.
- (3) *Edgar* Miller, m. and set. finally Detroit; no issue.
- (4) *Horatio* Miller, m. Mary Spafford; set. Cherry Valley; no issue.
- (5) *Matilda* Miller, m. Samuel Smith; set. Bloomfield; no issue.
- (6) *Caroline* Miller, m. Samuel Payne; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Edward Payne, d. young.
- (7) *Augusta* Miller, m. Dr. John Trumpour; set. Toronto, now in Annsville; no issue.
- (8) *Alberta* Miller, m. John Bowerman; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) *Cassy*, and (b) *Edith*.
- (9) *Herbert S.* Miller, m. Carrie D. Baker; set. finally Picton; no issue.
- (10) *Ida* Miller, m. Alva Young; set. Montreal; no issue.

See XIV. *The E. Jane Werden Branch:*

- (1) *Mary E.* McCaw, m. Thomas Gillespie; set. Picton; no issue.
- (2) *William W.* McCaw, m. Mary Blakely; set. Cherry Valley. Issue: (a) *Eva* McCaw, m. Harry Cutter; set. Boston. (Issue: William, d. aged 4 years.)
- (3) *Leslie* McCaw, m. 1st, Annie VanGeesen, and 2nd, Isabel Wamsley; set. Athol. Issue: by 2nd, (a) *Annie*, and (b) *Gilbert*.
- (4) *Edwin J.* McCaw, m. Harriet VanGeesen; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) *William*, (b) *Thomas*, and (c) *Joseph*.

---

ELIAS WERDEN.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. *Charles P.* Werden, m. Mrs. Polly Outendyke; set. Cramahe, Northumberland County. Issue: (1) *Elias*, (2) *Mary*, (3) *Charles*, and (4) *Phoebe*.
- II. *Albert* Werden, m. 1st, Sarah Conger, and 2nd, Cecilia Spencer, dau. of Col. Hazelton Spencer, the first M.P. for

- Hastings, 1792; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: by 1st, (1) Julia A., (2) Isaac S.; and by 2nd, (3) William H., (4) Manly, (5) Margaret, (6) Austin, (7) Sarah, (8) Hazelton, (9) Harriet, (10) Mary, and (11) John.
- III. Henry Werden, m. Polly Lazier; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (1) Monima, (2) Minerva, (3) Araminta, (4) Candace, (5) Alonzo, (6) Alonzo, (7) Imogene, (8) Bertha, (9) James E., (10) Stephen, (11) Thurza, and (12) Florence.
- IV. Almira Werden, m. William A. Palen; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Stephen A., (2) Sarah E., and (3) Almira C. The father died 1878, aged 71 years; the mother 1882, aged 72 years.
- V. Mary A. Werden, m. Allan Brown; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Almira, and (2) Matilda.
- VI. Harriet Werden, m. John C. Young; set. Athol. No issue.
- VII. William W. Werden, m. Hannah Ketchum; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Lewis A., (2) George A., and (3) Frederick V.
- VIII. Sarah V. Werden, m. John Stanton; set. Athol. Issue: (1) George, (2) Sidney, (3) Almeda V., (4) Annie E., (5) Elias P., and (6) Frances.
- IX. Eliza Werden, m. John Mastin; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Minerva, and (2) Francis.
- X. George L. Werden, m. 1st, Almira Thompson, and 2nd, Jemima Platt; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Evelina, and (2) Marcus.
- XI. Matilda Werden, m. Gideon Mastin; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Ophelia, and (2) Theodore.
- XII. Frederick Werden, m. Esther Betts; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Nancy C., (2) Chester H., (3) Frederick O., (4) Sarah E., and (5) Nancy R.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Charles P. Werden Branch:*

- (1) Elias Werden, m. Sarah Betts; set. Hastings county. Issue: (a) and (b) Horace and Nettie Werden, d. y. (c) Anson Werden, m. Martha Wellman; set. North Hastings (Issue: Margaret, Ida, Emma, and Pearl.) (d) Lorenzo Werden, m. Amelia Scott; set. Deseronto. (Ethel R., by adoption.) (e) Esther Werden, m. John Swackhamer set. North Albany, Penn.
- (2) Mary Werden, m. John Fulford; set. Brighton. Issue (a) Stanley, (b) Charles, (c) Fletcher, (d) Fred, and (e) Frank.

- (3) Charles Werden, m. Mary Bates; set. Northumberland land. Issue: (a) Alida, (b) Ella, and (c) a son.
- (4) Phoebe Werden, m. Ambrose Coleman; set. Northumberland County. Issue: (a) Alida, (b) Ella, and (c) a son.

See II. *The Albert Werden Branch:*

- (1) Julia A. Werden, m. Stephen Roblin; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Albert S., (b) William A., (c) David H., (d) Stanley A., (e) Sarah E., m. James A. Foster; set. Picton. (Issue: Morley N. R., and Grace S. C.) (f) Ella C.
- (2) Spencer Werden, m. Mary Burley; set. Lambton county.
- (3) William H. Werden, m. 1st, Kate Van Horn, and 2nd, Margaret Wood; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Margareta Werden, m. Manly Burlingham; set. Chicago. (Issue: Nora, and Mintche.)
- (4) Manly Werden, unm.; died in Sophiasburgh.
- (5) Margaret Werden, m. 1st, John Taylor, and 2nd, William Tennent; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Nellie, (b) Robert, and three died in infancy.
- (6) Austin Werden, m. Amelia Drummond; set. Mimico, York county. Issue: (a) Albert, (b) Edith, (c) Austin, (d) Lloyd, and (e) another son.
- (7) Sarah Werden, m. Thomas C. DeMille; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Charles B. DeMille, m. Gertrude Johns. (Issue: Dorothy.) (b) Albert C. DeMille, M.D., unm.; set. Milton.
- (8) Hazelton Werden, m. Jane Crawford; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Harry, (b) Cora, (c) John, (d) Nellie, and (e) Esmeralda.
- (9) Harriet Werden, d. unm.
- (10) Mary Werden, m. David A. Thompson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Philip, and (b) John.
- (11) John Werden, m. M. Addie C. Sloan; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (a) Edith J., (b) E. Percy, (c) Augustus S., and (d) Edna M. B.

See IV. *The Almira Werden Branch:*

- (1) Stephen A. Palen, m. Gertrude Welbanks; set. Marysburg. Issue: (a) William H. Palen, d. aged 15 years. (b) Blanche M. Palen, m. C. H. Smith; set. Picton.
- (2) Sarah E. Palen, unm.; set. Athol.

- (3) Almira C. Palen, m. Lewis E. Garrison; set. Athol. Issue:  
 (a) Myra P., and (b) Maurice P.

---

THE WELBANKS FAMILY.

---

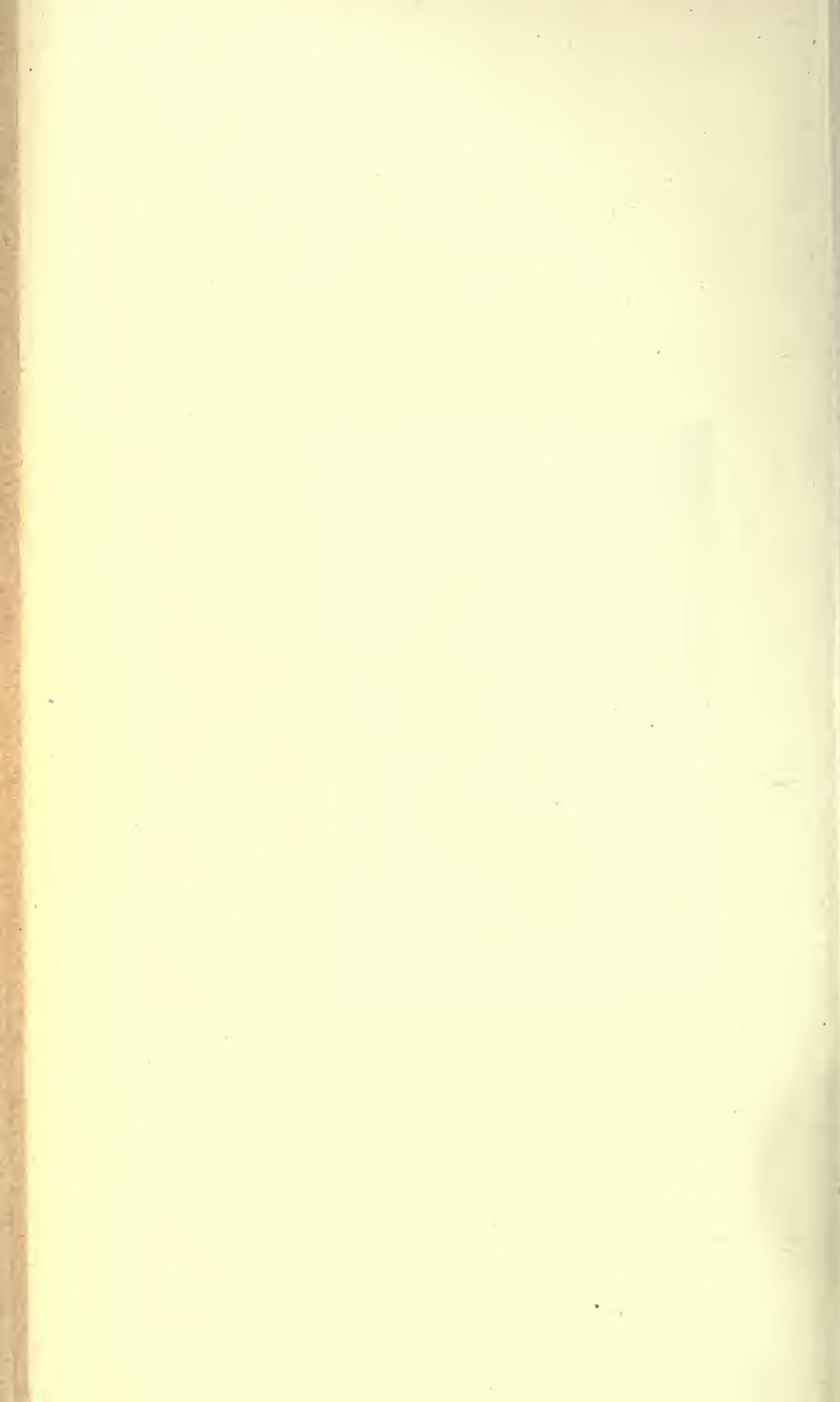
Thomas Welbanks was an English soldier from Yorkshire who had fought in the Peninsular War. He followed the drum through many a hard-fought fight during the War of Independence, and when at last peace was proclaimed, doffed the scarlet of the soldier for the more sombre hues of the pioneer. When first he came into Canada he settled for a while at Kingston; but he soon removed to South Marysburg and settled near the old Black River Bridge. The land that he drew from the Government he bequeathed to his son George, who in turn passed it on to his son George A. Welbanks. It was then traded with Palen Clark, whose descendants are now settled there.

The old pioneer prospered and became a man of means; at one time he owned a tract of six or eight hundred acres of land in Hungerford, of which however his descendants inherited only four hundred. When in the States he married a Frenchwoman whose name was LaRue. Their son Thomas paid a visit in 1837 to her people in Genesee County, New York, and his American uncles and aunts were delighted to meet their Canadian nephew but could not refrain from a passing jocular allusion to the rebellion then in progress. They remarked that all they wanted was a breakfast spell in which to take Canada; but they received the retort that all they needed was one regiment of red coats to send them flying.

After the Pioneer died in 1811 his widow married again; but in time she bought a farm for each of her sons, with the exception of Hiram, who had returned to the States, where he was at the time of his mother's death. When he came back to Canada his nephew, George A. Welbanks, presented him with a farm of hundred acres in Hungerford. George A. Welbanks still lives in Athol township over eighty-five years of age. He has been a Justice of the Peace for sixty years, a record in service to which few other magistrates in Canada can lay claim. When the Lyon Mackenzie Rebellion was disturbing the country he was one of the first to respond to the call to arms. Years later he was appointed assessor and collector for his township, a position which he held



ARTHUR WELBANKS  
South Marysburg



for ten years. Although well beyond four score years of age George A. Welbanks is still hale and hearty, and his whitened locks belie the strength and clearness of his mind and memory. He recalls the old days when game was plentiful and remembers the passing of the pigeons he caught in nets by the hundreds. They were so plentiful that the hunters needed only to go into the woods at night armed with torches and sticks to procure them by the bagful; their flights of migration northward were at times so dense as actually to darken the rays of the sun. His father was wounded at Sackett's Harbor in the War of 1812.

The Welbanks descendants have been closely and prominently associated with Marysburg since its early settlement. Thomas Welbanks, a grandson of the Pioneer, and a magistrate for the county, remembers the Indians living on the point running out into the marsh by the cemetery at the head of South Bay. He describes them as fine old fellows, who, even if their appearance did frighten the children, supplied the mothers with baskets, trays and scoops. He still has in his possession a scoop which was his mother's; it was made of basswood and used for scooping flour, and is nearly eighty years old. Among other interesting old papers whose perusal gives one an insight into the ways and customs of the pioneer life, Thomas Welbanks has in his possession some old receipts. One is for payment for digging the grave of George Welbanks; while another reads: "Good to Thomas Morgan for seven shillings and threepence in Good Merchantable Wheat at market price by the 1st March next, as witness my hand this 7th February, 1821. George Welbanks." These documents, like nearly all the other writings of the district, were penned by Squire McDonnell.

Robert and Thomas Welbanks, two sons of the Pioneer, each bought a hundred acres, side by side, from Robert Walker, of Kingston. They paid the sum of eight hundred dollars and together worked the land until they felt confident to start separately. On this lot at the head of South Bay, Thomas Welbanks, in 1823, built his house, which, in 1882, was rebuilt by his son Thomas; the entire floor was left intact and the new house put over it. Besides being a magistrate, Thomas Welbanks was treasurer of the township for many years and held a captaincy in the militia for almost sixty years. He had been engaged in various business and commercial undertakings, and was elected the first

director of the Bay of Quinte Fire Insurance Company; a post that he has held for the past thirty years.

Robert Welbanks, second son of the Pioneer, was a leading farmer in South Marysburg. Of his children it may be noted that William resides in South Marysburg, and married first, Harriet Van Dusen, and second, Matilda Lowry. His daughter Addie married Lewis Rose (of the Peter Rose family), who died in 1904; another daughter, Cassie, married Samuel Williams. A son, Arthur Welbanks, has recently embarked in business at Port Milford, carrying on a large general store with good success. He resides with his sister Aurelia upon the old homestead.

John Welbanks, sixth child of the Pioneer, married Deborah Ostrander of the old and highly respected Ostrander family. Their son, also John Welbanks, married Mary Warren, and settled in South Marysburg; they have several children, but lost their second child and eldest son, Kenneth Welbanks, May 10, 1903.

---

### THOMAS WELBANKS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. George Welbanks, m. Susan Hennessy; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) George A. The father drowned, 1821.
- II. Robert Welbanks, m. Ursula Burns; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) David, (2) John B., (3) Rosilla, and (4) George. The father died 1830, aged 36 years; the mother 1874, aged 71 years.
- III. Thomas Welbanks, m. Sarah Minaker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Lemira, (3) Hamilton, (4) Thomas, (5) Andrew, (6) Calvin, (7) Hiram, (8) Gertrude, (9) Emily, (10) Belvidere, and (11) Mary E.
- IV. William Welbanks, m. Mary A. Clark; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Millie, (2) Palen, (3) Martha, (4) Clark, (5) Louisa, (6) Anson, (7) Susan, (8) William, (9) Ursula, (10) Mehetabel, (11) Thomas, (12) Stephen, (13) Victoria, and (14) Wyatt.
- V. David Welbanks, m. 1st, Pattie Ames, and 2nd, Mrs. Kelly (nee Williams); set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Abraham, (2) Polly, (3) Betsy, (4) William, (5) Debbie, (6) Mary A., (7) William, (8) James, (9) Henry, (10) Elisha, and (11) Eliza J.

- VI. John Welbanks, m. Deborah Ostrander; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Alva, (2) Mary, (3) Sarah, (4) Samuel, (5) Ellen, (6) Nancy, (7) John, (8) Alva, and (9) Matilda.
- VII. Hiram Welbanks, m. Sarah Ostrander; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Frank, and (2) Cecilia A.
- VIII. Margaret Welbanks, m. 1st, George Trader, and 2nd, James Danbury; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Fagin, (2) George, and (3) Mary; and by 2nd, (4) Robert, (5) Margaret, (6) Eliza, (7) Miranda, (8) Sarah, and (9) Emmeline.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The George Welbanks Branch:*

- (1) George A. Welbanks, m. Phoebe D. Minaker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Susan H., (b) George A., (c) Charles, (d) Alice, (e) Agnes, (f) Mary C., and (g) Adelaide.

See II. *The Robert Welbanks Branch:*

- (1) David Welbanks, m. Mary F. Lane; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Ellen, (b) Rosabella, (c) Robert, (d) John, (e) Benjamin, (f) Annie, and (g) Charlotte.
- (2) John B. Welbanks, m. Nancy Clapp; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Philip, and (c) David.
- (3) Rosella Welbanks, m. Frederick Rose; set. North Marysburg.
- (4) George Welbanks, d. young.
- (5) William Welbanks, m. 1st, Harriet VanDusen, and 2nd, Matilda Lowry; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st (a) Walter, (b) Hiram, (c) Addie V., (d) Rosella, and (e) Annie; and by 2nd, (f) David R., (g) Aurelia, (h) Arthur, (i) Cassie M., and (j) Bertha.

See III. *The Thomas Welbanks Branch:*

- (1) Margaret Welbanks, m. Isaac Striker; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Hamilton.
- (2) Lemira Welbanks, m. Dr. James Cannon; set. Petoskey, Mich.
- (3) Hamilton Welbanks, m. Sarah Jane Redner; set. Ameliaburgh. Issue: (a) Stanley, (b) Minnie, and (c) Carrie.
- (4) Thomas Welbanks, J.P., m. Mary Wright; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Sarah E., (b) Andrew, (c) Lil-

- lian, (d) Annie, (e) Colin, (f) Walter, and (g) Hamilton.
- (5) Andrew Welbanks, unm.; died when a young man; was captain of schooner "Jenny Lind."
  - (6) Calvin Welbanks, m. Rebecca Thompson; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Sarah, (b) Bertha, (c) Letty, (d) Webster, (e) Belle, (f) Augustus, (g) Addie, and (h) Nelson.
  - (7) Hiram Welbanks, m. 1st, Emma Platt, and 2nd, Hester Blakely; set. Toronto.
  - (8) Gertrude Welbanks, m. Stephen Palen; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) William, and (b) Blanche.
  - (9) Emily Welbanks, m. Hiram Ellis; set. Picton. No issue.
  - (10) Belvidere Welbanks, unm.; set. Toronto.
  - (11) Mary E. Welbanks, m. John Hubbs; set. South Marysburg.

See VI. *The John Welbanks Branch:*

- (1) Alva Welbanks, d. young.
- (2) Mary Welbanks, m. Frank Case; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Edward, and (b) Carrie.
- (3) Sarah Welbanks, m. John VanAlastine; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Sydney, and (b) William.
- (4) Samuel Welbanks, m. Mary A. Clark; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Andrew, and (b) Albert.
- (5) Ellen Welbanks, m. James Woodrow; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Addie.
- (6) Nancy Welbanks, m. Bela Johnson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Guy.
- (7) John Welbanks, m. Mary Warren; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Ruby, (b) Kenneth, (c) Fred, (d) Hadley, (e) Jessie, and (f) Clare.
- (8) Alva Welbanks, d. young.
- (9) Matilda Welbanks, m. John E. Stafford; set. Marysburg.

---

#### THE WRIGHT FAMILY.

---

Squire Daniel Wright, the pioneer of this family in Prince Edward County, was born in the city of London, England, 1741, and according to the old record in the Crown Lands Department he was sergeant in the 53rd Regiment in the British service during the war of the American Revolution and was present at the

battle before Quebec when Montgomery was killed. He settled in Marysburg in 1784. He was commissary officer for this township and was subsequently appointed magistrate and later registrar, which positions he held for upwards of thirty years. He was also Lieutenant-Colonel in the Prince Edward Militia. Squire Wright appears to have been supreme in authority in Marysburg, even before he was appointed magistrate, and it is said the soldiers were wont to come to him to settle any differences that might arise among them.

His son James married Ann Harrison, and settled within the present limits of North Marysburg. Among his descendants may be mentioned the late George Sills Wright, of whom the Belleville "Daily Sun," in its issue of September 17, 1894, says:

"He was esteemed by all as a man of kindly heart, moral worth and intellectual brilliancy, whom the city mourns. Dr. Wright, who was a late principal of the high school, died at the comparatively early age of fifty-four years. He was the son of Daniel J. Wright, who pre-deceased him by a week only, dying at the advanced age of ninety-four years. Daniel Wright was a power in Prince Edward County, and for many years a County Councillor in North Marysburg township. The sons are James and Melbourne, farmers; Frank, a carpenter, at present residing in Picton, and Dr. John Wright, a physician in Picton.

"George Sills Wright, Ph.D., was born at Prinyer, fifty-six years ago. He was of United Empire Loyalist extraction. His early education was received at the rural schools of his native township in Prince Edward. He received his preliminary academic instruction at the Newburgh Academy, and matriculated at Victoria University, Cobourg, and spent three years of his art course there, and afterwards completed a classical and arts course and graduated at the University of Toronto. In addition to this he completed a civil engineering course in New York. He filled the chair of English literature and modern languages at Albert College, Belleville, remaining with this institution fifteen years. Probably the great prosperity and popularity of that institute is largely due to the unselfish and assiduous efforts put forth by him in those uncertain days of its inception. During his connection with Albert College he was given leave of absence, during which time he travelled extensively in Europe, and while abroad received the degree of Ph.D. at Leipsic, Germany. Upon resign-

ing the chair of modern languages at Albert, in 1883, he became principal of the Belleville high school. As a society man Dr. Wright was exceedingly popular and prominent. He was Eminent Preceptor of King Baldwin Preceptory, and a member of the Chapter, which is the highest order in Masonry. He was also a Past Master of Belleville Lodge, A. F. & A. M. He was an Odd Fellow as well, being Past Noble Grand of Mizpah Lodge, No. 127. He was Past Chieftain, Sons of Scotland, and Past President of the St. Andrew's Society. He was also one of the organizers and Past Presidents of the old Native Canadian Society, at present extinct. In addition to these he was one of the directors of the Belleville Institute and Library Association and an honorary member of the Philharmonic Society. In religion he was a Methodist, an attendant at the Bridge Street Church, and a member of the Tabernacle Sunday school."

Perhaps one of the most influential and public spirited citizens of North Marysburg is Mr. Melbourne Wright, a grandson of James Wright and great-grandson of the Pioneer, who resides in the neighborhood of Prinyer. Mr. Wright is known by his intimates as "Mell," and to the passing stranger always proves to be a "good Samaritan." In politics, as in everything else, he is independent and liberal.

A man well read, and familiar with the main public issues of the day, Mr. Wright takes a pleasure in his life's work and can show visitors a handsome avenue of beautiful and symmetrical maples of a good size that he planted with his own hands. The loss of his loved wife, who died April 3, 1887, was a sore trial to him, as was also the death of his brother George Sills Wright, of whom he speaks with much feeling.

Among relics of a time now passed, and of which it is a constant reminder, Mr. Wright shows a cedar sill in his driving house that was a post in a block-house at Prinyer's Cove, erected about the time of the American War of Independence.

James Wright, son of Squire Wright, had nine children. His second son and child, Matthew Wright, married Anne Courter and settled in North Marysburg. They had a large family, including six sons, to-wit, James, Ephriam, Matthew, Escott, Samuel and Joseph; and several daughters, Samantha, Frances, Emma and Augusta. Joseph Wright married Jane E. Storms, and settled on lot 74, Lake Side, North Marysburg. He was by trade a

master carpenter and built many of the best houses and barns to be found in North and South Marysburg, and adjoining townships. His skill led to his employment at other places, including the State of New York, but after his marriage he devoted himself principally to farming, although he built the residence now occupied by his widow and son, Vincent Wright. He died universally respected in 1889, and the farm is managed by his son Vincent, who had taken over the main charge of it before his father's death. A daughter, Etta Wright, married Thomas Vincent. Mr. Vincent was born at Bristol, England, and came to Canada when a mere child. He has proven himself a successful farmer, and at present owns one hundred acres in a high state of cultivation and beautifully located for a home, overlooking the Bay.

Samuel Wright, another son of Matthew Wright, and a great-grandson of the old Pioneer, married Sarah Melinda Storms. He is quite a successful fruit grower, but like his father before him, is a blacksmith by trade. He is quite progressive in his ideas and highly regarded as an authority upon all matters relating to the setting out and care of orchards and the growth and cultivation of fruit.

William Wright was a brother of Daniel Wright, and married Elizabeth Huff, daughter of Solomon Huff, of Adolphustown, and also sister of his son Solomon Huff, who married Charlotte Odell. They had several children, as shown by the genealogical table annexed. Their son, Solomon Wright, was born in Cressy, Prince Edward County, April 6th, 1808, and married Ashibah Ham, daughter of the Rev. John Ham, and granddaughter of Captain John Ham, the celebrated pioneer. She was born in Hamburg, now Hawley, March 24th, 1816. Official records show the interesting fact that the marriage certificate issued to Solomon Wright and Ashibah Ham was the first to be issued in the county of Lennox under the reign of Queen Victoria. They had eight children, to wit: Martha E., Elizabeth J., George A., Simon D., John A., William H., Charles W., and Edmund H., two of whom, viz., Elizabeth and Simon, are now deceased.

William H. Wright was born March 21st, 1850, in Fredericksburgh, but at present resides at Wellington. He married, November 7th, 1877, Mary Helen, daughter of James Kerr, of Waupoos, who died March 9th, 1880. Some years later, June 10th, 1901, he married Emma L. Evans, widow of the late H. A. Evans, M.D.,

of Picton, and daughter of the late J. N. Carter. Mrs. Evans, by her former marriage, had two daughters, to wit, Lucia H. Evans, who was married August 9th, 1905, to Harold P. Field, of Regina, formerly of Cobourg, Ont.; and Miss Rosamond S. Evans, at home.

### JAMES WRIGHT.

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John J. Wright, m. Margaret Thompson; set. Smiths Bay. Issue: (1) Margaret E., (2) Mary W., (3) Diana, (4) Sarah E., (5) James E., (6) John A., and (7) Adelaide.
- II. Matthew Wright, m. Ann Courter; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) James, (2) Ephriam, (3) Matthew, (4) Escott, (5) Samuel, (6) Joseph, (7) Samantha, (8) Frances, (9) Emma, and (10) Augusta.
- III. Daniel Wright, m. Mary Sills; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Edward, (2) George S., (3) Margaret, (4) James, (5) Francis, (6) Melbourne, (7) Georgiana, and (8) John.
- IV. Edward Wright, m. Nancy Davis; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Ada, (2) Sanford, (3) Sarah E., (4) Frances V., (5) Lester, (6) Nettie, and (7) Charles.
- V. Nancy Wright, m. Isaac Wellington; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Arthur, (3) Eva, and (4) Additha.
- VI. Elizabeth Wright, m. Peter Dulmage; set. finally Brighton. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Heber, and (3) Coleman.
- VII. Nellie Wright, d. unm.
- VIII. Mary Wright, m. Daniel Wright; set. Lindsay. Issue: (1) Samuel, and (2) Anna B., both unm.
- IX. Clara Wright, m. Rev. George B. Sills; Baptist minister; set. Fredericksburgh.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Daniel Wright Branch:*

- (1) Edward N. Wright, m. Hattie Hulburt; set. Picton. No Issue.
- (2) George S. Wright, d. unm. 1894; was professor in Albert College and principal of High School, Belleville.
- (3) Margaret Wright, m. Rev. Joseph Young, Methodist minister. Issue: (a) Dr. George Young, m. Eva Greenhill; set. Prescott. (Issue: William.) (b) Dr. William Young, m. Emily Gregory; set. Toronto. (Issue: Margaret E.)

- (c) Emma, (d) Joseph, (e) Bessie, and two died in inf.
- (4) James Wright, m. Mary Carter; set. finally West Lake. Issue: (a) Ernest A., (b) Rita, and (c) Raymond.
- (5) Francis Wright, m. Melissa German; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Nellie, (b) Luella (both d. y.), (c) Edith, and (d) Lillian.
- (6) Melbourne Wright, m. Margaret B. Kerr; set. Prinyer. Issue: (a) Flora, (b) Frances, (c) E. Blake, (d) Alice, and (e) Margaret.
- (7) Georgiana Wright, unm.; set. Picton.
- (8) Dr. John Wright, m. Rose Gearing; set. Picton. Issue: (a) George C., d. y., and (b) Mary G.

See IV. *The Edward Wright Branch:*

- (1) Adda Wright, d. in infancy.
- (2) Sanford Wright, m. and set. Minneapolis, Minn.
- (3) Sarah E. Wright, unm.; set. Peterboro.
- (4) Frances V. Wright, m. Wilson Harrison; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Clarence, and (b) Helen.
- (5) Lester Wright, d. in infancy.
- (6) Nettie Wright, m. Edward Burley; set. Regina, N.W.T. Issue: (a) Ralph, and (b) Arnold.
- (7) Charles Wright, m. Isabel Swansey; set. Peterboro. No issue.

---

WILLIAM WRIGHT.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Jane Wright.

- II Solomon Wright, m. Ashibah Ham; set. Cressy. Issue: (1) Martha E., (2) Elizabeth J., (3) George A., (4) Simon D., (5) John A., (6) William H. (m. 1st, Mary Helen Kerr, and 2nd, Emma L. Evans), (7) Charles W., and (8) Edmund H.

III. William Wright, m. 1st, Miss Richmond, and 2nd, Miss Webster.

- IV. Paul Wright, m. 1st, Elizabeth Chamberlain, and 2nd, Annie Chamberlain. Issue: by 1st, (1) William, (2) Mary, and by 2nd, (3) Thomas, (4) Helen, (5) Janet, (6) Henrietta, (7) Caroline, and (8) Charles.

V. Elizabeth Wright. VI. Sarah Wright.

VII. Eva Wright, m. Isaac Denike; set. Hastings. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Andrew, (3) James, (4) William, (5) Sarah, (6) Phoebe, (7) Rhoda, (8) Isaac, (9) Solomon, and (10) Robert.

---

### THE WALLBRIDGE FAMILY.

---

Amid the peaceful hamlets of old Dorsetshire, and bound by the chalk cliffs of the Channel, the forbear of the Wallbridges lived the life of an English country gentleman until aroused by the dictates of conscience or imbued with the fever of war, he became engulfed in the unhappy issues of Monmouth's rebellion and, like his princely leader, had to fly the country.

The colonies of America were at that time the natural harbor of safety for such a refugee; and it was there that Henry Wallbridge and his wife, Anna Amos, sought their new home, secure in the friendly sympathies of their Connecticut neighbors, and encouraged for their future by an abundant promise of prosperity.

In their family was a son, William H., who was born in 1690, and in 1713 married Abigail Lawrence. An issue of this marriage was Zebulon Wallbridge, who was born in 1718. Zebulon married Sarah Fobes, and was the father of Asa and Elijah Wallbridge, the Canadian pioneers.

Previous to the Revolutionary War Zebulon Wallbridge lived with his family near Saratoga, N.Y.; but seemingly his son Elijah migrated into Vermont, which was of a later settlement, for he has been described as a United Empire Loyalist from Bennington. It is difficult to determine what part the Wallbridges took in the war. But whatever parts they played, there were members of the family on both sides; for the war was the cause of dissension among them.

Elijah Wallbridge attacked a military prison and succeeded in liberating a number of imprisoned fellow sympathizers. The guardianship of his old musket, which was carefully retained in the possession of the family, passed into the keeping of the Hon. Lewis Wallbridge.

At the conclusion of the war, for reasons which, if not possible to state definitely, can easily be inferred, Asa Wallbridge left the States. An ardent sportsman and inured to hardships, he was not to be awed by the uncertainties of pioneering. Migrating

to New Brunswick, he settled on the Jim Sack River, where, at what is now known as Wallbridge's Creek, he worked a farm and ran a saw mill until, in 1790, he moved westward.

The shores of the Bay of Quinte in those days were rich preserves for the sportsman. Marvellous accounts of the game to be shot and the fish to be caught, were told in Lower Canada, and, as is the way, were magnified in the telling. Such a prospect appealed to the sporting instincts of Asa Wallbridge, and induced him, with four friends, to come to Upper Canada intent on shooting and fishing.

The hunters made their headquarters at Singleton's Creek, which was the mouth of the Moira River; and in all the districts round about, shot and fished and trapped to their hearts' content. Their prospect of the country quickly led them to perceive its great value; and with the intention of buying a large area, and in order to subscribe the purchase money, the five men joined in partnership. Asa Wallbridge returned to the States to procure the money from his brother Elijah; but, as some accounts narrate, he was arrested as a spy.

Elijah Wallbridge, who was accompanied by his son William H., first came to Canada in 1800, and, two years later, bought from a surveyor named Smith two thousand acres of land in Ameliasburgh. The land stretched eastward from the Anderson place, included Long Point, and extended from the Bay Front to the marsh in the rear. Elijah divided it up into five farms of about three hundred acres each, one of which he gave to each of his children, who were all, with the exception of one daughter, comfortably settled there by the year 1812. A further lot of five hundred acres he reserved for a common pasturage, as was the custom in the American colonies. These farms were the first proper homes of the Wallbridges in Upper Canada. They are for the most part still possessed by descendants of Wallbridges, and the district is called the Wallbridge tract.

Asa eventually returned to Canada. He never married, but lived on Massassaga Point where, on the farm of his nephew William H. Wallbridge, he died in 1827. He is said to have built the first house in Belleville. It was a log structure, such as he could live and store his furs in; and stood on the vacant lot on the corner of Front and Dundas streets, north of Clark's blacksmith shop. The home, with some additions, was afterwards used as a

hotel by a man called Simpson. After his death his widow bought the lot on the north side of Dundas Street, where it meets Front street, and there she partially erected a frame house, which was acquired by William H. Wallbridge, who completed it and afterwards lived there for many years. William H. Wallbridge engaged extensively in business as a lumber merchant, a trader and a farmer. His square timber was rafted to Quebec, and supplies brought back on the return trip.

Possessed of considerable means before coming into Canada, and being men of a high mental calibre and sound business insight, the Wallbridges have always been prominent and prosperous. From their first incoming they were noted for their sporting prowess and daring feats, for their wealth and for their lands, for their ability and enterprise. Elijah Wallbridge, who married Margaret Halloway, with his family, made a short settlement at Meyer's Creek; and was one of the principal citizens to petition Governor Gore to give a name of greater distinction to the growing village. It was in response to their petition that the Governor conferred the name of Belleville, in honor of his wife, Lady Bella Gore.

The Hon. Lewis Wallbridge also was a distinguished member of the family and citizen of the colony. He was born in 1816, which was the year in which Belleville was surveyed into lots. After two years' schooling in Montreal, Lewis Wallbridge was sent to the Upper Canada College. Choosing the law for his profession, he was, in 1855, elected a member of the Law Society of Upper Canada. Quickly coming to be regarded as one of the most brilliant lawyers in Central Ontario, he received, in 1863, his patent as Solicitor-General of Upper Canada. A few months later, in the same year, he was elected Speaker of the Legislative Assembly of Upper and Lower Canada; he was the first Speaker when Parliament first met in the new Parliament buildings at Ottawa. He held other distinctions and offices. He presided over the debates on the Confederation of the Provinces; his parliamentary constituency was East Hastings; and he was a director of the Bank of Upper Canada. In 1882 he had the honor to be appointed Chief Justice of the Queen's Bench for Manitoba, a high position to which he lent the lustre of his fine character and sterling ability until his death in 1887.

A brother of the Hon. Lewis Wallbridge, Francis Wallbridge, was for many years one of the leading lumber merchants of Can-

ada. Thomas C. Wallbridge not only followed the profession which seems peculiarly to claim the members of the family, and became a barrister, but was a mill-owner, too.

Another representative of this family who has developed into an able lawyer and prominent man of affairs is Francis S. Wallbridge, a great-grandson of the pioneer Elijah. Born some forty odd years ago, he received his education from the Belleville High School and the Upper Canada College. Possessed of the traditional family taste for law, he was articled with his uncle, the Hon. Lewis Wallbrige, Q.C., of Belleville. After spending the last year of his articles with the firm of Flint & Sherry, he was called to the Bar in 1884, and after a couple of years, entered for a short time in partnership with Francis Marskell, in Belleville, under the firm name of Wallbridge & Marskell; and after the dissolution of that partnership continued the practice of law in Belleville by himself. Entering the arena of municipal politics he soon found success, for after serving as alderman for four years he was elected Mayor of the City of Belleville in 1893. "The Globe," in a special article, says of him: "Having succeeded to the business of his uncle, the Hon. Lewis Wallbridge, Q.C., late Chief-Justice of Manitoba, he has won for himself a deservedly high reputation as a man of ability and integrity. Evidence of this is furnished in the fact of his elevation to the Mayor's chair at an age when most men with a predilection for public life regard the position of alderman as a distant dream."

He has in his possession many old heirlooms of the family; among others may be mentioned the first large mirror brought to Meyer's Creek; it was carried in his grandmother's arms when she made the journey from Kingston on horseback. Another relic is an old musket, supposed to have been brought from the United States by Asa Wallbridge in 1790, and to have seen service during the Revolutionary War. There is also a rocking chair a hundred years old, and some mahogany furniture made in the States in the time of President Adams.

The pioneer, Elijah Wallbridge, died at Trenton in 1842, and was buried in the St. Thomas churchyard, Belleville. His wife, Margaret Halloway, died at Milton, Saratoga county, N.Y., in 1792. Elias, a son of the Pioneer, served as an officer in the militia in the Lyon Mackenzie Rebellion. He married his wife, Olive Shelley, when on a hunting expedition in New York State; her father kept the hotel at Watertown, where Elias was staying.

ELIJAH WALLBRIDGE.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. William H. Wallbridge, m. Mary Everett, dau. of Major John Everett, of Kingston; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Marianne. (2) Lewis, (3) William H., (4) Francis, (5) H. Caroline, (6) Adam H., and (7) Thomas C. The father died 1832, aged 56 years; the mother died 1854, aged 64 years.
- II. Sarah Wallbridge, m. John Howard; set. Milton, Saratoga County, N.Y. Issue: (1) Hannah, (2) Phoebe H., (3) Hiram E., (4) John V., (5) Hannah M. The mother died 1850, aged 73 years; the father died 1863, aged 90 years.
- III. Asa Wallbridge, m. Hannah Every; set. Clark township. Issue: (1) Hannah C., (2) John E., (3) Elijah Z., (4) William, and (5) Asa F. The father died 1860, aged 78 years; the mother died 1836, aged 73 years.
- IV. Mary H. Wallbridge, m. Adam H. Meyers; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Elijah, (2) Adam H., (3) William, (4) Anna, and (5) Hannah. The mother died 1852, aged 68 years; the father, who was a native of Hanover in Germany, died 1832.
- V. Elias Wallbridge, m. Olive Shelley; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Shelley, (2) Elizabeth, and (3) Asa. The father died 1822, aged 34 years; the mother died 1836, aged 43 years.
- VI. Hannah M. Wallbridge, m. John Everett, son of Major John Everett, of Kingston; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Hannah H., and (3) Charlotte B.

See I. *The William H. Wallbridge Branch:*

- (1) Marianne Wallbridge, m. Hiram E. Howard; set. finally Buffalo, N.Y. Issue: (a) Hannah Sarah Howard (m. Hon. Henry Lambert, second son of the Earl of Cavan), (b) Francis M., (c) Caroline C., (d) Henrietta H., and (e) Lewis W.
- (2) Hon. Lewis Wallbridge, unm.; set. Belleville.
- (3) William H. Wallbridge, unm.; set. Belleville.
- (4) Francis Wallbridge, m. Clarinda M. Stewart; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Mary E. Wallbridge, m. John-F. Caldwell; set. Winnipeg; (b) Francis S. Wallbridge, barrister, unm.; set. Belleville; (c) Caroline K. Wallbridge, unm.; set. Belleville; (d) Lewis Wallbridge, d. unm.; (e) William H. Wallbridge, barrister, unm.; set. Toronto; (f)

John D. S. Wallbridge, unm.; mined in the Yukon, now ranching in the Okanagan district, B. C.; (g) Clara H. Wallbridge, unm.; set. Belleville.

- (5) H. Caroline Wallbridge, unm.; set. Belleville.
- (6) Adam H. Wallbridge (deceased), prominent barrister; m. Phoebe Stevenson; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) Davis S., (b) Adam H., (c) Annie M., and (d) Frederick.
- (7) Thomas C. Wallbridge, deceased, m. Jane A. Miller; set. Toronto.

See II. *The Sarah Wallbridge Branch:*

- (1) Hannah Howard, b. 1797; d. 1808.
- (2) Phoebe H. Howard, b. 1798; d. 1834.
- (3) Hiram E. Howard, b. 1800; m. Marianne Wallbridge, sister of Chief Justice Lewis Wallbridge.
- (4) John V. Howard, b. 1802; d. 1877.
- (5) Hannah M. Howard, b. 1808; d. 1829.

See III. *The Asa Wallbridge Branch:*

- (1) Hannah C. Wallbridge, m. Leonard Thompson; set. Hope.
- (2) John E. Wallbridge, m. Alice Hill; set. Ameliasburgh.
- (3) Elijah Z. Wallbridge, m. Miranda Hodges; set. near Newcastle.
- (4) William Wallbridge, surveyor, unm.; set. Newcastle.
- (5) Asa F. Wallbridge, unm.; set. Newcastle.

See IV. *The Mary H. Wallbridge Branch:*

- (1) Elijah Meyers, m. Maria Birdsall; set. Trenton.
- (2) Adam H. Meyers, unm.; set. Trenton.
- (3) William Meyers, m. Agnes Turnbull; set. Belleville.
- (4) Anna Meyers, m. Sheriff Corbett; set. Kingston.
- (5) Hannah Meyers, m. John Cochrane; set. Belleville.

See V. *The Elias Wallbridge Branch:*

- (1) Shelley Wallbridge, m. Mary Mason, set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) Hannah, (b) Sarah, (c) Elizabeth Emma, (d) Elias B., (e) Samuel S., (f) Mary E. Wallbridge, m. Thomas E. DeMille; set. Northport. (Issue: Thomas C.), (g) John F., (h) Thomas D., and (i) William L.
- (2) Elizabeth Wallbridge, m. James Cunningham; set. Cobourg.
- (3) Asa Wallbridge, d. 1898, aged 81 yrs.; m. Martha Anderson, d. 1901, aged 82 yrs.; set. Ameliasburgh.

### THE WARING FAMILY.

Joshua Waring, the pioneer of the Waring family in Prince Edward county, was the son of Joseph Waring of Waterford, Ireland, where Joshua was born. From the fact that the entire family at that time belonged to the Friends, it is evident that their ancestors had emigrated from England and were followers of the doctrines laid down by the founder, George Fox. From this we are led to believe that this family were originally English. Joshua Waring was engaged in trade in his native place, but owing to competition and other causes, he decided to try and better his fortunes in America. He had married Ann Sparrow in 1805, and in 1820, in company with his wife and three children, he set sail in the ship "Lynx" for Quebec, where they landed after a voyage of seven weeks. From Quebec they came on to Montreal, and from there in a batteau to Prince Edward county, landing at Picton. On the present Bloomfield road, one and one-half miles west of Picton, Joshua was able to secure a fine block of three hundred acres of bush land, which he purchased, and it may be here stated that this entire estate is still in the name and possession of the family; the farms comprising it, being considered among the finest and most valuable in the county. Coming from Ireland, where the growing of flax and its manufacture were prominent industries, the Pioneer brought with him implements with which to work this product. He also brought the wheels and axle of a cart, but it does not appear that any of these articles were made use of in his new home. Joshua Waring was one of the successful pioneers of Prince Edward county from every point of view, and this fact may be largely attributed to his enterprise and industry. He inherited many of the progressive traits of character for which his ancestors were noted. A street in Dublin—Waring street—was named after the family, which is sufficient evidence that the Waringes were prominent people in Ireland.

Joshua Waring died about 1838, leaving what was considered a large fortune in those days. His family of three sons and three daughters, all of whom were married, are settled either in the county or other parts of the province. Thomas Waring succeeded to the old homestead.

### JOSHUA WARING.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Deborah Waring, m. Ambrose Boone; set. Pickering.

- II. Joseph Waring, m. Hannah Boone; set. finally Norwich. Issue: (1) Joshua, and (2) Edward.
- III. Thomas Waring, m. Frances Rorke; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Joshua Waring, m. Jane Kelly; set. Hallowell. (Issue: (a) Amelia Waring, m. Robert Rabee; set. Picton. (Issue: a daughter. (b) Charles H. Waring). (2) John Waring, m. 1st, Sarah Terwilliger, and 2nd, Margaret Spafford; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st, (a) Thomas E., m. Cora Burr, dau. Peter Burr; set. East Lake. (Issue: Lochlina, and Walter.) (3) Margaret Waring, unm.; set. Picton. (4) Annie Waring, m. Charles Hoover; set. Picton. (Issue: (a) Mabel). (5) Thomas Waring, m. Matilda Collins; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Two d. in infancy). (6) George Waring, m. Isabel Stanton; set. Picton. No issue.
- IV. Mary Waring, m. William Cunningham; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Sarah E. Cunningham, m. Jonathan C. Bowerman; set. Hillier. (Issue: (a) Charlotte.) (2) William Cunningham, m. Emma Greer; set. California.
- V. Sarah Waring, m. William Cunningham (her brother-in-law); set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Daniel Cunningham, m. Violet Rowe; set. Toronto. (2) Joshua Cunningham, m. Sarah F. Reynolds; set. Trenton. (3) Mary Cunningham, m. Gideon Christie; set. Bloomfield. (4) Ann Cunningham, d. aged 15 years. (5) Charles Cunningham, m. 1st, Henrietta, 2nd, Hannah Spafford (sisters); and 3rd, Emma Cunningham, nee Greer; set. California. (6) Henry Cunningham, m. Frances Palmer; set. Toronto.
- VI. Francis Waring, m. 1st, Mary A. Hubbs, and 2nd, Miss Clendenning; set. Pickering. Issue: by 1st, (1) Sarah A., (2) Abigail, (3) Amos, (4) William E., (5) Joseph, and (6) Lydia.

---

#### THE WILLIAMS FAMILY.

---

The pioneer of the Williams family in Prince Edward county—William Phippin Williams—was born in the old city of Bristol, in the west of England, in 1766. He put the Old Country in his debt before migrating to one of her oldest and most important dependencies by learning the trade of ship carpenter; and at twenty years of age he put himself behind the wooden walls of a

British warship. Those were days when the bravery of the individual seaman had free scope, and was not engineered and buttressed as it is in modern warfare; the days when the breeze was the only motive power man had learned to harness; the days of flint-lock muskets and fighting hand to hand, stripped to the waist, and when what would now be looked upon as a very small piece of ordnance was considered a monster of destruction. But the times were stirring to the last degree, and young Williams had his full share in them. As ship's carpenter he ranked as petty officer and had many duties and some privileges not accorded to the ordinary seaman. He went as far as India, sailing the Southern Seas.

For six years he followed the sea, when he received his discharge, and in 1792 came to Canada. Landing at Quebec he worked for a time at his trade. Tales of the farther west reached him in the Fortress City, and he prepared himself to visit it. First he went propelled by French-Canadians in a batteau to Montreal, camping by night after the fashion of the red man. From Montreal he pushed on to Kingston, where he again fell to work at his trade, and was engaged in the construction of the "Royal George." It was only a short trip into Prince Edward county, and here he became impressed with the charms not of the district only, but even in a greater degree by those belonging to the daughter of an early settler, Conrad Bongard, who was of German descent, and as an efficient artillery man in the War of the Revolution rose to the rank of colonel in the British army, and joined the United Empire Loyalists, but who prided himself on preserving the customs of the Fatherland so far as was possible. He never cared to speak English intelligibly, and it is remembered by his descendants, how Mr. Williams used to tell that the absorbing topic of conversation at the wedding breakfast was concerning the best way to make sauerkraut!

After his marriage the Pioneer went to work for a time at Clayton, N.Y., but returned to locate on lot 50 of the first concession by the Bay side in North Marysburg. The quondam ship carpenter went into farming with his accustomed pluck and zeal. By and by he had a large family, the ideal of an early settler's family in respect of both being large, and showing an almost equal division of the sexes; and in course of time he had a good clearing



D. M. WILLIAMS  
North Marysburg



and became one of the most successful settlers in the district. He died in 1843. Two of his sons married into the Minaker family; Elizabeth, his eldest daughter, married Gilbert Storms; Harriet and George both married into the Collier family; and John P. married Lucy Cannon. Of his sons, William and Conrad served for many years in the township council. Conrad engaged at one time in the shipping business. This, under increasing years, he relinquished to devote himself entirely to his farm, which overlooks the Bay. Levi, a grandson of the Pioneer, has been Warden of the county; he was also a candidate for the local legislature. Peter W., another grandson, was also Warden of the county.

Margaret Williams, daughter of the Pioneer, married Ebenezer Washburn Sherriff, who was the youngest child of the Rev. Robert Sherriff, one of the earliest missionaries of Upper Canada. The Rev. Robert Sherriff was a Scotchman by birth and parentage, and belonged to a family which possessed valuable property in both Scotland and Ireland. He was himself comparatively well-to-do, and it was entirely owing to his zeal for mission work that he emigrated and chose Canada as his field of labor. For many years he was a Gospel teacher in the wilds of Ontario, and it was not until his family approached maturity that he settled down near Bloomfield. He was twice married; first in Ireland to Agnes Nelson, a niece of the famous Admiral, and second to Mrs. Mary Adams, nee Washburn, of the pioneer Washburn family. He died universally lamented at South Bay in 1821.

Alexander P. Sherriff, son of Ebenezer W. and Margaret Williams Sherriff, sailed for seventeen years as master and mate, and then settled down in Picton, where he followed his trade as carpenter, residing on Gladstone street in one of the handsomest homes in Picton. He married Marietta McCrimmon, daughter of John McCrimmon, who settled at East Lake. Her grandfather, Duncan McCrimmon, was a veteran of the War of 1812, who rendered distinguished service at Lundy's Lane, and received a pension from the Imperial Government and grants of land. His children married into many prominent families and are highly respected.

Peter A. Williams, third son of William Williams and grandson of William P., was born in 1847 in North Marysburg, and reared on a farm. Since childhood he has suffered from hip disease and lameness consequent thereon, but he has led a very active

and useful life. Having mastered the shoemakers trade he established himself in business in Picton in 1876 on Main Street, near the Globe Hotel. Subsequently he acquired several pieces of real estate, including the shop he occupies at present. In 1884 he was elected to the council of Picton, and subsequently served as Deputy Reeve and also as Reeve. Having purchased a farm in North Marysburg he removed to Cressy, and was soon elected Reeve of the township. Later, upon returning to Picton, he was elected to the County Council and also re-elected several times, being chosen Warden of the County in 1904. Mr. Williams is a good neighbor and public spirited citizen and adheres to the Methodist Church.

---

### WILLIAM P. WILLIAMS.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth Williams, m. Gilbert Storms; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) William, (3) Sarah, (4) Abram, (5) Hiram, (6) John, (7) Matilda, (8) Lucinda, (9) Nathaniel, (10) Nelson, and (11) Evelina.
- II. Sarah Williams, m. John Gordon; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) James, (3) Nancy, (4) Ann E., (5) Jane, (6) John, (7) George, and (8) Sarah.
- III. Mary A. Williams, m. James Shepherd; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) John, (2) William, (3) Jehiel, (4) Tobias, (5) Sarah, (6) Eva, and (7) Almira.
- IV. William Williams, m. Rebecca A. Minaker; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Levi, (2) E. Adams, (3) Peter H., (4) John (d. y.), (5) Charity, (6) Susan, and (7) John.
- V. John P. Williams, m. 1st, Lucy Cannon, and 2nd, Mary Tobey, set. North Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Spencer.
- VI. Susan Williams, d. y.
- VII. Harriet Williams, m. Peter B. Collier; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Orpha, (d. y.), (2) Sidney, (3) George, (4) Mary, (5) Emma, and (6) Alice.
- VIII. George Williams, m. 1st, Celia Collier, and 2nd, Margaret Gould; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Orpha A., (3) Harriet, (4) Caleb, (5) David L., (6) Lydia J. (d. in inf.), (7) Mahala J., (8) George W., and (9) William W.
- IX. Jane Williams, m. William Mouck; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Margaret A., (2) Mary, (3) Adelia, (4) Lewis, (5)



LEVI WILLIAMS  
North Marysburg



Chester, (6) Irvine, (7) Harriet, and (8) Lucy. The family all settled Owen Sound.

- X. Margaret Williams, b. 1825, m. Ebenezer W. Sherriff, b. 1818; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Lucy, (2) Alexander, and (3) John B.
- XI. Conrad Williams, m. Elizabeth McKenzie; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Rhoda E., (2) Daniel M., (3) William D., (4) Norman, and (5) Nettie.
- XII. Daniel S. Williams, m. Susan Minaker; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (1) Charles, (2) William, (3) Mavetty, (4) Wilson, and (5) Annie.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Sarah Williams Branch:*

- (1) Mary Gordon, m. T. L. Connors; set. North Marysburg.
- (2) James Gordon, m. Delila Smith; set. North Marysburg.
- (3) Nancy Gordon, m. Wayne Hursley; set. United States.
- (4) Ann E. Gordon, m. Richard Manders; set. North Marysburg.
- (5) Jane Gordon, m. John Miller; set. United States.
- (6) John M. Gordon, m. Maggie McMullen; set. Picton.
- (7) George Gordon, m. Mary Shepherd; set. North Marysburg.
- (8) Sarah Gordon, m. and set. United States.

See III. *The Mary A. Williams Branch:*

- (1) John Shepherd, m. Margaret Minaker; set. United States.
- (2) William Shepherd, m. Samantha Wright; set. United States.
- (3) Jehiel Shepherd, m. 1st, Margaret Rose, and 2nd, Mary Smith; set. North Marysburg.
- (4) Tobias Shepherd, m. Mary Collier; set. North Marysburg.
- (5) Sarah Shepherd, m. Jacob Rose; set. North Marysburg.
- (6) Eva Shepherd, m. John Storms; set. North Marysburg.
- (7) Almira Shepherd, m. John Pringle; set. North Marysburg.

See IV. *The William Williams Branch:*

- (1) Levi Williams, m. Mary Rose; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Milton, (b) Horace, (c) Harold, and (d) Thomas.
- (2) Adam Williams, m. Mary J. Harrison; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Gertrude, and (b) Cecil.

- (3) Peter A. Williams, m. 1st, Elizabeth Brown, and 2nd, Cecelia Williams; set. Picton. Issue: by 1st, (a) Annie, (b) Rose, (c) Muriel S. (d. y.); and by 2nd, (d) Loren L., an infant.
- (4) Charity Williams, m. George Snider; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Laura, m. George Hadden; set. Picton. (Issue: Hilda B.); and (b) Herman.
- (5) Susan Williams, m. George Johnston; set. Picton. No issue.
- (6) John Williams, m. 1st, Nettie Carr, and 2nd, Cynthia Minaker; set. North Marysburg. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Wilfred, and (b) Bessie.

See VIII. *The George Williams Branch:*

- (1) Mary Williams, m. Robert Lighthall; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Whitford, and (b) Clarissa.
- (2) Orpha A. Williams, m. Jacob Kemp; set. Picton. No issue.
- (3) Harriet Williams, m. Frank Connors; set. North Marysburg. Issue: (a) Pearl, and (b) Luella.
- (4) Caleb Williams, m. Eliza Gibson; set. Picton. Issue: (a) George, m. Ethel M. Williamson. (b) Cassie, m. M. Howell; set. Ameliasburg; and (c) Harry, d. in inf.
- (5) David L. Williams, m. Ellen Noble; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Celia, m. Peter A. Williams; set. Picton. (Issue: Loren L.) (b) George, unm.; set. United States. (c) Orpha, d. y., (d) Ethel, d. y., and (e) Herbert, d. aged 16 years.
- (6) Lydia Williams, d. in inf.
- (7) Mahala J. Williams, m. Stirling LeRoy; set. United States. Issue: (a) Mabel, and (b) Fred.
- (8) George Williams, m. Maud Parson; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Walter, and (b) Helen.
- (9) William W. Williams, m. 1st, Mary McAllister, and 2nd, Mrs. Emma Minaker, nee Hicks; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Garfield, and (b) Ethel.

See X. *The Margaret Williams Branch:*

- (1) Lucy Sherriff, b. 1845; m. George McLaughlin; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Edwin, and (b) Anson.
- (2) Alexander P. Sherriff, b. 1847; m. Marietta McCrimmon; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Harley, m. Grace Ruttan (d. 1904); no issue.

In 1811, with their four-year-old boy Sidney, they moved to Canada, and settled on what is now called the "Bell Farm," being a part of lot 18 in the 3rd concession of South Fredericksburgh. After living there a short time Stephen moved his family to lot 37 in the 7th concession of Ernesttown. This property attracted him owing to an excellent spring of fresh water which was on it, and he here started in the distilling business with his nephew Zara. Stephen built a large limestone house and occupied it some years. After the death of his wife he lived at various places with his children, and died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. A. B. Perry (Hester Ann Warner), in Violet, Lennox and Addington, on August 22, 1854.

Sidney Warner was born July 12, 1807, at Ballston Spa, near Saratoga, N.Y., and was the only child of Stephen born in New York State. When he was twenty-one years old (1828) he started a small general store on his father's farm, in the seventh concession of Ernesttown, which he ran for eight years. In 1830 he opened a general store at Simmon's Mills, about two miles from his first location. Here Sidney applied for and received the appointment of post master, and he had the village and post office named Wilton.

He first married, July 2, 1829, Maria Lapum (died October 17, 1851), a daughter of Robert and Mary Lapum, who were Quakers, and lived on a farm in the sixth concession of Ernesttown. They had ten children.

Sidney married again, November 28, 1852, Minerva Jane, a daughter of Colonel Matthew Clark. She was born October 13, 1834. They had eight children.

His son Damon took over the store and post office a few years before his father's death, and the latter lived a retired life, dying July 12, 1886, in the large stone house which he had built for his family opposite his old store in Wilton.

Harvey Warner is the only one now living of the first family of Sidney Warner. He never married, and a year after his father's death moved to Napanee, where he continues to look after his father's estate and his own large business interests.

Of the second family there are five living. Annetta Jane married Dr. James E. Eakins, and after his death, February 14, 1901, she removed with her three boys to Toronto, where she now resides.

Stanley Clark Warner married Mary Ellen Smith, of Utica, N.Y. He is a lawyer in active practice and resides with his wife and three children in Denver, Colorado.

William A. Warner married Addie Garrison, of Trenton. They live on a farm near Trenton and have one child, a daughter.

Florence Meachem Warner married Augustus Edward Lang, a professor in Victoria College, Toronto. They have one son.

Clarence Macdonald Warner lived in Providence, R.I., for a number of years and became a citizen of the United States. His business was selling bonds. In December, 1904, he removed to Napanee to look after the business interests of his brother. He married Alice Morse Fales, of Providence. They have one child, a daughter.

---

#### SIDNEY WARNER.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Ferdinand Warner, b. February 15, 1830; d. October 6, 1833.
- II. Eliza Warner, b. March 13, 1831; d. December 5, 1833.
- III. Harvey Warner, b. January 20, 1833; set. Napanee.
- IV. Damon S. Warner, b. October 1, 1834; d. January 29, 1902; m. Georgie Walker; set. Napanee. Issue: (1) Dr. Fred, 41 Carlton Street, Toronto; (2) Luella, m. W. O. Burne; set. Stratford; (3) Lotta (deceased), m. F. Rockwell; set. Napanee.
- V. Robert L. Warner, b. February 12, 1836; d. June 9, 1846.
- VI. Martha Warner, b. August 4, 1839; d. July 31, 1842.
- VII. Mary Warner, b. August 4, 1839; d. June 2, 1845.
- VIII. Albert Warner, b. August 13, 1841; d. February 12, 1862.
- IX. Victoria Ann Warner, b. October 20, 1843; d. June 22, 1846.
- X. Ann Maria Warner, b. January 14, 1848; d. September 12, 1854.
- XI. Sidney Warner, b. November 25, 1853; d. September 6, 1869.
- XII. Annetta Jane Warner, b. August 27, 1856; m. James Edwin Eakins; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) Sydney W., (2) Dr. George C.; set. Toronto; and (3) Clarence G.
- XIII. Mary Augusta Warner, b. February 14, 1859; d. March 2, 1862.
- XIV. Stanley Clark Warner, b. June 25, 1863; m. Mary Ellen Smith; set. Denver, Col. Issue: (1) Ethel, (2) Sydney S., and (3) Anna S.

- XV. Mabel Lucinda Warner, b. February 14, 1866; d. January 26, 1870.
- XVI. William Arthur Warner, b. January 15, 1870; m. Addie Garrison; set. Trenton. Issue: (1) Kathleen.
- XVII. Florence Meacham Warner, b. March 31, 1874; m. Augustus Edward Lang; set. Toronto. Issue: (1) William Warner.
- XVIII. Clarence McDonald Warner, b. March 31, 1874; m. Alice Morse Fales. Issue: (1) Elizabeth.

---

### ROBERT WADDELL.

---

The Scotch above any other people have stamped their characteristic traits and sterling principles upon the Province of Ontario. If, as individuals, they have prospered, they have, at the same time, increased the common wealth. Moreover they contribute to the province many of our most useful and highly respected citizens.

No one more worthily adorns his native or adopted land than Mr. Robert Waddell, a native of Lanarkshire, Scotland, for many years a leading merchant, and at all times a respected citizen of Kingston. He was the son of James Waddell, who married Agnes Walker, and he came from Scotland and first settled at Kingston in 1845.

He was persuaded to this step by his paternal uncle, a man of considerable means who was interested in wholesale houses at Bytown (now the city of Ottawa), Kingston and Montreal. Young Robert entered the employ of Kerr & Waddell, at Kingston. A few years later his uncle was compelled to part with his investments in Canada, and the firm of Kerr & Waddell was succeeded by the partnership of McNee & Waddell, the last named being James, the brother of Robert Waddell. At present the firm is McNee & Minness; Mr. James Waddell having departed this life in 1876.

Robert Waddell came to Kingston in 1845; in 1851 he removed to Bytown, where he remained till 1860. In the spring of that year he returned to Kingston, and that city since then may be considered his permanent home, although for some years he travelled extensively, and the year 1872 was spent in Scotland. Upon his return from Bytown to Kingston in 1860, he established a large retail dry goods store, which he carried on in the premises

now occupied by Nisbet's book store on Princess Street, until the spring of 1871, under the name and style of R. Waddell & Co.

In 1877 he married Jane Hallaway, of Carlisle, England. They have one son, Robert Hallaway Waddell, for seven years associated with the firm of McNee & Minness, but since January 1, 1905, with the Crown Bank at Kingston.

Robert Waddell has been a life-long adherent to the Presbyterian Church. In politics he has been a Reformer, and for many years took an active part in the labors of the campaign. He was especially prominent in the battle royal of Canadian politics, which resulted in the election of Alexander Gunn over Sir John A. Macdonald, as the representative of Kingston in the Dominion Parliament. It seemed to many a hopeless contest; Mr. Waddell and other staunch Reformers worked unceasingly, their efforts were aided by the personal popularity of the Liberal candidate, and Mr. Gunn was triumphantly elected; and again returned at the general elections of 1882.

Mr. Waddell's interests in affairs political sprang from no selfish interest or ambition. He never aspired to any office nor would he accept any municipal honors, although they would have been freely accorded to him, and his business training and sagacity would have greatly benefitted the city.

Simple in all his tastes, strong in all his convictions, moderate and just in all his dealings, yet uniformly successful in the business world, Mr. Waddell has led a serene and even tempered life. He is strongly attached to Kingston, and no resident of the Limestone City is more universally esteemed and respected.

---

#### FREDERICK T. WARD.

The subject of this sketch was born in Southampton, England, in 1857. His father, Edward Ward, was a tailor in England, but died when Frederick T. was eleven years of age. A few years after, the lad emigrated to Canada, and on arriving at Belleville found employment on Asa Wallbridge's farm in Ameliasburgh. He had been brought up in a city and knew little about farm life, but wanted to get a start of some kind. For the four years spent in farming he received very little money, and he concluded to abandon the idea of becoming a farmer, and adopt the trade of his father. With this end in view, he went to Campbellford and

entered the employ of James Waters & Bro., general merchants. He remained there three years, and then, receiving an offer from Craig Bros., Stirling, who were just introducing a merchant tailoring department in their general store, accepted it, and took charge of this department, remaining in that capacity eight years. Frederick T. Ward had not only developed into a first-class man in his business, but meanwhile he was determined to make the most of his ability.

In 1886 he opened a merchants tailoring and gents furnishing store in Stirling on his own account, and two years later he built and occupied the new store; subsequently he purchased the adjoining store and now owns and occupies the large double stores in the most central part of Stirling. He does a large business in merchants tailoring, ready-made clothing, furs and gents furnishings. Mr. Ward takes a prominent part in the affairs of Stirling. He has been a member of the Stirling Board of Education for the past ten years, takes an active interest in church matters and is an elder in the Presbyterian Church, Stirling. He is a director of the local board Sovereign Life Assurance Company, a member of the I.O.O.F., also a member of the L.O.L. and C.O.C.F. On January 11th, 1882, Mr. Ward married Miss Jennie Magee, of Stirling, and they have three children, Ernest T., Bessie and Albert E. Mr. Ward had two sisters, who also came to Canada; Catherine, married J. W. Brown, boot and shoe merchant, Stirling, and Lavina, married Alfred McCutcheon, who was then in the boot and shoe business, but subsequently purchased a farm in Sidney.

---

DR. J. J. BROAD.

---

James Broad was a pioneer of Ontario County. He had a family of five sons and three daughters. All his sons became professional men; three being physicians, and two of them veterinary surgeons. The subject of this sketch, Dr. J. J. Broad, was the eldest of the family. He was born in Brock township, county of Ontario, but when quite young removed to Mariposa. Having attended the Port Perry High School, he entered the Ottawa Normal School for a normal course, and was a classmate of Sir Gilbert Parker, M.P., the distinguished novelist. He taught school for eight years in Victoria county and then entered Victoria Uni-

versity, from which institution he graduated with honors in 1889, obtaining the degree of M.D.C.M.

He first practiced in the great Northwest, locating at Salt Coats, in what was then the territory of Assiniboia; this was shortly after the rebellion. Then for about six years he practiced at Coboconk.

Determining to supplement and perfect his education, the Doctor took a course in the Post Graduate of New York during the winter of 1895, and, having obtained his diploma, came to Wellington and entered upon the active practice of his profession. He has been highly successful in his practice and is universally respected for his talents and attainments, being a constant student and thoroughly devoted to his profession. He, therefore, has had little time or inclination for municipal service or public life.

Dr. Broad, in 1880, married Louise Robinson, of Victoria county. Their daughter, Miss Ella Broad, is an under-graduate of the University of Toronto.

---

#### THE CORY FAMILY.

---

Among the names that fill the spacious times of Queen Elizabeth and shed eternal lustre upon the Mistress of the Sea, is the name of Sir Francis Drake. John Drake, the nephew of Sir Francis, had one daughter, who married William Cory, and their son, Francis Cory, was the father of Eliakim Cory, the Canadian pioneer.

Eliakim Cory was a native of New Jersey, but removed when a young man to Saratoga, N.Y. There he had some experience of farming, in which occupation he must have met with a fair degree of success for, when making ready for his translation to Canada, he sold out for three thousand dollars. It is related that he was paid in two bills, one of which bore the denomination of one thousand dollars, and the other of two thousand dollars, and that he had some hesitancy in accepting them. Colonel James Pierson, a pioneer in Canada, had preceded Eliakim by some years, and he may have influenced the latter to make the change. However, he used his own good judgment, and, accompanied by his son, paid a preliminary visit to Prince Edward county.

In 1817 he purchased two hundred and fifty acres in one block at Pleasant Bay, on the south shore of the lake, in the township of

Hillier, and returned for his family, all of whom accompanied him to Canada, with the exception of his two eldest daughters, Rachael and Polly, who had married and remained behind in New York. The journey was made in winter with sleighs, by way of Kingston, whence, proceeding along the shore, they crossed over the Bay of Quinte into Prince Edward county. The farm had been partly cleared and a log house built on the clearing by a man named West, whom Cory had bought out. Here the Pioneer labored and prospered during the period of from twenty-five to thirty years, when he bestowed one hundred and thirty acres upon his son, Abner, and sold him the remainder. He then went to Waukegan, Illinois, where his son, David, afterwards came and commenced the practice of medicine.

The Pioneer had another son, Benjamin Sayre, a physician in Wellington, who, on the death of his brother, David, in 1854, succeeded him in his practice in Illinois, where two of his sisters, Susannah L. and Sarah A., the youngest of the family, had married and preceded him. Abner, therefore, was the only son of the Pioneer left in Canada. He served the township in the capacity of councillor for several terms. He is said to have been a very studious man; in politics he called himself a moderate Conservative. He enjoyed the esteem of his neighbors in a remarkable degree, being of an unselfish and considerate disposition. Eliakim Cory died in September, 1850, in his seventy-eighth year, and his wife in 1861, aged eighty-seven. Abner Cory died in 1871, aged sixty-seven, and his wife in 1901, aged ninety-three. His son, David P., married Mary A. Osborne, and lives retired in Consecon. In character and disposition he resembles his father.

Eliza C. Cory, one of the Pioneer's daughters, married Freeman S. Clench, and Eliza Clench, her second daughter, married the late Chief Justice of the Court of Queen's Bench, the Hon. John Douglas Armour, a position to which he was promoted in 1887 from being Puisne Judge of the same court. Rebecca Cory married Pitkin Gross, M.D., and two of her sons are doctors of medicine. Nancy, a daughter of Benjamin S. Cory, M.D., a son of the pioneer, married F. E. Kilvert, an ex-M.P., and present collector of customs at Hamilton.

Catherine Cory married for her second husband J. R. Thomson, barrister, of Hamilton.

Amanda Cory married first Sydney Baker, and second, Thomas

C. Newburn; her daughter, Fanny C. Baker, is the wife of George F. R. Harris, who represents the Canada Permanent Mortgage Corporation at Winnipeg.

Isabella Deacon was a granddaughter of the Pioneer, and also a granddaughter of Thomas Deacon, a native of Limerick, Ireland, who came to this country the latter part of the eighteenth century and held a position in the Commissariat at Kingston. He also was postmaster of Kingston for some years subsequent to 1800. Her father, Andrew Gordon Deacon, was also in the Commissariat at Kingston, and was afterwards collector of customs at Picton. He commanded a company of the 4th Incorporated Militia during the Rebellion of 1837. She married, in 1841, St. George B. Crozier, Doctor of Music, whose father was a Scottish borderer from the vicinity of Liddisdale, Roxburghshire. He went to Ireland in 1798 at the time of the Irish troubles with a regiment of Scottish fencibles, and afterwards settled there. St. George Crozier first came to this country about 1833, saw service as a volunteer in 1837, was at the affair at the Windmill, and afterwards captain and quartermaster in the 15th Regiment, A.L.I. He also saw service during the Fenian troubles.

John A. G. Crozier, his eldest son, has, at the time of writing, been thirty-eight years in the Ontario Civil Service. He retired from the militia with the rank of major, and holds a medal for the Fenian Raid, 1866. In 1880 he married Harriet Evans, daughter of the late Robert Evans of Belleville, and granddaughter of the late Edward Evans, who was an engineer and contractor and built the Grand Trunk Railway between Kingston and Belleville. They have three children, namely, Lief Gordon, in the Bank of Commerce, Nora St. George and Julia Isobel.

Major Lief Crozier, deceased, third son of St. George B. and Isabella Deacon Crozier, was for thirteen years an officer of the Royal Northwest Mounted Police, and retired with the rank of Assistant Commissioner of the force. He saw service during the Fenian Raid as an ensign in the 15th Regiment, and also during the Northwest Rebellion in 1885 with the Mounted Police, and held medals for both. He distinguished himself as a cool and courageous officer on many occasions in the early history of the force, when the "great lone land" was first being opened up for settlement.

## ELIAKIM CORY.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Rachael Cory, m. Joseph Barker and remained in New York State.
- II. Polly Cory, m. Joshua Gilchrist and remained at Saratoga, New York.
- III. Jemima Cory, m. William Carrell; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Francis Carrell, m. Frances Gerow; set. Kingston.
- IV. Rebecca Cory, m. Pitkin Gross; set. Brighton. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) John, (3) Horace, (4) Samuel, (5) Benjamin, (6) William, (7) Pitkin, (8) Rebecca, (9) Sarah, (10) Amanda, (11) James, (12) Emma, and (13) Albert.
- V. Amanda Cory, m. Andrew Deacon; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) John, (3) Eliakim, (4) Andrew, (5) Sarah, (6) Jane, and (7) Isabella.
- VI. Eliza C. Cory, m. Freeman S. Clench; set. Cobourg. Issue: (1) Harriet, (2) Eliza, (3) Freeman, (4) Eliakim C., (5) Thomas, (6) Fanny, and (7) William.
- VII. Abner Cory, m. Jean Pierson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) James P., (2) Charlotte, (3) Eliakim, (4) James P., (5) Sarah J., (6) Joseph P., (7) Randolph P., (8) Fanny E., (9) Benjamin S., (10) David P., (11) Amanda A., and (12) Abner, McG.
- VIII. Benjamin S. Cory, M.D., m. Fanny Young; set. Wellington. Issue: (1) James, (2) Catherine, (3) Amanda, (4) Reuben, (5) Nancy, (6) Benjamin, (7) Fanny, (8) David A., (9) Robert J., (10) Charles D., (11) Sarah (d. y.), (12) George, and (13) Isabelle.
- IX. David Cory, M.D., m. Calista Sanford; set. Waukegan, Ill. Issue (1) Thomas, (2) Susan L., (3) a son, (4) Bella, and (5) David.
- X. Susan L. Cory, m. D. O. Dickinson; set. Waukegan, Ill. Issue: (1) David D. O., (2) Sarah A., (3) Adelia, and (4) ano. dau. (d. y.).
- XI. Sarah A. Cory, m. William C. Barker; set. Waukegan, Ill. Issue: (1) a dau., (2) Walter, (3) Lucy, (4) William A., and two sons.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See V. *The Amanda Cory Branch:*

- (1) Robert, (2) John, (3) Eliakim, and (4) Andrew Deacon, m. and set. Harrisonville, Mo.
- (5) Sarah Deacon, m. and set. Hamilton.
- (6) Jane Deacon, unkm.; set. Missouri.
- (7) Isabella Deacon, m. St. George B. Crozier; set. Belleville. Issue: (a) John A. G. Crozier, m. Harriet Evans; set. Toronto. (Issue: Lief Gordon, Nora St. George, and Julia Isobel); (b) Baron St. George Crozier (d. y.); (c) Lief N. F. Crozier (d. unkm.); and (d) Andrew D. Crozier (d. unkm.).

See VI. *The Eliza C. Cory Branch:*

- (1) Harriet Clench, m. Paul Kane; set. Toronto.
- (2) Eliza Clench, m. Justice J. D. Armour; set. Cobourg.
- (3) Freeman Clench, m. and set. Detroit.
- (4) Eliakim C. Clench, unkm.; set. Cobourg.
- (5) Thomas Clench, unkm.; set. Cobourg.
- (6) Fanny Clench, m. William Lowe; set. Toronto.
- (7) William Clench.

See VII. *The Abner Cory Branch:*

- (1) James P. Cory (d. y.).
- (2) Charlotte Cory, m. Johnson Young; set. Calgary. Issue: (a) John A., and (b) Jean.
- (3) Eliakim Cory, unkm.; set. California.
- (4) James P. Cory, d. aged 14 years.
- (5) Sarah J. Cory, m. Jacob S. Johnson; set. Rochester. Issue: (a) Frank, (b) James, (c) Charles, (d) Catherine, (e) William, (f) Fanny, and (g) Frederick.
- (6) Joseph P. Cory (d. y.).
- (7) Randolph P. Cory, m. Lucinda Comer; set. St. Louis. Mo. Issue: (a) David J., and (b) James P.
- (8) Fanny E. Cory, m. James H. Miller; set. New Jersey. No issue.
- (9) Benjamin S. Cory, unkm.; set. Consecon.
- (10) David P. Cory, m. Mary A. Osborn; set. Consecon. Issue: (a) Frederick A. Cory, m. Euretta Huyek; set. Consecon. (Issue: Onitta, Rhea, Harold E., and Charles F.); (b) Harry R. Cory, m. Nettie Purdy; set. Woodbridge, Man. (Issue: Ethel).

- (11) Amanda A. Cory, m. David M. Crane; set. Canadensis, Penn. Issue: (a) George C., (b) Jane, and (c) Fanny C.
- (12) Abner McG. Cory, d. aged 3 years.

See VIII. *The Benjamin S. Cory Branch:*

- (1) James Cory, m. Elizabeth Kellogg; set. Waukegan, Ill. Issue: (a) James S., (b) Catherine, and 3 d. in inf.
- (2) Catherine Cory, m. 1st, George Baker, and 2nd, James R. Thomson, barrister; set. Hamilton. Issue: by 2nd, (a) Catherine Thomson (d. y.), and (b) George C. Thomson, barrister.
- (3) Amanda Cory, m. 1st, Sydney B. Baker, and 2nd, Thomas C. Mewburn, inspector customs; set. Hamilton. Issue: by 1st, (a) George W. Baker, m. Lydia M. Hazlewood. (Issue: Fanny H., and Harold L.); (b) Fanny C. Baker, m. George F. R. Harris, manager Canada Permanent Mortgage Corporation at Winnipeg. (Issue: Marian R., Guy M., Marjorie C., Thomas D., and Sydney B.); (c) Sydney C. Mewburn, barrister, major 13th Regiment, Hamilton, m. Mary Labatt. (Issue: Charles Labatt, John Chilton, and Helen Mary.)
- (4) Nancy Cory, m. F. E. Kilvert, ex-M.P., and collector of customs, Hamilton.
- (5) Reuben Cory, m. Charlotte Munson; set. Waukegan, Ill. Issue: (a) Jessie, m. W. Knott; set. Minneapolis.
- (6) Benjamin Cory, m. Jessie Stewart; set. Waukegan, Ill. Issue: (a) James, (b) Agnes, (c) Robert, (d) Fanny F., and 2 d. in childhood.
- (7) Fanny Cory, m. Albert Tuttle Chapman; set. finally Hamilton. Issue: (a) Catherine E., m. William Osborne, barrister; set. Hamilton; (b) Charles A., unm., and (c) Edith, m. Albert Dymont, M.P.; set. Thessalon.
- (8) David A. Cory, m. Sarah A. Dickinson; set. Helena, Montana. Issue: (a) James, and (b) Bella.
- (9) Robert J. Cory, m. Elizabeth Hendrie; set. finally Denver, Col. Issue: (a) Fanny F.
- (10) Charles D. Cory, m. Ella Agnes Norton of Janesville, Wis.; set. Toronto. Issue: (a) Frederick C. (d. in inf.), (b) Captain George N., D.S.O., Royal Dublin Fusiliers, (c) Mabel B., and (d) Robert Young.

- (12) George Cory, m. Mary Reid; set. New York. Issue: (a) George, (b) Elizabeth, and (c) Fanny.
- (13) Isabella Cory, m. Joseph Stewart; set. Council Bluffs, Ia. Issue: (a) John T., m. Miss Knoutz; set. Council Bluffs. (Issue: John T.); and (b) Eleanor, m. Luther E. Hearne; set. Cincinnati. (Issue: Luther and 1 dau.).

---

### THE DULMAGE FAMILY.

David Dulmage was born in 1746 in the county of Limerick, Ireland, to which place his ancestors had formerly emigrated from Germany (1709). Dissatisfied with his position in Ireland, he followed the stream of exiles of his own and other German families and settled in America. He married Mary Jennings, who was born in Lancaster county, Pa., January 1st, 1747. In the War of Independence David Dulmage took sides with the British, and at its close came as one of the United Empire Loyalists to Canada, and located at the head of South Bay. Three of his children were born before coming to this country, to wit, Elizabeth, born 1771; Margaret, born 1773, and Jacob, born 1778.

Jacob Dulmage, eldest son of the Pioneer, was for a short time resident of Adolphustown, where he married Sarah Huff, a daughter of Solomon Huff, one of the United Empire Loyalists, who signed the subscription list for the first Methodist church in Ontario. This list bears date, February 3rd, 1792. He soon moved to South Marysburg, where he met his death by drowning about 1840. From this branch of the Dulmage family is descended, C. C. James, Deputy Minister of Agriculture for Ontario. See Huff family.

Margaret Dulmage married Augustus Wright. Their eldest child was the Rev. Daniel Wright, father of Dr. H. H. Wright, of Toronto. A daughter of Dr. Wright married Dr. I. H. Cameron, of Toronto. By intermarriage with the Huff family the Dulmages are related to the Allison and Hoovers. Amy Allison, who became Mrs. Gunsalos, says that when the question of her given name was being discussed, it was proposed by her grandmother Hoover, nee Huff, that she should be named Barbara Heck, after their celebrated relative.

William Z. Dulmage, a grandson, has been a Justice of the Peace for many years. In the Rebellion of 1837 William's uncle,

Peter, marched to Toronto in the ranks of Captain Hudgins' company of Militia.

Edward, the second son of the Pioneer, was, like Nimrod of Jewish patriarchal times, "a mighty hunter." Philip C. Dulmage, a great-grandson of Edward, tells a story of how a certain bear was mistaken for a deer on one occasion. Bound on a hunting expedition, Edward proceeded to the deer lick. Arrived there, he waited patiently till the short twilight was deepening into darkness, when two of his senses assured him that a deer was warily moving towards the lick. Biding his time, he fired, and the deer, as he supposed, fell. He descended, leaving the carcass where it fell for the time being. Returning next morning for his prize, he found a bear weighing over two hundred pounds! Edward was also a successful fisherman and had great skill with the spear. Fishing was then very productive, and it was nothing unusual for him to return from a day's fishing on the waters of South Bay with two boat loads, filled to the gunwale. Between hunting and fishing—he did little else—Edward made a good living.

Sheldon Dulmage, Edward's son, served in the Rebellion of 1837 in the Light Horse Cavalry. He lived five years after his marriage in South Marysburg, and then removed to Athol. Philip C. Dulmage, Sheldon's son, is a large stock, grain and fruit farmer in Athol. His residence and farm fittings are of the kind which do credit to Prince Edward county. Of remarkable physique, he has been fond of displaying his great strength in humorous feats which some of the present residents of Cherry Valley remember. He is a man of substance financially and likely to go farther yet. He enrolled the militia reserve in the township of Athol in 1869, the captain being W. B. Blakely, a grandson of Colonel James Blakely.

Mary, the youngest daughter of the Pioneer, born 1780, married Owen P. Roblin, born 1774, and thus another connection with a distinguished family was accomplished. See the Roblin family.

Philip Dulmage, ninth child and youngest of the Pioneer, married Lydia Ostrander, and their descendants are among the best and most prominent people of Prince Edward county. He was a man of great energy and perseverance—a typical pioneer—and walked through the forests to Toronto to secure the patent for the lands upon which he settled in South Marysburg.

## DAVID DULMAGE.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Elizabeth Dulmage, m. James Gerolamy; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Augustus, (2) Margaret, (3) Ann, (4) James, and (5) John.
- II. Margaret Dulmage, m. 1st, Augustus Wright, and 2nd, Joshua Hicks; set. North Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) David; and by 2nd, (2) Mary, (3) Joshua, (4) John G., (5) Jacob, (6) Elizabeth, (7) Philip D., (8) Mary C., (9) James, and (10) Daniel.
- III. Jacob Dulmage, m. Sarah Huff; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Nancy, (2) David, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Mary, (5) Jane, (6) Eva, (7) Sarah, (8) Lydia, (9) Solomon, (10) Jonathan, and (11) Peter.
- IV. Edward Dulmage, m. 1st, Patience Clapp, and 2nd, Ann McQueen; set. South Marysburg. Issue: by 1st, (1) Sheldon, (2) James, (3) Nancy, (4) Mary J., (5) John, (6) Alpheus, (7) Edward, (8) Jacob, and (9) Benjamin; and by 2nd, (10) Marshall, and (11) Mahala.
- V. John Dulmage, m. Lucy Knapp; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Mary A. Dulmage, m. Mr. Robinson; set. Adolphus-town.
- VI. David Dulmage, m. Annie Roblin; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) Philip, (3) Andrew, (4) James, (5) Alexander, (6) Robert, (7) John, (8) Sarah, and (9) Jane.
- VII. James Dulmage, m. Elizabeth Hennessey; set. United States. Issue: (1) George, and (2) John; both set. in United States.
- VIII. Mary Dulmage, m. Owen P. Roblin; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Ann, (3) Prudence, (4) George, (5) John, (6) Sarah, (7) Philip, (8) H. Ryan, (9) Eliza, (10) Matilda, (11) Jane, (12) Owen, and (13) Mary.
- IX. Philip Dulmage, m. Lydia Ostrander; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (1) David, (2) Owen, (3) Edward, (4) Andrew, (5) Henry, (6) Thomas, (7) Philip A., (8) Jacob, (9) Mary A., and (10) Lydia.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Jacob Dulmage Branch:*

- (1) Nancy Dulmage, m. 1st, John McBride Canniff, and 2nd, Abraham A. Canniff; set. near Belleville. Issue: by 1st,

(*a*) Sarah Canniff, b. April 6, 1817; d. April 6, 1819. (*b*) Jane Ann Canniff, b. 1818; d. 1902. (*c*) Levi Canniff, b. May 15, 1820. (*d*) Sarah Eliza Canniff, b. May 18, 1822. (*e*) John Canniff, b. April 5, 1824; and issue: by 2nd, (*f*) Jacob Dulmage, b. August 14, 1827. (*g*) Samuel Robinson Canniff, b. May 14, 1829. (*h*) Abraham B. Canniff, b. March 15, 1831; d. March 18, 1831. (*i*) Eve C. Canniff, b. April 22, 1832; d. April 26, 1832. (*j*) Ellen Canniff, b. May 30, 1834; d. December 20, 1873, m. Charles James. (Issue: Ann Louisa James, b. 1861; Charles Canniff James, m. Lillian Crossen. (Issue: Wilfred Crossen); Arthur Edward James; set. Everett, Wash.) (*k*) Matilda Canniff, b. October 9, 1836; d. April 23, 1838. (*l*) Stephen Wesley Canniff, b. April 22, 1839.

[NOTE—John M. Canniff lived in Adolphustown, afterwards moved to Hastings County, and settled north of Belleville on Moira. He was a mill-owner and farmer, was drowned crossing river, May 4, 1824. His widow afterwards married Abraham Canniff, of Dutchess County, N.Y.]

- (2) David Dulmage, d. y.
- (3) Elizabeth Dulmage, m. Matthew Hicks; set. South Marysburg.
- (4) Mary Dulmage, m. James Collier; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (*a*) Ellis, (*b*) Solomon, (*c*) Sarah E., (*d*) Joseph, (*e*) James, (*f*) Alexander, (*g*) Jacob, and (*h*) William.
- (5) Jane Dulmage, m. Conrad Bongard; set. North Marysburg.
- (6) Eva Dulmage, m. 1st, Daniel Snider, and 2nd, John Collier.
- (7) Sarah Dulmage, m. Lewis Hudgin.
- (8) Lydia Dulmage, m. James Lowery, living in South Marysburg.
- (9) Solomon Dulmage.
- (10) Jonathan Allen Dulmage, m. Christiana Wright, dau. of Paul Wright; died in Huron county, August 31, 1900.
- (11) Peter Dulmage, m. Elizabeth Wright, dau. of James Wright.

See IV. *The Edward Dulmage Branch:*

- (1) Sheldon Dulmage, m. Maria Clark; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Philip C., unm.; set. Athol; and (b) Patience, m. David Williams; set. Athol. (Issue: Harry.)
- (2) James Dulmage, m. and set. Brock.
- (3) Nancy Dulmage, m. William McKenzie; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Mary, (b) Roderick, (c) Patience, (d) Alpheus, (e) Sarah, (f) Zorah, and (g) John.
- (4) Mary J. Dulmage, m. 1st, Nathaniel Thorn, and 2nd, Mr. Miller; set. Toronto. Issue: by 1st, (a) Stephen, m. Purses Rogers; set. Oshawa. (Issue: Frank.) (b) William, m. Miss King; set. Michigan. (Issue: Ella Thyne, and William.) (c) Sarah, m. Salem Snider; set. Huntsville. (Issue: Lyeen, Wellington, and Ona.) (d) Nancy M., m. Donald Wilkinson; set. Seagrave and finally Toronto. (Issue: Edith, George, m. Edith Crittenden; and Ella.) (e) Eliza, d. y., (f) Ella Thyne, unm.; set. Mexico; and (g) Ida, m. Edward T. Graves; set. Toronto; no issue.
- (5) John Dulmage, m. Eliza McQueen; set. Philadelphia.
- (6) Alpheus Dulmage, m. Annie Cadman; set. Toronto.
- (7) Edward Dulmage, m. Augusta Benson; set. Rochester.
- (8) Jacob Dulmage, d. y.
- (9) Benjamin Dulmage, m. twice and set. Idaho.
- (10) Marshall Dulmage, set. United States.
- (11) Mahala Dulmage, m. Charles Shears; set. Brighton township.

---

 ABRAHAM CANNIFF.
 

---

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Abraham A. Canniff, d. March, 1890, aged 84 years; m. 1st. Nancy Dulmage (widow of his cousin, John W. Canniff), and 2nd, Elizabeth Guy (widow of his brother John Weeks Canniff). Issue: by 1st, (1) Jacob Dulmage, (2) Samuel Robinson, (3) Abraham B., (4) Eva C., (5) Ellen, (6) Matilda, and (7) Stephen Wesley.
- II. John Weeks Canniff, d. July, 1864; m. Elizabeth Guy.
- III. Jonas C. Canniff, d. September 8, 1893, aged 70 years; m. Mary E. Bowell, sister of Sir Mackenzie Bowell.

## JAMES CANNIFF.

---

### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Jonas Canniff, m. Letta Flagler.
- II. John M. Canniff, m. Nancy Dulmage. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Jane Ann, (3) Levi, (4) Sarah Eliza, and (5) John.
- III. Margaret Canniff, m. John Singleton.
- IV. Anna Canniff, m. Cornelius Vanhome.
- V. Elida Canniff, m. Reuben Clapp. See Clapp family.
- VI. Sarah Canniff, m. Thomas Casey.
- VIII. Mary Canniff, m. Rickeston Haight.
- VIII. Cleo Canniff, m. Charles Chamberlain, son of Sir Joseph Bailey Chamberlain.
- IX. Elizabeth Canniff, m. Samuel Hawley.

## THE HAM FAMILY.

---

A numerous family, but one that has well maintained the traditions of its distinguished ancestry, is descended from John Ham, who was a gallant soldier of the King during the War of the Revolution. Many anecdotes are told that illustrate his strenuous activity; upon one occasion it is said that he received a flesh wound and having a comrade extract the bullet, ordered him to "fire it back at the Yankee who shot it." At the close of the Revolution he settled at Ernesttown, and by his wife, Elizabeth Dunsbaugh, had many descendants. They in turn have intermarried with many of the oldest and most substantial families of the Bay district. As a rule the Hams have been thrifty and well-to-do and have always occupied an honorable place in the community. Mrs. Vrooman, the mother of Dr. J. P. Vrooman, of Napanee, is the daughter of Richard Ham who married Sarah Blanchard, seventh son and child of the pioneer.

Zina Ham, son of Rev. John Ham, was born in Fredericksburgh, where he resided for forty years. He is at present carrying on the insurance business at Napanee. He is of a vigorous personality, a shrewd and successful business man, but of frank, sunny disposition, of pleasant address and universally esteemed by all who know him. He is a Conservative in politics, and belongs to the Church of England. His only child, John S. Ham, also resides in Napanee with his wife (formerly Miss Helen Miller) and their two sons, Douglas Miller and Kenneth Sheridan.

## JOHN HAM.

## THE CHILDREN—AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Rev. John Ham, m. Esther Bradshaw. Issue: (1) Simeon P., (2) George, (3) Delew, (4) Ira, (5) John, (6) Zina, (7) Elizabeth, (8) Ashiba, (9) Cynthia, (10) Martha, (11) Rebecca, (12) Eleanor, and (13) Concurrence.
- II. Henry Ham, m. 1st, Miss Perry, and 2nd, Fanny Farnsworth; set. Fredericksburgh.
- III. Philip Ham, m. Fanny Butler; set. Belleville.
- IV. Benjamin Ham, m. Rhoda Lossee; set. Ernesttown.
- V. Peter Ham, m. Rebecca Lockwood; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) John D. Ham.
- VI. Jacob Ham, m. Mery Fairfield; set. Bath.
- VII. Richard Ham, m. Sarah Blanchard.
- VIII. George Ham, m. Elizabeth Hanley. Issue: (1) Norman.
- IX. Mary Ham, m. Peter Perry; set. Fredericksburgh.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Rev. John Ham Branch:*

- (1) Simeon Perry Ham, m. Elizabeth Scott; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) Margaret Rainbow, (b) Esther Johnson, (c) Harriet Chamberlain, (d) Jane, and (e) William.
- (2) George Ham, m. Eleanor Pruyn; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) William P., (b) Martha, (c) Mary, and (d) Jane.
- (3) Delew Ham, m. Mary Casey; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Sarah C., and (b) John D.
- (4) Ira Ham, m. Almeda Haight; set. Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) Charles, (b) Kenneth, (c) Milton, (d) Arthur, (e) George, (f) Mary, and (g) Nellie.
- (5) John Ham, d. unm.
- (6) Zina Ham, m. Mercy Miller; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) John S., m. Helen Miller. (Issue: Douglas Miller, and Kenneth Sheridan.)
- (7) Elizabeth Ham, m. Elisha Sills; set. South Fredericksburgh. Issue: (a) John, (b) Ann Eliza, (c) Ephriam, (d) Orville, and (e) Edward.
- (8) Ashiba Ham, m. Solomon Wright. Issue: (a) Martha,

- (*b*) Elizabeth, (*c*) George, (*d*) Simon, (*e*) John, (*f*) William, (*g*) Charles, and (*h*) Edward.
- (9) Cynthia Ham, m. 1st, Billings Warner, and 2nd, Edmund Hooper. Issue: by 1st, (*a*) John Warner, (*b*) Ira Warner; and issue: by 2nd, (*c*) Cavalier Hooper.
- (10) Martha Ham, m. Bayard Detlor. Issue: (*a*) George, (*b*) Jacob, (*c*) Bayard, (*d*) Delew, (*e*) Perry, (*f*) Rebecca, and (*g*) Josephine.
- (11) Rebecca Ham, m. P. T. Ham. Issue: (*a*) Sarah.
- (12) Eleanor Ham, unm.
- (13) Concurrence Ham, d. unm.

---

### THE VROOMAN FAMILY.

---

The Vroomans originally came from Holland, but as in the case of so many families of that nationality, they first settled in the Dutch province of New Amsterdam, now the city of New York. As a rule they were loyal to the British Crown, and after the American Revolution became a part of that intrepid band, known in history as the United Empire Loyalists, who founded, cleared and built up the banner province of Ontario. Official records at Albany contain the name of Elaphet Vrooman, but the Canadian pioneer was undoubtedly John Vrooman, who married Mary Bell, and settled at Ernesttown. Their descendants are briefly traced by the table annexed.

Among the present day representatives of this old and substantial family should be mentioned Dr. John Perry Vrooman, whose father, William H. Vrooman, married Mary Jane Ham, a lineal descendant of the famous pioneer. He was born at Camden, received a liberal education and became a physician. He practiced for eight years at Yarker, but since 1896 he has resided at Napanee, actively engaged in the successful practice of his profession. Although he takes an active part in politics in the Liberal interest, he is equally esteemed and respected by all, and is justly regarded as one of the most public-spirited and distinguished citizens of Napanee.

Dr. Vrooman married Miss Rose Cathrell, the daughter of an English barrister, who was adopted after her father's death by Mrs. John D. Ham. They have three children, Mary, Percy and Josephine.

## JOHN VROOMAN.

## THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Vrooman, m. Julia A. Johnson; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) Silas John, (2) Sarah Maria, (3) Rachael, (4) Samuel, (5) William, (6) Grace, (7) Frances, (8) Anna, and (9) Harriet.
- II. William Vrooman, m. Jane McGillivray. Issue: (1) Edward, (2) William, (3) John, (4) Jane, (5) Emma, and (6) dau. d. unm.
- III. Samuel Vrooman, m. Margaret Bartels. Issue: (1) Adelia, and (2) John.
- IV. Ann Vrooman, m. Edward Hardy; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Sarah.
- V. Eliza Vrooman, m. George Daly; set. Ernesttown. Issue: (1) George, and (2) Sarah.
- VI. Jane Vrooman, m. Ebenezer Perry.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The John Vrooman Branch:*

- (1) Silas John Vrooman, m. Elizabeth Lucas; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Ida May (d. y.), (b) Sarah, m. John Metzle; set. Napanee. (Issue: Gertrude, and Silas John.)
- (2) Sarah Maria Vrooman, m. Frank Seldon; set. Tamworth. Issue: (a) William, (b) Ida May, and (c) Florence, m. Newton Lane; set. Manitoba. (Issue: William, and Harry.)
- (3) Rachael Vrooman, m. Mr. Coon; set. Kansas. Issue: (a) William, and (b) Edmund.
- (4) Samuel Vrooman, m. Miss Baker; set. Philadelphia. Issue: (a) William, (b) Samuel, and (c) Buff.
- (5) William H. Vrooman, m. Mary Jane Ham; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Norman G., m. Gertrude Jell. (Issue: Kathleen, and Harold.) (b) Sarah, unm. (c) Ellen, m. Nelson Wager; set. Napanee. (d) Wilhelmina, m. T. M. Bang; set. Tamworth, (e) John Perry, M.D., m. Rose Cathrell; set. Napanee. (Issue: Mary, Percy, and Josephine.)
- (6) Grace Vrooman, m. John McDonald; set. Mitchell West. Issue: three sons and three daughters.

- (7) Frances Vrooman, m. James Curry; set. Mitchell. Both deceased. Their children live in Manitoba.
- (8) Anne Vrooman, m. William Babb; set. Mitchell West. Issue: (a) Edith, unm.; (b) Arthur, and (c and d) two sons.
- (9) Harriet Vrooman, d. unm.

See II. *The William Vrooman Branch:*

- (1) Edward Vrooman, m. and set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Donald.
- (2) William Vrooman, m. and set. Ernesttown. Issue: (a) William, and (b) Helen.
- (3) John Vrooman, m. Miss Heck; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) William, m. Miss Hamilton; set. Kingston. (Issue: two sons and two daughters.)
- (4) Jane Vrooman, d. unm.
- (5) Emma Vrooman, m. Mr. Milsap; set. Buffalo, N.Y.
- (6) One daughter d. unm.

See III. *The Samuel Vrooman Branch:*

- (1) Adelia Vrooman, m. Mr. Bartels. Issue: (a) Duke.
- (2) John Vrooman.

See V. *The Eliza Vrooman Branch:*

- (1) George V. Daly, m. Edith Fraser. Issue: (a) George.
- (2) Sarah Daly, m. Millett R. Smith; set. Ernesttown.

---

### THE MADDEN FAMILY.

The Madden family is one of the most prominent and best known of the United Empire Loyalist families that settled in the Bay of Quinte region. Judge James H. Madden, County Judge of Lennox and Addington, is a grandson of Hammell Madden, the pioneer. Other prominent descendants are found in the Deroche branch of the Madden family, which sprang from the union of Elizabeth Jane Madden and Paschal Deroche.

Hammell M. Deroche, K.C., has been for some years County Crown Attorney and Clerk of the Peace for the County of Lennox and Addington. He received a thorough classical education at the University of Toronto, having previously graduated from the Newburgh grammar school. He studied law under the tutelage of D. H. Preston, K.C., of Napanee, and of Bethune, Osler & Moss,

of Toronto. The junior member of the latter firm is now Chief Justice of Ontario.

Mr. Deroche was called to the Bar in 1874, and since then has been continuously engaged in the active practice of his profession, being gazetted as Queen's Counsel in 1890. He is a Liberal, and for many years took a prominent part in the political struggles of Ontario. He sat in the Provincial Legislature from 1871 to 1883, being appointed to his present official position in 1889. He belongs to the Church of England and is recognized as one of the leading citizens of the Bay of Quinte region.

His brother, William Paschal Deroche, was appointed, on June 20, 1887, local Registrar of the High Court, Clerk of the County Court and Registrar of the Surrogate Court of the County of Lennox and Addington. The official records in Mr. Deroche's office disclose the fact that County Court for the County of Lennox and Addington was first held at Napanee by Judge James W. Burrowes, on Tuesday, March 14, 1865. Mr. Deroche is a Liberal in politics, and belongs to the Church of England.

George Edward Deroche, son of Edward A. Deroche, was born January 25, 1869, at Camden East. He was educated at the Newburgh Academy, studied his profession at Osgoode Hall and was admitted to the Bar, November, 1895. He at once settled in Deseronto, where he has been actively engaged ever since in the practice of his profession, being solicitor for the Bank of Montreal and for the town of Deseronto.

Mr. Deroche married Evelyn Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Robert McCullough, a Methodist minister. They reside with their daughter, Evelyn Elizabeth, at Deseronto.

The Deroche family trace their descent from most loyal and patriotic progenitors. Their grandmother, Mrs. Rusk, came with her small family to Canada upon the death of her husband, who had served under Lord Cornwallis at the siege of Yorktown. Her descendants in ability and patriotism well uphold the traditions of their honorable and patriotic ancestry.

---

#### HAMMELL MADDEN.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Isaiah Madden, m. Mary Detlor; set. Camden.
- II. John N. Madden, d. unm.

- III. Elizabeth J. Madden, m. Paschal Deroche. Issue: (1) Hammell M., (2) Edward A., and (3) William P.
- IV. Robert Madden, m. Ann E. Macfee; set. near Newburgh. Issue: (1) Edward J., and (2) James H.
- V. William Madden, d. unm.
- VI. Eliza Madden, d. unm.
- VII. Hester Madden, m. Robert Cousins. She d. in California.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The Elizabeth J. Madden Branch:*

- (1) Hammell M. Deroche, b. 1840, m. Sarah A. Christie, of Barbadoes; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Eleanor E., unm., Classical Department Whitby Collegiate Institute. (b) Sarah A. C., m. Rev. Edward Costigan; set. Deseronto. (Issue: Edward H., and another.) (c) Hammell M. P., barrister. (d) Alexander P., graduate of Royal Military College of Kingston, and at present attached to the Engineering Branch of the Dominion Department of Militia and Defence at Ottawa.
- (2) Edward A. Deroche, m. 1st, Clarissa Eakins, and 2nd, Mary Waddell. Issue: by 1st, (a) George E., barrister, m. Evelyn McCullough. (Issue: E. Elizabeth); and by 2nd, (b) Madelon, (c) Beatrice, (d) Laura, (e) Leo, and (f) Edna.
- (3) William P. Deroche, unm. Is local Registrar of the High Court, Clerk of the County Court and Registrar of the Surrogate Court for the County of Lennox and Addington.

See IV. *The Robert Madden Branch:*

- (1) Edward J. Madden, deceased, m. Alice Wells, of Newburgh. His widow, Mrs. Madden, is postmistress at Newburgh.
- (2) James H. Madden, County Judge, m. 1st, Harriet Balfour, and 2nd, Mary Detlor, dau. of Samuel Detlor. Issue: by 1st, (a) Cora, (b) Ernest, and (c) Maurice.

---

THE LYON FAMILY.

---

Three brothers by the name of Lyon came as United Empire Loyalists from New England to Canada shortly after the close of the American Revolution. The brother who settled in this part

of Ontario, and from whom the Lyon family of Frontenac is descended, drew lands under the Royal Warrant for himself and children in Storrington, or East Loughboro, as it then was called, and their farms extended from Inverary to Collins Lake.

Philander Lyon, was the son of the Loyalist, and married Margaret Friel. Their descendants are quite fully traced in the table annexed.

Margaret Friel was the daughter of Peter Friel, who died in His Majesty's service during the War of 1812. There is still in the possession of his grandson, Mr. Herbert I. Lyon, of Kingston, a letter written by Peter Friel to his wife under date of September 27, 1812. From its context it appears that he was on duty in the Upper Town of the city of Quebec, and a member of the 1st Company, Glengarry Regiment. The Imperial Government, which at that time was sending to Kingston elaborate machinery to extract salt from the waters of Lake Ontario, had evidently issued to the Canadian volunteers, uniforms and accoutrements provided for soldiers on duty at Calcutta; and Peter Friel was doing sentry duty through the chill autumn nights at Quebec with no inconsiderable discomfort. He refers to several of his neighbors, who were comrades in his company, and quaintly adds, "They all wish they were back cutting the trees down again."

He refers to a battle that had occurred at St. Johns on the 16th, and to alarming rumors that fifty thousand men were then marching upon Quebec. After some words of practical counsel to his wife, and expressions of solicitude for her and "the dear children," he refers with religious resignation to the perils that encompass him, and concludes, "Your loving husband till death do us part. (Signed) Peter Friel." He was destined never to meet his wife and family again.

His daughter, Margaret Friel, as has been already stated, married Philander Lyon, and their children seem to have been worthy of their patriotic ancestry. As a rule they married and remained in this part of the country. Two of the brothers Lyon, to-wit, Robert and Lyman, married sisters, Mary Ann and Abigail Ann Darling, daughters of Ira Darling (born December 28, 1787), a staunch member and earnest exhorter in the Methodist Church, and one of the pioneer leaders in Methodism in this part of Ontario. He came from Massachusetts to Canada in 1808, and three years later married Mary Powley (born March 31, 1793), with

whom he lived for more than fifty years, until his death in 1863.

As will be seen by the table annexed all of the children of Philander Lyon who attained maturity married, except his son and namesake, Philander.

Elizabeth Jane Lyon married George Edwards. He was born in Norwich, England, and in the public notice that appeared in the press at the time of his death it is stated that he came to Canada in 1838. His daughter, now the wife of Lieutenant-Colonel Hunter, of Kingston, however, remembers hearing her father frequently state that upon the day that he set sail for the New World the great guns and deep mouthed bells of the city were proclaiming the death of King William IV. and the accession of Her Majesty Queen Victoria. This event undoubtedly made a lasting impression upon the mind of a mere boy bidding his last farewell to his native land, and we know as a matter of history that William IV. died in the early morning of June 20, 1837.

Upon landing in Canada George Edwards mastered and for some time pursued the avocation of a carpenter; but after his marriage he became a farmer and continued to farm until his death in the summer of 1897. His widow survived until February 15, 1901. Of their children, in addition to what appears in the genealogical table, it may be mentioned that William V. Edwards moved to Manitoba about 1880, and was one of the first settlers in the now well-known Souris district. He is one of the most prosperous farmers in that part of the great West, owning some twenty-five hundred acres of land. He is well-known in the West as a breeder of thoroughbred Jersey cattle, and is credited with possessing one of the finest herds west of Lake Superior.

John W. Edwards, B.A., M.D., eighth child and youngest son of George and Elizabeth Lyon Edwards, married Hester Jane Purdy, daughter of the late Robert G. Purdy. He is a practicing physician at Cataragui, formerly Waterloo, near Kingston, and is also County Clerk of Frontenac, to which position he was appointed in June, 1889. He obtained his B.A. and M.D. degrees from Queen's College in 1900, having put himself through without one dollar of assistance from any person. He is an able and forcible platform speaker and has campaigned on behalf of Conservative candidates in Frontenac, Lennox and Addington and in Manitoba. His name has been frequently mentioned as candidate for both the Legislature and the House of Commons, and there is no

doubt he will be the standard bearer for the party at the next general elections. Upon the accession of Mr. Whitney and the Conservative party to power in 1905 Dr. Edwards was recommended for Sheriff of Frontenac.

---

PHILANDER LYON.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN :

- I. Diana Lyon, m. John Campbell; set. Storrington. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Emily, (3) Calvin, (4) Mary, (5) Clarinda, and (6) Amanda.
- II. Charles Lyon, m. Mary Jane Ferguson; set. Storrington. Issue: (1) Robert, (2) Matilda, (3) Elizabeth, and (4) Mary.
- III. Robert Lyon, m. Mary Ann Darling; set. Norwich township, county of Oxford. Issue: (1) Theodore, (2) Emily, and (3) Frank.
- IV. Lyman Lyon, m. Abigail Ann Darling; set. Storrington. Issue: (1) Sylvester Augustus, (2) Almata Therese, (3) Horatio Venus, and (4) Herbert Ira.
- V. Daniel Lyon, m. Caroline Akroyd; set. Storrington, removed to United States, and died in Missouri. Issue: (1) Minerva, (2) Henry, (3) Diana, (4) Rebecca, and (5) Charles.
- VI. Wesley Lyon, m. Mary Jane Boyce; set. Norwich, and then in United States. Issue: (1) Emma, (2) Annia, and (3) Charles Bronson.
- VII. Elizabeth Lyon, m. George Edwards; set. Storrington. Issue: (1) Sarah, (2) Eliza, (3) George, (4) Philander, (5) William, (6) Margaret Evelyn, (7) Emma, (8) John W., and (9) Mary Almata.
- VIII. Seth Lyon, m. Elizabeth Boyce; set. county of Frontenac. Issue: (1) Ida, (2) Agnes, (3) Lillie, and (4) Vincent.
- IX. Philander Lyon, d. unm.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Diana Lyon Branch:*

- (1) Margaret Campbell, m. George McFarlane; set. Storrington.
- (2) Emily Campbell, m. Ezra Clarke; set. Wilton, county Lennox and Addington.
- (3) Calvin Campbell, m. Mary Jane Lyon; set. Storrington.
- (4) Mary Campbell, m. William Guess; set. Loughboro.

- (5) Clarinda Campbell, m. Hezekiah Von Volkenberg.
- (6) Amanda Campbell, unkm.

See II. *The Charles Lyon Branch:*

- (1) Margaret Lyon, m. David Paine; set. Storrington.
- (2) Robert Lyon, m. Harriet Hughson; set. Storrington.
- (3) Elizabeth Lyon, m. John McKane; set. Storrington.
- (4) Matilda Lyon, m. Sylvester Keith; set. N. W. T.
- (5) Mary Lyon, m. Edward Connell; now in N. W. T.

See III. *The Robert Lyon Branch:*

- (1) Theodore Lyon, m. and set. in Michigan.
- (2) Emily Lyon, m. Salem Graham; set. in Florida.
- (3) Franklin Lyon, m. and set. in township of Norwich.

See IV. *The Lyman Lyon Branch:*

- (1) Sylvester A. Lyon, m. Eliza M. Edwards; set. Storrington. Issue: (a) Harold, and (b) Nola Evelyn.
- (2) Almata Lyon, d. unkm.
- (3) Horatio V. Lyon, m. Alice A. Wartman; set. Winnipeg. Issue: (a) Grace, and (b) Ross.
- (4) Herbert Ira Lyon, m. Margaret Evelyn Edwards; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Hannah Elsie.

See VII. *The Elizabeth Lyon Branch:*

- (1) Sarah A. Edwards, m. Lieut.-Col. George Hunter; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Harry, medical student, Queen's University.
- (2) Eliza Edwards, m. Sylvester Lyon; set. Storrington. Issue: (a) Harold, and (b) Nola.
- (3) George Edwards, unkm.
- (4) Philander Edwards, m. Alice Taylor; set. Storrington. Issue: (a) John Taylor.
- (5) William V. Edwards, m. 1st, Hannah Stiles, and 2nd, Margaret Cantlin; set. Manitoba. Issue: (a) Evelyn, (b) Vincent, (c) Charles, (d) George, (e) Herbert, and (f) Harold.
- (6) Margaret Evelyn Edwards, m. Herbert Ira Lyon. See IV., Lyman Lyon branch.
- (7) Emma Edwards, unkm.
- (8) John W. Edwards, B.A., M.D., m. Jane Purdy; set. Cataraqui. Issue: (a) Edna, (b) Morden, (c) Sadie, (d) Evelyn, and (e) Elizabeth.

- (9) Mary Almeta Edwards, m. J. T. Greenwood; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Elva, (b) Hazel, and (c) Lula..

See VIII. *The Seth Lyon Branch:*

- (1) Ida Lyon, d. unm.
- (2) Agnes Lyon, m. Robert York.
- (3) Lillie Lyon, m. Samuel Montgomery.
- (4) Vincent Lyon, unm.

---

### THE MOWAT FAMILY.

---

The scope of this work compels us to regard John Mowat, the pioneer, as the founder of the Mowat family in Canada. He sprang from an ancient Scottish family, and his ancestors for many generations can be easily traced through the Mowats of Bucholi, Caithness-shire, Scotland.

As a lad he early developed a spirit of adventure and that loyalty to King and Empire that has characterized his descendants. Having volunteered as a soldier, his parents bought his discharge, only to find him soon after enlisted in the 3rd Buffs (now the East Kent Regiment), with whom he served through the Peninsular campaign under Sir John Moore and Sir Arthur Wellesley, better known to history as the Duke of Wellington.

Shortly after the fall of Napoleon in 1814, the battalion of the Buffs were ordered to Canada to take part in the struggle then going on between Britain and the United States. They arrived in Quebec in July, 1814, and on September 11th, played a gallant part in the disastrous action at Plattsburg. Sergeant Mowat soon after retired to civil life and entered upon the duties of Canadian citizenship. In 1819 he was joined by his Scottish sweetheart, Helen Levack, and they were married on June the 16th of that year at Montreal, by Rev. J. Somerville, Presbyterian minister.

Of their children, Sir Oliver Mowat, born at Kingston, July 22nd, 1820, was destined to occupy a position unique in the history of the British Empire; having held the Premiership of Ontario continuously from 1872 until his voluntary resignation in 1896, when he left his party still firmly entrenched in power. Prior to 1872 he had won recognition as a distinguished lawyer, as an eminent judge and as a jurist and publicist of national reputation. He revised, molded and largely created the present statutes and jurisprudence of Ontario. His prudence as a lawyer,

his skill as a statesman, and the popular confidence begotten by his integrity, contributed in no small degree to the unification of Canada; and he is permanently enshrined in the national pantheon as one of the "Fathers of Confederation."

Having helped to form the Federal Constitution, he guarded with zealous care its interpretation and integrity. His long premiership was distinguished by a defense of Provincial rights and ownership. He was truly the "Expounder of the Constitution," and since his death his pre-eminence in that respect has not been reached by any public man in Canada. After a brief service in the Government of Sir Wilfrid Laurier, he became Lieutenant Governor of Ontario in 1897, and died at the Government House, Toronto, on the 19th day of April, 1903.

It is out of the question in a work like this to more than summarize the characteristics of his career. His biography belongs to the history of Canada.

Moreover, other members of this family achieved well-merited distinction. Rev. John Bower Mowat, second son of the Pioneer, was a man of no less ability than his distinguished brother, although his talents and attainments appealed less strikingly to the multitude of his countrymen. He was born at Kingston in 1825, and educated at Queen's and at the University of Edinburgh, receiving the degree of M.A., in 1847. He was ordained to the ministry in 1850. In 1857 he was appointed to the position of professor of Hebrew Chaldu and Old Testament Exegesis at Queen's University, Kingston. He received the degree of D.D. from Glasgow in 1883.

Katherine Mowat married John Fraser. He was a native of Rosshire, Scotland, and after engaging for some years in mercantile business at Kingston, was appointed Registrar of the High Court of Justice, Clerk of the Peace and Surrogate, discharging the duties of this office until his death, January 27th, 1889.

Jessie Bower Mowat married Colonel John Duff, for many years Police Magistrate of Kingston. He began his military career in the Independent Company of Hussars, commanded by the late Colonel Strange. Subsequently this company was merged with others in the 4th Hussars, and Colonel Duff was given command. He received one of the first long-service medals to be awarded by the Militia Department; received a general service medal (two clasps) in 1902, on account of the Fenian Raid, '66

and '70; and his long, faithful service was fittingly recognized by his appointment to attend the Diamond Jubilee of the Queen in 1897. He was Police Magistrate in the city of Kingston from 1875 until his death on October 10th, 1902.

Colonel Duff was a fearless, upright man; an earnest, cultivated, Christian gentleman. He was a lover of books, and still more a lover of nature. His fondness for flowers and his instinctive taste for all natural beauty rendered invaluable his long term of service as chairman of the Board of Trustees of Cataraqui Cemetery. His eldest son, John Duff, is a banker at Guelph.

His second son, Hew Ramsay Duff, is well known to Canadians through service in South Africa. Having graduated at Queen's, and successfully completed his course for the degree of Doctor of Medicine, he practiced for a year or two at Newburgh and then established his home at Kingston, where he still resides and is constantly engaged in the active practice of his profession. He is also service medical officer of the 4th (Kingston) District. He is the senior officer furnished by Kingston who rendered service in South Africa; having accompanied the First Contingent as Surgeon Major, returning with the rank of Colonel. Later he accompanied the 2nd Mounted Rifles, leaving Halifax January 14th, 1902, joining Colonel Crodpron at Klerksdorps; and was present at the battle of Little Hart River. He received from the Government a medal and three clasps for meritorious service in South Africa.

George Mowat Duff, R.E., graduated from the Royal Military College at Kingston in 1882. Gazetted Lieutenant, R. E., January, 1886, he studied at the School of Military Engineering at Chatham, England, and in 1887 volunteered for service in India. Saw active service in Burmah (medal with clasps); received thanks of the Government of India for service in connection with the defense of Attock, Punjaub. In 1891-2 he was executive engineer in charge of special defense division at Rangoon, Lower Burmah. In 1885 he joined the expedition for the relief of Chitral as assistant field engineer (medal with clasp). He was promoted Major, and at present is stationed in India.

---

#### JOHN MOWAT.

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Sir Oliver Mowat, m. Jane Ewart. Issue: (1) Frederick,

- (2) Arthur, (3) Jane Helen, (4) Laura, and (5) Edith.
- II. George Mowat, m. Miss Jessie Bruce. Issue: (1) John Oliver, (2) Robert Bruce, (3) Helen, and (4) Joseph Fraser.
- III. Rev. John Brown Mowat, m. 1st, Janet McGill, and 2nd, Emma McDonald. Issue: by 1st, (1) Robert McGill Mowat, and by 2nd, (2) Herbert McD., (3) John McD., (4) Lillian, and (5) Ethelwin.
- IV. Katherine Anne Mowat, m. John Fraser. Issue: (1) Rev. John Francis, (2) George L. B., (3) Helen, (4) Gregor Grant, (5) Lily Grant, (6) Oliver Mowat, (7) Kate Mowat, (8) Charles G., and (9) Norman F.
- V. Jessie Mowat, m. Colonel John Duff. Issue: (1) John Mowat, (2) Hew Ramsay, (3) Jessie Forsyth, and (4) George Mowat.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Sir Oliver Mowat Branch:*

- (1) Frederick Mowat, Sheriff of county of York, m. Lillie, dau. of Major Greig.
- (2) Arthur Mowat, m. Elizabeth McClaren, dau. of Professor McClaren, Knox University.
- (3) Jane Helen Mowat, m. C. R. W. Biggar.
- (4) Laura Mowat, m. Thomas Langton, K.C.
- (5) Edith Mowat.

See II. *The George Mowat Branch:*

- (1) John Oliver Mowat, d. unm.
- (2) Robert Mowat, d. unm.
- (3) Helen Mowat, m. 1st, James Smelley, and 2nd, Mr. Hogg.
- (4) Joseph Mowat, m. and set. Toronto.

See III. *The Rev. John B. Mowat Branch:*

- (1) R. McGill Mowat, m. Mary Jones, dau. of Frank Jones; set. Trenton. Issue: (a) Jeannie, and (b) Angus.
- (2) Herbert McD. Mowat, m. Mary Skeiffe; set. Toronto.
- (3) John McD. Mowat, unm.
- (4) Lillian Mowat, unm.
- (5) Ethelwin Mowat, unm.

See IV. *The Katherine Mowat Branch:*

- (1) Rev. John Francis Fraser, m. Ella Appleby. Issue: (a) Grace Grant, (b) Harold Grant, and (c) Francis Grant.
- (2) George L. B. Fraser, K.C., Chief Clerk, Department of Justice, Ottawa; unm.

- (3) Helen Fraser, Surrogate Registrar, Kingston.
- (4) Gregor Grant Fraser, m. Marie Currier; set. San Francisco.
- (5) Lily Grant Fraser, unm.
- (6) Oliver Mowat Fraser, m. Jean Gyenis; set. Grafton, N.D.
- (7) Charles G. Fraser, unm.; set. California.
- (8) Kate Mowat Fraser, unm.; set. Ottawa.
- (9) Norman F. Fraser, m. Isabel Grace Innes; set. Kingston.

See V. *The Jessie Mowat Branch:*

- (1) John Duff, banker in Guelph, m. 1st, Miss Osborne, and 2nd, Miss Nellis. Issue: by 1st, (a) Marjorie, and by 2nd, (b) Dorothy.
- (2) Hew Ramsay Duff, M.D., m. Miss Strange. Issue: (a) John Max, (b) Jean, (c) Helen, and (d) Hew Ramsay.
- (3) Jessie Duff, m. Colin Noble, Bank of Commerce, Toronto. Issue: (a) Duff.
- (4) Captain George Mowat Duff, R.E., m. Miss Emily Lennox.

---

#### ARMSTRONG McCORMICK.

---

The beginning of Ontario is indeed to be traced to the early settlers known as the United Empire Loyalists, who came from what is now the United States and settled at Kingston and along the Bay of Quinte, immediately after the American Revolution. These were mainly of English and Dutch descent, including many Friends (or Quakers, as they were commonly called), and they were undoubtedly reinforced by some English immigration. But the peopling of Ontario is to be attributed, in the main, to immigrants from Scotland and the North of Ireland. They were distinguished by thrift and enterprise; they supplemented the agricultural pursuits of the loyalists by ventures in commerce, manufacture and transportation. Through their restless energy markets were opened to the produce of the farm; lands rapidly rose in value; and the comforts and luxuries of older lands became common in Ontario. They also permanently impressed upon the young province their rigorous devotion to religion and their unwavering loyalty to the King. Hence Upper Canada soon evolved its own characteristics; differing widely from the United States, and also distinct from England.

Among those who came from the North of Ireland to find a new home in Ontario, should be prominently mentioned, Armstrong McCormick, who has resided in Kingston since 1841. A native of Donegal, his father, John McCormick (who married Jane Armstrong) lived to an advanced age, and for sixty years was an elder in the church at Convoy.

Armstrong McCormick came from Londonderry to New York in the American ship the "New Jersey." At that time steam navigation upon the ocean was unknown; and it required some thirty days to make the trip. From New York, he proceeded at once to Kingston, and, upon the day of his arrival, entered the employment of Armstrong & Greer, merchants on Princess street. The Armstrong of this firm was Mr. McCormick's maternal uncle, and he remained with them for about one year, when he entered the employment of his brother, Robert McCormick, who had preceded him to Canada and was already established in business upon his own account. It was seven years later that he became connected with the distilling and brewing business, then owned and operated by his brother-in-law, the late James Morton.

James Morton, at one time a member of Parliament, was for many years the wealthiest man in Kingston. He was of a most generous disposition and endeared himself to the community by his lavish charities, that embraced all worthy objects of his bounty, without distinction of race or creed. Such popular rejoicing followed his triumphant election to Parliament, that it is said that fully a week elapsed before his supporters had all settled down again to the dull routine of ordinary life.

Armstrong McCormick proved an able manager and a faithful friend to Mr. Morton. For three years, commencing with 1849, he resided at Wellington, in charge of the malt house and other interests of Mr. Morton's business, and at the same time managed a store upon his own account, buying and shipping large quantities of grain, fish, pork and flour.

The Morton business continued to grow in size and importance, and the owners were compelled to look abroad for a considerable portion of their raw material, and also for markets in which to dispose of their goods. For many years Mr. McCormick, as general agent, travelled extensively, buying grain in Chicago and the West, and marketing their output in New York, Quebec and other important points. He continued in this business after it had

passed from Mr. Morton's control, and indeed, for some time after the latter's death, which occurred July 7th, 1867.

About 1869 Mr. McCormick opened business upon his own account, as a Jobber, in Kingston, and continued prosperously until February, 1902; when, on account of advancing years and failing health, he retired from active business. He is now perhaps the oldest citizen of Kingston, and his faculties are keen and bright. He is a lifelong adherent of the Presbyterian Church. He is also a staunch Conservative, long a trusted friend and supporter of Sir John A. Macdonald, and cherishes with loyal pride the memory of the great Premier.

His wife is some years his junior, although they have been married for fifty-seven years, and seems alert and active as a girl, while her remarkable memory makes her a trusted authority upon all happenings and dates of interest to her family and friends. She was the daughter of Thomas Nickle (who married Margaret Renton) of Swinton, Berwickshire, Scotland.

Mr. and Mrs. McCormick are living a serene and peaceful life, encompassed by the affectionate care of their descendants and the respect and esteem of their adopted city. They reside in a fine old mansion that was built by the late Sir Alexander Campbell, Lieutenant-Governor of Ontario.

#### ARMSTRONG McCORMICK.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Robert McCormick, m. Elizabeth Evans; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Hazel, (2) Armstrong, (3) William, and (4) Earl.
- II. Thomas Nickle McCormick, m. Alice McCaugherty. Issue: (1) Mary, m. William Patterson (son of Captain Patterson); set. Kingston. (Issue: (a) Wilma, and (b) Jean); (2) Lillie, unm.; (3) Mildred, m. Edwin Benj. Slack, B.A.; set. Toronto. (Issue: (a) Reta Emeline); (4) Thomas Nickle, unm.; (5) Frederick; set. Deseronto; (6) Pearl, stenographer, lives with her sister, Mrs. Patterson; (7) Alice.
- III. Sarah McCormick, m. Michael Donohue. Issue: (1) Edith, m. Dr. McKenty; set. Manitoba; (2) Agnes, set. Kingston; (3) Ruby, set. Kingston.
- IV. Margaret Isabel McCormick, m. Thomas Mills; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Mabel, and (2) Edith.
- V. Lillie McCormick, at home, Kingston.

## THE NICKLE FAMILY.

Thomas Nickle, of Swinton, Berwick-on-Tweed, Scotland, married Margaret Renton. Their eldest son, William Nickle (born July, 1812), came to Canada in 1831. He made his way by batteaux from Quebec to Ottawa, and thence to Kingston, where he remained until his lamented demise on the 26th day of February, 1890.

Although but a lad, William Nickle seems to have grasped the great possibilities of Ontario, and his letters home from the day of his arrival urged upon his parents the desirability of emigration. It happened that soon afterwards his father came with a whaling vessel that landed at Quebec. Here he was welcomed by a firm of Scottish shipwrights, who hastened to avail themselves of his services and urged him to settle permanently at Quebec. He did remain with them for some months, and a quaint and most interesting correspondence in the meantime was carried on between the home-loving old Scotchman and his ambitious, self-reliant son at Kingston. The father was continually urging the son to join him at Quebec, and it was evidently his desire that they should both return to Scotland; upon the other hand William Nickle strongly urged his father to send for the family and establish their home at Kingston. In the end Thomas Nickle returned to Scotland, and about 1834, with his wife and children, set sail for Canada, fully intending to join his son at Kingston. Upon arriving at Quebec their vessel was quarantined, as there was an epidemic of cholera, but they had been duly passed and were proceeding to Montreal, when a child of one of the passengers suddenly died of croup. No sooner had they touched the nearest point, and reported a death on board, than they were peremptorily ordered back to quarantine at Grosse Isle, near the city of Quebec. This unfortunate occurrence led to the most frightful consequences; many became infected with cholera and fully three-fourths of the unfortunate passengers perished; among the rest, Thomas Nickle and one of his children. Mr. Nickle had been ordered to the hospital for some trifling indisposition. He became infected with cholera, and that night his widow was curtly told that her husband was dead and buried.

In spite of these crushing calamities she made her way to Kingston. Here William Nickle welcomed the unfortunate fam-

ily and became a true father to his brothers and sisters. They in their turn seem to have fully appreciated his efforts in their behalf. They all lived to become well known among the best people of their adopted city. Years after one of the daughters married the late James Morton, already mentioned, one of the most interesting men who ever lived in Kingston. A brief notice of his career is not inappropriate in connection with the Nickle family.

James Morton was born August 29th, 1808, in the county of Killaloe, Ireland, and came to Kingston in 1824. After a brief experience as a bookkeeper, he became interested in the distilling and brewing business and shortly after became the sole proprietor. The business grew by leaps and bounds, and he was soon compelled to invade the United States for the purchase of raw material and to find additional markets for his enormous output. His extensive importation of grain led to his acquiring a fleet of vessels and later led him to heavily invest in the construction of railroads and the furnishing of their equipment. He built the Kingston branch of the Grand Trunk Railway and founded the Ontario Foundry at Kingston to facilitate the manufacture of locomotives.

He was a strong Conservative and thoroughly devoted to his friend and leader, the late Sir John A. Macdonald. At the latter's solicitation he contested the county of Frontenac against Sir Henry Smith, and, after a most exciting canvass, was returned to Parliament—a victory that was solely due to Mr. Morton's personal popularity. Of generous disposition, his lavish charities knew no distinction of race or creed. He died on the 7th day of July, 1867.

Thomas Nickle, the younger, was for years employed by Mr. Morton; so, also was his brother-in-law, Armstrong McCormick, who married Agnes Nickle. (See McCormick family.) We are unable to state in what year it was that William Nickle became identified with the Morton distilling and brewing business, but he thoroughly mastered all its details, and his abilities contributed to its marvellous success. So thoroughly was this recognized that when Mr. Morton's fortune became impaired through other investments, William Nickle assumed the entire control and management. Upon his retirement from this business, Mr. Nickle interested himself in various enterprises that made for the prosperity and growth of Kingston. He was President of the St. Lawrence Steamboat Company, a director of the Kingston Cotton Mills

Company, of the Ontario Building and Savings Society, of the Kingston and Pembroke Railway, and other corporations.

No man stood higher in the business world. Shortly before his death Hugh McLennan, of Montreal, wrote concerning him :

“I have always remembered the confidence he inspired in business relations with him, and which have been a great advantage to me ever since. His record for integrity and honesty is a good example to the generations following him. I am always pleased now in thinking of him that his late years are in comparative ease and peculiarly pleasant in his family surroundings.”

Mr. Nickle was a Presbyterian and a member of St. Andrew's congregation. He took a keen interest in all matters that pertained to the uplifting of his fellow-men. He was a generous friend to Queen's University. By his will, he set apart ten thousand dollars to be applied, at his widow's discretion, to some deserving charity. This bequest now stands as a tribute to his memory in the “Nickle Wing” of the General Hospital. Nor was his charity confined to the mere donation of money. After the year of the great famine in Ireland, a number of immigrants arrived at Kingston sorely afflicted with a highly contagious fever contracted on board ship. Their condition was most pitiable; all, or nearly all, of them, died from the disease. Among the few who ventured to their relief and ministered to them in their dangerous affliction was Mr. William Nickle, who doubtless recalled the sad situation of his own family years before when quarantined at Quebec.

In politics Mr. Nickle was an earnest member of the Conservative party and enjoyed for years the friendship and confidence of his neighbor, Sir John A. Macdonald.

He was twice married, but few of his first family survive, and none of them reside in the Bay of Quinte District. In 1869 he married Miss Folger, whose brothers were prominent for years in promoting and financing many enterprises for the betterment of Kingston.

His eldest son by this marriage is William Folger Nickle, the junior member of the firm of Kirkpatrick, Rogers & Nickle, barristers and solicitors of Kingston. He passed through the Kingston Collegiate Institute, received his degree from Queen's, in 1892, completed his legal studies at Osgoode Hall, and was called to the Bar in 1895. He is a forceful speaker and has been heard on the hustings in behalf of the Conservative party. In September, 1895,

he married Agnes M. McAdam. They have three children; William, Douglas and Evelyn.

His brother, Hugh Collamer Nickle (a namesake of his distinguished relative, Hon. Jacob Collamer, for many years a United States Senator from Vermont and Postmaster-General in the cabinet of President Zachary Taylor), has been largely interested, with others of his immediate family, in the Kingston, Portsmouth and Cataraqui Railway, of which corporation he has been for many years the superintendent. He married Ethel, daughter of Charles Dickson, collector of customs and inland revenue at Kingston. They have two children; Hugh Dickson and Donald Collamer Dickson.

---

#### THE RATHBUN COMPANY.

---

The Rathbuns and their business interests transformed the meagre settlement of Culbertson's Wharf or Mill Point into the flourishing town of Deseronto. The business was founded by H. B. Rathbun about 1849, and for years was carried on under the firm name of H. B. Rathbun & Son. In 1884, by an Act of Parliament, "The Rathbun Company" was incorporated.

The company owns large areas of timber limits, and their interests include the Bay of Quinte Railroad, with a mileage of one hundred and twelve miles; the Thousand Islands Railroad, which extends from the Thousand Islands Junction to Gananoque; the Oshawa Railway Company of Oshawa; the Canadian Portland Cement Works; a fleet of vessels upon the Great Lakes and the St. Lawrence; car shops, ship yards, etc. And in addition to their lumber interests, they maintain mills at various points for the manufacture of doors, sashes, posts, shingles and the like.

The management of the business for years rested upon E. W. Rathbun, son of H. B. Rathbun, who was the first Mayor of the town of Deseronto, and continued to fill that position by acclamation until his death. He was a useful and prominent citizen of the Dominion, and he served as one of the royal commission to examine and report upon the forests of Canada. He also served upon the Board of the Kingston School of Mines and as trustee of Queen's University.

By his wife, Elizabeth Burt, of Auburn, N.Y., he had two children, E. Walter, who succeeded him; and Frances, wife of C. A. Masten, barrister, of Toronto. By his second wife, Bunella,

daughter of the late Hon. John MacMurrich, of Toronto, he had issue as follows: Harold, Bunella, Marvine, Adrian, and Marjory.

He died in November, 1903, and his son, E. Walter Rathbun, now fills his place in the management of the Rathbun Company. The latter married Miss Blair, of Lunan House, Scotland. At the general elections of 1905 Mr. Rathbun was returned to the Legislative Assembly for East Hastings.

---

### THE CONGER FAMILY.

---

David Conger was born at Piscataqua, N.J., in 1731. He was a brass founder and silversmith by trade, and it would appear that after the close of the Revolutionary War he was settled upon a small farm, in Ulster county, N.Y. Loyalty to the British Crown during the war no doubt rendered his position unpleasant after the establishment of the new government, and in 1786 he came to Hallowell and selected and purchased a lot with a mill site, situated on the Bay of Quinte, and two miles east of Picton. The next year he returned with his wife and family and brought with him irons and castings for a sawmill, which he had in active operation by the close of 1787.

Conger's next enterprise was to build a grist mill. Until this time the pioneers had to take their corn to be ground to Kingston, and later to Napanee. There are many descendants old enough to remember hearing their pioneer grandfathers relate the hardships and dangers they experienced in getting their grist ground. They tell how they cautiously paddled around the shores and down the river, or shiveringly, drove across the bleak ice, or laboriously trudged on foot with their sacks on their backs. They tell of the loss of life, and the loss of time; of the father's danger in going, and the mother's anxiety until his return!

The strong religious tendencies of David Conger led him always to bear in mind the interests of his church. He was a sound adherent of Methodism. One of his gifts to that body was a grant of a site on his lot for a church. It was erected in 1809, and is now the oldest Methodist church in actual use in the province of Ontario.

When David settled in Canada he left some property unsold in the States. In his absence, others took possession of it. Years afterward, his heirs endeavored to repossess it; but they failed

in their claim, for the interlopers had been in peaceable possession the length of time required by law.

David Conger did not live to enjoy the fruits of his pioneer labors. He died in 1792, at the age of sixty-one years. His wife survived him by a quarter of a century, dying in her eighty-third year.

When David Conger came with his family, his ninth child, Stephen, then a boy of fourteen, helped to drive the cattle. He was for over a month on the road coming north. Stephen grew into a man of importance in the county. At the early age of thirty he was appointed a Justice of the Peace, and was among the first of the magistrates for Prince Edward County. The duties of the justices were in those days invested with an old-time prestige, and were of an onerous nature. To be selected a magistrate approved the integrity of a man's character and his good social standing in the community.

Among the duties of the magistrates was that of legalizing marriages. Although many ministers were licensed to publish the banns of the contracting couples, they were not legally qualified to unite them in marriage. The contracting parties would appear before the Justice of the Peace, who would perform the marriage ceremony. Stephen Conger solemnized seventy-six marriages between 1803 and 1823. He was not merely regarded as a man of high moral standing in his community, but he was endowed with a strong intellectuality. His opinion was sought by persons of every class. He invariably was offered a seat on the bench when the Circuit Judges held assize. It was the custom for the judges to invite one or two well qualified men of the district to confer with them respecting local customs, boundary disputes, waterways, etc. Stephen Conger was also a man well read in subjects unrelated to his rural life. He took a keen interest in electricity when that science was unknown to the settlers, and but imperfectly comprehended by its professors. So intelligent was his grasp of the subject that he perfected for himself a workable galvanic battery.

By his wife, Mary Bates, he had eight children, seven of whom attained maturity. His eldest daughter, Nancy L. Conger, became the wife of John P. Roblin, M.P. Roger G. Conger, second son and third child of Stephen, became a member of Parliament for Prince Edward County. Eliza B. Conger married Rev. Daniel

McMullen, whose son, Harvard C. McMullen, became Mayor of Picton (1904).

The old Pioneer, David Conger, left many other descendants, and, as a rule, they have been people of prominence in their communities. His son, David S. Conger, married Julia Owens and settled in Hallowell; their son, Stephen, married Mary J. Macdonald, among whose children may be mentioned E. Marshall Macdonald Conger, one of the publishers of the Picton "Gazette."

John W. Conger, son of John O., and grandson of David S. Conger, is also a publisher of the Picton "Gazette." Wilson S. Conger, son of Peter D. Conger, and grandson of the pioneer, settled in Peterboro. He was returned to Parliament several times from that riding and was subsequently gazetted as Sheriff of the county.

---

### DAVID CONGER.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Sabra Conger, m. 1st, Richard Gardner, and 2nd, Ebenezer Bayman; set. Flushing, Long Island.
- II. Asceneth Conger, m. Captain Thomas Goldsmith; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Stephen, (2) Thomas, (3) Rachael L., (4) Phoebe S., (5) David, (6) Mary, (7) Sabra A., (8) John, and (9) Asceneth.
- III. John Conger, m. Phoebe Smith; set. New York State. Issue: (1) David, (2) Joshua, (3) Henry, (4) James, (5) John S., (6) Phoebe, (7) Rachael, (8) Pamela, (9) Hiram E., (10) Hannah, and (11) Zenas.
- IV. David S. Conger, m. Julia Owens; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Rachael, (2) John O., (3) Robert L. W., (4) Anna S., (5) Dorcas S., (6) Nathan B., and (7) Sarah S.
- V. Rachael Conger, m. George Wilkins; set. Genesee, N.Y.
- VI. Sarah L. Conger, m. Augustus Spencer; set. Athol. Issue: (1) John, (2) James P., (3) Hazelton, (4) David O., (5) Mercy, (6) Rachael, (7) Sarah, and (8) Fanny.
- VII. Dorcas Conger, m. Daniel Young; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Guy H., (2) David C., (3) William, (4) Rachael W., (5) John C., (6) Gloriana, (7) Rosanna, (8) Daniel, and (9) Dorcas.
- VIII. Peter D. Conger, m. 1st, Miss Stinson, and 2nd, Mrs. Eliza-

- beth Stapleton, nee Seymour; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Jane S., (2) Wilson S., and (3) David.
- IX. Stephen Conger, m. Mary Bates; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Nancy L., (2) David S., (3) Roger B., (4) Rachael F., (5) Huldah S., (6) Eliza B., (7) Mary G., and (8) Stephen.
- X. Mary Conger, m. Elijah Carley; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Edwin F.
- XI. Wilson Conger, m. Sarah Osborne; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) Rachael A., (2) Samuel W., (3) Lavinia W., (4) Peter D., (5) Sarah C., (6) Elizabeth S., (7) Wilson O., and (8) Rebecca L.

---

#### THE KINGSLEY FAMILY.

Members of this family trace their descent from the well-known Nicholas Toeler Kingsley, a paymaster of the British army, who married Susan Newnham and had three children. Franklin Hardinge, of Chicago, has in his possession a paymaster's report dated 1806-07, signed "N. T. Kingsley," and also one of his records in book form bearing the date of September to October 24th, 1807, it being an account of the First Battalion, Eighth Regiment. This gives the names of all the officers and privates in this regiment. The companies were under the command of Captains W. Cotton, F. Battersby, T. Buck, E. Loane, T. Evans, I. C. Smith, N. McNeal, J. Mundy, J. Blackmore and R. McDonald. This record gives the full list of the captains, lieutenants, corporals and ensigns. It also gives the names of all the men in each company, their pay and the total records of the paymaster. The commanding officer of this regiment was B. Maywick; and the adjutant, P. Moyle.

Captain Nicholas Toeler Kingsley is buried at Niagara-on-the-Lake, having a gravestone there with his name inscribed upon the same, to mark his resting place.

Another interesting relic in the possession of N. T. Kingsley, of Pieton, is a bed made of mahogany with brass joints, which can be folded up and packed. It was used by the old soldier and pioneer while in active service in India before coming with his regiment to Canada.

Another well-known member of this family is Mrs. George Van Dusen, formerly Agnes B. Kingsley, daughter of Edwin N. Kingsley and granddaughter of the Pioneer.

George Kingsley, son of Nicholas Toeler Kingsley, had a daughter, Susan E., who became the wife of Frederick Hardinge, the son of an English Church clergyman, who settled in Northumberland county. They had fourteen children, to wit: Walter, Henry, George, Franklin, Ada, Lottie, Florence, Maude, Mabel, Thomas, Martha, Lorne, Pearl and Arthur. All are living at date of writing with the exception of Ada and Thomas.

Franklin Hardinge, fourth son and child of Frederick Hardinge and Susan E. Kingsley, his wife, was educated at Morganstone, Northumberland county. He served some time with John Abell, of Woodbridge, learning the trade of machinist, but subsequently took up and mastered the trade of watch making at Russell's, on King street, Toronto. He soon after went to Chicago and became interested in the Dale Chuck Manufacturing Company. He perfected many devices in connection with watch making and watch makers' requisites, and nearly every year he puts on the market some new and improved idea for practical use in connection with his business. At present Hardinge Bros. are successors of the Dale Chuck Manufacturing Company, the Horological Tool Company, the Joseph Houghton Company, the Cataract Tool and Optical Company, and A. W. Grump & Co.

Mr. Hardinge married, 1892, Miss Maude McCormick, of Peterborough. They have had three children; Dale (died aged three years), Helen, and Francis (died in infancy).

---

#### NICHOLAS TOELER KINGSLEY.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Edwin Newnham Kingsley, m. Sarah Jane Hill. Issue: (1) William R., (2) Edwin, (3) Lydia Pier, (4) Sarah A., (5) Agnes R., (6) Angeline V., (7) Mary, and (8) George.
- II. Sarah Ann Kingsley, m. William Hale. No issue.
- III. George Kingsley, m. Jane Eaton. Issue: (1) Susan, (2) Hale, (3) Phoebe, (4) Martha, (5) Sarah, (6) Nicholas T., (7) Alberta, (8) Mary, and (9) Herbert.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Edwin N. Kingsley Branch:*

- (5) Agnes R. Kingsley, m. George E. Van Dusen. Issue: (a) Ella, m. George C. Kyle; (b) P. A. Blanche, d. aged 21 yrs.; (c) Edgar Thornton, m. Lillie S. Jones; (d) Agnes

Gertu, m. James C. Rogers, Ph.D.; (e) George Milton, d. in inf., and (f) M. Ethelwynne, at home.

See III. *The George Kingsley Branch:*

- (1) Susan Kingsley, m. Frederick Hardinge. Issue: (a) Walter, (b) Henry, (c) George, (d) Franklin, (e) Ada, (f) Lottie, (g) Florence, (h) Maude, (i) Mabel, (j) Thomas, (k) Martha, (l) Lorne, (m) Pearl, and (n) Arthur.

### THE DORLAND FAMILY.

This celebrated family has been indigenous to the Western World for nearly three hundred years. The Dorlands to be found in the Bay of Quinte District and in other parts of Ontario are undoubtedly descended from Jan Gerretse Dorlandt, who was born in 1625 and settled upon Long Island in 1652. His brother, Lambert Janse Dorlandt, also came from Holland to the same place about 1663.

Jan Gerretse Dorlandt was a man of sufficient prominence in the community to enable us to trace the principal events of his life. He was born in Holland in 1625 and died in New York in 1711, leaving several sons, through one of whom, Elias Dorland, the line of descent is traced to the Canadian pioneers.

Elias seems to have dropped the superfluous "t" from his name and to have adopted its present form. He operated a mill at the town of Hempstead, Long Island, and was a man of influence in the community. From the minutes of "a town meeting held in Hempstead, ye 25th day of Janewary, 1687, we learn that Elias Dorland had granted to him liberty of a stream to set a mill on and five acres of land by it, when he finds a stream conveyniant that no mill is on or appointed to be set, upon the conditions as John Pine was granted."

And in searching the records of this town we learn that his taxable property, real and person, consisted of "22 ackres of land, 4 oxen, 8 coves, 6 three year oulds, 3 two year oulds, 4 year oulds, 2 hoggs, 20 sheep, and 2 horses and majors."

(Doc. Hist. N. Y. II. 526.)

Elias Dorland died at the early age of thirty-six, but his son, John Dorland, lived to be almost a centenarian and survived until 1780. He was the father of Samuel Dorland, who was born at Hempstead in 1721, and remained in the United States until his

death in 1809. He may be regarded, however, as the progenitor of the Dorlands in Canada, for six of his children accompanied Major VanAlstine's expedition and were among the pioneer settlers of Hay Bay, Adolphustown and Prince Edward.

Philip Dorland at once took a prominent part in the new settlement. The first "town meeting" was held in Adolphustown on March 6th, 1793, and the minutes were signed, "Philip Dorland, T. C." Among the first magistrates appointed in Upper Canada, in addition to Major VanAlstine, we find the names of Thomas Dorland and Nicholas Hagerman. It is not clear when Philip removed to Prince Edward county, but he took up his abode there (influenced, perhaps, by the large number of his friends, who were settling there), and was returned as member from Lennox and Prince Edward to the first Parliament of Upper Canada, convened by Governor Simcoe in 1792. Because of his religious scruples, for he belonged to the Society of Friends, he would not take the oath of office prescribed by law, and his seat was declared vacant. There was some disposition on the part of his constituency to protest against his exclusion by successive re-elections. It appears, however, that Major VanAlstine served during a part of one parliament and eventually Captain Thomas Dorland, a brother of Philip Dorland, was elected and served for some years. He had been a captain in the British army and served under General Burgoyne. Being taken prisoner, he escaped to Canada, but when peace was declared he returned and brought his family and personal effects to Adolphustown. He was granted three thousand acres of land by the Crown, and in addition to this grant, he was a man of considerable means, bringing with him, it is said, some twenty slaves from New York.

Another brother was John Dorland, who married, first, Elizabeth Ricketson, and second, Sarah Smith. He was born in 1749 and died in 1833. His son, Joseph Dorland, born in Hempstead, 1780, moved to Hillier in 1802 and married Elizabeth Palmer. They had a number of children, including among others, Deborah, who married John H. Ferguson and settled in Wellington in the first years of the past century. Their children include: Susan, Albert, Ruth A., Emma, Elizabeth J., and Catherine A.

Susan Ferguson married, October 18th, 1857, James North Carter, who established himself at Picton and engaged in the hardware business. In such esteem was he held as a manager of

public affairs that he was elected Mayor of Picton for four or five terms, and, in each case, save one, was returned by acclamation. He began life as a poor boy with two chums, Mackenzie Bowell, printer's devil, and John A. Macdonald, law student, Kingston. Although starting life without money or education, he was so well endowed with the best faculties for the battle of life, that he retired from business, wealthy, educated, and highly respected. He died while Mayor of Picton, and the spectacle of more than one thousand citizens following his bier, and every public and private building in the town, as well as every vessel in the harbor, draped in mourning, bore testimony to his worth and its universal appreciation.

Captain James North Carter, his only surviving son, holds the appointment of Adjutant of the 16th Prince Edward Regiment. Of his efficiency as a military officer it is needless to say more than that, at the divisional camp evolutions at Niagara in 1899, he was complimented before the whole staff by General Hutton and Lieut.-Col. Vidal, Deputy Adjutant General of Militia, as the youngest officer of the force, yet as the one who handled his men with the utmost promptness and efficiency in action.

Arthur Newman, who was recently appointed by the T. Eaton Company, Limited, to organize and superintend the stables in connection with their large departmental store at Winnipeg, married Martha G. Dorland, a lineal descendant of Jan Gerretse Dorlandt. They have two children, Harold and Evelyn B. Mrs. Newman's immediate family include:

- (1) Ada Dorland, m. Wilson Phillips; set. Winnipeg. Issue: Burton, Ernest, Fred, and Roy.
- (2) Martha G. Dorland, m. Arthur Newman; set. Winnipeg. Issue: Harold, and Evelyn B.
- (3) Edith Dorland, m. William H. Allison; set. Prince Edward county. Issue: Myrtle, Clarence, and Irene.
- (4) James E. Dorland, m. Bertha Barton; set. Toronto. No issue.
- (5) Louisa H. Dorland, m. Claude Pearsall; set. Syracuse. No issue.
- (6), (7) and (8) Alice, John, and Frank Dorland, unm.

---

#### SAMUEL DORLAND.

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Dorland, m. 1st, Elizabeth Ricketson, and 2nd, Sarah

- Smith; set. Hay Bay. Issue: (1) Ann Dorland, d. y.; (2) Mary Dorland, m. Daniel Haight; set. Hillier; (3) Bathsheba Dorland, m. Joel Haight; set. Hillier; (4) Gilbert Dorland, m. Patty Casey; set. Hallowell. (Issue: (a) Willet C.); (5) John Dorland, d. y.; (6) Joseph Dorland, m. Elizabeth Palmer; set. Hillier. Issue (a) John, (b) Thomas, (c) Gilbert, (d) Jonathan R., (e) Stephen P., (f) Deborah A., m. John H. Ferguson. Issue: Susan (m. James North Carter; set. Picton), Albert, Ruth A., Emma, Elizabeth J., and Catherine A.; (g) Samuel G., (h) Lydia T., (i) Mary W., (j) Joseph J., (k) James J., and (l) Cicero H.; (7) Meribeth Dorland, m. James Lazier; set. Hallowell; (8) Thomas I. Dorland, m. Elizabeth Trumpour; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: (a) Samuel T., (b) Mary, (c) Deborah, (d) John T., (e) Paul T., and (f) Elizabeth R.) (9) Elizabeth Dorland, m. John Trumpour; set. Adolphustown; no issue. (10) Tabitha Dorland, m. James Foster; set. Hillier. (11) Lydia Dorland, m. Joseph Trumpour; set. Adolphustown. (12) Samuel I. Dorland, m. Susan Henderson; set. Hillier. (Issue: (a) William.)
- II. Mary Dorland, m. Elias Clapp; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) John, (2) Gilbert, (3) Dorland, (4) Thomas, (5) Benjamin, (6) Philip, and (7) Letty.
- III. Philip Dorland, m. Elizabeth Bedell; set. Prince Edward county. Issue: (1) Philip Dorland, m. and set. Prince Edward county. (2) Elizabeth Dorland. (3) Arnoldi Dorland, m. Elizabeth Niles; set. Hillier. (4) Anne Dorland, m. Philip Haight; set. Hillier. (5) Daniel Dorland. (6) Catherine Dorland, m. Benjamin Booth; set. Lennox and Addington. (7) Margaret Dorland, m. Grimmon Hubbs.
- IV. Captain Thomas Dorland, m. and set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Samuel B. Dorland, b. 1786; m. Mary J. Huyck; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: (a) Thomas, (b) Tabitha, (c) John P., (d) Ruth, (e) Deborah, (f) Enoch G., (g) Peter V., and (h) Sarah M.) (2) Deborah Dorland, b. 1787; m. James Farley; set. Hastings. (Issue: (a) Thomas D., (b) James J., (c) Samuel D., (d) John S., (e) Peter D., (f) Ella, (g) Sarah M., (h) Tabitha, (i) Deborah, and (j) Mary E.) (3) Peter V. Dorland, m. 1st, Jane Whoose, and 2nd, Ellen Church;

- set. Adolphustown. (Issue: by 1st, (a) Philip, (b) James, (c) John, (d) Thomas, (e) Betsey M., and (f) Jane A.)
- V. Letty Dorland, m. Reuben Bedell; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Daniel, (2) Jane, (3) Margaret, (4) Anna, (5) Enoch, (6) Elizabeth, and (7) Seymour.
- VI. Anna Dorland, m. Philip Flagler; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Anna, (2) Thomas, (3) Letty, (4) Sarah, and (5) Catherine.

---

#### THE TRUMPOUR FAMILY.

---

Paul and Haunts Trumpour, who were brothers, appear to have been the only pioneers of this family in the Bay of Quinte district; and the latter it would seem came direct to Prince Edward county, while the former settled at Adolphustown. There is no record of Haunts having lived at the latter place, but the name of Paul is to be found in the "Annual Return of the Inhabitants of Adolphustown," continuously from 1794 to 1812, inclusive. As it is omitted in 1813 and afterwards it is fair to presume that his advent into Prince Edward corresponds with the last named year. Haunts settled at Green Point, Sophiasburgh, and it is said, came up the Bay of Quinte past the home of his brother, who had already located at Adolphustown. Paul was an officer in Lieutenant Delany's brigade during the American Rebellion. His two sons, John and Joseph, married daughters of John Dorland, a prominent United Empire Loyalist, while one of his daughters, of whom there were several, married Mr. McQuaig, of Hallowell, and was mother of the late James McQuaig, who represented Prince Edward county in Parliament for years. Another daughter, Deborah, married Simeon Washburn, who became a member of the old Legislative Council, and was in his day one of the most prominent citizens in the Bay district. Another daughter married James Cummings, a prominent leading business man of Prince Edward. John and Joseph Trumpour, above mentioned, had large families; the former, thirteen, and the latter, eleven children.

Of the children of Haunts Trumpour it is known that John married Miss Lazier and settled on the High Shore, while Paul married Katherine Doxsee and settled in Hillier. William married and settled in Hungerford. The three daughters married

James, Meyer, and Richard Osborne, respectively, and settled in Sophiasburgh.

Paul Trumpour, son of Haunts Trumpour, drew two hundred acres of land, which now stands in the centre of the city of Toronto. At the time he considered it of no value and did not assume ownership, but bought lands and settled upon the lake shore near Wellington, now owned by Clayton Pettingell and Milton Leavens. He married Rebecca Doxsee and had nine children. His son, Joseph Trumpour, settled in the second concession of Hallowell. He was an earnest Christian man, a successful farmer and a most excellent citizen. He was regular in his attendance upon the Methodist church, assisting the church at all times, financially and otherwise, and indeed, extending his charity and liberality to other churches as well. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Erastus Howard and granddaughter of Guillaime Demorest (see Demorest family) and had two children, to-wit, Richard Trumpour, who married Hannah Howard, and Catherine Trumpour, who married Benjamin Ainsworth.

Richard Trumpour resides in Wellington. He takes an honest and worthy pride in his father's high character and excellent life and is emulating his good example. The Trumpours came originally from Dutchess county, N.Y., and are undoubtedly of Dutch extraction. At one time nearly all of the family belonged to the Society of Friends.

---

#### HAUNTS TRUMPOUR.

---

##### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Trumpour, m. Miss Lazier; set. High Shore.
- II. Paul Trumpour, m. Catherine Doxsee; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Sylvanus, (3) Paul, (4) William, (5) Samuel, (6) Joseph, (7) John, (8) Sarah, and (9) Rebecca.
- III. William Trumpour, m. and set. Hungerford.
- IV. Trennie Trumpour, m. James Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh.
- V. ——— Trumpour, m. Meyer Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh.
- VI. Sarah Trumpour, m. Richard Osborne; set. Sophiasburgh.

##### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Paul Trumpour Branch:*

- (1) Richard Trumpour, m. and set. Hungerford.
- (2) Sylvanus Trumpour, m. Susan Holt; set. Hillier. Issue:

- (a) Andrew, (b) Samuel, (c) Rebecca A., and (d) Catherine.
- (3) Paul Trumpour, m. Sarah Bowers; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Herman B., (b) Adelaide, and (c) Marshall B.
- (4) William Trumpour, m. Jane Way; set. Hungerford.
- (5) Samuel Trumpour, m. Susan Bowers; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Jehiel, (b) George A., (c) Sarah M., (d) William J., and (e) Ellma V.
- (6) Joseph Trumpour, m. Elizabeth Howard; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Richard Trumpour, m. Hannah Howard; set. Hallowell; and (b) Catherine Trumpour, m. Benjamin Ainsworth; set. Hillier. (Issue: Gertrude.)
- (7) Paul Trumpour, m. Julia McFaul; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Catharine, (b) Hiram, and (c) Phoebe A.
- (8) Sarah Trumpour, m. Daniel Williams; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Kate, (b) Henry, (c) Marshall, (d) Caroline, (e) Ella, (f) Paul, and (g) Addie.
- (9) Rebecca Trumpour, m. Samuel Henderson; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) George.

---

### PAUL TRUMPOUR.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. John Trumpour, m. Elizabeth Dorland; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Deborah, (2) Mary, (3) Elizabeth, (4) Simeon, (5) Sarah, (6) Charlotte, (7) Phila Ann, and (8) Joseph.
- II. Joseph Trumpour, m. Lydia Dorland; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (1) Paul, (2) John, (3) James, (4) Samuel, (5) Thomas, (6) Jacob, (7) Phila, (8) Eliza, (9) Marabella, and (10) Mary Jane.
- III. Deborah Trumpour, m. Simeon Washburn.
- IV. Elizabeth Trumpour, m. Thomas Dorland.
- V. Catherine Trumpour, m. John McQuaig.
- VI. Sarah Trumpour, m. Mr. Hermance; set. Adolphustown.
- VII. Christine Trumpour, m. Rev. Mr. Morley.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Joseph Trumpour Branch:*

- (1) Paul Trumpour, d. unm., 1893.
- (2) John Trumpour, m. Miss Vandewater; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Minnie Trumpour, d. in inf. (b) Frank

- Trumpour. (c) May Trumpour, m. Marsh Mallory; set. Adolphustown. (d) Ford Trumpour, m. and set. Michigan. (e) Addison Trumpour, unm.; set. Chicago. (f) Earl Trumpour, unm.; set. Adolphustown.
- (3) James Trumpour, m. and set. California.
- (4) Samuel Trumpour, m. May Losee; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Zella Trumpour, m. Walter Wanamaker; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: two, d. in inf.) (b) Herbert Trumpour, unm.; set. Adolphustown. (c) Harry R. Trumpour, unm.; Wycliffe College, Toronto.
- (5) Thomas Trumpour, m. Almira Mallory; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) James Trumpour, m. and set. N.W.T. (b) Laike Trumpour, m. Edith Gurren; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: one dau.) (c) Helen Trumpour, m. Jesse Johnson; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: Thomas and Roy.) (d) Thomas Trumpour, m. Louise Bygott; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: one, d. in inf.)
- (6) Jacob Trumpour, m. Phoebe Bogart; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Maud Trumpour, m. Mr. Chard; set. Lindsay. (b) Mark Trumpour, m. May Taverer; set. Adolphustown. (c) Blanche Trumpour, m. Charles Haun; set. Toronto. (Issue: Margaret.) (d) Nellie Trumpour, m. Cyrus Buck; set. Adolphustown. (e) Gertrude Trumpour, m. Mr. Bull; set. Oshawa. (f) Gladys Trumpour, unm.; set. Adolphustown.
- (7) Phila Ann Trumpour.
- (8) Eliza Trumpour, m. Edward Barker; set. Prince Edward county.
- (9) Marabella Trumpour, m. John Roblin; set. Adolphustown. Issue: (a) Finlay Trumpour, m. Hattie Mallory; set. Adolphustown. (Issue: Larm and Everett.) (b) Frederick Trumpour, unm.; set. Adolphustown. (c) Ernest Trumpour, unm.; set. Adolphustown.
- (10) Mary J. Trumpour, m. William Detlor; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) William (deceased).

---

#### THE KELLY FAMILY.

---

The Kellys are a good Irish Protestant family, having come to Canada from County Tyrone, a part of the country where

Protestantism is in the ascendant. The Pioneer was a member of the Episcopal Church or Church of England in Ireland in the days when the disestablishment of the English Church was a thing undreamt of by the most ultramonte in the country; and the sympathies of the family at the present time run on the old lines, politically and in matters ecclesiastic. Before the first quarter of the nineteenth century had run out, David Kelly, with three sons and a daughter, already a young family, set sail for Canada. These were not the days of ocean greyhounds. They were exactly sixteen weeks and three days on the voyage. Arrived in Canada, the immigrants penetrated as far as Prince Edward county; and, as this loyal family, still loyal to the old flag, are fond of telling, came to Picton on May 24, 1819, the day Queen Victoria was born. They settled first on the north side of East Lake, and then removed to the south side near Cherry Valley, where his son Robert still resides on the old homestead. The poverty of the people round about was at that time great; contrasting painfully with the well-to-do aspect of the families of this district to-day. But David Kelly, honest, energetic and economical, soon made himself a name as one of the best providers in the township. He was one of the first to own a wagon, and this was built for him by Stuart Wilson in Picton. It was the custom to use oxen as beasts of burden, the farmers using what horses were available for riding. The modern stove was an unknown quantity. Huge fireplaces were used; and it was well that wood was plenty, as, on the average, a quarter cord was consumed in twenty-four hours. The grain was thrashed with oxen on the barn floor, and the grist taken to Kingston. The Pioneer was a member of the first county council which met in Picton, and one of five commissioners who held courts in the township, fulfilling the function of the modern judge. He made such good use of his opportunities as to leave at his death, in 1890, six hundred and seventy acres, mostly of highly cultivated land. This acreage he left to be divided among his sons. He was by profession a surveyor, and he did a great deal of the settling of homes and surveying in Ontario. He was frequently required to go to York, now Toronto, in connection with his calling, and walked there from Prince Edward county and back, more than once. On one occasion, when he had driven there, the spring suddenly opened and thawed the snow before he was ready to return, in consequence of which he was obliged to dispose of his sleigh. He returned home

riding one horse and leading the other. During another visit to York he brought back with him a plow. About 1850 he made a journey to north of Orillia, where he took up six hundred acres of land and resided until 1872, in which year he returned to Prince Edward and made his home with his son, Samuel, at Bloomfield, until 1875, when he died in his ninety-second year. He was a staunch member of the Church of England.

David L. Kelly, M.D., the youngest child of the family, took his diploma with high honors at Queen's, Kingston. He practiced first in Simcoe county, and became a specialist in consumption as a partner of Dr. Hunter. This promising physician was cut off in his prime; becoming a victim of the fell disease to which he had devoted special study. He died in California, whither he had repaired as a last resort with a forlorn hope, in his thirty-seventh year.

Samuel Kelly, son of the Pioneer, had three hundred acres, part of the old homestead in Athol. This he sold and bought the Aaron Werden property, which he left to his only son David, who owns and occupies it at the time of writing. Samuel retired from farming and all active work in 1879, and removed to the beautiful brick residence on Main street in Picton, which he had built shortly before. This ideal home, which is one of the finest in Picton, is at present owned and occupied by his only daughter, Mrs. Mary M. Johnson. Samuel Kelly was one of the most successful farmers of the county, and for years before his death was reputed quite wealthy. Although of a retiring disposition he had many friends, and his sterling worth will long be cherished and remembered by those who were known as his friends. He died in 1904, regretted by all. He is survived by his son and daughter as before mentioned, and his grandson and great-grandson; his valuable property being divided among the four.

David A., son of Samuel Kelly, is a large farmer of Bloomfield and is very well-to-do. He has so increased the value of the property as an up-to-date farm that the income of twenty-five profitable years has placed him in the forefront of men of substance among the county's agriculturists.

Daniel Kelly, second son of the pioneer, died in Hamilton, and was in the carriage business with his brother John. John, with his family, afterwards removed to California, near San Francisco,

where he died about twenty years ago. His family of two sons and two daughters are married and settled in San Francisco.

---

DAVID KELLY.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Johnstone Kelly, b. 1811; m. Mary Williams; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Lydia, (2) Martha, (3) Mary, (4) Eliza, (5) Sarah, (6) Eli, and (7) David.
- II. Daniel Kelly, b. 1813; m. Lorenda Knight; set. Hamilton. Issue: (1) Cortland D., (2) Louisa, (3) Emmeline, and (4) Robert, all of whom set. outside the Bay of Quinte district. The father died 1902, aged 88 years.
- III. John Kelly, b. 1815; m. Hannah Clendenning; set. California. Issue: (1) Matilda, (2) Charles, (3) George, and (4) Ella M.
- IV. Margaret Kelly, m. John McKibbon; set. Athol. Issue: (1) George, (2) David D., (3) Mary A., (4) Robert H., (5) Charlotte E., (6) Philip, (7) Emma, (8) Wesley, and (9) Lorenda.
- V. Mary A. Kelly, b. 1823; d. 1830.
- VI. William Kelly, b. 1820; d. y.
- VII. Robert Kelly, b. 1825; m. Jemima Ostrander; set. Athol. Issue: (1) John M., (2) George C., (3) Nancy A., (4) Sarah J., (5) Mary E., (6) Emmet H., (7) Malcolm, (8) Charlotte M., (9) Livingstone R., (10) Emma A., (11) Emery B., and (12) Adda F.
- VIII. Samuel Kelly, b. 1827; d. 1904; m. Jemima Minaker; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) David, and (3) Herbert W.
- IX. Nancy Kelly, b. 1830; m. Philip Clapp; set. Wellington. Issue: (1) David P., Inspector of Schools for Wellington county; (2) John S., (3) William A., (4) Robert, (5) Minnie, (6) Mary, and (7) Margaret M.
- X. David L. Kelly, M.D., b. 1833; unm.; d. in California, aged 37 years.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Johnstone Kelly Branch:*

- (1) Lydia Kelly, m. 1st, James McIntosh, and 2nd, Sidney Daynard; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (a) Georgiana, (b) Blanche M., (c) Carrie J., (d) James W., and (e) David T.

- (2) Martha Kelly, m. James Pine; set. near Brighton. Issue: (a) Maggie, (b) Naomi, (c) Johnson, (d) Wellington, and (e) ano. son.
- (3) Mary Kelly, m. David Thompson; set. South Bay. Issue: (a) John, (b) Cordelia, and (c) Lottie.
- (4) Eliza Kelly, m. Mr. Temple; set. Mexico, Oswego county. Issue: (a) Jessie, and (b) Minnie.
- (5) Sarah Kelly, m. Henry Welbanks; set. Syracuse, N.Y. Issue: (a) Alvira, (b) Minnie, (c) Arthur, (d) Rosie, (e) Eveline, (f) Lucy, d. y., (g) Laura, m. Edward Bourne; set. Syracuse. (Issue: Mildred, and Hazel); and (h) Gertrude, d. y.
- (6) Eli Kelly, unm.; set. South Marysburg.
- (7) David Kelly, m. Ann Gallagher; set. South Marysburg. Issue: (a) Cynthia, and (b) Charlotte.

See VII. *The Robert Kelly Branch:*

- (1) John M. Kelly, m. Susan J. Ackerman; set. Athol. No issue.
- (2) George C. Kelly, m. Ella Batton; set. Kalamazoo, Mich. Issue: (a) Herbert, and (b) Edwin.
- (3) Nancy A. Kelly, m. Adam H. Saylor; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Merton, (b) Florence M., and (c) Rowena.
- (4) Sarah J. Kelly, m. Charles H. Saylor; set. Bloomfield. Issue: (a) Alma L., (b) Sherman A., and (c) Herman K.
- (5) Mary E. Kelly, m. Finley P. Ketchum; set. Picton. Issue: (a) Myrtle.
- (6) Emmet H. Kelly, m. Martha Wiggins; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Ethel L., and (b) Tilton.
- (7) Malcolm Kelly, m. Mary Switzer; set. Athol. Issue: (a) Robert L.
- (8) Charlotte M. Kelly, unm.; graduated as nurse in Rochester City Hospital.
- (9) Livingstone R. Kelly, d. aged 21 years.
- (10) Emma A. Kelly, unm.; d. aged 21 years.
- (11) Emery B. Kelly, unm.; set. Windsor, commercial traveller.
- (12) Adda F. Kelly, unm.; set. Athol.

See VIII. *The Samuel Kelly Branch:*

- (1) Mary Kelly, m. Jacob H. Johnston; set. Picton. Issue:

- (a) Sherman A. Johnston, m. Mary Shannon; set. Picton.  
(Issue: Ormond S.)
- (2) David Kelly, m. Emma Burlingham; set. near Picton.  
Issue: (a) Edward.
- (3) Herbert W. Kelly, d. y.

---

#### THE LAZIER FAMILY.

---

Data furnished from memoranda transcribed from the old Lazier family bible, record how Jacobus R. Lazier was born in 1708 and left France for America during the time the extreme persecutions were being inflicted on the Huguenots. Settling presumably at Yonkers, near New York, where his son subsequently owned considerable property, he married an English woman whose Christian name was Maria. They had at least one son, called Nicholas Jacobus Lazier; but whether there were other children cannot now be ascertained, although the assumption is that there were, as other Lazier descendants have been traced living in the vicinity of Yonkers. Jacobus N. Lazier died in 1792, and was survived twelve years by his wife, who died at the age of eighty-eight years.

Nicholas Jacobus Lazier arrived in Canada on November 6th in the year before that of his father's death. He was then a man well advanced in years, being at the time fifty-three years of age, having been born in 1739; and came accompanied by his wife and eight children. His migration is stated to have been the effect of a refusal to take the oath of allegiance to the American Government and the confiscation of the considerable milling and farming properties he possessed at Yonkers, near New York.

Twenty years before setting foot in Upper Canada he married Charity Conklin, who, although thirteen years his junior, was a sympathetic companion in his days of adversity and a faithful helpmate among the stress of his pioneering hardships. The old homestead where he first settled in Sophiasburgh was beautifully situated on the eastern one hundred and twenty acres of lot 18 west of Green Point. It stood on a knoll that looked across the sylvan girt bay of Quinte. A little way to its rear a grist mill was erected beside a creek which flowed from a small lake enclosed by his land; and close by, not much farther along the shore, the sad demands of later years placed a lonely burial ground, where the Laziers and other pioneers of the Sophiasburgh Bay

Front have since been laid to their rest, beneath the land of their adoption and within sound of their Bay.

Prosperity attended the efforts of the Lazier family pioneer with such good effect as to enable him before he died to bequeath a farm to each of his sons. Most of them settled on the road leading from Picton to Demorestville, but Nicholas located on one hundred and fifty-five acres between Northport and Demorestville and opposite Big Island. John was left the old homestead, which afterward passed into the possession of his son Finlay. With reference to the possessions of the Pioneer it is worthy of note that, like others of the better-off pioneers, he brought slaves with him into Canada. Dr. Canniff, the historian of the settlement of Upper Canada, relates how one slave, named Sal, who belonged to Nicholas Lazier, was noted for her attachment to Methodism, and would go long distances to attend meetings. As Black Betty, also a slave, was a member of the first congregation in New York before which the first Methodist minister in America preached, so Sal was one of the first Methodists in Upper Canada. For a long time John Cronk and she were the only Methodists in the township of Sophi-  
asburgh. The Laziers were Presbyterians.

The old homestead of Nicholas Lazier, the fifth child of the Pioneer, passed into the possession of his youngest son, John N., whose widow and family still own it. Nicholas Lazier had eight other children. Richard Lazier, the eldest of the family, after marrying and farming for a time in Prince Edward county, moved to Tyendinaga. Continuing to farm in that township, and perceiving the prosperity to be derived from the lumbering business, he started saw and grist mills at Milltown, near Shannonville, of which latter place he afterward became the collector of customs. Himself a grandson of the old pioneer, he had a distinguished family. His eldest son, Thomas Appleby Lazier, a great-grandson of the Canadian pioneer, is the present Senior Judge for the county of Hastings.

A younger brother of Judge Lazier is another member of this family who holds a distinguished position in legal circles. Samuel Shaw Lazier, the present Master-in-Chancery for Belleville and Napanee, after completing his education at the Victoria University College, studied law under his brother and was called to the Bar in 1864. Continuing in practice in Belleville for ten years he received, in 1874, the appointments of Master-in-Chancery and

Deputy Registrar for the counties of Hastings, Prince Edward, Lennox and Addington. Some years ago he relinquished the Deputy Registrarship, but still retained the office of Master-in-Chancery for Belleville and Napanee. The acceptance of this appointment prevented his standing for Parliament when nominated as the Liberal-Conservative candidate for the riding of East Hastings. On occasions he has had the honor of being appointed Deputy Judge for the county.

Although the duties of his office have been onerous, at times taxing his energies to the utmost, he has managed to devote a great deal of attention to two hobbies: Volunteering and Free Masonry. As far back as May, 1865, he obtained a first-class military certificate, and in August following was gazetted ensign in the 15th Battalion Argyle Light Infantry. He obtained his captaincy in June, 1866, when on active service at Prescott with his regiment during the Fenian Raid. He was gazetted major in June, 1871, and Lieutenant-Colonel in June, 1876, from which time until January, 1895, when he retired retaining his rank, he commanded his regiment to the credit of the city and the force. None but those who have commanded a volunteer regiment can form any idea of the time and money expended by him in his thirty years' service. Several generations of the young men of the city passed through the regiment while it was under his command, and wherever an old Bellevillian is found he has a word of praise for his old commanding officer and a strong feeling of affection for the old 15th.

Colonel Lazier's services and progress in Freemasonry have been as marked and distinguished as in the military. He joined Moira Lodge, No. 11, G. R. C., in February, 1864; Moira Chapter (Royal Arch), in July, 1870; King Baldwin Preceptory, Knights Templar, in April, 1873; was Master of Moira, Eureka and Quinte lodges for some ten years; was District Deputy Grand Master of the Prince Edward District for 1874 and 1875; Provincial Prior of Knight Templars for the Kingston District for 1883 and 1884, and has been, and is still, in office as Eminent Preceptor of King Baldwin Preceptory for upwards of twelve years. He received the 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in July, 1882; the Egyptian Rites of Memphis also in July, 1882, and is now a member of Rameses Shrine.

Colonel Lazier married in 1865, and has resided all his life

in Belleville. His home is the very imposing residence known as "Kirkclawn," which he built in 1880, and where his wife and he have entertained bountifully. They have enjoyed the privilege of travelling considerably, having been round the world and taken several tours in the British Isles and on the European continent. While in England Mrs. Lazier had the honor to be presented in 1886 by the late Countess of Roseberry at a Drawing Room held by Her Majesty the late Queen Victoria at Buckingham Palace. Colonel Lazier was presented by Lord Granville to the Prince of Wales, now King Edward VII., at a levee held at St. James' Palace. Their presentation at Court procured them invitations to all the noted functions of the season, notably the Queen's State Ball, the Princess Louise's garden party, a Foreign Office reception held by the Countess of Roseberry, and a reception held by the Countess of Granville at her London residence. In their home circle Colonel and Mrs. Lazier are much esteemed. They have for many years been prominent in the affairs of St. Andrew's Presbyterian church, Colonel Lazier being chairman of the Board of Managers, and Mrs. Lazier president of the Ladies' Aid Society.

Stephen Allen Lazier, another great-grandson of the old Pioneer and member of the Richard branch of the family, after completing his education by graduating with honors from the Victoria University of Cobourg, joined his father in fulfilling a large contract with the Grand Trunk Railway, the lines for which were at the time being laid through the country. He then embarked on a mercantile career on his own account, and settled for varying periods at Prescott and Ottawa, and at Milltown, on the Salmon river, where he operated flouring and saw mills and conducted a large carriage factory. As a Conservative, he was strongly pressed to allow himself to be a candidate for election to the Dominion House of Commons; but he generously abrogated the honor in favor of John White. Stephen Allen Lazier, himself a great-grandson of the pioneer Lazier, is assisted in his paper milling business in Belleville by his two sons, Thomas Cameron and Robert Elliott. The former completed his education at Dr. Tassie's school at Galt with a course at the Ontario Business College. Having joined the militia in 1880, and been promoted to the rank of Major by 1885, he commanded A Company in the Midland Battalion during the Northwest Rebellion. The younger son, Robert Elliott, was, like his brother, educated at the Dr. Tassie school. He decided

on law for a profession, and was admitted to the Bar in 1888, after which he practiced for two years, when he joined his father's growing business. He also has been an active volunteer, for after serving a short while in the ranks, he was gazetted in 1883 as Second Lieutenant in the 15th Argyll Light Infantry. Later, he graduated from the Kingston Royal School of Gunnery, and when he retired from the service in 1885, was Adjutant of the regiment. In 1894 he married Kathleen Bell, the daughter of the late John Bell, K.C.

Peter Lazier, the younger son of Peter and grandson of Nicholas Lazier, was murdered while defending the home of the Jones family against burglars. His murderers, Lother and Tomsit, were executed for the crime, although ably defended by the late Dalton McCarthy. At that trial the Crown was represented by the present Justice Clute, then in active practice, and one of the foremost advocates at the Bar of Ontario.

Frazier H. Lazier, son of Gilbert D., and great-grandson of Nicholas Lazier, was born March 26, 1862, in South Marysburg, near Millford. His father was then living upon the VanDusen homestead. He soon after removed to Brighton, and settled upon the homestead, now owned by Frazier H. Lazier. The latter was educated at the public and high schools of Brighton, and for three years served as bookkeeper for the Pennsylvania and Ohio Railway Construction Company. He then took up farming, later inheriting his father's property. In 1886 he married Miss Ellen Gertrude Youmans, of Prince Edward county. He has devoted his attention to the breeding of standard horses and the cultivation of fruit, and in both lines has achieved remarkable success. He has been active in the A. O. U. W., of which he has been District Grand Master for a longer period than any of his predecessors, and at the last Grand Lodge was re-elected for the ensuing year.

His wife is descended from Arthur Youmans, the pioneer. He had eleven children, to wit, Samuel, Mary, Sarah, David, Hannah, Elizabeth, Arthur, Hannah, Jemima, Jane and John. The youngest, John, married Tabitha Bugsley Farley, and it was his daughter who became Mrs. Frazier H. Lazier. He was a talented musician, travelled extensively, and died while upon a tour in the State of Texas.

Of the brothers and sisters of Mrs. Lazier it may be noted in passing that James Arthur is a large landholder in the North-

west; that Wilmot Casey married Adelia Minaker and resides in Toronto; that Samuel is a druggist in Indiana, and that Henry settled in California. Of the sisters, Mary Elizabeth pursues her chosen profession as a teacher in the public schools of Toronto; Sarah Melissa married George Garland, an editor who resides at Clarksburg, in the State of Mississippi.

---

NICHOLAS LAZIER.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Maria Lazier, b. 1772, d. 1874; m. Abraham, son of Gilbert set. Fredenchasburgh.
- III. James Lazier, b. 1776; m. Meredith Dorland; set. old Lazier homestead. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, (2) Nicholas, (3) John, (4) Lewis, (5) Franklin, (6) Gilbert D., (7) Charity, (8) Maria, (9) Lydia, (10) Bathsheba, and (11) Mehetable.
- IV. Lewis Lazier, b. 1779, d. 1813; m. Eliza Cronk.
- V. Nicholas Lazier, b. 1781; m. Catherine Davenport, b. 1785; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Richard, (2) Nicholas, (3) William, (4) Christina, (5) Sarah, (6) Charity, (7) James, (8) Abraham, and (9) John N.
- VI. Mehetable Lazier, m. Lyman Hill; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) John, (2) Almira, (3) Diana, (4) Nicholas, and (5) James.
- VII. Peter Lazier, b. 1786; m. Jane Solmes; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Betsey, b. 1810, d. 1853; (2) Charity, b. 1811, d. 1893; (3) Nathaniel, b. 1813, d. 1902; (4) Nicholas, b. 1815, d. 1816; (5) Margaret, b. 1817, d. 1859; (6) Lydia, b. 1819, d. 1860; (7) William, b. 1821, d. 1829; (8) Sarah Jane, b. 1823, d. 1898; (9) Meredith Ann, b. 1825, d. 1854; (10) Peter, b. 1837, d. 1883; (11) Olive, b. 1829, d. 1860; (12) Lewis, b. 1832, d. 1832.
- VIII. John Lazier, m. 1st, Olive Munro, and 2nd, Amelila Jenkins; set. old homestead, Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) John, (2) Susan, (3) Allen, (4) Samuel, (5) Finlay, and (6) Amelia.
- IX. Abraham Lazier, m. 1st, Miss Way, and 2nd, Janey Corey, nee Lyons; set. Sophiasburgh. Issue: (1) Nicholas, (2) John, (3) Hiram, and (4) James.
- X. William Lazier.

## THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See III. *The James Lazier Branch:*

- (1) Elizabeth Lazier, m. Abel Cooney; set. Ameliashburgh. Issue: (a) Meribeth, (b) William, (c) Lewis, (d) John, (e) James, (f) Elizabeth, (g) Eliza, (h) Milanda, and (i) Charity.
- (2) Nicholas Lazier, m. Mary Wright; set. old homestead. Issue: (a) Catherine, (b) Dorland, (c) Bathsheba, and (d) Donora.
- (3) John Lazier, d. aged 18.
- (4) Lewis Lazier, m. 1st, Eliza Brown, and 2nd, Mr. Pennell; set. Tyendingaga. Issue: (a) James, and (b) Alice.
- (5) Franklin Lazier, m. and set. Picton and finally Dundas. Issue: (a) James, (b) Stephen, barrister-at-law, and (c) Willett.
- (6) Gilbert D. Lazier, m. Maud H. VanDusen; set. Brighton. Issue: (a) Amelia L., m. Richard Carr; set. Adolphus-town. (Issue: Eleanor, and Lilly). (b) Mary C., m. Captain James Dunning; set. Barrie. (Issue: Annie, and Oston L.) (c) Emma M., m. Albert Post; set. Cramahe. (Issue: Mary C.) (d) Frazier H. Lazier, m. Ella Gertrude Youmans; set. Brighton. (Issue: Dora A., Ida, Vivian, and Harold.)
- (7) Charity Lazier, m. Andrew Quackenbush; set. Napanee. Issue: (a) Peter, (b) James, (c) Jane, and (d) Annie.
- (8) Mary Lazier, m. Henry Werden; set. Tyendingaga. Issue: (a) Menina, (b) Merewina, (c) Alonzo, (d) Emma Jean, (b) Bertha, (f) James Elias, (g) Stephen, (h) Therza, and (i) Florence J.
- (9) Lydia Lazier, m. William Yorex; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Nicholas, (b) Catherine, (c) Merebeth, (d) James, (e) Charity, (f) John, and (g) Rose.
- (10) Bathsheba Rose, m. Milo Park; set. Hay Bay. Issue: (a) John, (b) James, (c) Albert, (d) Charles, and (e) Rosella.
- (11) Mehetabel Lazier, m. John M. G. Detlor; set. Tweed. Issue: (a) Elizabeth, (b) Maria, and (c) William.

See V. *The Nicholas Lazier Branch:*

- (1) Richard Lazier, b. 1805, d. 1871; m. 1825, Anna B. Ap-

- pleby, b. 1805, d. 1903; dau. of Thomas D. Appleby and Meribeth Solmes; set. Tyendinaga. Issue: (a) Thomas Appleby Lazier, Judge; b. 1826; m. 1883, at Clifton Springs, N.Y., Frances E. Hanckel, b. 1848; set. Belleville. (Issue: Francis Stuart, b. 1885; civil engineering student at Queen's University, and Susan Rose, b. 1887, unm.) (b) Nicholas Wellington Lazier, b. 1828; m. 1st, Letty Ann Bedell, b. 1828, d. 1864; and 2nd, Lydia E. Stickney, b. 1835; set. Belleville. (Issue: by 1st, Hester A., Richard O., George B., Frank B.; and by 2nd, Walter S., Albert Wellington, and Lena May.) (c) Richard Leonard Lazier, b. 1830; m. 1858, Allison Wilson Campbell, b. 1837. (Issue: Henrietta, John C., Samuel W., Anna B., Mary J., Donaldson, Florence A., Richard A., and Arthur K. The majority of the members of this family are married and settled in California; the others are in Manitoba.) (d) Stephen Allen Lazier, b. 1833; m. 1st, Mary Jane Leatch, b. 1836, d. 1869; and 2nd, Marion Brownlee, b. 1851. (Issue: by 1st, Thomas C., b. 1862; Robert E., b. 1864; and Stephen D., b. 1867; and by 2nd, David B., b. 1877; and Katharine M., b. 1886.) (e) Meribeth Ann Lazier, b. 1837; m. Robert Elliott, a Belleville merchant. (Issue: two sons and three daughters. This family is now settled in Chicago.) (f) Samuel Shaw Lazier, Colonel and Master-in-Chancery; b. 1840; m. Margaret, only dau. of late William Robertson, of Belleville, and sister of Alexander Robertson, for many years M. P. for the county; set. Belleville; no issue. (g) Rhoda Catharine Lazier, b. 1802; d. 1876, unm.
- (2) Nicholas Lazier, b. 1807; m. 1837 Ellen Frizzell; set. Tyendinaga.
- (3) William Lazier, b. 1809; m. 1828, Jane Lewis; set. Tyendinaga.
- (4) Christina Lazier, b. 1812; m. 1830 Royal Munro, merchant; set. Belleville.
- (5) Sarah Lazier, b. 1813; d. y.
- (6) Charity Lazier, b. 1815; m. 1837, Benjamin Smith; set. Sophiasburgh.
- (7) James Lazier, b. 1817; m. 1840 Diana Hill; set. finally Missouri.

- (8) Abraham Lazier, b. 1819.  
 (9) John N. Lazier, b. 1823; son Lewis, m. 1843 Lucinda Sprague; set. on the old Nicholas Lazier homestead, in Sophiasburgh, opposite Big Island.

---

GEORGE YOUNG, M.A.

---

George Young, M.A., well known throughout Hastings and Prince Edward counties as the editor and proprietor of the Trenton "Courier," was born in Ballysodare, Sligo County, Ireland, October 9, 1834. His father, William Young, was owner of mills there; in those days considered large. His mother was Miss Siggins, a member of a well-known family among the gentry of the county. He came to Canada when seventeen years of age and taught school in the town of Cobourg. He afterwards attended Victoria Collège, graduating there in 1862. In 1863 he married the elder daughter of J. P. Powers, M.D., of Colborne. He was very successful in his chosen profession of high school teaching, but while engaged at Brighton was solicited to edit a paper there, which he afterwards purchased. In a few months he was urged by a number of the merchants and leading business men of Trenton to remove to that town. He accordingly did so, and began the publication of the "Trenton Courier" in 1866, there being at that time no other paper published in Trenton. He edited it with success for thirty-seven years, until his death, which occurred November 11, 1903; his only son, Clarence G. Young, succeeding him in the business.

Editor Young, as he was familiarly called, was known for his active interest in the educational affairs of the province, and was a member of the Provincial Board of Education. His interest in political matters was keen, and he was one of the best-known Liberals in his riding. He was one of the pioneer advocates of the Central Ontario Railway, and remained an enthusiastic and helpful promoter of the Trent Valley Canal, up to the end of his active life. His energetic turn of mind was shown both in church and Sunday school work; indeed, he was always conspicuously identified with every good work in the town of Trenton, and was in every sense of the word, a valuable citizen and a kind hearted and courteous gentleman.

## THE GEORGE YOUNG FAMILY.

Probably no other colonists, except, perhaps, the Huguenot refugees from old France, possessed such undaunted resolution and unflinching loyalty as the United Empire Loyalists. Canada, at the end of the eighteenth and the beginning of the nineteenth centuries, and Canada to-day, owes much to the splendid examples of the men who had the courage and manliness to adhere to a fallen cause, and to leave comparative wealth and luxury for a home in the northern wilderness, rather than be disloyal to their flag and King.

Prominent among these early pioneers of the Bay of Quinte district is George Young, whose father, Isaac Young, left Hanover, then a British continental possession, over two centuries ago and settled for a time in England. While there he married Rebecca Cromwell, cousin of the great Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector of England, considered by many historians as the ablest of English rulers since Alfred the Great. The name Oliver, always found as a family name in each generation of the Young descendants, perpetuates the memory of their eminent kinsman.

Soon after his marriage with Rebecca Cromwell, Isaac Young came to America, and settled in Islip, Huntingdon county, Long Island, forty miles below New York. Isaac and his wife Rebecca had three sons, John, Oliver and George. John, who was the captain of an ocean-going vessel trading with the West Indies, died at sea while on a voyage to those islands; he was unmarried. Oliver lived and died on Long Island.

George Young came to Canada in 1800, and so may be called the pioneer of this family in the Bay of Quinte district. Before emigrating, however, he married at Coeyman's Patent, on the Mohawk River. The notable thing about this marriage is that it brought a fresh influx of the distinguished Cromwell blood into the family, as he and his wife were first cousins. His wife's mother and his own were sisters.

He accompanied his father-in-law, Cornelius Lawrence, who bought a thousand acres of land and settled on what is now the site of the Belleville cemetery; and, desiring to have all his children living around him, after the kindly patriarchial fashion of the time, he gave his daughter Mary Young (wife of George Young) one hundred acres. On this farm, over a hundred years

ago, George Young erected the old homestead, which is now in the possession of his grandson Cornelius Young.

To give an idea of the somewhat trying and almost complete isolation in which our fathers sometimes lived, we reproduce the following authentic anecdote concerning how the third concession line in Sidney township came to be drawn so crookedly, which George Young, the pioneer, was wont to relate. One day near the close of the summer season he was surprised to hear the unmistakable sound of a woodman's axe. It was the first time for many months that he had heard this cheering sound; curiosity, and still more, a longing for human intercourse, made him start at once to locate the newcomer. But every backwoodsman knows how deceptive are sounds in the unbroken forest; they seem to come first from one side, and then from another; so it was with these sounds of an axe! Therefore, the settler seeking to locate the sound left a zig-zag trail, for he blazed the trees as he went, the more easily to retrace his steps. His search proved successful. The two neighbors, if we may call them so, became good friends, and in their frequent comings and goings used the first blazed trail, which afterwards became a public road and eventually a concession line.

The Young family are a long-lived race. The life of the early pioneer was an apt illustration of "the survival of the fittest"; the unfit simply died out or sought an easier environment! Oliver, the youngest of the sons of George Young, was born in 1815, and is still living at the great age of ninety years.

He began his life in a courageous way, typical of the manner which he afterwards lived it. "With nothing," as he himself humorously explains it, he married Jane Parliament, daughter of the old pioneer George Parliament (whose wife was a Highland Scotch lady named McTaggart, a noted clan with their own distinct tarltan), and, on the same capital, bought a hundred-acre farm from Martin Frederick near Mountain View in Ameliasburgh, which industry and ability soon made his own. Though he owned a farm, he never farmed, but through all his working life pursued the occupation of a builder and carpenter, for which he showed exceptional capacity. On this farm he lived happily and prosperously with his wife, from 1839 until he was bereft of her companionship in 1903. He was a noted builder in his day, and was employed to build many of the houses and barns in the township. He built beside, three Methodist churches, one in

Bethel, another at Roblin's Mills and a third on the Bay side of Big Island; but probably his largest undertaking was the building of the Belleville Agricultural Hall, lately burned down. He never drew plans, nor made calculations, but to use his own words, "Just scratched and planned in his head as the work proceeded."

Edward M. Young, son of Oliver Young and grandson of the old pioneer, lives in Picton, where he is a well-known barrister; he is also County Clerk for Prince Edward, and solicitor for the same county. A notable case which was tried quite recently will enable us to form an estimate of his legal abilities. It was the trial of Edward Clark, for murder, at Picton. R. C. Clute, K.C., now Mr. Justice Clute, and then noted as a forensic orator throughout the country, prosecuted for the Crown. The prisoner, however, was acquitted, a result that in the opinion of the profession was largely due to Mr. Young's able management of his case.

The majority of George Young's descendants are settled on the north side of the Bay of Quinte. A grandson, John W. Young, lived on the second concession of Sidney, where he was born in 1838. His father was Ezekial Young, well remembered by the people of Sidney as an earnest Methodist worker, whose tall form and kindly face were a familiar sight at the Methodist gatherings, where his words were highly esteemed and listened to with rapt attention. It was not until he had reached the advanced age of ninety-two years that he died, mourned and respected by the entire community.

John W. Young was educated at the old Hogle school which has turned out so many useful citizens. Of a quiet disposition he is a favorite socially. Well posted in current events he is an interesting conversationalist, and can appreciate and tell a good story. Having always taken an active interest in educational matters, he gave his daughters a good scholastic and musical education; and the youngest one holds the position of organist in "Aikens Church," where her father has for many years been class leader, steward and trustee.

In politics, like all the family, a life-long Conservative, John W. Young is an ardent admirer of the late Sir John A. Macdonald, whose funeral he attended. Joining the L. O. L. over twenty years ago, he attained the degree of Royal Black Knight and was Master of Lodge, 1921, at the time it was burned. While still residing

on his farm he has leased the greater part of it and is living in partial retirement.

Such is the necessarily imperfect record of an old and respected Bay of Quinte district family, whose members have assuredly done their parts in building up a portion of "this Canada of ours."

---

#### THE HENRY YOUNG FAMILY.

This family is of English descent, for the first of the name to settle in America was Guy Henry Young, who was born at Nottingham, England, about the year 1735. He came to America and settled in the town of Jamaica, Long Island, when he was eighteen years of age and obtained employment at his trade as gunsmith. He married a Scotch lassie named Robinson; and they moved with their two sons, George and Henry, to northern New York and settled at Husack. Two more sons and two daughters were born at this place, where the father spent the remainder of his life, dying at the age of ninety-three years.

George Young lived and died in the States, but frequently visited his brother Colonel Henry Young, who was the first white man to settle in Prince Edward county. One daughter married Mr. Lampman; and another, Gloriana, married the founder of Odell, N.Y.

Henry Young was born in 1737, and at the age of eighteen joined the British army. He was present when General Abercrombie was defeated in his attack on the French fort now called Tyconderoga. Abercrombie's army consisted of fifteen thousand men, of whom fully three thousand were either killed or wounded. During the following year he was with General Amherst, who, with another army of equal size, captured the same fort on July 26th. He was also with the British under General Amherst when they marched from Albany, by way of Lake Champlain and Montreal, to unite with the forces from Quebec under General Murray; and he was present in 1759 with General Bradstreet at the taking of Fort Frontenac and the town of Cataraqui, the site of Kingston. He remained with the army until peace was declared in 1763, and then returned to his home, where he married Miss Lampman. At the outbreak of the Revolutionary War he again joined the British forces, this time under General Burgoyne, whom he accompanied on his famous march against Tyconderoga, captured in

1777. He was also with Burgoyne at the battle of Bennington, at Stillwater, N.Y., and witnessed his surrender at Saratoga. But he escaped being captured, and joined the King's Royal Regiment of New York, in which he received the rank of first lieutenant. His commission was dated November 16, 1781. During the French and Revolutionary wars he fought in seventeen battles and was wounded but once, and then in his right hand.

In the year 1780 Henry Young was sent to Kingston with a detachment of troops under Major Ross. They landed at the small inlet just north of Cedar Islands and known as Dead Man's Bay. He was the first Loyalist to step ashore, and spent three years assisting Major Ross and his party to build the fort on Carleton Island at Oswego. The lines of the fortifications are still quite distinct. It is said that Fort Henry at Kingston, was named after Henry Young.

But while this soldier Young had been engaging in his duties on the frontier, his home at Husack had been raided by the rebels and stripped of everything of value. The Bible, containing the family records, was carried off, and the children could never afterwards be certain of their ages. Daniel, the eldest, lived with his grandfather Lampman, who owned an extensive estate on the old Padrone Land of the Van Rensselaers. The old mansion still stands at East Greenwich, N.Y., opposite Albany. Tradition has it that "Yankee Doodle" was composed by a young surgeon on the staff of General James Abercrombie while staying in the old house. The song was written by Dr. Schuchburg in derision of the rebel army, but was adopted by the Yankees.

New York State was one of the slave provinces at the time, and naturally Mr. Lampman had the usual number of these retainers around his home. Young Daniel was well on in his teens and wanted to get to his father; so he bribed one of the old blacks, who had been given as part of her dowry to his grandmother, to assist him to run away. They bided their time, until one day they learned that a party of British scouts were encamped some miles away. With the assistance of the old servant, young Daniel managed to join the body of scouts, and went with them into Canada, where he found his father stationed at Montreal. The son immediately enlisted under the British colors, and went with Sir John Johnson to Oswego in 1782. The winter following was so cold that it is said Lake Ontario was bridged with ice, and the little

garrison would no doubt have famished but for the kindness of some friendly Indians.

The remainder of Colonel Young's family stayed until the close of the war in the vicinity of their old home, and then with the first detachment of Loyalists who left New York, journeyed to St. John. When peace was declared he received a grant of three thousand acres of land, with the privilege of locating it for himself. Daniel being employed in the engineering branch of the army at Kingston, invited a certain Lieutenant McCanty to accompany him on a prospecting tour. During the summer or autumn of 1783 they coasted up the Bay in a small boat to where Picton now stands. Leaving the boat they started through the woods, walking in a southerly direction until they came to the north end of East Lake. Here they turned to the east and travelled around the south side, where they were surprised to hear the roaring of Lake Ontario. Crossing this stretch of land, covered with cedar, spruce and balsams, they emerged on the shore of the Great Lake, where the inlet from the smaller lake enters Lake Ontario. The two explorers took off their boots and stockings and waded across the outlet. They walked along the beach to the northern corner, where they built a roof of cedar boughs and spent the night. Next morning they started in a north-westerly direction and reached West Lake. Turning to the west they made their way through the West Lake beach, and next day, taking a circuitous route through the woods reached the place where they had left their boat; and so returned to Kingston. Finding the woods of Prince Edward full of deer and other game, and the lakes abounding with fish of all kinds, Colonel Young chose to settle on the west side of East Lake. He then sent to St. John's for his second son, Henry, who at once made his way to Kingston.

In the September following Colonel Young secured a large canoe, loaded it with necessaries, and with his two boys paddled up the Bay and landed at the same place. They portaged over to the north corner of East Lake, over what was subsequently known as the Carrying Place, the old Indian trail and landing. The father left the sons to spend the winter in their new wilderness home and returned to Kingston, whence he joined his family at St. John's. In the following spring they all journeyed to Upper Canada. When Fredericksburgh was reached, the five daughters were left there, and the father proceeded alone. He found his

sons alive and well and spent the summer in building a log house. In October of the year 1784 his daughters joined him and their brothers. From that time on, their greatest difficulties lay in getting supplies from Kingston. Thus the Youngs were among the first, if not actually the first settlers in Prince Edward county.

Among the present-day descendants of Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Young. William Varney Pettit is postmaster of Picton; his mother, Dorcas Young, who married Daniel Pettit, having been a great-granddaughter of that pioneer. His grandfather, Daniel Pettit, came from Long Island, where he had served in the Royal Army, and settled on West Lake.

William Varney Pettit was educated at the Picton high school and Albert College, Belleville. He married September 21, 1884, Minnie F., daughter of the late George W. Morrison, of Aurora, and his children are George, Ewart and Mary. He was elected to the Dominion Parliament in June, 1896, as a "Patron," and was appointed postmaster of Picton in 1901.

---

### HENRY YOUNG.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Daniel Young, m. Dorcas Conger; set. East Lake. Issue: (1) Guy H., (2) David C., (3) William, (4) Rachael W., (5) John C., (6) Gloriana, (7) Rosanna, (8) Daniel, and (9) Dorcas. The father died 1850, aged 85 years.
- II. Henry Young, a lieutenant; m. Nancy Dyre; set. East Lake. Issue: (1) John H., (2) Hiram, (3) Mary, (4) George, (5) Richard, (6) William, and (7) Gloriana. The father died 1812, while serving with the troops at Kingston.
- III. Hannah Young, m. 1st, Mr. Vosburg, and 2nd, Dr. Cole; set. Adolphustown. Issue: by 1st, (1) Martin, (2) Cornelius, and (3) Elizabeth.
- IV. Elizabeth Young, m. Henry Zuveltdt; set. Hallowell. Issue: (1) George.
- V. Mary Young, m. Jonathan Ferguson; set. Athol. Issue: (1) William, (2) Jonathan, (3) Henry, (4) Anna, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Margaret, and (7) Hannah.
- VI. Catharine Young, m. William Dyre; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Henry, (2) Mary, (3) Silas, (4) Waity, (5) Sarah, (6) William, (7) Barrett, (8) Daniel, and (9) Mahala.

VII. Sarah Young, m. John Miller; set. Athol. Issue: (1) Margaret, (2) Jacob, (3) Mary, (4) Lucretia, (5) Richard, (6) Case, (7) John, (8) Nancy, (9) Dorcas, and (10) Mahala.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See I. *The Daniel Young Branch:*

- (1) Guy H. Young, m. Susan Clark; set. Athol. Issue: (a) James C. Young, m. Jerusha Losee; set. Percy. (Issue: Silvia, Augusta, Anna, and Fred.) (b) Dorcas Young, m. Daniel Pettit; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Mary S., Phoebe J., Daniel H., Francis, Sylvanus, Sarah, William V. (present postmaster of Picton and ex-M.P.P.), and Annie I.) (c) Rosanna Young, unm.; set. Picton. (d) Hester Young, m. John Abererombie; set. Athol. (Issue: John H., Maggie, Jennie, Annie, and William.
- (2) David C. Young, m. Nancy Stinson; set. Athol. Issue: (a) John S.
- (3) William Young, m. Margaret Stinson; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) John S., (b) Daniel, (c) David S., (d) Thomas S., (e) Walter R., (f) Matura, (g) Jane S., (h) Dorcas, (i) H. Nelson, (j) William H., and (k) Margaret E.
- (4) Rachael W. Young, m. David Stinson; set. Hallowell.
- (5) John C. Young, m. 1st, Ester Ingel, and 2nd, Harriet Werden; set. Hallowell. Issue: by 1st, (a) James H., (b) Dr. Frederick H., and (c) Elzina.
- (6) Gloriana Young, m. Caleb Williams; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Daniel Y., (b) Dorcas, (c) John P., (d) Phoebe, (e) Catherine, and (f) Victoria.
- (7) Rosanna Young, m. William Emerson; set. Thurlow. Issue: (a) Mary A., (b) Daniel, (c) Dorcas, (d) Clementia, (e) John W., (f) George F., (g) William H., (h) Stephen, and (i) Harriet.
- (8) Daniel Young, m. 1st, Jane Ellsworth, and 2nd, Mrs. Ann Johnson; set. Athol. Issue: by 1st, (a) Sarah M., (b) Ella D., (c) Hulda E., (d) David, (e) Henry R., (f) Arthur W., and (g) George R.
- (9) Dorcas Young, m. James Williams; set. Hallowell. Issue: (a) Eliza, (b) Emaline, (c) William R., (d) David, (e) Maria, and (f) James C.

See II. *The Henry Young Branch:*

- (1) John H. Young, m. Rachael Spencer; set. Athol. Issue:

- (*a*) Zulemma, (*b*) Pamilla, (*c*) Henry, (*d*) Hiram, (*e*) John, (*f*) Rachael C., (*g*) James S., (*h*) Richard S., (*i*) Sarah A., (*j*) Mary J., (*k*) Allen M., and (*l*) Melvin B.
- (2) Hiram Young, d. unm.
- (3) Mary Young, m. Elijah White; set. Hallowell. Issue: (*a*) Almira, and (*b*) Cynthia.
- (4) George Young, m. Mary Platt; set. Athol. Issue: (*a*) Rev. George.
- (5) Richard Young, m. Nancy VanVlack; set. Athol. Issue: (*a*) Emily Young, m. Alva Hubbs; set. Hallowell. (Issue: Richard H., Robert, and Sarah J.) (*b*) William H. Young, m. 1st, Sarah J. Clark, and 2nd, Mary C. Spafford; set. Athol. (Issue: by 1st, Georgiana L., Edwin B., Helen M., Adda L., Hattie E., George A., and Sarah E.) (*c*) Gilbert V. Young, m. Olive Cross; set. Campbellford. (Issue: Nancy H., Alton B., Edna, and Jennie, d. in childhood.) (*d*) George N. Young, m. Susan Woodrow; set. Athol. (Issue: Milton W.) (*e*) Albert P. Young, m. Sarah A. Clapp; set. Peterboro county. (Issue: Joseph. Marshall. Bertha, Emma, Alva H., Perry, and Bernice.) (*f*) Sarah J. Young, unm. set. Picton. (*g*) Lydia M. Young, d. in childhood. (*h*) Catherine A. Young, unm.; set. Picton. (*i*) Mary H. Young, m. John Simmons; set. near Napanee. No issue. (*j*) Nancy L. Young, d. in childhood. (*k*) Richard E. Young, m. Rhoda Hubbs; set. Picton. (Issue: James A.) (*l*) Adeline E. Young, m. James McQuoid; set. S. Marysburg. (Issue: Myrtle and Edna.) (*m*) Agnes M. Young, m. Samuel North; set. Ann Arbor, Mich. No issue.
- (6) William Young, m. Mary Lyons; set. Athol. Issue: (*a*) Thomas E., (*b*) Malvina J., (*c*) Parker R., (*d*) Cory A., (*e*) Esther E., and (*f*) Alva E.
- (7) Gloriana Young, m. James Osborn; set. Sophiasburgh.

---

#### THE ROBERT YOUNG FAMILY.

---

As certain places and counties have clearly identified with them the names of some old families or eminent persons, so the Carrying Place, in Prince Edward county, has had associated with it such families as the Wellers, the Wilkins, the Biggars and the

Youngs. And these pioneer settler families, owing to the geographical and strategic position of their homesteads, which demanded that officials, soldiers and traders going from the Lower to the Upper Provinces should pass their way, enjoyed unique opportunities for intercourse with men of note in their day, to whom they always extended a lavish hospitality.

Asa Weller, who came from Manchester, Vermont, and married a daughter of Colonel William Marsh, one of the oldest settlers in Sidney, was the first white man to take up land and settle on the Carrying Place, which, even at that time, was historic as a battlefield of the Indians, and was known to have been first possessed by the Iroquois. He settled on lot 1 on the northwest side of the old Indian portage, but was very shortly afterward followed by Robert Young, who in 1796 located on lot 1 on the south-east side.

Some accounts say that Robert Young was born in Glasgow, while others, which are the more probable, state that his birth occurred in Boston, Mass., to which place his parents, who were Scottish, had emigrated. Adopting the sea as his profession, he rose to the rank of captain, and during the American Revolution was placed in command of a British man-of-war, having previously rendered good service as the commander of a ship engaged in the taking of Louisburg. In connection with the wars with the French in Canada, he was present at the capture of Quebec; but it has not been ascertained that he was actively engaged. Besides his ability to command, and his skill in seamanship, he was a competent shipwright, and frequently superintended the construction of vessels.

Robert Young married before the war broke out, but his wife's name cannot be traced, for she died in Boston before peace was declared. He had two children by her: Joseph, who, like his father, went to sea, but was lost; and Mary, who married Isaac Hutchinson and eventually came to Canada, where she settled in Hillier, and has descendants at present living in Trenton.

The prominent part that Robert Young, as a naval commander, played in the war, and his natural antipathy to anything savoring of revolution, impelled him to leave the United States; and, having a brother, Job, already settled in Nova Scotia, he set out for and settled near Annapolis. How long he lived there is not certain, but it was at least long enough to permit of seven sons being

born by his second wife, whom he married in Nova Scotia, and whose name was Jean McGregor. She was the daughter of Scottish parents who lived in Ireland, but appears to have been a widow when the Pioneer married her, for one authority states that her maiden name was Johnson, and that both her father and grandfather of that name fought in the battle of the Boyne and at the siege of Derry.

Not finding life in the lower provinces as profitable as he had anticipated, and continually being told of the fertile land and rich preserves of game in Upper Canada, the Pioneer thought it better to make another move; and, in 1795, set sail in a schooner which he had chartered. While making their way through the Gulf and up the River St. Lawrence, it was perceived that the master of the vessel did not understand navigation, and Captain Young, who had previously sailed those waters, assumed command. The party arrived in Kingston without any great mishap, and, in 1796, Robert Young settled at the Carrying Place, in Ameliasburgh.

As an officer, he drew nearly two thousand acres of land, twelve hundred of which he located along the shores of Pleasant Bay, in Hillier; and the rest on the Carrying Place, in Ameliasburgh. Governor Simcoe, who was his personal friend, and had great faith in the future destined for Little York, or Toronto, tried to induce him to settle on Yonge street; but the Pioneer thought otherwise, and settled on one of the prettiest, most fertile and historic spots in the province. His first house in Upper Canada was the log cabin he erected on the Carrying Place, but for which he substituted, in 1808, a commodious frame house, which still stands, a most comfortable and pleasantly situated colonial residence, now in the possession of James Young, a great-grandson of the Pioneer, who is a Justice of the Peace, a commissioner and notary public.

The old log house developed into a store kept, in 1813, by a man called Brown, who married Sally Sexton, of Port Hope, and subsequently moved to Ancaster. Brown was succeeded by Charles Biggar, who, in his turn, made way for Ebenezer Perry, who finally went to Cobourg. In the end Robert Weller built a brick house on the site of the old house. But while the old log cabin was continually changing proprietors, the new frame house was becoming widely known for the lavish and kindly hospitality dispensed within it. Owing to its position on the Carrying Place,

and the character of its owners, it became the rendezvous of the officers passing up and down with the regiments and detachments of troops. At one time there were as many as two thousand troops present, two regiments having met, each going in a different direction. Among the many distinguished men who were entertained in the house was General Scott, the American prisoner of war, who, when on his way to Kingston, stayed two days with Colonel R. C. Wilkins, for whose kindness he afterwards thanked him in a personal letter.

Besides managing his farm lands, Robert Young managed to conduct several business enterprises and transact much official work. But feeling the effects of old age, and the aftermath of his varied life of warfare and pioneering, he sold out to his sons, James and Job. Soon after, in 1822, while staying with his son Thomas on the Pleasant Bay shore homestead, he died, leaving many descendants to perpetuate his name and race, many of whom have been, and are, highly distinguished men and women. His wife, too, died while staying with Thomas Young, having reached the old age of ninety-one years.

The military tastes so discernible in the life of the Pioneer, were not lacking in his children. James, who was born in the Annapolis Valley, and was one of the sons who settled on the Carrying Place, became a distinguished soldier and rose to the rank of Lieut.-Colonel in the Militia. He served in the War of 1812 and was in charge of the prisoners at Kingston, one of whom was General Scott. His son, Reuben Young, also led a soldier's life, receiving in 1824 his first commission from Sir John Colborne, as Ensign of the 2nd Regiment of Prince Edward Militia. He was promoted Lieutenant, in 1838; Captain, in 1839; Major of the 5th Battalion Prince Edward Militia, in 1852; and Lieut.-Colonel Commanding, in 1858. During the outbreak in 1838 he was Lieutenant in Captain John P. Roblin's company on duty at the Carrying Place; his Colonel being the Hon. R. C. Wilkins. Besides these two members of the family there was another son, John, who was a Captain, and his son, Reuben, was the Ensign in Captain Roblin's company.

Captain John Young, as President, and Lieutenant Reuben Young, with Captain Charles Biggar, Captain John P. Roblin and Captain Thomas Flagler, comprised the members of a famous court-martial held to try aliens or delinquents in Prince Edward county.

A document, now yellow with age, and which has recently come under the notice of the curator of the Ontario Archaeological Museum, describes the proceedings of the court-martial, and is judged well deserving of a place in the records connected with the early military history of Ontario. It narrates that, on June 20th, 1839, the trial of certain "aliens or delinquents" belonging to the 2nd Regiment of Prince Edward Militia, was held in the house of Thomas G. McGrath, in the village of Consecon. Some thirty-five persons were tried, many of whom were convicted or mulcted in various amounts. The fines amounted to £11 14s.; but the expenses of the trial came to about half that sum. The fee allowed for summoning witnesses was not extravagant; it was five York shillings, or sixty-two and a half cents, at present currency.

Besides being distinguished as a soldier, James Young was a member of Parliament. A communication sent him from the Lieutenant Governor's office at York, announcing the intention of the Government to meet on the 6th of February of the next year, and dated December, 1815, is still kept by his grandson, now living on the old homestead, who also keeps an invitation card from the Lieutenant Governor requesting the company of Mr. Young to dinner. He has also preserved the marriage certificate, which certifies that the marriage of James Young and Catharine Weller took place before John Bleecker, J. P. (there being no parson or minister residing within eighteen miles of either of the parties) on the 22nd of March, 1804—and was witnessed by R. C. Wilkins, Colonel.

James and Catharine Young had one son, Reuben, who has been mentioned as a member of the court-martial held in 1839. Chiefly a farmer by occupation, he cultivated about three hundred and fifty acres of splendid land. But he had other pursuits; besides being keenly interested in township matters, and holding the offices of Councillor, Deputy Reeve and Reeve for many years, he was appointed issuer of marriage licenses by Sir John Coleman, and was an officer of the Department of Marine and Fisheries, having charge of the light which is situated on what then was his property.

Reuben Young married Nancy Briant, who was born in the town of Westfield, in New Jersey, and at the age of six months was brought into Canada by her parents. They emigrated in 1808,

and travelled in company with the Piersons, covering the whole journey in sleighs. Reuben and Nancy Young had only one child, a son, James, who now lives on the old Carrying Place homestead. His wife is a granddaughter of Colonel Robert Hamilton, M.P., and son of the Hon. Robert Hamilton, a late Judge of Nassau.

Of the remaining members of the family of Robert Young, Benjamin kept a tavern on the hill on lot 10 on the Carrying Place; it was in his tavern that the first Masonic lodge in that part of the country was started. Another son, Thomas Young, who was only twelve years old when he came from Annapolis, married, in 1810, Nancy, a daughter of Hugh Robison, of Hillier. One of his sons, John, married, in 1862, Letitia Jane Whitten, a cousin of Sir John A. Macdonald. John Young was for a long time a township councillor, and for two years, Reeve. He was also a captain of militia. His sons, McGregor and George, are prominent barristers, the former in Toronto, the latter in Nelson, B.C. McGregor Young, after graduating as a gold medalist in the University of Toronto, was, in 1887, called to the Bar of Ontario. Appointed in 1893 by the Law Society of Upper Canada a lecturer in Commercial and Common Law, he is also Professor of Constitutional Law and History, and Professor of International Law in the University of Toronto.

John Young, another son of the original pioneer, moved into Hillier, where he was one of the first settlers. The site of the old homestead, which is now owned by John H. Young, a grandson of Major John Young, commands one of the most beautiful views to be found by Lake Ontario. In front, stretch the blue waters of the lake; to the South, one sees Nicholson's Island and Scotch Bonnet Lighthouse; while to the North, lies Weller's Bay. A walnut was planted by Major John in front of his log house when first he settled in 1810, which has grown and nurtured until the tree has reached its present splendid dimensions, being three feet in diameter. Surrounded by an octagonal carriage stand, and standing in full view, it is a fitting monument to the prosperity that has followed the efforts of Hillier's early pioneer.

---

#### ROBERT YOUNG.

---

THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

I. Joseph Young, m. Nancy Rhodes, of Hartford, Conn. Issue:

- (1) William, and (2) Mary. The father was lost at sea while engaged in trading with the West Indies.
- II. Mary Young, m. Isaac Hutchinson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Joseph, and (2) Mary. Some of the descendants of this family are now settled in Trenton.
- III. Robert Young, b. 1773; m. Jane McCormick; set. Kingston. Issue: (1) Joseph, and (2) Mary.
- IV. Reuben Young, b. 1775; d. unm.
- V. James Young, b. 1777; m. Catharine Weller; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) Reuben, (2) Fanny, and (3) Sarah A.
- VI. Job Young, b. 1780; m. Sarah Lawson; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) George, and several daughters.
- VII. John Young, b. 1782, d. 1847; m. Catharine Huyck, b. 1783, d. 1855; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Reuben R., (2) James, and (3) Johnson McG.
- VIII. Benjamin Young, b. 1785; m. Susan Belyou; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (1) John B. Young, m. Miss Lawson; d. Rochester, N.Y., without issue.
- IX. Thomas Young, b. 1787; m. Nancy Robison; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Mary, (2) Samuel, (3) Jane, (4) Rebecca A., (5) Sarah, (6) Catharine, (7) Eliza, (8) Benjamin, (9) John, and (10) Robison.
- X. Sarah Young, b. 1790; m. Col. James Pierson; set. Hillier. Issue: (1) Jane, (2) Joseph, (3) Randolph, and (4) Nancy.

THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See V. *The James Young Branch*:

- (1) Reuben Young, b. 1805, d. 1899; m. Nancy Briant, b. 1805, d. 1889; set. Ameliasburgh. Issue: (a) James Young, m. Jessie H. Newburn; set. on the old homestead at the Carrying Place, Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Nellie C. Young, d. y.) (b) Reuben C. Young, manager of the Trust and Loan Co. of Canada; set. Montreal. (Issue: Alice.) (c) James L. Young, m. Margaret Heal; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Ross.) (d) Fred C. D. Young, m. Leota Griffin; set. Toronto. No issue. (e) Frank A. Young; set. Blenheim, Ont. (f) Nannie Young, m. Herbert Bentley; set. Ameliasburgh. (Issue: Kenneth.) (g) Harry K. McG. Young, (h) Thomas C. M. Young, (i) Edward B. Young, (j) Jessie G. Young, and (k) Benjamin E. Young, all unm.

- (2) Fanny Young, m. Dr. B. S. Cory; set. finally Hamilton.
- (3) Sarah A. Young, m. John S. Wilkins, son of the Hon. R. C. Wilkins.

See VIII. *The John Young Branch:*

- (1) Reuben Young, m. Jane Ellerbeck; set. Kingston. Issue: (a) Richard Young, drowned. (b) Catharine Young, m. George Binnington; set. near Kingston. (Issue: Melville, Florence M., Miles, Elleda. M., and David J.) (c) David J. Young, m. Catharine Eady; set. Kingston. (Issue: Mary, Reuben J., Clarence, and Lydia.)
- (2) James Young, m. Mary J. Losee; set. Hillier. Issue: (a) Catharine Young, d. in infancy. (b) Susan M. Young, m. Abram Searles; set. New York State. (Issue: James Y. (m. Retta Stapleton; set. Hillier; no issue); and Mary J.) (c) John H. Young, m. Margaret J. Byers; set. Hillier. (Issue: Robert J., Minnie, J. McGregor (m. Ethel B. Howe; set. Rochester; no issue); and William R.)
- (3) Johnson McG. Young, b. 1826; m. Charlotte Cory, b. 1826; set. Hope township. Issue: (a) John A. Young, b. 1856, m. Lydia Beatty; set. Calgary; no issue. (b) S. Jane Young, b. 1862; m. John Cruise, b. 1858; set. Calgary. Issue: Catharine J., Sarah M., Fanny R., William M., Ethel M., and Maggie E.

---

#### THE ZWICK FAMILY.

---

Philip Zwick, the founder of this family in Canada, was born in Zwickau, Germany. His parents were wealthy and Philip received a liberal education, but he was of an adventurous nature, and, wishing to see the new world, emigrated against the wishes of his family, to the United States. This was previous to the Revolutionary War, and when the war broke out he enlisted on the British side, and served until its close, rising successively from the ranks, to a captaincy. He intended to return to Germany after the war, but fate had not decreed it thus, as he fell in love with a young lady in New York, where he had been stationed, and after the British evacuated that city, they were married. Her uncle, who had adopted her as a daughter, gave the young couple two hundred acres of land near Schenectady, and they went there to

live; but Captain Zwick entertained strong British feelings and was not too careful in expressing his opinions. He knew that he was entitled to United Empire Loyalist land in Canada, and as he did not find his surroundings congenial at Schenectady, and constantly heard very favorable reports from his neighbors who had left the Mohawk Valley and gone to the Bay of Quinte district, he concluded to join them. It was about 1790 that he, with others, struck out for Canada, via Oswego, thence down the lake to the crossing place opposite Kingston. Thence they proceeded up the bay in flat-bottomed boats to the mouth of the Moira River, and almost at the landing place he located and drew four hundred acres of land, which included the island, which has since been known as "Zwicks Island." Captain Zwick also drew two hundred acres near Foxboro, making six hundred acres in all. On the first mentioned farm, in a picturesque spot overlooking the Bay of Quinte, he built what was then the most pretentious house in the district. It was made of stone and rough cast, and stands to-day, although in a dilapidated condition, as a monument to the character of the man who built it more than a century ago. It is one of the few remaining landmarks of pioneer activity left on the Front.

Philip Zwick, Jr., son of the Pioneer, was born in the old house mentioned in 1793. It was he who raised the first apple trees in that locality, having grown them from apple seeds which he planted. Some of these apple trees can be seen at this time opposite the Marchmont Home, Belleville, this site having been a part of the Zwick possessions, and being at that time the home of Philip Zwick, Jr., who there spent the early years of his married life. Later he purchased a farm, lot 32, 3rd concession of Sidney, and resided upon his farm.

He married Mary, daughter of Major Thompson (a descendant of Lord Monk), who was born in England in 1775, and came out to Canada as a Government surveyor. Philip Zwick, Jr., served in the War of 1812, for which service he drew a pension from the Government; he also served in the Rebellion of 1837. He died in 1880 at the ripe old age of eighty-seven years.

James H. Zwick, second son of Philip Zwick, Jr., was born opposite where the Marchmont Home now stands, but for the greater part of his life he resided on the 3rd concession of Sidney. He married Amantha Huffman, of the old pioneer family of that name. He was a man of retiring disposition and devoted himself

to agricultural pursuits, owning the farm just across the road from that of his father, and in a very choice part of Sidney. Here he lived, reared and educated his family, passing away in 1880.

Dr. Frank Zwick, youngest son of James H. Zwick, was born at the homestead, 3rd concession of Sidney, June 14th, 1860, and was educated at the High School, Belleville, Collegiate Institute, Cobourg, and Normal School, Ottawa. In early life he taught school, but afterwards graduated in medicine at Toronto University, and took a post-graduate course in New York. In 1890, Dr. Zwick located at Stirling, where he has built up a large practice. He is a member of the Stirling Council, a leading citizen, and takes an active interest in municipal affairs. No man is more popular in the community than Dr. Zwick.

---

### PHILIP ZWICK.

---

#### THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

- I. Effie Zwick, m. and set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) John, and (2) Eliza.
- II. Philip Zwick, Jr., m. Mary Thompson; set. Sidney. Issue: (1) George, (2) James, (3) Charles, (4) Emma, and (5) Jennie.
- III. Katie Zwick, m. Rufus Huntley; set. Thurlow. Issue: (1) Thomas, (2) George, (3) Charles, (4) Katie, and (5) Kitty.
- IV. Charles Zwick, killed by fall of tree.
- V. Maria Zwick, m. and removed to Barrie, Ontario.
- VI. George Zwick, m. Miss White. Issue: (1) Wellington, (2) William H., (3) Sarah, (4) Jane, and (5) Almeda.
- VII. Phoebe Zwick, m. Benjamin Ketcheson; set. Belleville. Issue: (1) Benjamin, and (2) Anna.
- VIII. Permillia Zwick, m. David Van Dusen; set. Picton. Issue: (1) Ann, (2) Elizabeth, and (3) Hannah A.

#### THE GRANDCHILDREN AND ISSUE:

See II. *The Philip Zwick, Jr., Branch:*

- (1) George Zwick, m. Deney M. Gilbert. Killed in American Civil War, leaving a family in Michigan.
- (2) James H. Zwick, m. Amantha Huffman; set. Sidney. Issue: (a) Charles, m. Miss Ross; set. Vancouver. (Issue:

- Ethel and Pearl.) (*b*) William, m. Nellie Lawrence; set. Rochester. (Issue: Fred, Ella, Maud, Hazel, and Leila). (*c*) Dr. Frank Zwick, m. Agnes Hunter; set. Stirling. (Issue: Frank F. and Helen W.) (*d*) Mary, m. Robert Adams; set. Rochester. (Issue: Marian.)
- (3) Charles Zwick, m. and set. Iowa.
- (4) Emma Zwick, m. Neil McArthur; set. Belleville. Issue: (*a*) Philip, (*b*) Charles, (*c*) Neil, (*d*) Alexander, (*e*) Emma, (*f*) Nellie, and (*g*) Jennie.
- (5) Jennie Zwick, m. W. H. Bonisteel; set. Sidney. Issue: (*a*) William, (*b*) Arthur, (*c*) Harry, and (*d*) Minnie.











2

1

3

4

CS  
88  
06P5

Pioneer life on the Bay of  
Quinte

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

